Library of the
College of Liberal Arts
Boston University

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2010 with funding from
Boston Library Consortium Member Libraries

http://www.archive.org/details/writingsofgeorge38wash

GEORGE WASHINGTON
BICENTENNIAL EDITION

# THE WRITINGS OF GEORGE WASHINGTON

J. C. Fitzpatrick

*THE WRITINGS OF*

# George Washington

from the

## Original Manuscript Sources

1745–1799

---

Prepared under the direction of the UNITED STATES
GEORGE WASHINGTON BICENTENNIAL COMMISSION
and published by authority of CONGRESS

---

JOHN C. FITZPATRICK, *Editor*

Volume 38

GENERAL INDEX

by

DAVID M. MATTESON

A—N

---

United States
Government Printing Office
Washington

BOSTON UNIVERSITY
COLLEGE OF LIBERAL ARTS
LIBRARY

General
October 30, 1944

PRINTED
March, 1944

F31
v.38

# UNITED STATES GEORGE WASHINGTON BICENTENNIAL COMMISSION

(The Commission expired December 31, 1934)

*President of the United States*
*Chairman*

*Vice President of the United States*
*Speaker of the House of Representatives*

| *United States Senate* | *House of Representatives* |
|---|---|
| Simeon D. Fess,* *Vice Chairman*<br>Ohio | Willis C. Hawley*<br>Oregon |
| Arthur Capper<br>Kansas | John Q. Tilson<br>Connecticut |
| Carter Glass<br>Virginia | Joseph W. Byrns*<br>Tennessee |
| Millard E. Tydings<br>Maryland | R. Walton Moore*<br>Virginia |

*Presidential Commissioners*

| | |
|---|---|
| Mrs. Anthony Wayne Cook<br>Pennsylvania | C. Bascom Slemp*<br>Virginia |
| Mrs. John Dickinson Sherman*<br>Colorado | Wallace McCamant<br>Oregon |
| Henry Ford<br>Michigan | Albert Bushnell Hart*<br>Massachusetts |
| George Eastman*<br>New York | Joseph Scott<br>California |

*Executive Committee*

The Senate and House Commissioners
C. Bascom Slemp*
Mrs. Anthony Wayne Cook
Joseph Scott

*Historian*

Prof. Albert Bushnell Hart*

*Director*

Representative Sol Bloom

*Executive Secretary*

William Tyler Page*

*Deceased.

# ADVISORY COMMITTEE
## ON THE WRITINGS

DR. J. FRANKLIN JAMESON, *Chairman**
Chair of American History and Chief of Manuscripts Division
Library of Congress

PROFESSOR RANDOLPH G. ADAMS
Librarian William L. Clements Library
University of Michigan

PRESIDENT J. A. C. CHANDLER*
William and Mary College

PRESIDENT TYLER DENNETT
Williams College

DR. CHARLES MOORE*
Chairman United States Commission of Fine Arts

GEORGE W. OCHS-OAKES, ESQ.*
Editor New York Times

BRIGADIER GENERAL JOHN M. PALMER
United States Army, Retired

DR. VICTOR H. PALTSITS
Chief of American History Division
and Chief of Manuscripts Department
New York Public Library

---

*Deceased.

# John Clement Fitzpatrick

## 1876-1940

Dr. John Clement Fitzpatrick, editor of this definitive edition of the Writings of George Washington, was born in Washington, D. C., on August 10, 1876, and educated in the city's schools. Although at first he looked to an artistic career, his whole professional life was spent within the walls of the Library of Congress, with which he became connected in 1897, at the time of the moving to the new building. The librarian at that period, John Russell Young, was his uncle. Within the newly established Division of Manuscripts it was soon evident that archival work was his real forte, and he had a large share in the great development of the division and in the making of its records available to students. He was assistant chief of the division from 1912 to 1928, and at various periods acting chief. In 1928 he resigned in order to devote his time to his specialty, but continued to have an office in the division's rooms, and to furnish searchers cheerfully and accurately with the information which his great knowledge of the material on the period of the American Revolution made so valuable.

For Dr. Fitzpatrick became a preeminent authority upon that period, upon the men who were responsible for it, and particularly upon George Washington, to whose career he devoted himself. This concentration, from which the chief deviation was an editorial excursion which made available the autobiography of Martin Van Buren, had notable results not only in the penetrating knowledge which Dr. Fitzpatrick gained, but also in the scholarly way in which he gave out the results of his research to other students. He edited several volumes of the complete Journals of the Continental Congress, issued a calendar of the correspondence of Washington with that Congress and with his military officers, brought out a final edition of Washington's Diaries, and a volume on his movements during colonial times. There were occasional short articles on sidelights of his main theme, and also a biography of Washington, that was essentially a study of the character of the man and the influences on it rather than of the period which he led; but Dr. Fitzpatrick's interest was in the primary materials rather than

in the use of them as the basis for secondary books. The valuable results of this specialization gained him several honorary degrees and membership in various learned societies, including the American Catholic Historical Association, of which he was president.

Chosen by the George Washington Bicentennial Commission to edit a new complete compilation of the Writings of George Washington "from the original manuscript sources," he gave the last ten years or more of his life to this crowning task, for which his whole earlier career both as archivist and historical editor had prepared him. When he died on February 10, 1940, twenty-six of the volumes had been issued, and the work on the final eleven volumes of the text practically completed, as they were all in final page proof except for a few items in the Appendix and merely awaited the necessary further appropriation for their printing and binding.

D. M. M.

# INTRODUCTION

The preparation of the indexes of this edition of the Writings of George Washington has been a task apart from the editing of the text and from the beginning in the hands of the undersigned. The indexes of the separate volumes were prepared with special attention to their combination in a general index, so that these final volumes of the set are based upon the separate indexes. The material has, however, been gone over carefully and various changes and corrections made, including those due to the fact that occasionally letters or notes were shifted after the index to the volume was made and without the knowledge of the indexer. Volume references are in black-faced numerals and followed by a period.

This general index is intended to *supersede the separate indexes* in all respects except the following: (1) The editor compiled an alphabetical list of the letters and other material in the text, and this list follows the general index. References to "letters to" in the separate indexes have, therefore, been excluded from this general index except in the cases where the letters do not appear in the list, mainly those in notes and not written by or for Washington. Where there are letters in the list to titles in the index the titles are followed by an asterisk (*) as a general reference to the list. (2) The calendaring of the general orders of the Continental Army and the orders of the Virginia Regiment being chronological in the separate indexes, it has been omitted from the general index; but the topical analysis of the material in the orders continues in this index. (3) All references to those who wrote the drafts or letters contained in the text are given in the separate indexes; but in the general index reference is

made in most cases to the first and last notations only. Acknowledgments to those who have furnished material or from whose collections material comes are entered in the general index under the first reference only, and this is also the case of reference to general depositories or collections of manuscripts, and to cited works.

The analysis of this general index is of two parts; that which concerns particular persons, especially George Washington, and that which concerns events, that is, the history of the period covered by the text. For the most part the personal analysis is complete under the title of the person concerned; but there are occasional cross references, and under the title Washington, George, the cross references are of major importance. Cross references are a necessary feature of any analysis of historical material as extensive as that in this series of writings, especially an analysis that culminates in a few general titles, so that much of the material which is a part of a general title must be looked for under the cross references which follow its items. Occasionally a cross reference is inserted immediately after a somewhat general subtitle in the body of a title, to show where the material is more particularly itemized. Also in various cases a group of references within a title having a general subtitle is itemized after that subtitle and a colon, the end of the group being indicated by an em (—) dash. Occasionally this is carried to the point of dividing the title into paragraphs. The analysis of the historical material culminates in the titles Economic conditions, Geography, Government, and Social conditions.

David M. Matteson.

Cambridge, Mass.
*November 1, 1943.*

# GENERAL INDEX

# GENERAL INDEX

## A


Abatis, cutting as offense, 6. 127.

Abbatt, William, *Crisis of the Revolution*, 20. 85 *n*.

Abbeville County, S. C., excise survey, 31. 237.

Abbot, *Ensign* Josiah, court-martial, 25. 43, 44; service, 43 *n*.

Abeel, *Col.* James, court of inquiry, 16. 288; winter cantonment, 17. 167; quarters, 18. 283, 423; office, 283 *n*; wagoners, 19. 401.

Abel, John, court-martial, 25. 368.

Abercromby, *Gen.* James, letter to, 1. 387 *n*; command, 2. 210 *n*.

Abercromby, *Lieut. Col.* Robert, cartel negotiations, 24. 22.

Abingdon, Willoughby Bertie, *earl* of, prisoners of war, 8. 133 *n*.

Abingdon, Va., Custis estate, 11. 457, 12. 266, 27. 60.

Abnaki Indians, subsistence, use, 17. 68, 82, 83.

Aborn, ——, of Rhode Island, vessel restored, 4. 150.

Aborn (Osborn), *Capt.* ——, parole, 24. 315, 320 *n*.

Aboville, François Marie, *comte* d', Yorktown siege, Washington's appreciation, 23. 246.

Abram, Bassett servant, 3. 181.

Absence without leave, straggling in French war, 1. 485; inquiries, 3. 312, 8. 40; officers, punishment, 3. 319, 382, 441, 449, 490, 4. 2, 136, 342, 5. 81, 196, 212, 6. 119, 124, 145, 151, 154, 7. 180 *n*, 215, 323, 338, 429, 443, 483, 8. 23, 59, 113, 114, 211, 9. 30, 63, 90, 191, 379, 404, 10. 88, 214, 281 *n*, 284, 434, 11. 19, 21, 48, 52, 82, 115, 244, 367, 464, 12. 24, 92, 191, 257, 312, 13. 73, 14. 179, 15. 276, 16. 148, 449, 17. 86, 174, 262, 265, 18. 142–144, 261, 19. 264, 465, 466, 20. 319, 320, 460, 21. 454, 22. 124, 443, 485, 24. 214 *n*, 216, 217, 478, 490; rank and file, trials, 3. 367, 406, 408, 5. 24, 81, 84, 314, 462, 8. 361, 401, 15. 72, 17. 345, 26. 440; straggling, rambling, prevention, collection, 4. 87, 178, 5. 100, 6. 16, 41, 71, 89, 90, 178, 227, 233, 234, 252, 478, 482, 7. 391, 483, 8. 154, 155, 226, 413, 466, 9. 2 *n*, 28, 168, 171, 190, 243, 10. 139, 149, 151, 172, 181, 220, 260, 268, 407, 11. 18, 85, 317, 486, 15. 100, 18. 73, 502–504, 20. 303, 309, 22. 269, 25. 120, 225, 242, 243, 344, 354, 368; warnings, newspapers, 4. 230, 242, 5. 212, 6. 145, 7. 365, 372 *n*, 11. 226, 481, 487, 12. 81; from guards, parade, and patrol, officers, 4. 515, 5. 196, 212, 8. 201, 10. 163, 11. 431–433, 12. 312, 14. 179, 180, 18. 261; as cowardice, 5. 436; requisitions for return, 6. 145; straggling in march and field, summary punishment, 237, 9. 125–127, 129, 12. 93, 111, 198, 18. 502–504, 19. 337, 348; passing outer guards, 7. 25, 12. 338; convalescents, 7. 417, 19. 264; officers' delay in coming to camp, 8. 70, 71 *n*, 73, 84, 170, 197, 281, 431; paymasters, 256; straggling after battle, 9. 36, 209, 212, 217, 218, 235, 244, 298, 12. 147; rejoined missing after battle, 9. 313, 343; returns, 343, 11. 226, 17. 332; breaking arrest, 10. 191, 11. 387, 12, 22, 15. 359, 18. 142, 19. 373, 21. 354, 355, 24. 335; rolls to prevent, 10. 191; and depredations, 207; visiting quarters, 207; regulations on officers, 240; stragglers on hospital staff, 260, 11. 207; after galley service, 10. 266; and extra pay, 287; staff officials, 11. 49, 261, 12. 288, 19. 138; unjustifiable trial, 11. 83; recruits straggling, 113, 120; soldiers as officers' servants, 226, 399, 412, 18. 5; exceeded furloughs, 11. 226, 481, 487, 12. 81, 16. 109, 18. 63, 20. 319, 320, 24. 171, 25. 156, 204, 260, 452; officer encouraging, 11. 442; malicious charge, 12.

48; from special duty, 73; at Philadelphia (1778), 236, 301; officer at alarm, 272; straggling defined, **13.** 70; Washington's relative, censure, **14.** 105, 106; recalling officers **15.** 276, 355; reform, **17.** 426, 427; winter prevalence, 472; irregular passes, **19.** 397; officer abroad, **25.** 254. *See also* Desertion; Discharges; Furloughs; Passes.

Abuse and insult, officers of officers, **3.** 358, **4.** 89, 108, 180, 362, **5.** 17 *n*, 42, 55, 90, 94, 110, 141, **6.** 131, **8.** 268, 286, 400, **9.** 359, 403, 472, **10.** 298, **11.** 19, 201, 233, 377, 432, **12.** 23, 40, 172, 272, 353, 374, 375, **15.** 359, **17.** 144, 341, 459, **18.** 144, 341, **19.** 4, 5, 372, 373, **22.** 482, **23.** 64, **24.** 478, **25.** 43, **26.** 49, 173, 367; of commander in chief, **6.** 36, 178, **8.** 209, **12.** 353, 393; soldiers of officers, **8.** 201, 286, 287, 361, **11.** 426, **13.** 60, **15.** 348, 360, **26.** 110, 439; officer of wagonmaster, **8.** 245; officers and soldiers of civilians, **10.** 122, **11.** 280, **12.** 114, 115, **13.** 81, 82, **15.** 104, **16.** 316, 385, 458, **23.** 13; vexatious arrest of officer, **11.** 233; staff officer of soldier, 254; officers of noncommissioned officers, 272; officers of general officer, defense, **12.** 394–396, 410, 525; staff officer of superior, **21.** 215. *See also* Assault; Civil power.

Acadians, and Congress, **4.** 437, 457.

Accokeek Run, Va., Washington land, **30.** 400 *n*, **32.** 438, **33.** 372, **35.** 99.

Accomac County, Va., excise survey, **31.** 239 *n*.

Accounts, claims, and warrants, *French war:* commissary, **1.** 169, 263, 266, 283, 285, 523, **2.** 3; general regimental, adjustment, **1.** 248, 288, 424–427, 434, 530, **2.** 34, 142, 163; frontier posts, **1.** 259, 260, **2.** 3, 101, 104, 105, 110; pay, **1.** 262, 265, 281, 285, 377–379, 383, 390, 425, 498; recruiting, 261, 263, 266, 275, 276, 284, 318, 353, 358, 364, 367, 377, 380, 390, 404, **2.** 101, 105, 108; company, **1.** 277, **2.** 54; Washington's northern trip, **1.** 298, 299; advantages of short, 434; legislative committee, **2.** 34; Indian supplies, 41, 59, 90, 91, 116, 123, 128, 149, 150, 158; special, settlement, 86, 87; contingent, 110, 122, 163, 187; balance of Washington's, 317 *n*.

*Revolutionary military:* clothing, blankets, **3.** 415, 445, 446, **4.** 491, **14.** 232–234, **18.** 249, **22.** 63; Thompson's (1775), **4.** 23; pay abstracts, rolls, inattention, irregularities (1776), 170, 277, 285, 306, 344, 388, 477, 491, **5.** 106, 177, 218, 284, 341, **6.** 37, 43, 240 *n*, 253, 453, 459, 465, **37.** 518; (1777), **7.** 311, 367, 465, **8.** 93, 129, 283, 291, 304, **9.** 27, 434; (1778), **10.** 106, 239, 261, 284, 361, 462, **11.** 454, **12.** 221, 325, **13.** 38; (1779), **16.** 308, **17.** 107, 357; (1780), **19.** 415; (1781), **21.** 388, **23.** 14 *n*; (1782), **24.** 160, 161, **25.** 8; (1783), **26.** 132, 156; riflemen, **4.** 176; quartermaster department, 193, **7.** 304, **12.** 491, **20.** 64; state, adjustment, **4.** 309, 311, 471, **5.** 4, **6.** 181, 182, **7.** 383, 390, **10.** 73, **14.** 44, 52, 73, **15.** 290, **24.** 79, **26.** 318, 319, **27.** 449, **30.** 312, 417, 418, 418 *n*, 454, **31.** 73 *n*, 94, 95, 414, **32.** 82, 103, 508, 509, **33.** 168; Washington's fleet, **4.** 490; military stores, 471, 491, **5.** 26, **6.** 205, **7.** 16, 383, 390, **14.** 446; lake ships (1776), **4.** 511; Schuyler's (1776), **5.** 8; paymaster department, 13, **7.** 315, **8.** 46, **11.** 49, **14.** 212, **16.** 221; regulations, **5.** 13, **7.** 438 *n*, **14.** 130–132, **20.** 249, **21.** 481; recruiting, **5.** 14, **11.** 232, 463, **16.** 354, 382, **17.** 311, **20.** 339; hospital, **5.** 25; Black's (1776), 147; Canadian expedition, 174; expense certificate, 180; militia, 225, **6.** 182, **13.** 287, 320, 326 *n*, 375; list of Washington's warrants (1776), **6.** 149; prisoners of war, specie, Convention troops, cartels, 181, 182, **7.** 231, 242, 316, **10.** 445, **11.** 38, 40, 45 *n*, 216, 217, 218 *n*, 426 *n*, **12.** 17, **13.** 259, 260, 313, **16.** 188, **17.** 408–411, 417, **18.** 272 *n*, **20.** 376, 377, 443, 444, 448, **21.** 72, **22.** 476, **23.** 373, 440, 441 *n*, 464, 467, **24.** 10, 12 *n*, 54–56, 393, **25.** 33, 36, 38, 108, 111, 146, 192, 196, 221, 231, 296 *n*, **26.** 165, 178, **30.** 478, 479; Bayley's, **6.** 212, **25.** 216, **27.** 44; general officers' authority, **6.** 291, 292; artillery establishments and artificers, **7.** 19, 22, 332, 441; execution of warrants, 165; Arnold's (1777), **8.** 48; regimental claims, 304; Washington's private, **9.** 65; horses, 94; officers' private, losses, **10.** 503, **11.** 338, 348 *n*; general officers' travel, 430; headquarters, journeys, **12.** 93 *n*, 98 *n*, 105 *n*, 117 *n*, 164 *n*, 191 *n*–193 *n*, 481 *n*, 500 *n*, **13.** *facing* 268, **19.** 54 *n*, 74 *n*, 76 *n*, 89 *n*, 278 *n*, 346 *n*, **20.** 66 *n*, **21.** 328 *n*, **22.** 100 *n*, **23.** 107 *n*, **24.** 462, 463, **25.** 347 *n*, **27.** 71 *n*, **28.** 252, 253; officers, expenses, on resignation, **12.** 112, 231, 322, **13.** 271, **14.** 356 *n*, 413, **15.**

254, **16.** 2, 32, 120, 231, 307, 354, **17.** 171, 320, **18.** 324, 395, **19.** 476, **20.** 22, 360, **22.** 192, 346, **23.** 201, 218, **24.** 7, 371, **25.** 495, **26.** 24; reconnoitering, **12.** 459 *n*; civil accounts, damage to property, **13.** 174 *n*, 386, **16.** 323, **23.** 331, **26.** 205 *n*; supernumerary pay, **14.** 223; reenlistment bounty, **15.** 290; general collection and arrangement, 457; uniformity, new method, **16.** 22, 45, 205, 218; on transfer 32, 120; intelligence, 85, 86 *n*, **20** 276, **23.** 424, **27.** 148, 149; commissioners, **16.** 323 *n*, **25.** 216; Powles Hook reward (1779), **16.** 431; hide vouchers, **17.** 218; and depreciated paper money, 260; power to grant warrants, 357; impressment, **18.** 207, **19.** 158, 305, 306 *n*, **23.** 331; forage, **18.** 395, 447, **19.** 158, 305, 306 *n*, **24.** 482, 484, **26.** 12, 14, 37; French army, **18.** 419, **23.** 469; Trumbull commissary, **19.** 8 *n*; validity of supply certificates, **20.** 51; staff certificates, 51; reduced regiment, 339; express, 445; Board of war warrants, **21.** 111; cattle, 174; officers' warrants, **23.** 469; contingent warrants, **24.** 157, 158, 198; issue of pay and ration warrants, 160, 161; adjustment protest, 371; prisoners of war debts, 393; apprehending deserters, 447; apothecary, 479, 480; provisions contracts, **25.** 377, 393, **26.** 166, 189; cannon for Rochambeau, **25.** 453; commander in chief's, revision, **26.** 23, 172 *n*, 194, 244, **27.** 98, 99, 178, 238, 292, 333–336, 382, 383; liquidation of army, demand, compliance, and furloughs and discharges, funds, partial payment, **26.** 215, 217, 221, 222, 227, 233, 269, 273, 275, 281, 285–289, 292–296, 302, 309, 314, 324, 466, 467, 469, 472–475, **27.** 33, 47, 54; justice, **28.** 173; Neufville's, 259, **35.** 372; Washington's flour, **28.** 429, 491; postbellum payments in warrants, interest, depreciation, **29.** 5, 430, 460, 461; warrants and taxes, 469; president and war claims, **31.** 19 *n*; Bland's, 79, 96–98. *See also* Auditors; Finances; Pay.

*Public civil:* Maryland land warrants, **30.** 234, 253; War Department advances, 391, 394, 395 *n*; French claim, **31.** 388; funding foreign debts, 508; federal district, **32.** 372, **33.** 47, 74, 75, 85; Fraunces's, 35 *n*, 174; express, 138; presidential, 391, 392, **36.** 85, **37.** 577; public loan warrants, **34.** 152 *n*. *See also* Finances; Public debt.

*Private:* antebellum English, unfavorable balance, interest, **2.** 162, 168, 170, 326, 346, 348, 362, 397, 406, 414–418, 436, 438, 440, 465, 466, 515, **3.** 74, 165, **37.** 499–501, 509, 510; Custis, **2.** 322, 325, 328, 362, 363, 392, 393, 412, 414–416, 418–420, 432, 434, 461, 483, 485, 490, 495, 513–515, **4.** 139, 216–218, **7.** 54 *n*, **23.** 444, **32.** 148; periodical settlement. **2.** 322, 329, 486, 495; problems, 343, 344; Lady Day, 420 *n*, charges, **3.** 4; Virginia, settlement, 103, 134; Dismal Swamp, 103 *n*; Norfolk, 143; Boucher's, 147, 148; frontier land preparations, 201; wartime, supplies, **19.** 253, **25.** 165, **26.** 126, 127, **27.** 20, 21, 25, 68, 101, 151, 154, 428; frontier flour mill, 329, 330; Cincinnati meeting, 405, 406; postbellum condition, confusion, **28.** 16, 84, 248–250, 403, 527; Fairfax, 84, 472–476; **37.** 502; refusal to pay, **28.** 154, 165, 166; postbellum British, **29.** 65, **31.** 16 *n*, 92, 173, 300 *n*, 341, 368; settlement, **30.** 18; Mount Vernon, overseers, observations, **32.** 280, 347, **33.** 41 *n*, 206, 232, 233, 267, 334, **34.** 101, 379, **35.** 257, 376, **36.** 110, 111, 151–155, 254, 257, 258, **37.** 463; Lear's accounts, **32.** 403 *n*, **36.** 299–301, 316; mill at Mount Vernon, **32.** 479, **34.** 192; fishery, **33.** 337; quarry, 427; advice, **35.** 363; irregular payment, **36.** 294. *See also* Bills of credit; Debts; Estates; Finances.

Accouterments. *See* Equipments.

Ackerman, Abraham,* Springer case, **16.** 19, 443.

Ackerman, Oronimus, release, **5.** 377.

Ackesley, Nathaniel, rustler, spy, **19.** 474 *n*, **20.** 253.

Acquackanonck, N. J., troops at, **8.** 119, 120, **9.** 66 *n*; winter cantonment, **17.** 169. 185; route by, **19.** 401; impressment of transportation, 429.

Acquackanonck Bridge, magazine, **6.** 293; letter from, 301; force at, **13.** 5; route by, 295, 366; winter post, 345 *n*.

Acquackanonck Ferry, Washington at, **27.** 113 *n*.

Acts of trade, British, seizure for evasion, 3. 65; postbellum enforcement against United States, 28. 161, 184, 207, 229, 235, 250, 316, 339, 501.

Adair, James M.,* favor 33. 81.

Adair, *Corp.* John, court-martial, reduced, 9. 167.

Adam, John*, deputy commissary of prisoners of war, duties, 14. 105, 122, 16. 74, 18. 345 *n*; relief of prisoner officer, 345; intercourse with enemy, 20. 188; letter for, 466; arrest, charges, court-martial, 22. 73, 74, 76, 213, 423, 424; extra allowance, 26. 165.

Adam, Robert*, wheat contract, controversy, 2. 422, 444–453, 455, 499; in England Washington's commission, 3. 72, 74–77, 89; claim against, 103; West Indies trade, 105, 213, 256; Washington's dealings, 167, 432; Fairfax accounts, 223, 28. 476; mortgages, 5. 30; law affairs, 26. 19, 81, 82.

Adam, Dow & McIver, land affair, 25. 361–364, 452, 458, 470, 26. 19, 81, 82, 28. 61.

*Adamant*, H. M. S., at New York, 20. 347.

Adams, ——, iron works account, 28. 476.

Adams, Abigail, marriage 29. 487 *n*.

Adams, Abigail (Smith), letters to, 7. 100 *n*, 8. 47 *n*; optimism, 31. 241 *n*, illness, 36. 501.

Adams, Asa, court-martial, 13. 135, 136.

Adams, *Capt.* Daniel, prizes, 4. 76, 132, 196; armed vessel, 120.

Adams, Daniel Jenifer,* debt, consignment, diversion, proceedings against, 3. 98, 99, 105–107, 112, 115, 116, 136, 137, 147, 167, 169, 204, 212–214, 273–275, 12. 328, 30. 235, 37. 298; sketch, 3. 105 *n*, 13. 101 *n*; major, rank dispute, 101.

Adams, Francis, enlisted servant, 2. 105.

Adams, *Lieut.* Francis, quartermaster, theft from, 9. 360; court-martial, cashiered, 11. 454.

Adams, Gabriel, land, 3. 250, 253.

Adams, John,* Washington's appointment and commission, 3. 293 *n*; intercepted letters, 398 *n*; on equality and discipline, letter, 508 *n*, 6. 107 *n*; letters to, 4. 23 *n*, 192 *n*, 483 *n*, 6. 107 *n*; on provincialism in Congress, 4. 165 *n*; committees in Congress, 174 *n*, 489 *n*, 504 *n*, 5. 57 *n*, 87 *n*, 507 *n*, 7. 61 *n*, 9. 83 *n*; invitation to headquarters, 4. 220; and Canadian crisis, 255, 259; on Caughnawagas in camp, 274 *n*; on short enlistments, 318 *n*; carries letter, 296; on Drummond affair, 331 *n*; on reconciliation, letter, 428 *n*, 7. 148 *n*; on Boston command, letter, 5. 37 *n*; Board of War, 128 *n*; on Sullivan and Howe's proposal, 507 *n*; on incapable officers, letter, 7. 100 *n*; on Arnold, letter, 11. 47 *n*; Du Coudray incident, letter, 160 *n*; to France, 16. 493; on Spanish attitude, 18. 242 *n*; on peace prospects, 298 *n*; Landais, 19. 443 *n*; Washington's compliments, 20. 508; Vergennes correspondence on paper money, 21. 13, 13*n*; news from, 298; Yorktown news, 23. 253, 297; countersign honoring, 262; peace negotiations, 25. 265, 268; cessation of hostilities, 26. 269 *n*; British court, 28. 243, 289, 486; marriage of daughter, 29. 487 *n*; political letters to Calkoen, 30. 125; vice-presidential candidacy, Washington's comment, 174, 190, 219; on presidential line of conduct, 321 *n*; ceremony, 362 *n*; titles, 363 *n*; Anglo-Spanish Nootka Sound incident, 31. 102 *n*, 103 *n*; board on public debt, 104; Fitch, 104; special sessions of Senate, summons, 226 *n*, 34. 131; reported pessimism, 31. 241; and southern tour, 273; revenue cutter officer, 32. 107; Copley, 260; reelection, 310 *n*; Genêt, 33. 234; nonintercourse, 356; Sinclair, 440; Geneva University proposal, 34. 23, 148, 149; office, 168; Jay Treaty, 279; presidential candidacy, 35. 49 *n*; on presidential dinners for Indians, letter, 302 *n*; promotion of son, 394, 476; presidential mansion, 428, 441, 37. 578; call of special session, 35. 446; Washington and policy, 471, 476, 488, Washington's command of army, commission, letter, 36. *front.*, 311–315, 312 *n*, 326 *n*, 327–329; autograph, *front.*; Coxe, 145 *n*; public

buildings in federal district, 190; Mount Vernon, 291, 292; public support, 292, 312 *n*, 328; major generals, rank, letters, 324 *n*, 330, 426 *n*, 432, 441 *n*, 442, 447–449, 448 *n*, 453–464, 462 *n*, 463 *n*, 475–477, 500, 502, 503, 503 *n*, **37.** 246; Washington's relations, **36.** 479; illness, 501; appointment of Bushrod Washington, 519 *n*; son-in-law's character, **37.** 32; congressional replies, 72; Barlow's proposals, letter, 119, 120, 120 *n*, 143; Washington's ignorance of war policy, 157–159, 209; delay in recruiting, 190, 190 *n*, 192 *n*; selection of officers, 204; absence criticized, 314, 328; *Aurora*'s charges against administration, 323, 326, 328, 329. *See also* French crisis; Peace.

Adams, John Quincy,* return, bears letter, Washington's hounds, **28.** 233, 242; Dutch loan, **33.** 398; Dutch mission, 410, **34.** 165, 242, 279; Jay Treaty, exchange of ratifications, letter, 293 *n*; dispatches, 306; Alte sword for Washington, **35.** 207–209, 476; instructions, 388; promotion, 394, 476; on Farewell Address, 476; James Washington, **37.** 97–99.

Adams, Jonas, complaint against Armand, **15.** 337 *n*, 378, **16.** 56, 208.

Adams, Joseph, Charlestown selectman, letter to, **34.** 297 *n*.

Adams, Josiah, paymaster, **6.** 90.

Adams, Josias, estate, **3.** 105 *n*, 273–275.

Adams, *Maj.* (*Lieut. Col.*) Peter,* officer's abuse, **9.** 403, service, 403 *n*, **14.** 370 *n*, **15.** 34 *n*, **23.** 264 *n*; clothing collection, **10.** 14, 17, 18; at court-martial, **12.** 48, **14.** 376, 426; at court of inquiry, 99, 107; forage impressment, 370; hospital superintendent, **16.** 205; promotion, **17.** 223; officer of the day, **23.** 171, 176, 264, 315; relief, 175; trench materials, 205. *See also* Maryland regiments: First; Third.

Adams, Randolph G., advisory committee, **1.** ix.

Adams, Robert, shipmaster, captured, **4.** 156.

Adams, *Capt.* Robert, company, **5.** 38.

Adams, Robert,* of Ireland, thanks to, **30.** 220 *n*.

Adams, Samuel,* letters: on appointment of officers, **3.** 457 *n*; on independent companies, **4.** 192 *n*; on enlistments, **6.** 107 *n*; — committees in Congress, **3.** 513 *n*, **12.** 28 *n*, **13.** 41 *n*, 244 *n*, 388 *n*, 393 *n*, **14.** 500 *n*, **19.** 236 *n*, 413 *n*, **20.** 106 *n*, **21.** 2 *n*; letter to, **4.** 247 *n*; Temple, **13.** 309 *n*; cannon, **14.** 461 *n*; militia requisition, **19.** 79; Sullivan, **21.** 183 *n*; recording secretary for Washington, 412 *n*; Penobscot, **26.** 154; northeastern boundary, 268; Washington at Boston, **30.** 452 *n*.

Adams, *Dr.* Samuel, surgeon, **20.** 218.

Adams, *Sir* Thomas, Belvoir, **3.** 17.

Adams, *Lieut.* William, of Connecticut, paymaster, **6.** 26, **13.** 118; service, 118 *n*; court-martial, cashiered, **21.** 454.

Adams, *Lieut.* William, of Maryland, commission, rank, **15.** 166, 184; service, 166 *n*.

Adams, William, of Virginia, impressed lumber, **23.** 289.

Adams, William, storekeeper, court-martial, **17.** 445, 455.

Addams, Ezekiel, petition for support, **24.** 38.

Addison, *Judge* Alexander,* Washington's Pennsylvania land, **35.** 131–133, **36.** 370–372, **37.** 146, 315, 439; pamphlet and oration, **36.** 280; grand jury charge, **37.** 27, 76, 80, 145.

Addison, *Rev.* Henry,* pass, **20.** 422.

Addison, John, Washington's affairs, **2.** 349, **3.** 21.

Addison, Joseph, reference to *Cato*, **2.** 293.

Additional Continental and nonstate regiments, need, **6.** 379, 380, 403, 433; authorized, 456 *n*; raising, instructions, officers, difficulties, 491, 493–496, 498, 499, 505, 506, **7.** 33, 34, 80, 86, 88, 91, 93, 114 *n*, 120, 132, 133, 295, 296, 307, 361, 362, 369,

374, 8. 111, 134, 306, 426, 430, 440; and extra state bounty, 7. 120, 133, 138, 166, 229, 322, 419; Washington and appointment of officers, 134–136; special appeals to Massachusetts, 136–139, 467–469; equipment, 139, 209, 11. 51, 205; recruiting money, 7. 140; partial list of officers, 419; avoiding supernumerary officers, 8. 242; Sheppard's, proposed, 242; Cornell's, dropped, 9. 194; diverted companies, 353, 364; reduction, 10. 373, 11. 126, 145, 328, 12. 10; neglected, 405; reenlistment for war, 14. 136; consolidation, new arrangement, 176, 180, 181, 250, 263, 322, 348, 349, 354, 356, 356 *n*, 357, 364, 390, 401, 426, 463, 464, 479, 483, 15. 126, 459–461, 16. 113, 310, 357; in state quotas and lines, 14. 263, 275, 289 *n*, 333, 356, 15. 1, 21, 40, 126, 157, 158, 188, 249, 296, 330, 18. 14–17, 21, 24, 27, 39, 53, 54, 75, 101, 102, 207, 20. 53, 23. 380; uncertain status, 14. 428, 16. 3; distress, provision for officers, clothing to officers, 15. 458, 464, 17. 310, 435, 18. 203, 207; Spotswood's proposed corps, 16. 309, 310; in reduction of army, 17. 434, 20. 254, 278, 280, 475 *n*; 21. 85, 200, 250, 335; McLane's proposed corps, 17. 471; state benefits, 18. 19, 20. 60, 61; inspection, 18. 77; question of filling (1780), 187, 203; brigaded, 190; remaining force (1780), 418; pay arrears, difficulties, 19. 503–505; double state credit, 21. 199; promotion in, 275, 403. *See also* Artificers; Artillery; Canadian regiments; Cavalry; Forman, David; German Battalion; Gist, Nathaniel; Grayson, William; Hartley, Thomas; Henley, David; Jackson, Henry; Invalid corps; Lee, William Raymond; Malcom, William; Patton, John; Provost; Rangers; Rifle corps; Sherburne, Henry; Smith, William Stephens; Spencer, Oliver; Thruston, Charles Mynn; Warner, Seth; Webb, Samuel Blatchley.

Addresses and replies, *wartime:* New York Provincial Congress, 3. 305, 5. 114 *n*; Massachusetts Congress, 3. 307; evacuation of Boston, 4. 399, 421, 440, 39. *front*; to army: arrival of British before New York, 5. 211; independence, 245; before and after Long Island, 407, 424, 425, 436, 469, 479, 502, 504; Harlem Heights, 6. 145; Westchester, 203; depredations, 9. 178; before and after Brandywine, 181, 211; Germantown, 305, 312; Bemis Heights as example, 377; surrender of Burgoyne, 390; New Jersey militia, 10. 89; results of campaign (1777), 167; to inhabitants for cattle, 480, 482; Valley Forge, 11. 8–10; inhabitants of Virginia, 154; responsibility, of officers, 231; French alliance, 354–356; after Monmouth, 12. 130; French army 20. 220; Southern campaign, 258 21. 223, 224, 22. 215, 216, 23. 178, 26. 61; before Yorktown, 23. 154, 223, 245–247; praise, 24. 423, 459, 25. 292, 293, 26. 111, 142; peace, 268, 334–337; final orders, 27. 222–227; — Delaware Indians, 15. 53, 78; churches 210, 24. 389, 390; Newport (1781), 21. 331; Providence, 337; Baltimore, 23. 107; after Yorktown, 355, 357, 358, 363, 394, 412, 435, 484, 485; Congress (1782), 24. 83; birth of dauphin, La Luzerne's reply, 313, 314, 362; Albany, 388; Schenectady, 390; Kingston, 25. 345; Hurley, 346. *See also* Circular letters; Newburgh Addresses.

*Peace:* Tryon County magistrates, 27. 73; Albany, 78; Massachusetts General Court, 93; Elizabethtown, 113; Princeton and College, 115; before Congress, reply, 116, 116 *n*; Somerset County militia, 234; Hackensack, 239; Bergen County militia, 240; New York City, returned citizens, 249, 250; Marine Society of New York, 251; Kings County, 252; Irish immigrants, 253; New Brunswick, 259; New Jersey Legislature, 260; Philadelphia merchants, 262; Pennsylvania Council, 263; Pennsylvania General Assembly, 264; Philadelphia militia, 266; Philadelphia magistrates, 267; University of Pennsylvania, 267; Philadelphia learned professions, 268; American Philosophical Society, 269; Wilmington, 276; Baltimore, 277; Annapolis, 281; Maryland General Assembly, 281; Maryland Council, 282; surrender of commission, 284; Alexandria, 288; Fredericksburg, 332; South Carolina Assembly, 407; Virginia General Assembly, 419, 445, 495; Richmond, 495; freedom of City of New York, 28. 126.

*Presidential election:* progress, 30. 286–288, 289 *n*, 317 *n*; towns and cities, 286, 287, 289 *n*, 317 *n*; societies, 289 *n*; state authorities, 289 *n*, 347 *n*, 354 *n*, 369 *n*, 395 *n*, 476 *n*, 481 *n*; colleges, 289 *n*, 349 *n*, 391 *n*, 508 *n*; Cincinnati, 289 *n*, 403 *n*, 486 *n*; churches, 289 *n*, 321*n*, 336 *n*, 339 *n*, 347 *n*, 354 *n*, 383 *n*, 416 *n*, 432 *n*, 453 *n*.

*During and after presidency:* congressional, **30.** 310 *n*, 494 *n*, **31.** 169, 172 *n*, 404 *n*, 406, **32.** 214 *n*, 221 *n*, **33.** 169 *n*, **34.** 37 *n*, 393 *n*, **35.** 320 *n*; Indians, **30.** 436 *n*, **31.** 179, 184, **35.** 193, 299; New England tour, **30.** 453 *n*; localities, **31.** 12 *n*, 93 *n*, 94 *n*, 134 *n*, 279 *n*, 282 *n*, 285 *n*, 288 *n*, 290 *n*, 291 *n*, 309 *n*, **32.** 489, **33.** 3, 19, 40, 47, 48, 54, 58–60, 71, 81, 82, 84, 85, 88–94, 96, 101, 114, 136, 153, 155, 195, 286 *n*, 518, 519, **34.** 252, 268, 280, 282, 292, 297, 301, 303, 320, 333, 380 *n*, 393 *n*, 395, **35.** 35, 242, 243, 293, 397 *n*, 401 *n*, 422, 422 *n*, **36.** 429; churches, **31.** 16 *n*, 22 *n*, 73 *n*, 93 *n*, 185, 288 *n*, 291 *n*, **32.** 314, 315, **35.** 410, 416; state authorities, **31.** 39 *n*, 67 *n*, 94 *n*, 101 *n*, 288 *n*, **35.** 289, 333, 343, 365, 373, 382, 392, 397, 431 *n*; Cincinnati, **41.** 41 *n*, 288 *n*, **35.** 397 *n*, 421 *n*; Jews, **31.** 42 *n*, 93 *n*, 185; mechanics, **31.** 49 *n*, **32.** 490; Rhode Island tour, **31.** 93 *n*, 94 *n*; Masonic, 93 *n*, 283 *n*, 285 *n*, 288 *n*, 309 *n*, **32.** 291 *n*, **35.** 426, 439, **37.** 13; academic, **31.** 94 *n*, 250 *n*, **36.** 283; southern tour, **31.** 279 *n*, 282 *n*, 283 *n*, 285 *n*, 288 *n*, 290 *n*, 291 *n*; merchants, 285*n*, **32.** 460, 477; Grenada negroes, **31.** 295; Pennsylvania tour (1791), 309 *n*; on neutrality, **32.** 460, 477, 489, 490, **33.** 3, 19, 40, 43, 47, 48, 54, 58–60, 68, 70–72, 79–82, 84–86, 88–94, 96, 101, 114–116, 136, 153–156, 195, 286 *n*; on birthday, 283; militia, 283, **35.** 243, 397*n*, **36.** 428, 517; on Whiskey Insurrection, **33.** 518–520, on Jay Treaty, **34.** 252, 268, 280, 282, 292, 297, 301, 303, 320, 333, 380 *n*, 393 *n*. 395, **35.** 35; on retirement, 242–244, 289, 293, 320 *n*, 333, 343–345, 349, 350 *n*, 365; 373, 382, 392, 397, 397 *n*, 401 *n*, 410, 416, 421 *n*, 422, 422 *n*, 424 *n*, 426, 431 *n*, 439; on French crisis, **36.** 428–430, 517, **37.** 13. *See also* Messages; Proclamations.

Adet, Pierre Auguste,* Jay Treaty, **34.** 225 *n*, 245, 245 *n*, 246 *n*, 250, 250 *n*, 258, **36.** 221, 222; Randolph-Fauchet affair, **34.** 275; young Lafayette, 346, 376; French colors, Washington's reply, 413, 417, 418; peace treaties and Directory, 506; spoliations, **35.** 106, 122, 128, 150, 154; Mount Vernon, 110, 111, 133, 134; conduct, letter on Franco-American relations, 251–253, 255, 256, 273 *n*, 288, 289, 357–359; XYZ mission, **36.** 108;

Adjournment, bill in President's hands, **31.** 224 *n*.

Adjutant general, pay, **4.** 198, **7.** 336, **25.** 49, 475; countersign regulations, **5.** 207; deputies, pay, departmental, West Point, **6.** 24, 42, 232, **8.** 300, 301, 339, **9.** 168, **12.** 73, **14.** 482, 502, **20.** 10, **21.** 244, 456, **22.** 27, 385, **23.** 19, 168, **24.** 494; Reed's resignation, **6.** 106 *n*, **7.** 5 *n*, 190; acting, **5**, 190, 218, 374 *n*, 375, 382, **8.** 141, 264, **15.** 293, **17.** 320, **18.** 249, **23.** 264, 301; Morris's qualifications, **7.** 67, **8.** 166; Gates and resumption, **7.** 231, 238, 267, 471; Pickering, 336, 470, **8.** 114–116, 264; offer to Lee, **7.** 337, 470; papers, **8.** 10; and brigade majors, 142, **10.** 320; orderlies, **8.** 142, **10.** 425, **22.** 287; and requisition of arms, **9.** 19; and courts-martial, 90; Conway and appointment, 389 *n*, 390 *n*, **37.** 542; candidates (1777), **10.** 80, 184, 245, 252, **37.** 542; Scammell, **10.** 297; assistant, 306, **12.** 16, **26.** 35, 306; line rank, **12.** 33; union with inspector general, **14.** 362, 486; subinspector of detached division as, **15.** 130; as assistant inspector general, 381; clothing issue to, 459; communication of general orders, **18.** 103, 146; fatigue parties, 260; insignia, **19.** 172; guard, 279; inspectors as wing deputies, 337; Scammell's resignation, successor, Hamilton, rank, **20.** 419, 470; Hand's appointment, **21.** 131, 354; inspection of detachment, 228, 232; thanks to Scammell, 354; daily orders, **22.** 381, **24.** 446; new regulations for department (1782), 47, 192, **25.** 25, 48, 49, 475, 476; state, in peace militia, **26.** 392; Wayne's force (1792), **32.** 105, 124, 140, 152, 152 *n*, 160; required character (1798), **36.** 309; appointment (1798), 331, 356 *n*, 375, 403, 410, 426 *n*, 433, 442, 454, 456, 462, 463 *n*, 501. *See also* Gates, Horatio; Hand, Edward; Pickering, Timothy; Reed, Joseph; Scammell, Alexander.

Adjutants, necessity of regimental (1755), appointment, **1.** 79, 98, 100, 251, **2.** 55, 92; and password (1775), **4.** 20; guard mounting, **5.** 71, **11.** 228, 229; remiss, warnings, **5.** 345, 498, **6.** 17, 25, 41, **7.** 140; appointments, **6.** 26, 103, **12.** 338, 360, 388, **13.** 4, 107, 246, 252, 460, **14.** 50, 311, 367, **15.** 17, 154, **16.** 134, 262, 271, 416, **18.** 250, 316, 378, **19.** 110, 424, 479, **20.** 13, 31, 261, 283, **21.** 110, **22.** 336, 462, **23.** 6, **26.** 238; duties, headquarters orders, **6.** 65, 172; pay, allowance, clothing, **7.**

426, **12.** 325, **13.** 420, **15.** 459, **21.** 204, 212; court-martial, cashiered, **10.** 169, **12.** 40, 415; establishment, 33, 35, 332; line rank, **13.** 420; method of choosing, **16.** 91; at orderly office, **19.** 142; insignia, 172; temporary appointment, **25.** 48; Wayne's force (1792), **32.** 160. *See also* Brigade majors; District adjutants.

Administration. *See* Governors; Presidency.

Admiralty, *See* Privateers; Prizes.

Admission of British subjects (1783), **26.** 2, 10, 365. *See also* Domicile.

Admission of states, Kentucky, **28.** 279, 328, **31.** 165, 242; Vermont, **29.** 192, **31.** 212, 228, 242; Tennessee, **35.** 18, 19.

*Adriana*, **36.** 322.

Adriance, *Mrs.* ——, pass, **24.** 233 *n*.

Advanced line in New Jersey (1779–80), patrol, horse and foot, militia, guarding communications, **17.** 210, 301, 470, 475, **18.** 107, 268, 284, 288, 474; detachment, changes, **17.** 250, 251, 256, 321, 456, 477, 479, **18.** 280, 345, 355, 355 *n*, 366; Lee's and Armand's corps, **17.** 305, 330; dispersal of light corps, 329, 330; British surprises, 449, 455, 456, 471, 497, **18.** 271; quarters, position, works, **17.** 461, **18.** 117, 130, 373, 385, 388, 440, 461, 462, 474; vigilance, and British activity, 6, 7, 40, 106–108, 147, 148, 267, 326, 327, 365, 366; command, 60, 205, 206; guard boats, 130; clothing, 279; visit by Washington and La Luzerne, 287; and celebration at main camp, 293; resistance of British advance, general orders on conduct, 487, 488, 490, 491, 493, 495, 508, **19.** 50–52, 54, 57, 58, 64, 66, 70, 73, 93, 97. *See also* Powles Hook; Sandy Hook; Staten Island; Trade with the enemy.

Advanced lines. *See* adjacent titles; Light corps; Neutral Ground; Patrol; Scammell, Alexander; Winter quarters.

Advanced post before New York City (1778), force, position, **12.** 475, 480, 482, 492, 523, 529, **13.** 63; intelligence, vigilance, **12.** 475, **13.** 47, 67; cavalry, **12.** 490; protection of farms, **13.** 96 *n*; scout on British retirement, 109; command, duties, 281, 282, 294; winter withdrawal, saving supplies, 329, 346. *See also* Henley, David; Scott, Charles.

Advertisements. *See* Newspapers.

Advice and admonitions, worthless artisan, **2.** 388, 389; John Custis, love affair, **3.** 35, 36, 40, 129–131, 134, 167; land agents, dereliction, 203, **29.** 143, 144, **31.** 393, **32.** 22; misconduct of nephews, **26.** 39, 40, **29.** 101, 492, **30.** 37, **37.** 174; brother's debts, **26.** 41; matrimonial, **27.** 157, **28.** 15, 152, 514; new legislator, **29.** 313; public use of private letter, 380, 387, 390, 404; nephew's education, 492, **31.** 162–164; nephew approaching manhood, **30.** 245–249; duty of employees, 262–266; unsealed letters, 338, 339, 345, 346; niece approaching womanhood; **31.** 407–409; Morris's conduct abroad, 467–470; manager of Mount Vernon, **32.** 184, 241, 247, 262, 330, 425, 442, 458, 466, **33.** 52, 63, 148, 191, 303, 394, 395, 426, 429, 489, 501, **34.** 153, **35.** 81, **36.** 111–114, 151–155, 266–270, 284–287; recommendation refused, **32.** 345; overseers, **33.** 11, 12, 207–215; steward, 389, 390, 393; Nellie Custis, on love, **34.** 91–93; young Lafayette, 368; gardener, 480; niece's marriage, **35.** 14–18; carelessness with papers, 75 *n*; sudden departure of secretary, 78; political exculpation, 83, 84; delay by public official, 138; young Custis at college, 281–283, 294–296, 340–342, 362, 363, 402–404, 429, 458–460, 494, 495, 510, 511, **36.** 20–22, 117, 118, 187, 188, 245, 259, 288, 363; land transaction accusation, **35.** 443–445; financial duplicity, 448; loan to nephew, 498; on early rising, **36.** 118; bank employee, 149; poor relation, 162; denunciation of trickery, **37.** 186; fraud, 176–178, 180; drink, 237; land dispute, 310.

Advisory committee on *Writings*, members, **1.** v; acknowledgment to, xlviii.

Adye, Stephen Payne, Huddy affair, **25.** 29 *n*, 437 *n*, 461.

Affleck, *Capt.* Edmund, on prison ships, letter, **23.** 25, 84 *n*.

*Africa*, H. M. S., Newport blockade, **34.** 295 *n*, 302, 306, 319, 399, **36.** 234.

Agar, ——, shipmaster, **2.** 394.

Agents, resident, for prisoners of war, regulations, **19.** 11, 121, 255–257, 436, 446, **20.** 190, 190 *n*, 191 *n*, 234–236, 330, 446, **21.** 26, 83, 143, 227. For English commercial agents *see* Invoices; Tobacco.

Agnew, *Gen.* James, killed, **9.** 319, 323 *n*, 327, 330, 331, 336, 355, 374, 398.

Agnew, *Maj.* William, parole, **11.** 379.

Agricultural Society of Philadelphia. *See* Philadelphia Society.

Agriculture, Shenandoah Valley fertility, **1.** 6, 7; frontier, harvesting under protection (1755), 225, 398, 400, 405, 407, 410, 412, 417; books, **2.** 321, 323, 354, 436 *n*, **28.** 384, 429, 459, 484, 524; clearing land, machine, **2.** 413; proposal to raise hemp and flax, 430, 432, 433, 438; standing crop and sale of land, 509; probable western (1774), **3.** 189; frontier preparations, 199–204, 256–261, 269, 272; personal supervision, **5.** 331, **12.** 269; good harvests (1781), **22.** 405, **23.** 82; American system, need of reform, experimentation, **28.** 185, 395, 510, 511, 517, 524, **29.** 298, 299, 388, **30.** 47, 133, 217, 305, **32.** 67, **33.** 438–440, **34.** 451, 453, **35.** 246, 324–331, 500; societies, need, value, **28.** 200, 201, 291, 367, 394, 441, **31.** 13, **33.** 261, 438, **34.** 118, 121, **35.** 246; poor crops (1785), **28.** 310; benefit of new government, **29.** 351; life, Washington's enthusiasm, 414, **30.** 150, **34.** 406, **35.** 322, 487, 493, **36.** 65; American dependence, **29.** 455; progress, 526; English publication of Washington's correspondence, **30.** 153, **32.** 70, **34.** 21; Poellnitz's proposed public experimental farm, **31.** 23, 24; periodicals, Anderson, 63, **32.** 58–60, 427, 428, 431, 432, **33.** 384, **34.** 406, **35.** 431, **36.** 66; Indian instruction, **31.** 199, **35.** 194, 301; data for Young, interpretation, **31.** 340, 344, 345, 423, 436–440, **32.** 57, 64–72, 192, 250, 251, 459, 460, **33.** 78; cotton and hemp, federal bounty, **31.** 389; New England, 437; labor and land, 440, **32.** 64–66, **36.** 107; sectional advantages, **32.** 37; Sinclair, pamphlets, British conditions, surveys, 191, **33.** 261, 334, 437, **34.** 406, **35.** 321, 323, 419, 435, **36.** 66, 68, 321; English rotation cropping, **32.** 217; Young's Annals, 441; proposed census, **33.** 234; Bertrand's papers, 338, 357; British Board, Washington's membership, reports, **34.** 235, **35.** 506, **36.** 20, 322, **37.** 96; Washington on his ability and experiments, **35.** 246; public patronage, national board, 253, 254, 315, 322, 324, 419, 501, 509, **37.** 97; Carter's experiments, **35.** 268–270; Parkinson's work, **36.** 80; Bordley's essays, **37.** 327. *See also* Animals; Depredations; Fertilizers; Implements; Land; Mount Vernon; Reclamation; products by name.

Aide major, proposed office, **6.** 382.

Aides, Washington as volunteer (1755), **1.** 107, 110 *n*, 112 114, 124; Washington's regiment, pay, 176, 185, 208, 251. *See also* Military secretaries.

*Aigle*, French warship, capture, **25.** 280, **37.** 558.

Aiken, Robert, furniture, **35.** 462, 484.

Aikin, N. Y., Washington at, **27.** 71 *n*.

Ainsworth, Frederic C., Washington Papers, **1.** xlvi, **4.** 59 *n*.

Aires, Catawba Indian, **2.** 39.

Aitken,* Robert, military guide, Washington's copy, **3.** 293 *n*; Bible, **27.** 1; publication losses, **31.** 49 *n*.

Alarm, drums, **3.** 317, **6.** 233; posts and signals (Boston siege), **3.** 318, **4.** 358, 362, 368, 436; (New York campaign), 524 *n*, **5.** 39, 51, 59, 68, 87, 124, 205, 299, 402, 443, 468, 480, 500, **6.** 120, 126, 132, 133; (New Jersey), **7.** 41, 80; (Brandywine), **9.** 169; (camp and field), **11.** 19, **12.** 287, 288, **14.** 51, **15.** 240, 278, **18.** 502, **19.** 55, 347, 430; (West Point), **21.** 281, **25.** 104, 338, 340 *n*; horses, **3.** 320; lying on arms, **5.** 213; disregard of signals, 268; under arms at daybreak, **6.** 133; general's visit to posts, 191, 195; instructions, **7.** 391, 392, **8.** 296, 297, **10.** 128, **11.** 108, **12.** 47, **20.** 187, **22.** 355; preparedness, **10.** 117, 124; militia signal, **11.** 445, **17.** 195, 211, 471, 475, **18.** 107, 131, 193, 255; officers leaving during, **12.** 272; signals for British raids, beacons (New Jersey), **14.** 281–284, 284 *n*, 319 *n*, **15.** 143, 147, 149,

338, **16.** 115; (New England), **14.** 297; (Pennsylvania), 307, 309; winter signals **17.** 216; battle-line signal, 281, advanced line and camp guns, **18.** 147, 148, **19.** 347. *See also* Signals.

Albany, N. Y., water communications cut (1776), **5.** 275, 277, 283, 292, 296, 301, 306, 313, 326, 359, 409, **6.** 193, 196, 205; loyalist plot, **5.** 324, 357; militia, use (1776), 417, 417 *n*; cavalry equipment, **10.** 246; military stores, armory, 431, **11.** 92, 113, 407, 409, **12.** 422, **17.** 170, **20.** 496, 498, **21.** 20, 321, 452, **37.** 552; artillery, disposal, **10.** 486, 487, 489; troops, winter garrison, **11.** 92, 152, **13.** 116, 179, 261 *n*, 346, 351, **20.** 417, 419, 423, 447, 454, **23.** 427, **25.** 304–306, 305 *n*, 308; state prisoners, **12.** 283, 319; preparations for Canadian expedition (1778), **13.** 237 *n*, 269, 270, 272, 287, 304, 396, 403, 430, 431; hospital, 345 *n*, **14.** 23, **17.** 14, 160, 222, **21.** 452; magazines, specific supplies, **16.** 88, 256, **17.** 188, **19.** 165, 363, **20.** 451 *n*; militia rendezvous (1779), **17.** 42, 43; clothing, **18.** 23; command, **20.** 259, 296; Mrs. Washington, **21.** 353; scarcity, 461; preparations against British movement (1781), **22.** 151 *n*; quota of rations, 245; Washington's visits, **24.** 233 *n*, 381, **27.** 71 *n*; courts-martial at, **24.** 267, 279; headquarters, letter from (1782–83), 388-390, **27.** 78, 79; replies to addresses, freedom of city, **24.** 388, 389, **27.** 78.

Albany Congress, Indian trade, **2.** 315.

Albemarle County, Va., militia detachment (1756), **1.** 481 *n*, 494; independent company (1775), **3.** 276 *n*; federal excise survey, **31.** 239 *n*; neutrality, **33.** 153.

Albert de Rions, Charles Hector, *comte* d', Cincinnati, **27.** 386 *n*.

Albin, George, express rider, court-martial, **13.** 314, 315.

*Alcide*, H. M. S., at New York, **20.** 347.

Alcrain, Charles, court-martial, **3.** 514.

Alcudia, *Duque* de. *See* Godoy.

Alden, *Lieut.* Austin, court-martial, cashiered, **10.** 473.

Alden, *Col.* Ichabod, at court-martial, **3.** 482, 490; northern army, **8.** 395; frontier post and command, **12.** 284, 406, **13.** 110, 131; service, **12.** 284 *n*; surprised, killed, **13.** 263, 265, 267, 275, 306, 315; relief of regiment, 469, 470; "late" regiment: new arrangement, **14.** 202, **16.** 32, 52; Iroquois expedition, brigaded, **14.** 414, **15.** 142, 189, **17.** 99; muster, **14.** 416; movements, **17.** 57; soldier court-martialed, **21.** 458. *See also* Massachusetts Seventh.

Alden, *Capt.* Judah,* resignation, **11.** 226; British irregular flag of truce, **20.** 310; post, 311; Staten Island ruse, 394, 396; service, 394 *n*.

Alden, Roger, brigade major, absent, **8.** 391, 405, **11.** 142; service, **8.** 391 *n*, **11.** 142 *n*; captain, rank, **14.** 395; major, flag service, **20.** 251; Huntington's aide, 251 *n*; state papers, **30.** 359, 447, 488 *n*.

Alder, Charles, & Co., goods for Washington, **37.** 425.

Alderson, George, sheriff, Washington's taxes, **36.** 110, 129.

Aldridge, Stephen, court-martial, **26.** 339.

Alert. *See* Guards; Vigilance.

Alexander, ——, Samuel Washington's estate, **29.** 157.

Alexander, *Mrs.* A. J. A., acknowledgment to, **37.** 221 *n*.

Alexander, *Capt.* Charles, *Delaware*, **6.** 375; Fort Mifflin, **9.** 283, 284; annoying British shipping, **10.** 357, 509.

Alexander, Charles, of Alexandria, oath before, **30.** 194 *n*.

Alexander, Charles, *jr.*,* dancing assembly, **37.** 425 *n*.

Alexander, Frances, acrostic to, **1.** 20 *n*.

Alexander, Francis, declaration, **9.** 152.

Alexander, Gerard, land transaction, **12.** 266; as security, **29.** 241.

Alexander, John, land sale, **2.** 448.

Alexander, *Capt.* John, paymaster, **12.** 360, 361; service, 360 *n.*

Alexander, *Capt.* (*Maj.*) Morgan, promotion, **7.** 312; Mercer affairs, **18.** 247.

Alexander, Robert,* land transactions, **3.** 6–9, **7.** 308, 309, **11.** 457, **12.** 266, **13.** 57, 408, 424, 425, **22.** 413, **23.** 353, **27.** 60; debt to Washington, **25.** 470, **29.** 61, 398; Custis estate, 62, **30.** 408, **31.** 24–26, 28, 35; bill of exchange, **29.** 212; as security, 241; rent rate, **31.** 170–172; small leases, **34.** 427.

Alexander, *Col.* Samuel, on Georgia and Creeks, **32.** 118.

Alexander, *Gen.* William. *See* Stirling.

Alexander, *Capt.* (*Maj.*), William, brigade major, **15.** 267; service, 267 *n*, **19.** 17 *n*; maneuvers, **18.** 433; officer of the day, **19.** 17, 73, 113, **20.** 75, 217, 261, 320, 365, **23.** 275; as officer, **36.** 334.

Alexandria, Va., letters from (1754), **1.** 31, 33, 85, 89–100; (1755), 171, 184, 185, 240–257; (1756), 285–297, 507; (1757–72), **2.** 20, 159, 483, **37.** 496; (1784), **28.** 15; (1793–97), **33.** 3, **34.** 314, **35.** 422; called Belhaven, **1.** 60; Braddock's force, 109 *n*; military conference (1755), 110 *n*, 116; recruiting, rendezvous (1755), 165, 166, 184, 188, 191, 192, 199, 205, 207, 212, 233, 239, 243, 247, 249; depot, 215, 265; balls, criticized, **2.** 341, 342, **3.** 84; Washington and trusteeship, **2.**444 *n*; Washington's real estate, 448, **3.** 229 *n*, **28.** 25, 92, **30.** 133, **32.** 265, **33.** 14, 15, 44, 196, 242, 267–270, 287, 316, 317, 343, 352, 361, 367, 376, 400, 401, 426, 427, 454, **34.** 214, 356, 381, 494, 503, **35.** 465, 495, 496, **36.** 25, 75, 77, 299, 317, 336, 337, 391, 392, 439, **37.** 276, 300; vestry and church, organ, **3.** 112–114, **32.** 410 *n*; **34.** 38 *n*, 423, 431; county meetings (1774), **3.** 229 *n*, 237 *n*; election (1774), 229 *n*; route by, **4.** 54; alarm (1776), 446 *n*; Washington receptions, addresses, **23.** 108 *n*, 355, **27.** 288, **30.** 286, 287, **33.** 2, 3, 114–116, **35.** 125, 422, 426; Masonic lodge, **27.** 287, **32.** 83 *n*, **35.** 426, **37.** 425 *n*; as port, **28.** 53; furtrade, **29.** 211, 218–222, **30.** 202; female academy, 3, 4, 115; ratification celebration, 9, 12, **37.** 569; as place for lawyer, **30.** 133; presidential vote, 177 *n*; tavern, 177 *n*, **37.** 569 *n*; rent rate around, **31.** 170–172; federal district, 254; tobacco inspection, **32.** 193; flour storage, 277, 296; customs officers, 415, 417, 438; suit against, Washington as defendant, 454; fortification, **33.** 323; prices at, **34.** 24; growth, **35.** 482, **36.** 264, **37.** 64; charity, **36.** 137 *n*; colors for Silver Greys, 368, 380, 418, 418 *n*, 503, 503 *n*; postal inefficiency, 386; dinner to Marshall, 420 *n*, rendezvous (1799), **37.** 181; dancing assembly, 425 *n*; draft on collector at, 579, 580. *See also* next titles.

*Alexandria*, **2.** 379, **34.** 185.

Alexandria Academy,* Washington's connection, **28.** 321, 322, **29.** 347; letter to trustees, **28.** *front*, 356; his plan for charity pupils, annual subscription, beneficiaries, *front*, 356–358, 471, **32.** 345, **33.** 279 *n*, 281, 282 *n*, **34.** 25, 38 *n*, 214, **36.** 317; Washington's nephews, **29.** 347, 443, 444, **30.** 248, **31.** 134; mathematics, **30.** 24, 434; young Custis, **36.** 170; Washington's bequest, **37.** 278; history, 278 *n*.

Alexandria Bank.* *See* Bank of Alexandria.

Alexandria *Gazette*, on Fort Necessity, **1.** 89 *n*; material from, **8.** 76 *n*.

Alfalfa (lucerne), seed, purchase, quality, **2.** 320, **34.** 135, 144, 152, **37.** 119, 135, 151, 185, 196, 426, 458; culture at Mount Vernon, results, **32.** 179, 445, **33.** 279, 288, 304, **34.** 116, 127, 153, 290, 323, 372, **35.** 26; value, **34.** 118. *See also* Grass.

Alford, John, pamphlet, **30.** 464.

Alfred, Thomas, wartime employment, **3.** 434.

Alfred, William, charges against, **3.** 306.

Algeria. *See* Barbary.

Alien and Sedition Acts, comment, **37.** 23, 27; character of opposition, 72, 76, 81, 324; Addison's charge, 76, 80.

Aliens, not for outpost duty, **3.** 316; Washington's opinion and caution on, **8.** 8, 136, 197, 264; desertion, 264; recruiting, **10.** 230, **24.** 452. *See also* Native Americans; Naturalization.

Aliquippa, Delaware queen, English name for son, **1.** 80.

Allan, *Mrs.* ——, house and presidential mansion, **31.** 120.

Allburgh, Vt., customs appointment, **31.** 228.

Allegany County, Md., excise survey, **31.** 239 *n.*

Allegheny County, Pa., excise survey, **31.** 236.

Allegheny River, Washington's winter adventure (1753), **1.** 29, 30; proposed expedition (1779), boats, navigation, **14.** 114, 315; survey, 160; posts, 278, 280. *See also* Ohio River.

Allegiance, New Jersey proclamation, oath to United States, **7.** 61 *n*, *facing* 62, 62, 105, 142–144, 188–190, 227; general need of oath, 105; oath for Long Island, 120; military oath, **10.** 429; Washington's oath, **11.** *front*; oath by officers, 331, 333 *n*, 374, 375, 381, 389, 472, **12.** 3; orders on subscribing, **11.** 360–362; objections, 410, 411; blanks needed, 472; and office, **21.** 23. *See also* Oaths.

Allen, ——, bears letter, **5.** 482.

Allen, ——, house at Mount Airy, **9.** 308, 309.

Allen, ——, of Fishkill, armorer, **12.** 422.

Allen, ——, of Virginia, jackass, **34.** 241.

Allen, Andrew, loyalist, **6.** 378; sketch, 379 *n.*

Allen, *Col.* Ethan,* capture, **4.** 46, 66 *n*; exchange question, rank, 162, **5.** 357, 384, 394, **6.** 359, 501, **7.** 57, **11.** 71, 129, 219, 300, 381; treatment, hostage for, **4.** 169 *n*, 170, 171, 173, 175, 179, 181, 252, 407, 475, **5.** 322 *n*; sent to England, **4.** 197; at camp, **11.** 381; Washington on, 381; brevet, 415, 418 *n*; anti-New York actions, **12.** 194, 195, **15.** 275 *n*; British intrigue, **19.** 161, **20.** 304–306, **25.** 216; prisoners at Quebec, **19.** 475; letter written by, 475 *n.*

Allen, George (?), Forbes expedition, **2.** 274.

Allen, Ira, Vermont mission to Congress, **23.** 488; British intrigue, **25.** 216.

Allen, James, military chest (1755), **1.** 252; Virginia purchases, 419.

Allen, *Ensign* James, quartermaster, court-martial, **12.** 416, **13.** 252; resigns, 252 *n.*

Allen, *Capt.* Jean Baptiste, court-martial, **13.** 2.

Allen, Jeremiah, court-martial, **26.** 322.

Allen, John, volunteer (1758), commission, **2.** 197, 205.

Allen, John, loyalist, **6.** 378; Apollos Morris, **8.** 192, 193.

Allen, *Rev.* John, information, **8.** 378; claim, importunity, 439.

Allen, *Adj.* John, court-martial, cashiered, **12.** 40.

Allen, *Col.* John, of Machias, and La Motte, **17.** 284.

Allen, John, paper possessed by (1831), **28.** 127 *n.*

Allen, *Capt.* (*Maj.*) Jonathan, company, **5.** 90; ranking board, **12.** 388; service 388 *n.*

Allen, *Ensign* Jonathan, boats, **5.** 501.

Allen, *Capt.* Nathaniel Coit, rank dispute, **24.** 253, 424, 425; service, 253 *n*, **26.** 174 *n.*

Allen, *Capt.* Noah, of Massachusetts, assaulted, **19.** 467; service, 467 *n.*

Allen, Noah, of New Hampshire, court-martial, **26.** 192.

Allen, *Capt.* Samuel, company, **5.** 95.

Allen, William, loyalist, **6.** 378; daughter, **15.** 161 *n*, **29.** 276 *n.*

Allen, William, express rider, delay, **13.** 48.

Allen, *Capt.* William, rank, **21.** 282; office, 282 *n.*

Allen, Wilson,* Lee deed matter, **37.** 236.

Allen Town, N. J., movements, **6.** 377, 378, 468 *n*, **12.** 112, 118 *n*; collection of provisions, **6.** 488.

Allentown, Pa., stores, removal, **9.** 236, **10.** 75, 316, **11.** 33; hospital, 208; laboratory removed, 315.

Allerton, Ann (Steptoe), Mrs. Washington, **32.** 29.

Allerton, Willoughby, widow, **32.** 29.

*Alliance*, U. S. S., expected, **19.** 205 *n*, 227, 228 *n*; arrivals, supplies, news, 441, 453, 469, **20.** 6, 21, 26, 29, 30, **21.** 383, **24.** 294; Landais, **19.** 443 *n*; for Laurens's mission, **21.** 115, 367 *n*; Barry, **24.** 336 *n.*

Alliances, Farewell Address on, **35.** 234, 235. *See also* French alliance.

Allibone, William, lighthouse keeper, **32.** 433 *n*; navigation affairs, **35.** 139.

Alligood, *Col.* ——, exchange, **17.** 353.

Allison, ——, hiring as overseer, **34.** 58; conduct and character, 135, 152; duties, 343; marriage, 422; road, **35.** 259; wife and slave clothing, 306.

Allison, *Lieut. Col.* John (William), rank, **12.** 370, **15.** 45, 107, 244, 245, **16.** 84, 168, 175 *n*; service, **12.** 370 *n*, **15.** 45 *n.*

Allison, Samuel,* assaulted, **18.** 243–245.

Allison, Thomas, stud, **34.** 499.

Allison, William. *See* Allison, John.

Allowances. *See* Pay; wages.

Almodóvar, *Marqués* de, British war, **16.** 199, 200.

Almonds, orders, **2.** 331, **3.** 91, **36.** 175.

Alphabet, Ewing's Columbian, **37.** 140.

Altamaha River, federal post, **31.** 32.

Altamont, John Denis Browne, *earl* of, Irish wolf hounds, **29.** 402.

Alte, Daniel, sword for Washington, **35.** 208, 209, 209 *n*, 476.

Alte, Theophilus, sword for Washington, **35.** 208, 209, 209 *n*, 476.

Alton, Elizabeth, account, **29.** 255.

Alton, John, Washington's servant, **1.** 145, 297 *n*, 298, 299, **2.** 137, **3.** 227; master's homecoming after marriage, **2.** 318, 319; mention in will, **37.** 287.

Alum, order, **3.** 63.

Alyay, Isaac, affidavit, **24.** 244 *n.*

*Amazon*, flagship, **25.** 376–378.

Amberman, *Corp.* Cornelius, court-martial, reduced, **26.** 439, 440.

Ambler, Edward, **11.** 63 *n.*

Ambler, Jacqueline,* Potomac Company, **28.** 148.

Ambler, Mary (Cary), **11.** 63.

Amboy, N. J., letters from, **5.** 74, 76; post, Flying Camp, 120, 217, 220, 276, 278, 295, **6.** 127 *n*, 278; as possible British objective (1776), **5.** 215; loyalists, 220, 225, 226; reconciliation conference, **6.** 38 *n*; British occupation, 121 *n*, 466, 504, **7.** 9, 27, 49, 66, 84, 146, 168, 172, 185, 197, 205, 305, 333; skirmish (1777), 434; British retirement to, **8.** 279, 281, 284, 289, 291, 293, 295, 299; British evacuation, 301, 305, 309, 310, 315, 322, 324, 325; cartel negotiations, **13.** 349, 359, 369, 388 *n*, **14.** 334 *n*, 360, 361, **18.** 60–62, 272; winter post (1778), **13.** 345 *n*; British raid (1779), **17.** 32, 32 *n*, 33, 36; winter patrol, 257.

*Ambuscade*, French privateer, **33.** 38.

Amelia County, Va., excise survey, **31.** 239 *n.*

Amendments, Washington's attitude, second convention, **29.** 289, 323, 340, 357, 411, 465, 466, 478, **30.** 18 *n*, 28–30, 41, 52, 62, 63, 66, 82, 96, 118, 149; Massachusetts proposals, **29.** 430, 433, 434, 478; state attitude on premature, **30.** 118; Virginia senators, 126, 173; Washington's advice as President, 295, 303, 304; Madison's proposals, Washington's comment, 341; first, to states, 426; ratification, **31.** 3, 11 *n*; ratification of eleventh, **34.** 81.

*America*, H. M. S., at New York, **19.** 180; damaged, **21.** 229, 289, 300, 302, 310.

*America*, U. S. S., presentation to France, **25.** 68 *n*, 275.

American Academy of Arts and Sciences, Washington's election, **21.** 351, 352; Bowdoin eulogy, **31.** 416.

American Antiquarian Society, material from, **3.** 416 *n.*

American Autograph Shop, acknowledgment to, **21.** 176 *n.*

*American Historical Review*, material from, **27.** 505 *n.*

American Legion, British, to South, **17.** 334.

*American Museum*, Washington's encouragement, **30.** 7, 8, 22; state papers, 330.

American Philosophical Society,* material from, **5.** 65 *n*; Washington's election, **18.** 11, **20.** 348, 349; addresses, **23.** 412, **27.** 269; foreign members, **33.** 221; Rittenhouse memorial meeting, **35.** 335 *n*; Bucknall's work, **36.** 66.

American Revolution, general orders, **1.** xxxvi; Washington Papers, xliii–xlviii; Stamp Act, **2.** 424–426, 426 *n*, 440, 466; Townshend Acts, 500, 504 *n*; nonimportation, 501–504, 512, 514; Dunmore's Indian intrigue, **3.** 87 *n*; Boston Port Bill, 215 *n*–217 *n*, 219 *n*, 223, 237 *n*, 238 *n*; Virginia Conventions, 217 *n*, 224, 235, 236, 276, 276 *n*, 277 *n*, 279; Washington on situation and attitude (1774), 224, 226 *n*, 228, 229, 231–234, 240–242, 245–247; (1775), 268, 277, 291; Coercive Acts, 228, 232, 237 *n*, 245, 246, 247 *n*; Fairfax Resolutions, 229 *n*, 230, 233, 237 *n*, 238 *n*; Virginia independent companies, 247 *n*–249 *n*, 265, 266, 276, 288, 298; committees of safety, 248, 248 *n*; Dunmore on Virginia conditions (1774), 248 *n*–250 *n*; Gage-Washington correspondence on merits, 416, 417, 430, 432; address to Bermudians, 475; address to Canadians, 478–480; English attitude (1775), **4.** 5, 12, 15, 17, 105, 179, 209, 210, 215, 222, 244, 321; (1780), **18.** 70, 101, 322, 323 *n*, 353, **20.** 478; (1782), **24.** 2, 3; rebellion, **4.** 59 *n*, **11.** 3 *n*, 4; Nova Scotia (1775–76), **4.** 99, 111–113, 120, 292, 331, 437, 438, 457; Virginia, Dunmore (1775), 161, 167, 172, 185, 186, 200, 201, 210, 212, 297, 446 *n*; prospects (1776), 313, 321, 450, **5.** 1; (1777), **10.** 167; (1778), **11.** 194, 453, **12.** 308, **13.** 21, 22, 80, 104, 463–468; (1779), **14.** 299–301, 312, 365; **15.** 5, 6, 25, 38, 39, 98, 99, **16.** 10, 167, **17.** 21; (1780), **18.** 204, **20.** 241, 242; (1781), **22.** 176, 350; military departments (1776), **4.** 353 *n*; Virginia measures, **5.** 93; Georgia preparations, 97, 98; British confined to the coast, **7.** 87, **12.** 51; stake, **7.** 240; need of proper state military legislation, 266; loss of early enthusiasm, resignation of officers, 456, 472, 490; plan of unnamed French general, 462–464; British conduct, 463; European conditions and war, 463, **13.** 10, 13, 21, 22, 43 *n*, 130, **16.** 123, 199, 200, 246–248, **18.** 123, **19.** 405–407, 454, 489 *n*; effect of campaign through 1776–78, **12.** 343; effect of decay of public morals, **15.** 180; Spanish mediation **16.** 115, 161; finances as crux, **17.** 52, **21.** 101, 378, 438, 439, **30.** 297; necessity of appearance of preparations and vigor (1780), **17.** 463; importance of sea power, **18.** 271; reported British plans to rule trade, 329; crisis, political and military aspects, 453, 454 *n*, **19.** 130–132, **20.** 117, 118, 118 *n*, 122, **26.** 495; fear of relaxation after Yorktown, **23.** 271, 297, 302, 347, 352, 359, 361, 365, 367, 390, 443, 447, 477; popular attitude, **24.** 421; history, materials, **25.** 288, **27.** 52, 371, 398; proposed map, **26.** 496, **27.** 347, 348, **30.** 212; causes, **27.** 58; Du Bois's address, 173; trials and triumphs, 223, 224; Washington and commentaries, **28.** 203; Humphreys and history, 203; Gordon's work, 242, 345, 372, **30.** 168, **31.** 224, 317; Ramsay's work, **28.** 403, **31.** 47 *n*; ravages repaired, **28.** 500; and French Revolution, **30.** 281; risks, 297; New Jersey's

conduct, 476 *n*; Georgia's suffering, 481 *n*; Free Quakers, **31.** 16 *n*; Catholics, 22 *n*; Trumbull's engravings, 425, 426; Smith's proposed history, papers, **32.** 41; Carey's publication of papers, 234 *n*; Snowden's history, **33.** 170; Heath's memoirs, **35.** 449; Boucher's book on causes, **36.** 413. *See also* Allegiance; Army; "Campaign" titles; Commerce; Continental Congress; Finances; Foreign relations; Frontier; Independence; Indians; Loyalists; Navy; Peace; Providence; Reconciliation; Union; states and sections by name.

Americanism, **5.** 362.

Ames, Fisher,* Jay Treaty speech, **35.** 62; federal district and Mount Vernon, 71, 74; Bent, **36.** 404.

Ames, *Lieut.* Jotham, assaulted, **26.** 304; service, 304 *n*.

Amherst, Jeffrey, *baron*, Ticonderoga, **2.** 345 *n*; and Washington, 355; Pontiac Conspiracy, letter, 403 *n*; reconciliation, **11.** 307, 501; Canadian campaigns, **13.** 233, 299, 429.

Amherst County, Va., excise survey, **31.** 239 *n*.

Amicus Reipublicae, spy, **19.** 161 *n*.

Ammunition, scarcity, supply (1754–58), **1.** 76, 188, 190, 191, 193, 196, 196 *n*, 201, 326, 329, 342, **2.** 37, 177, 208, 222, 227, 264, 266, 284; (before Boston), **3.** 302, 304, 318, 325, 385–390, 394, 395, 416, 419–421, 424, 436, 438, 442, 452, 453, 458–463, 469, 477, 482, 484, 487, **4.** 42 *n*, 45, 51, 125, 144, 185, 208, 231, 234, 241, 297, 308, 310, 314, 321, 333, 334, 337–340, 343, 350, 404, 427, 433, 446, **37.** 522; (New York campaign), **4.** 429, 462, 463, 497, **5.** 16, 63, 346, **6.** 191; (1777), **7.** 16, 67, 70, **9.** 237, 348, 398, 478, **10.** 216; (1779), **14.** 372, **15.** 227, 248, **17.** 14; (1780), **19.** 13, 112, 116, 213, 228 *n*, 236, 313; (1781), **21.** 252, 325, 383; returns (1755–57), **1.** 177, **2.** 59; (1777–80), **7.** 67, 80, **11.** 112, **12.** 259, **14.** 34, 99, 397, **15.** 66, **17.** 333, 425, **20.** 494; carrying, **1.** 213, 458, 460; for rangers, 231; royal (1756), withdrawal, 381, 388, 454, 459, 460, 476, **2.** 37, 42; conservation, waste, punishment (1756), **1.** 441, 494, 501; (1775–82), **3.** 367, 384, 425, 469, **4.** 15, 27, 39, 42, 64, 84, 191, 262, **5.** 60, **6.** 90, 124, **8.** 143, 144, 210, 235, **10.** 358, **11.** 249, **12.** 289, 448, **15.** 271, 475, **18.** 4, 6, 62, **19.** 438, 439, **25.** 90, 309, **37.** 528; colonial frontier posts, **2.** 46, 50; for militia, carrying off, 72, 76, 79, 220, 221, **4.** 138, 142, 247, 249, 251, 283, 329, 337, 339, **5.** 196, 206, 227, 310, 387, 389, 396, **6.** 32, 80, 84, 121, 146, 150, 459, **9.** 222, **10.** 316, **15.** 422, 425, **18.** 478; sent Stanwix, **2.** 82; care, inspection, **3.** 385, **4.** 307, 341, **5.** 195, 206, 212, **6.** 8, 43, 50, 55, 132, 191, 208, 235, **7.** 121, 201, 391, **8.** 128, 235, **9.** 137, 139, 169, 212, 234, 353, 363, 461, 469, **12.** 105, 370, **15.** 103, 239, 264, **16.** 23, **18.** 305, 492, **25.** 70; Bermuda affair, **3.** 386–388, 420, 421, 476, 500, **4.** 53; South Carolina, **3.** 401; magazines, safety, 428, **4.** 468, **5.** 231, 301, **6.** 222 *n*, **10.** 277, **21.** 412, **24.** 398, 478, **25.** 172, 179, 180, **26.** 482; Canadian expedition and Northern army, **3.** 436, **4.** 45, 496, 532, **5.** 4, 8, 15, 45, 47, 53, 54, 75, 77, 79, 136, 137, 146, 172, 189, 257, **7.** 67, 70, **8.** 380, 385, 392, 408, 410, 428, 433, 448, **14.** 23, 43, 111; West Indies venture, **3.** 501; cruise to intercept ordnance ship, **4.** 23 *n*, 24, 29, 32–34, 53, 75, 144, 152; manufacture, saltpeter, 26, 216, 218, 288, 321, 365, **5.** 93, 340, 341, **19.** 111; importation, **4.** 41, 159, 160, 162, 163, **5.** 190, 370, 373, **6.** 316, **7.** 216*n*, **10.** 181, **16.** 184, 284, 304, **19.** 168–171, 227; powder horns, **4.** 97, **13.** 418; from prizes, **4.** 128, 130, 132, 139, 234, **5.** 85, 86, 477, **10.** 245 *n*; estimate of expense, **4.** 199; lead, bullet molds, 218, 219, 497, **5.** 85, 113, 215, 233, **9.** 351, 415, 417, 497, **11.** 27, 312, 334, 446, **12.** 1, 65, 68, 481 *n*; shortage explained, **4.** 288; distribution, 307, 333, **7.** 482, **8.** 101, 231; shotbags, **4.** 333, 334; Congress ignores Washington, 365; from states, loans, emergency, return, accounts, 399, 471, **5.** 4, 86, 177, 231, **7.** 383, 390, **16.** 4, 139, 185, 426–428, **17.** 66, 136, 137 *n*, **19.** 116, 210, 211, 228 *n*, 229, 254, 290, 318, **22.** 113, 115, 184, 190, 191, 219, 221, 338, **24.** 232; salutes limited, **5.** 50, **11.** 252, **17.** 3, **21.** 315; invoices, **5.** 63; captured by British, 77; sale by soldiers, void, 165, 174; for detachment, 181, **11.** 209; issue, pending action, march, **5.** 401, 424, 438, 479, 490, 498, 500, **6.** 133, 203, 215, **9.** 180, **12.** 289, **15.** 137, 218, **18.** 163, **19.** 289, **25.** 348; carts, wagons, **5.** 407, 424, 436, **6.** 406, **7.** 83, 270, 300,

9. 277, 10. 214, 280; for river vessels, 5. 450; after battle of Harlem Heights, 6. 66; irregular balls, 74 *n*, 101; complement, officers' neglect, 147; pouches, 147, 9. 341, 14. 339; issuing store, 6. 174; inquiry to Congress, 7. 288; for navy, 384, 430, 9. 287, 17. 15; quality, 7. 430; for recruits, 8. 395; for Highlands, 409, 410; for guards, 423, 14. 58; saving damaged, 9. 231, 234, 237, 238, 258, 262, 272, 469; Delaware River defense, 261, 283, 293, 369, 371 *n*, 393, 395, 423, 433, 434, 460, 10. 42, 68, 97; failure at Germantown, 9. 398; empty boxes, 11. 225; charcoal, 12. 233, 318; winter supply, 13. 373, 374; disappearance of regiments' supply, 14. 154, 156, 157 *n*; custody of brigade conductor, 15. 102; Indian expedition (1779), 128, 140, 158, 191; wet-weather care, 16. 149; frontier supply, 19. 288, 22. 83, 84, 24. 266, 25. 90; from French forces, 19. 236, 338; rifle corps, 379; transportation of spare, 484; for local defense, 21. 11; to South (1780), 22. 18, 62; damage at West Point, 67; for advanced post, 362; before Yorktown, French source, 23. 125, 125 *n*, 134, 163; guarding friendly Indians', 31. 22; to Santo Domingo (1791), 375 *n*; Wayne's force (1792), 32. 134; for French war, 36. 425. *See also* Arms; Arsenals; Cartridges; Lead; Military stores; Shot and shell.

Amnesty, deserters (1756), 1. 252, 461; (1777–82), exceptions, applications, 8. 214, 9. 406, 426, 427, 496, 14. 222, 426, 429, 431, 474, 16. 126, 19. 269, 306, 468, 470–472, 23. 456, 469, 24. 248; general military, 4. 204; for loyalists, 456, 8. 172–175, 11. 293, 297, 309, 313, 333 *n*, 12. 8, 23. 456, 24. 191; British declarations, 5. 279 *n*, 6. 84 *n*, 123, 334 *n*, 9. 152, 300, 306; Fourth of July proclamation, 15. 361, 364; after Yorktown, 23. 247; Whiskey Insurrection, proclamation, 34. 232–234, 258, 258 *n*, 390. *See also* Pardon; Reconciliation.

Amour, François Claude. *See* Bouillé.

Amory, Jonathan, and evacuation of Boston, 4. 377 *n*.

Amory, Thomas, and evacuation of Boston, 4. 377 *n*.

Amos, Abel, court-martial, 23. 220.

*Amphion*, H. M. S., 25. 423.

*Amphitrite*, stores and volunteers by, 8. 2 *n*, 7, 15, 30, 49, 318, 323, 396, 9. 194.

Amsbury, William, information under duress, 8. 273 *n*, 274 *n*.

Amson, *Dr.* ——, consultation, 2. 167 *n*.

Amsterdam, attitude (1779), 14. 196, 220; American consul, 33. 57. *See also* Netherlands.

Amusements, lack at headquarters, 4. 506; at camp, May Day, 11. 342 *n*, 348 *n*; winter quarters, 21. 29; admonitions on, 30. 246, 35. 295, 459, 460, 495. *See also* Dancing; Entertainments; Gambling; Horse races; Hunting; Music; Theater.

Anaquaga, N. Y., expedition against, destroyed, 13. 87, 94, 97, 98, 109, 111, 131, 131 *n*, 134, 160; and route to Niagara, 233 *n*, 240, 240 *n*, 241; route to, 14. 302 *n*; Fort Plain, 24. 302, 391, 391 *n*.

Anchovies, order, 27. 160.

Anderson, ——, bears letter, 12. 20.

Anderson, ——, Dismal Swamp, 28. 287, 333.

Anderson, ——, of Bedford, plunder, 13. 187.

Anderson, ——, of New Jersey, case against officer, 24. 442.

Anderson, *Col.* ——, of Kentucky, surveyor generalship, 35. 140.

Anderson, *Col.* ——, of Pennsylvania, thresher, 31. 343.

Anderson, *Capt.* (*Maj.*) Archibald, brigade inspector, 12. 69; brigade major, 15. 283; detachment, 17. 264; service, 264 *n*.

Anderson, *Lieut.* Daniel, court-martial, cashiered, 11. 202.

Anderson, Edward,* Colvill estate, 3. 149.

Anderson, Ephraim,* plan against British fleet, 5. 275, 287, 300, 344; McDaniel, 9. 67.

Anderson, Harriet Rebecca, Colvill estate, **3.** 149, **28.** 148–150, 481, 482, **29.** 102, 391, 392, **31.** 141, 145, 149, 150, **33.** 12 *n.*

Anderson, James, Boston merchant, **4.** 141, 152.

Anderson, *Capt.* James, subordinate's assault, **8.** 59.

Anderson, *Corp.* James, detail as blower, **25.** 54.

Anderson, James,* engagement as manager of Mount Vernon, **35.** 181–183, 257; papers and arrangements for, 257, 258, 266, 307, 332; delay, 337; instructions, 352–357, 376–378, 383–385, **37.** 1–9, 133, 134, 459–472, 474; distillery, **35.** 352, 465, **36.** 112, 139, 141, 154, 177, 302; table, **35.** 378; gardener, 432–434, 434 *n*; articles from Scotland, 434 *n*; Alexandria lots, 496, **36.** 337; and lease, 31; advertisement, 35 *n*; plan for frontier land, 77–79; accounts, Washington's observations, 110, 111, 151–155; commendation and criticism, 111–114, 277, 278, 284–287, **37.** 376; resentment, proposed retirement, **36.** 266–269, 279; proposed new arrangement, 269, 270, 283–287; hiring overseers, 450, 451; miller, **37.** 354; and lease of mill and distillery, 354, 356–358, 376–378, 383–386; proposed visit to western lands, 462; letter written by, 581 *n.*

Anderson, *Dr.* James,* agricultural work, gift, periodical, **31.** 63, **32.** 58–60, 427, 428, 431, 432, **33.** 384, **34.** 407, **35.** 431, **36.** 66; *Correspondence*, **31.** 63 *n*; American Philosophical Society, **33.** 221; pamphlets and seeds, 384; on peat, **34.** 407; disposal of Washington's land, 409, 410, 464, **36.** 65; iron bridge, **34.** 463; gardener for Mount Vernon, **35.** 432–434, **36.** 64, 365; new abode, 65; health, literary work, 364.

Anderson, *Capt.* John, New Jersey militia company, **5.** 424, 437.

Anderson, *Capt.* John, of Virginia, transfer, **19.** 199; service, 199 *n.*

Anderson, *Prof.* John, immigration, **33.** 359.

Anderson, John, son of James, distillery, **36.** 6, 154, 177, **37.** 358, 376.

Anderson, *Capt.* Joseph Inslee, resignation, **24.** 62, 80; service, 62 *n.*

Anderson, Joshua, complaint, **19.** 402.

Anderson, *Mrs.* Matthew, gift, **33.** 433, 434.

Anderson, *Lieut.* Nathaniel, transfer, **19.** 201; service, 201 *n.*

Anderson, *Capt.* Patrick, absent, suspended, **9.** 378.

Anderson, Reuben. *See* Anderson, Thomas.

Anderson, Richard Clough,* as officer, **36.** 334; Miami land, 377, 378, 378 *n.*

Anderson, Robert, militia detachment (1756), **1.** 371.

Anderson, Robert, wagonmaster, court-martial, **11.** 367.

Anderson, Robert,* Mount Vernon management, **27.** 492.

Anderson, *Lieut.* Thomas (Reuben), quartermaster, **22.** 336; service, 336 *n.*

Anderson, Crawford & Co., **4.** 141.

Andover, Mass., powder mill, **22.** 221.

André, *Maj.* John, signature, **1.** li; cartel negotiations, **14.** 334; service, 334 *n*; Verplancks Point capitulation, **15.** 234 *n*; Arnold affair, capture, captors, **20.** 85 *n*, 89, 91, 92, 93 *n*, 95, 133, 149; custody, treatment, 86, 89, 92, 97, 99 *n*, 120 *n*, 134 *n*; letter to Washington, 86 *n*; trial, execution, *front.*, 101, 109–111, 130, 150, 151, 173; British correspondence and efforts for, 102–104, 111 *n*, 131, 134 *n*; papers on case, *Proceedings*, 131, 133, 133 *n*; reward of captors, 378.

*Andrea Doria*, U. S. S., prize, **6.** 437; Delaware River defense, **9.** 427 *n.*

Andreas Town, N. Y., Indian raid, **12.** 214.

*Andrew*, cartel ship, **23.** 337 *n.*

Andrews, ——, shipmaster, **29.** 361.

Andrews, John, artificer, **5.** 271.

Andrews, Nathaniel. *See* Anderson.

Andrews, Robert, Dismal Swamp survey, **27.** 392.

Andriani, *Conte*, impressions, Washington's comment, **31.** 241.

*Andromache*, French warship, **24.** 18.

Andrus, *Sergt.* Asa, provost marshal, **22.** 397.

Anemours. *See* Annemours.

Angell, *Maj.* (*Col.*) Israel,* at courts-martial, **3.** 418, **12.** 147, **19.** 208, 224, 352, 388; circular letter to, **7.** 277 *n*; regiment, **8.** 60, 153, 401; Delaware River defense, instructions, **9.** 326, 328, 333–335, 343, 345, 371 *n*, 376, 380, 393; service, 326 *n*; regiment brigaded, 380, **12.** 216, **18.** 190; seamen, **9.** 400; officers and soldiers court-martialed, **10.** 272, **11.** 119, 489, **12.** 49, 91, 172, **17.** 345, **18.** 3; patrol, **10.** 412; health of regiment, **11.** 387; regiment to Rhode Island, **12.** 191, 192, 197; clothing, **17.** 205, **18.** 108, **19.** 303; criticism of regiment, **18.** 63; officer of the day, 255, 285, 318, 351, 402, 467, **19.** 173, 251, **20.** 11; men from Sherburne's regiment, **18.** 319; maneuvers, 395, 423, **19.** 127; front line in field, **18.** 503; resistance of British advance (1780), **19.** 66, 73, 93, 97; replacements, 93, 97; new arrangement, 97; ill, **20.** 11; Springfield action, court of inquiry, 32, 71; reorganization of Rhode Island regiments, 285. *See also* Rhode Island Second Regiment.

Angell, James. *See* Angell & Sullivan; Goddard & Angell.

Angell & Sullivan,* advertisement **33.** 283.

Angely, François Marie, *baron* d', Huntington expedition, **22.** 403; service, 403*n*.

Anhalt Zerbst Regiment, in Canada, **14.** 410 *n*. *See also* Mercenaries.

Anieres, *Lieut.* —— d', bears letter, **27.** 64; pass to New York City, 64; service, 64 *n*.

Animals, medicine order, **2.** 321; Washington and Custis stock, **25.** 444; improper care, **30.** 265; weekly reports, **32.** 232, 240; thefts at Mount Vernon, 232, 240; care, records, **33.** 70, 99, 195, **37.** 461; improvement, **33.** 430; British and American compared, 438; complete inventory, **35.** 266; value at Mount Vernon, **37.** 302. *See also* Asses; Barns; Birds; Cattle; Deer; Fodder; Dogs; Hogs; Horses; Sheds; Sheep.

*Anna*, pink, captured, **2.** 324.

*Annabella*, prize, **5.** 301 *n*.

Annapolis, Md., Virginia recruiting (1755), **1.** 178; tools from, 519; nonimportation, **2.** 500 *n*; letters from, **3.** 65, **23.** 357, **27.** 277–285, **28.** 17–22; horse races, **3.** 155; removal of stores (1777), **7.** 380; raid feared (1779), **14.** 306; Lafayette's force, British blockade and retreat, **21.** 338, 419, 444 *n*; replies to addresses, **23.** 357, **27.** 281, **33.** 90; sick soldiers, **23.** 434; Washington at, **27.** 405, 407, 480 *n*; presidential tour, **31.** 229, 250 *n*; customs officers, **33.** 67, 73, 88, 89 *n*; emergent meeting place for Congress, 117, 124; fortification, 321, academy, **34.** 45.

Annapolis Convention, origins, **27.** 375 *n*; call, **28.** 422; Washington's attiude, 431; meeting, failure of delegations, **29.** 4, 123, 127, 138.

*Anne*, prize, **5.** 301 *n*.

*Anne and Elizabeth*, **3.** 136, 167, 169, 204, 212.

Anne Arundel County, Md., excise survey, **31.** 239 *n*.

Annemours (Anemours), Charles François Adrien le Paulnier, *chevalier* d',* foreign volunteer, **8.** 33, 40, 267; consul, 33 *n*, **18.** 419; on French attitude, letter (1777), **8.** 265 *n*, Cottineau, **30.** 210.

Annes, John, court-martial, **9.** 30.

Anniversaries. *See* Celebrations.

*Annual Register*, extracts, **17.** 315.

Annuity, Indian, **31.** 462, **32.** 10, **35.** 299.

Anson County, N. C., excise survey, **31.** 236.

Anster, Nathaniel, court-martial, 9. 89.

Anstey, John, Mount Vernon, 28. 470, 29. 175.

Anstruthers, *Lieut. Col.* John, exchange. 10. 521.

Anterroches, Chaunae, *comtesse* d', appeal for son, 29. 170 *n*.

Anthony, Fairfax servant, 2. 388.

Anthony, *Dr.* ——, prize case, 14. 214, 273.

Anthony, Joseph,* Trumbull's prints, 37. 150, 247, 382, 383, 426.

Anthrax, Washington's, in 1791, 31. 334.

Antifederalism, disappearance, 30. 331. *See also* Organization; Ratification.

Antigua, exchange of sheep and plants, 36. 426, 427.

Antill, *Lieut. Col.* Edward,* recruiting, 6. 479; post, 8. 89, 90; Colerus, 91; shoes, 9. 43; prisoner of war, relief, court of inquiry on, 18. 345, 20. 501, 21. 46; at court of inquiry, 241; command, 22. 163 *n*; officer of the day, 23. 146, 251, 287, 320; at court-martial, 166; leave of absence, 409; ordered to camp, 26. 64 *n*; Canadian refugees, rations for family, 67, 140, 177.

Aorson, *Capt.* Aaron, officer of the day, 23. 165, 175, 251, 275, 328; service, 165 *n*.

Apothecaries, apothecary general, 11. 260 *n*; appointments, 20. 218; regulations, 24. 479, 480; pay and ration, 481, 25. 443.

Appleby, Elnathan, loyalist, guard at place, 12. 248.

Appleby, Joseph, loyalist, 12. 248 *n*; headquarters at house, 22. 331 *n*.

Applegarth, Thomas M., acknowledgment to, 37. 425 *n*.

Applegate, Daniel, court-martial, 9. 268.

Apples, for Mount Vernon, 2. 383, 28. 427; grafting, 34. 489, 35. 20.

Appleton, *Lieut.* Abraham, rank, 15. 119, 126; service, 119 *n*; brigade major, officer of the day, 25. 158, 183, 214, 236, 251.

Apply, Aaron, court-martial, 8. 153.

Appointments. *See* Office.

Apprentices, enlistment, 1. 238, 239, 244, 267 *n*; freed slaves, 37. 276.

Appropriations, revenue for, and objects of federal, 30. 455; contingent fund, 31. 108; foreign intercourse, 249, 477, 35. 71, 87; Santo Domingo refugees, 33. 257; use, 339, 342; Barbary affairs, 385, 397; estimates, 34. 37; various acts (1795), 142 *n*; Indian trade, 366; needed, for federal district, 420; San Lorenzo Treaty affairs, 509; Jay Treaty, 35. 12 *n*, 31; civil government for frontier posts, 68; lack of funds, 177. *See also* Expenditures; Finances.

Apricots, Mount Vernon, 33. 352.

Aprons, orders, 2. 331, 335, 336, 369, 414, 463.

Apthorp, Charles Ward, house as Howe's headquarters, 6. 69.

Arbitration, case, 3. 37, 39; rent of dower land, 9. 281; provisions contract, 24. 283, 357, 369, 385, 402, 403, 413, 25. 184 *n*; French forage, 24. 356, 426.

Arbuthnot, *Adm.* Marriot, expected fleet and transports, 16. 18, 77, 115, 160, 161; arrival, force, 187, 189, 194, 200, 215, 240, 248, 269, 373, 17. 21; expected sailing, 16. 333; to South, 18. 124; return, 19. 27, 29, 37; Newport blockade, 293 *n*, 324 *n*, 325, 383, 483, 20. 28, 322; prison ships, letter, 21. 114 *n*, 145 *n*, 220; storm, resumption of blockade, 192, 194, 197, 229, 289, 299–302, 304, 310, 437; and French plans, 230; pursuit of Destouches, action, 333, 334, 339, 345, 360, 361, 376 *n*, 387, 387 *n*, 396, 398, 403, 419, 438; return to New York, position, 466, 492, 506, 22. 259.

Arbuthnot, Thomas, land, 28. 76, 77.

Archbald, *Capt.-Lieut.* Edward, in charge of boats, 5. 501; court of inquiry, 8. 370.

Archer, *Mrs.* ——, 13. 429.

Archer, *Cornet* Henry, promotion, **14.** 213; service, 213 *n.*

Archer, John, proposed new corps, **15.** 21; Stony Point, dispatches, reward, brevet, 443, 443 *n*, 444, 452, 453, **16.** 63; captain, ill, **17.** 103.

Archer, *Ensign* Richard, resignation, **31.** 79.

Architecture. *See* Buildings.

Arden, Jacob. *See* Harden.

*Ardent*, H. M. S., **16.** 283; reported capture, **17.** 62, 64, 65.

Area of United States, **35.** 324.

Arele, John. *See* Arris.

Arendt, Col. Henry Leonard Philip, *baron* d',* command, **7.** 348; service, 348 *n*, **8.** 301 *n*; battalion brigaded, 98; leave, 301; Prussian plan, 302; Delaware River defense, instructions, ill, **9.** 256, 261, 321 *n*, 393–396, 406, 409, 410, 416, 444, 458, 488, 489; and inspector generalship, **10.** 250, **37.** 547; return to service, troubles, **12.** 20; retirement, 214; return to Europe, **21.** 251.

*Argyle*, flagship, **14.** 171, 173.

Argyll, John Campbell, *duke* of, regiment, **12.** 473.

*Ariel*, H. M. S., reported capture, **17.** 39.

*Ariel*, U. S. S., expected, overdue, **19.** 205 *n*, 443, 453 *n*, **20.** 21; proposed expedition, **21.** 296, 302.

Ariss, John,* land lease, **27.** 453, **28.** 376, **34.** 124, 492; Washington College lottery, **27.** 462; draft, protested, **36.** 282, **37.** 338, 340; death, 453.

Ariss, Richard, court-martial, capital penalty, pardon, **23.** 322, 329.

Arithmetic, Pike's, dedication declined, comment, **28.** 463, 464, **30.** 2, 3. *See also* Mathematics.

Armand-Tuffin, Col. Charles, *marquis* de la Rouerie,* commission, **8.** 71; service, 71 *n*; and command, 72; bears letters, 90, **10.** 445, **11.** 316, **21.** 181, 436, **27.** 409 *n*; Morris's recommendation, **8.** 90; independent corps (legion), instructions, size, 90–92, 224, 226, **9.** 100, **10.** 447, **11.** 82 *n*, 148, **14.** 289, **20.** 163, 278, 299; Washington's early opinion, **8.** 91; court-martial of troops, 343, 344, 453, **11.** 133; arms and clothing, **8.** 416, **14.** 335, 336, 336 *n*, **17.** 310; officers, character, commissions, **9.** 31, **12.** 375, **13.** 307 *n*, 373 *n*, **14.** 428, **17.** 329, 330, **20.** 300, 410 *n*, **21.** 89, 93, 219, 267, **23.** 267, 490, 495, 500, **27.** 118; personal complaints, **9.** 155, **13.** 281 *n*; conduct of corps, **9.** 162, 166, 167, **17.** 329, **23.** 318; rank or resignation, **10.** 446, 447; for Albany, **11.** 154; in plan of march (1778), 466; recruiting, deserters, prisoners of war, funds, **12.** 73, 151, 240, **14.** 78, 79 *n*, **17.** 329, **20.** 311, **23.** 224, 266, 492, 499; front post, **12.** 270; winter posts, patrol, Lee, **13.** 264, 265, 293, 323, 402, **14.** 86, **17.** 305, 330; and Pulaski's corps, union, **14.** 35, 65, **17.** 451, 496–498, **18.** 25, **20.** 163, 311; Schott's company, **14.** 74; Iroquois expedition, 286, 321, 323, **16.** 140; frontier protection, **14.** 453; use of corps, **15.** 295; Bedford post, 337, 338, 373, 400, 437, 497; court of inquiry, court-martial, reprimand, 337, 337 *n*, 378, **16.** 56, 92, 208; gratuity to corps, 132; commissary, 328; position and movements, raid (1779), **17.** 60, 95, 152, 153; promotion refused, 328, 450, 451, **20.** 409, 410, **24.** 82, **26.** 197, 198, 198 *n*, 309; to South, stopped, **17.** 497, 498, **23.** 267, 270, 312, 318, 500, **24.** 2, 3, 469, 472, **25.** 100, 193, 201; certificate of services, **17.** 498; returns, **18.** 25, **24.** 81; horses, equipment, dismounted men, **20.** 312, **23.** 224, 266, 499, 500, **24.** 82, 116, 469, 470; for France (1781), commended to Biron, **21.** 89, 93, 177, 178, 258; refitting corps, own expense, advances, 93, 171, 258, **25.** 307; Garanger, **22.** 5; Ternant, 186, **26.** 456; Yorktown, **23.** 224; McLane's company, 277, 334, 335; draft from line, 266, 317; position and condition of legion (1782), **24.** 81, 82, 422; and proposed mercenary corps, 115; suggestions on cavalry, **25.** 11, 12; Segond, 307, **26.** 75, 163, 170; disposal of legion, discharge, 206, **27.** 229; cavalry in peace establishment, **26.** 318; memorial on land for legion, **27.** 172; French office,

270, 404 *n*, 407, 407 *n*, **28.** 288; portrait of Washington, **27.** 271; Washington's review and commendation of services, 274–276, 407, 409 *n*; Cincinnati, 404 *n*; mother, 407; postbellum movements, 412; marriage, **28.** 514; pay arrears of corps, **30.** 437; Combourg, **31.** 355.

Armed neutrality, proposal, **19.** 128; hopes from, **20.** 122, 478; Anglo-Dutch war, **21.** 350; free ships, free goods, **36.** 236.

Armistage, ——, house, **9.** 307.

Armistead, John,* father's estate, debt to Washington, **28.** 410, **29.** 133, **37.** 499, 509, 510; office, **32.** 163; Moore estate, **37.** 499.

Armistead, William, estate, debt, protested bill, **28.** 410, **29.** 133, **30.** 94, 231, 272, 282, 283, **37.** 499, 500, 510.

Armistead, *Ensign* William, conduct, **7.** 215.

Armor, *Lieut.* Thomas, court-martial, **11.** 97.

Armorers, regimental, **2.** 90, 202; attendance at headquarters, **3.** 384; brigade, 446; orders, **4.** 307; returns, **5.** 12; repairs, 53, **6.** 269, **7.** 424; shops, work, **5.** 94, 166, 176, **12.** 422, **24.** 177 *n*, 424; complaint against, warning, **5.** 140, **11.** 34; Highlands, Fishkill, **6.** 48, **11.** 25; need, **9.** 19, 20; chief, 20, 400 *n*; detachment for service, 167; parade, **10.** 306; bayonets, **11.** 112; superintendent, 334; under conductor of military stores, **15.** 101; light corps, **16.** 469, 469 *n*; Fort Pitt, **18.** 111, 113; returns on unemployed, **20.** 64; and militia duty, 496, 498; German prisoners of war, **25.** 140, **26.** 140. *See also* Arms; Blacksmiths.

Armories. *See* Arsenals.

Armour Institute of Technology, Washington relic, **37.** 286 *n*.

Armozeen, order, **2.** 339.

Arms, recruits (1755), **1.** 170, 171, 187, 210, 233, 256, 261; (1777–82), state or continental provision, **7.** 194, 200, 216, 242, 244, 250, 311, 457, **9.** 497, **11.** 33, 34, 146, 409, 459, 462, **15.** 91, 411, 424, **18.** 507, **19.** 128, 129, **21.** 277, **24.** 66, **25.** 25; marking, **1.** 178, 211, 233, **2.** 112, **4.** 335, **7.** 341, 424, 428, 457, **8.** 26, 202; unaccountable lack, carrying off, **1.** 179, **4.** 138, 142, 194, **6.** 80, 262, 264, 269, 277, 422, 459, **7.** 49, 68, 73, 78, 113, 145, 157, 167, 194, 209, 215, 230, 238, 340, 349, 358, 390, 424, **8.** 167, 237, 334, 367 *n*, **9.** 18, 19, 497, **12.** 2, **17.** 428–430, **20.** 359; injury, loss, repairs, stoppage (1755–58), **1.** 182, 201, 210, 224, 257, 272, 381, **2.** 90, 180, 202, 219, 224, 225, 233; (1776–82), **5.** 60, 61, 90, 94, 166, **6.** 475, **7.** 157, 163, 167, 230, 302, 303, 390, 424, **9.** 19, 20, 140 *n*, 167, 231, 238, 262, 400 *n*, **10.** 87, 231, 278, 305, 306, 311, 431, **11.** 25, 27, 34, 66, 146, 198, 323, **12.** 422, **15.** 158, 160, **18.** 111, 113, **19.** 454, 465, **20.** 423, **21.** 307, 321, 24. 322, 424, **25.** 128, 140, 377; scarcity, supply, search, waste, (1755–58), **1.** 188, **2.** 88, 90, 123, 202, 206, 210, 221, 222; (Boston siege), **3.** 458–460, 477, 482, **4.** 235–239, 241–243, 247, 249–251, 264, 273, 277, 290, 291, 305, 308, 314, 322, 325–327, 333, 334, 342, 346, 413, 446, **6.** 205; (New York campaign), **4.** 471, 496, 500, 511, 518, 532, 534, **5.** 5, 10, 18, 19, 59, 63, 113, 177, 240, 294, 407, **6.** 222 *n*, 406, 459; (1777), **7.** 49, 169, 208, 230, **8.** 334, 388, **9.** 169, 270, 324, 362; (1778), **10.** 299, 330, 489, **11.** 407, 409, 422, **12.** 10, 16, 25, 405; (1779), **14.** 197, 372, 406, 453, 466, **15.** 42, 102, 103, 147, 308 *n*, 422, **17.** 38; (1780), **18.** 4, 6, 62, **19.** 213, 228–232, 228 *n*, 259, 269, 311, 338, 453, 454, **20.** 21, 26, 29; (1781), **21.** 78; care, inspection (1755–57), **1.** 224, 311, 408, **2.** 111; (1775–81), **4.** 87, 136, 207, 213, **5.** 195, 206, 212, 229, **6.** 8, 50, 132, 191, 208, 235, **7.** 121, 391, 482, **8.** 128, 143, 371, 388, 406, **9.** 2, 6, 10, 134, 169, 209, 234, 237, 348, 353, 363, 469, **10.** 122, 151, 260, 311, **11.** 442, **12.** 105, 194, 370, **15.** 103, 137, 239, 264, **16.** 23, **17.** 251, **18.** 305, 319, **19.** 13, 337, **23.** 134; recovery from settlers, **1.** 226, **2.** 195; frontier, **1.** 229, **6.** 168, **14.** 335, 336, 336 *n*, of deserters, details, sick, dead, discharged, **1.** 282, **5.** 407, **10.** 207, 332, 406, 526, **11.** 132, 498, **15.** 102, 17, 280, 297, **18.** 9, 309, 507, **20.** 404, 407, **21.** 39, **25.** 213; trial for throwing away, **1.** 354; militia, supply, loss, recovery (1756–58), **1.** 371, 405, 436, **2.** 219; (1776–81), **4.**

247, 249, 251, 277, 284, 327, 413, 5. 186, 206, 387, 389, 8. 166, 334, 367 *n*, 369, 9. 132, 140, 163, 175, 222, 230, 260, 270, 274, 275, 278, 10. 39, 153, 330, 431, 11. 311, 12. 372, 380 *n*, 405, 434, 15. 147, 17. 38, 19. 480, 20. 169, 260, 21. 85; Rock Creek, Va., 1. 463; Indians, 463; returns and issues (1757), 2. 2; (1776–80), 4. 206, 5. 51, 106, 107, 7. 80, 8. 237, 9. 341, 10. 308, 11. 33, 112, 198, 225, 411, 462, 12. 16, 259, 290, 331, 14. 99, 397, 15. 102, 286, 17. 333, 425, 18. 306, 407, 408, 19. 289, 290, 20. 358, 497; royal, for provincials, 2. 59, 61, 70, 71, 80; proper firing, 113, 180, 5. 198, 207, 486, 487, 8. 108, 12. 360, 24. 322, 352, 359; covers for locks, 2. 243, 244; Washington's private orders, 436 *n*, 464, 514, 3. 77; independent companies, 263, 266, 5. 96; disposal by soldiers, 4. 2, 5. 165, 174, 9. 170, 363, 11. 367, 18. 319; manufacture, 4. 26, 7. 214; firing, permitted and forbidden, carrying loaded guns, 4. 78, 513, 527, 5. 209, 378, 426, 468, 500, 6. 90, 233, 234, 237, 8. 142, 186, 224, 297, 422, 9. 2, 200, 354, 378, 470, 10. 122, 191, 13. 453, 23. 265, 305; quality, 4. 84, 7. 113; furnished by soldiers, appraisal and pay, 4. 85, 103, 111, 152, 182, 191, 235, 236, 238, 242, 277, 5. 210, 7. 302, 303; from prizes, distribution, 4. 149, 159, 5. 85, 86, 96, 145, 179, 180, 210, 217, 231, 243, 248, 301 *n*, 352, 477, 6. 356; importation, problems, reliance, 4. 159, 160, 160 *n*, 162, 163, 5. 240, 248, 370, 373, 6. 316, 7. 216 *n*, 328, 330, 334, 335, 349, 8. 2, 3, 7, 15, 49, 9. 416, 10. 330, 11. 416, 13. *facing* 148, 18. 24, 19. 168–171, 205 *n*, 219, 227, 228 *n*, 443, 21. 305, 383; estimate of expense, 4. 183; expected supply from Quebec, 231, 232; paying for use, purchase or hire, 247, 264, 7. 112, 113, 126, 209, 230, 370; number needed (1776), 4. 305, 314; officers, 307, 8. 256, 12. 370, 15. 134, 160, 16. 108; action in Congress, 4. 314 *n*, 365, 6. 222 *n*, 7. 216, 288; price, 4. 327; Canadian expeditions, 406, 13. 431; lack in South, 4. 446 *n*, 7. 274; accounts, settlements, 4. 491, 5. 26, 7. 11, 8. 212; unarmed troops, 4. 500 *n*, 518, 5. 232; from loyalists, 19; captured by British, 77, 6. 287; distribution, precedence, excessive requisitions, 5. 99, 7. 156, 209, 306, 307, 316, 358, 370, 383, 390, 424, 429, 459, 8. 2, 15, 167, 312, 334, 365, 366, 369, 9. 330, 10. 489, 11. 26, 27, 24. 304 *n*, 316; pending action, care, 5. 213, 401, 407, 411, 424, 438, 456, 469, 490, 498, 500, 6. 133; accessories, 214, 8. 350, 10. 280, 22. 428; responsibility, 6. 240, 9. 32, 12. 289, 18. 16, 21. 39; captured from British, distribution, 7. 37, 175, 9. 425, 10. 245 *n*, 262, 489, 11. 198, 459, 460, 478, 12. 18, 15. 446, 23. 289, 290; tomahawks, 7. 83, 301, 8. 211; for Additional regiments, 7. 139, 10. 10; American skill in use, 7. 198; interstate transactions, 207, 217; cavalry, carbines, pistols, 7. 215, 424, 9. 421, 10. 353, 11. 115, 275, 322, 338, 384, 393, 12. 2, 27, 331, 14. 331, 389, 16. 94, 18. 85, 91, 280, 281; for Commander in Chief's Guard, 7. 452; British bounty for American, 8. 8, 9, 17; ownership question, 26; rifle corps, 246, 19. 379, 22. 427; to South, problem, 8. 368, 14. 470, 501, 15. 91, 20. 26, 29, 30, 189, 202, 321, 322, 21. 382, 22. 18, 62, 178; issuing, regulations, care, 8. 416, 417, 12. 16, 70, 111, 289, 422, 14. 446, 495, 16. 125, 126, 18. 163, 19. 345; refused for state expedition, 8. 482, 487; pay for British deserters, 9. 92; chests, 145, 10. 231; return by state, 9. 324; equalizing caliber in brigade, 363; tents, 10. 214, 12. 53; at hospitals, 10. 405, 11. 207; detachments, 308, 324, 422, 442; naval, 359; Iroquois expedition, 15. 134, 160, 171, 191, 16. 108; wet-weather care, 149; light corps, 17. 53; gunnery experiments, 442, 454, 18. 332, 350; sufficiency (1780), 76, 19. 304, 313; side arms, 22, 386, 478; sappers and miners, 304; partisan corps, 20. 312; state demand for return, 21. 78; storage, 24. 7; old and new, 233, 25. 25; exchange of unfit, 31; noncommissioned officers, 144; gift to veterans, 26. 333, 334 *n*, 357 *n*, 372, 464, 482, 497; to Santo Domingo (1791), 31. 375 *n*; Wayne's force (1792), 32. 134; to South Carolina (1792), 189 *n*; against Whiskey Insurrection, 33. 524; surprising lack (1796), 34. 493; for provisional army, importation, 36. 443; character (1798), Ferguson rifle, 479, 37. 15, 56. *See also* Armorers, Arsenals; Artillery, Bayonets; Flints; Military stores; Ordnance department; Pikes; Pistols; Swords.

Armstrong, *Lieut.* ——, court-martial, cashiered, 11. 382.

Armstrong, Edward A., acknowledgment to, 3. 41 *n*.

Armstrong, George, Forbes route, **2.** 243 *n.*

Armstrong, *Dr.* James, appointment, **7.** 250; service, 250 *n*; land, **16.** 70.

Armstrong, *Lieut.* (*Capt.*), James, court-martial, **12.** 256, 257; peace establishment, **27.** 279 *n*; command (1798), **37.** 493.

Armstrong, *Maj.* (*Gen.*) John [1]*, jealousy (1757), **2.** 53 *n*; on alarm (1757), letter, 63 *n*; Forbes route, letters, 243 *n*, 264 *n*, **37.** 481; Forbes expedition, **2.** 301–306; Washington's Pennsylvania land, 468, 471–473, 521; sketch, 471 *n*; Berkeley Springs, 473; military land grant, **3.** 150 *n*, 155, 156; brigadiership (1775), 461, **4.** 353 *n*; Virginia command, 381; and major generalship, 382; South Carolina, **5.** 98; enlistments, **6.** 364, **7.** 389; draft by, **6.** 365 *n*; Newtown post, **7.** 176; to New Jersey (1777), 249; appointment of officers, 250; resigns, 486; militia command, Philadelphia campaign: beginnings, **8.** 341, 342, **9.** 128, 130, 180, 200, 201; Brandywine and after, 207, 215, 220, 265, 278, 297; councils of war, 262, 263 *n*, 279, **11.** 305, 363 *n*; Germantown and after, **9.** 307–309, 309 *n*, 337; and proposed assault, **10.** 103 *n*, 204; on winter quarters, 133 *n*; post, 152; patrol, 215, 246, 452; — active service (1778), **11.** 159; Iroquois expedition, **15.** 99 *n*; Congress, committees, 262 *n*, 393 *n*, **16.** 108 *n*, 130 *n*, **18.** 432 *n*; Nichols, **15.** 417; land for son, **16.** 70; Washington and presidency, **29.** 464; Washington on relations, **31.** 210; office for son, 210; St. Clair's defeat, **32.** 2.

Armstrong, *Maj.* John [2], sketch, **2.** 471 *n*; appointment (?), **7.** 250, **8.** 342; bears letters, **12.** 125 *n*, **17.** 59, **26.** 24; Gates's aide, **17.** 59 *n*, **26.** 24 *n*; Newburgh Addresses, Washington's statement, **35.** 397.

Armstrong, *Lieut.* (*Capt.*) John, court-martial, cashiered, restored, **15.** 163, 164, **18.** 63–65, **27.** 16; service, **15.** 163 *n*, **18.** 147 *n*; pursuit of deserters, 147; peace establishment, **27.** 279 *n*; promotion, **32.** 351 *n*.

Armstrong, John, private, court-martial, **12.** 299.

Armstrong, *Capt.* Thomas, Verplancks Point, surrender, **15.** 234 *n*; supplies for prisoners of war, **25.** 376, 377; service, 376 *n*.

Armstrong, *Capt.* William, bears funds, **14.** 170; service, 170 *n*.

Armstrong's Camp, Pa., letter from, **2.** 306.

Armstruther, ——, information, **15.** 228.

Army, fear of standing, **6.** 112, 137, 155, 422, **11.** 290, 291, **16.** 39, **19.** 131; peace establishment: plan, attitude, inaction, **26.** 290, 315, 316, 318, 323, 345, 374–398, 479, 480, **27.** 125, 148, 154, 156, 188, 200, 203, 204, 209, 232, 409, 410; engineers, artillery, **26.** 355, 415, **27.** 142, 161, 162, 164, 201, **28.** 496, **35.** 152; standing, size, retrained troops, distribution, **26.** 374–380, 386, **27.** 141, 169, 221, 256–259, 278, 339; continental control, **26.** 377, 384; officers, pay and subsistence, 380, 382–384, 386, 446, **27.** 141; elements, composition, **26.** 380–382; West Point, 382; carry over from war, three-year men, enlistment terms, pay, 383–385; commissary, 384; sedentary evils, 385; revision of articles of war, 385; arsenals, military stores, 394–398; academies, instruction of officers, appointments, 396, 397; final circular to states on, 494; Washington's comments on congressional report, **27.** 140–144; no trade with Indians, 142; organization, 142; staff officers, 142; private pay, clothing, 142; promotion, 142; magazines, 143; veteran officers, 209, 279, 307; command and war secretaryship, 221, 339; Steuben's plan, 359–361; objects, 360; proposed western posts (1785), **28.** 167–169; — federal establishment, **30.** 376, 492; southern frontier, **31.** 32, 92, **32.** 119, 123, **35.** 311; supplies for winter posts and frontier, **31.** 92, **34.** 493; increase, **31.** 240, 268–270, 275, 277, 467, 493, **33.** 356; systematic defense, **31.** 403, **33.** 165, 166, **35.** 57, 235, 315; frontier posts or mobile force, **32.** 126, 146; superintendent of supplies, **33.** 233, 234; recruits to South, coast guard, 317; regulations (1795), **34.** 141 *n*; frontier posts, Erie, 151, 172, 173, 330; annual message on (1795), reduction, 352, 366, 390; remodeling (1796), **35.** 109, 135, 164; vote of establishment bill (1797), alteration, 405, 405 *n*; provisional memoranda, 36, 279;

necessary character, 307–310; preparations, 335, 395, 403, 406, 410–412, 417, 424; quotas, 491; line of battle, 37. 15; war force and frontier guard, control, 15, 38, 39, 188, 364–367; returns on existing, 22; peremptory requirement of raising, 35, 37; organization, 45–49; riflemen, 56, 65; Georgia garrisons, 167, 219; offense as defense 250. *See also* Arsenals; British army; Commander in chief; Continental army; Fortifications; French and Indian War; French crisis; Indians; Militia; Military; Supplies; Volunteers.

Arnold, Col. (*Gen.*) Benedict, *Canadian expedition: plan, 3. 437, 470; ships for expedition, 467 *n*, 470; Maine preparations, 471; force, equipment, 473; final preparations, departure, 482, 485, 489, 510; instructions, 491–496; rank question in, 4. 3, 12; funds, 4; news, progress, 4, 12, 24, 29, 65, 74, 76, 92, 106, 117, 123, 133, 147, 148, 167, 232; reconnoitering party, 4 *n*; prospects, 12, 13 *n*, 100, 106; peril, 18, 45; purpose, 27 *n*; pay, arrears, 49, 232; brigadier general, 59 *n*; defection of rear guard, 98, 100, 106, 113, 119, 120, 126, 127, 131, 139, 149, 157; Washington's praise, 147, 148, 461; regiment and officers of expedition in new establishment, 149, 190, 195, 232, 288, 461; junction with Montgomery, 176, 196; Quebec, wounded, 254, 270, 281, 301; regiment brigaded, 275, 512, 535; after repulse, blockade, 278, 298, 357; old regiment at New York, 5. 12, 41, 42, 81, 107, 158; The Cedars, 108 *n*, 109 *n*; on attitude of Canadians, 142; on Canadian disaster, 168; lake preparations, fleet, 183, 189, 433, 6. 223; and inquiry into expedition, 5. 282; council of war, 290 *n*; cartel, 465 *n*, 6. 101, 158, 159 *n*, 193; news, 217; — for New Jersey (1776), 356, 357, 370, 371; for New England against Clinton, 366, 374, 408, 412, 427; and British at Newport, 7. 24, 26, 115, 163, 233; and exchanges, 173, 178, 242; promotion question, rank, letter, 234, 234 *n*, 352, 8. 16, 47, 48, 67, 427, 9. 35 *n*, 10. 185, 324–326, 13. 81 *n*; on British reenforcements, 7. 333; information, 434; Ridgefield, presentation horse, 488 *n*, 8. 16 *n*; recruiting, 7. 489; command on the Hudson (1777), 8. 26, 30; Washington's commendations, 26, 48, 377; accounts, 48; Apollos Morris, 192 *n*; Philadelphia command (1777), 195, 262; passes to women, 199; Howe's June movement, Delaware line, letter, 254, 259 *n*, 271; forwards cartridges, 263; sent to Northern army, influence, 377, 427, 430, 433, 434, 438, 459, 507, 9. 13; Fort Stanwix, 103, 106, 151, 154, 157, 162, 165, 174 *n*, 176; Bemis Heights, wound, honors, 377, 10. 44, 325 *n*, 11. 326, 12. 161, 168, 269; return to active service, 10. 325, 11. 31, 360; Washington's gift, 326, 359; Philadelphia command (1778), instructions, 466, 12. 84, 88, 89, 94, 133, 301, 13. 436; council of war on Monmouth campaign, 12. 75 *n*; Indians, 101; militia and pursuit of British 103; letter for, 110; ill., 134, 161, 168; on Estaing's arrival, 171; question of naval service, letter, 270, 270 *n*, 18. 115, 173; raid on Little Egg Harbor, letter, 13. 168, 168 *n*; complaint on Board of War, 392; charges against, as Philadelphia commandant, court-martial, reprimand, 479, 14. 80, 418, 420, 442, 443, 448–451, 457, 15. 13, 22, 23, 85, 87, 110, 172, 181, 204, 206–210, 280, 310, 392, 441, 17. 214, 217, 217 *n*, 249, 262, 286–288, 297, 302, 312, 333, 377, 404, 462, 468, 18. 127, 128 *n*, 222–225, 19. 474, 20. 370, 24. 27; Philadelphia garrison, 14. 143; aides, 450 *n*; leave, 18. 173; child, 174; proclamation to Canadians, letter, 476, 476 *n*; West Point command, instructions, conditions under, 19. 91, 309–311, 322, 328, 341–343, 370, 379, 394, 395, 446, 491, 20. 214, 370 *n*; and wing command, 19. 302, 302 *n*; constructive work, 331, 332; possible British movement, 360, 417, 488, 489, 20. 10: detail, 19. 379; council of war on campaign possibilities (1780), 20. 9 *n*; soldiers to thresh grain, 17; Washington's journey to Hartford, 48; treason: measures to frustrate, 84–89, 92, 92 *n*, 94, 37. 551; flight, letter, 20. 85, 85 *n*, 87, 89, 92; Washington's statements and comments, 88, 89, 91–94, 97, 123, 149, 172, 173, 213, 267; aides, court of inquiry, 89, 225, 228, 229, 359, 442, 443; papers to André, 93 *n*; Greene's general orders on, 95–97; parole and countersigns on, 96; Sheldon, 131 *n*; resignation, letter, 172 *n*; attempt to capture, 178 *n*, 223; address to people, 189; removed from army register, 218; and British invasion from Canada, 230; proclamation to army, 264; summary punishment if captured, 21. 255; as deserter, 447; money reward, 22. 404 *n*; — British command in Virginia, operations, 1. 228 *n*, 21. 8, 19, 21, 22, 47, 48, 50–52, 138, 152, 161, 191, 197, 289, 313, 342, 37.

552; Petersburg, **22.** 138, 155; Lafayette's refusal to recognize, 139; Cornwallis junction, 155. *See also* Destouches; Lafayette (Virginia); Twentieth Infantry.

Arnold, *Mrs.* Benedict, services to British, **18.** 476 *n*; husband's treason, **20.** 85 *n*.

Arnold, *Ensign* Benjamin, court-martial, cashiered, **10.** 272.

Arnold, *Capt.* Jacob, state light horse, proposed service, **11.** 80, 247.

Arnold, Jonathan,* Knowlton affair, letter, **25.** 407 *n*, **26.** 96, 96 *n*, 144, 145, 192.

Arnold, *Capt.* Thomas,* rank, invalid corps, **16.** 20; naval service, **22.** 78; court-martial, **25.** 102; maimed, furlough, **26.** 276.

Arnold, Welcome, bears letter, **26.** 103.

Arnold, William, court-martial, **6.** 42.

Arrack, order, **28.** 223 *n*.

Arrears. *See* Pay.

Arrell, ——, conveyancer, **13.** 409.

Arrell, David, inn, **3.** 229 *n*.

Arrest, officer under, report, **6.** 103; breaking, **10.** 191, **11.** 387, **12.** 22, **15.** 359, **19.** 373, **21.** 354, 355, **24.** 335; lying in, as punishment, **12.** 273, **13.** 136, 137, **14.** 343; written and verbal, **16.** 234; breaking by officer, **18.** 142; resisting, **19.** 152; power, 152, 153; frivolous causes, 153; returns on officers under, **24.** 451; quick trial, 479, and leave, **25.** 173; release, 366.

Arrot, René Marie, *vicomte* d',* countersign honoring, **22.** 325; Washington's regards, **28.** 276, 277; office, 276 *n*.

Arrowsmith, Aaron, map of United States, **37.** 193.

Arrowsmith, Joseph, bears letter, **8.** 247.

Arsac, Charles Henri d'. *See* Ternay.

Arsenals, laboratories, and armories, detail, recall, **4.** 479, 536, **5.** 31, **24.** 453; establishment, location, **5.** 1, **6.** 406, **7.** 18–21, **10.** 398, **23.** 139, 146; guard, **5.** 89, 167; activity, **7.** 301; Carlisle, **9.** 74, **20.** 443, 445, **11.** 113; condition, reform, **10.** 350, **11.** 315, 334; chief, 113; Philadelphia, **15.** 160; Mason's dismissal, **20.** 231; Albany, **21.** 20, 452, **37.** 552; in Virginia, **23.** 333; New London, **24.** 73; peace establishment, **26.** 375, 394–396; West Point, 499, **27.** 26, 34; federal need, **31.** 389, 402, **23.** 160, 166; Potomac River site, Harpers Ferry, **33.** 443, 463, 505, 517, **34.** 129, 242 *n*, 307, 318, 355, 381, 392, 432, 433, 465, 487, 506, **35.** 362, 367, **36.** 54, 253, 318, **37.** 379, 381, 421; other federal sites, **34.** 366. *See also* Artificers; Magazines; Springfield, Mass.

Art. *See* Arts and sciences; Engravings; Music; Portraits; Sculpture.

Arthur, *Lieut.* James, court-martial, **23.** 254, 255; service, 254 *n*.

Arthurs, *Capt.* ——, British naval officer, parole, **26.** 312 *n*.

Artichokes, seed, **33.** 503; slips, **34.** 154.

Articles of Confederation. *See* Confederation.

Articles of war, reading to troops (1755), **1.** 257, 395; enforcement, Virginia act, 357, 467; as code for Virginia Regiment, **2.** 30, 114; signing (1775), **3.** 411, 446, **6.** 199; consideration of army regulations, **4.** 8; and Child affair, 11; publication, knowledge, 206, 220, 527, **6.** 125, 147, 151; amendment, 91, 114, 147 *n*, **7.** 430, 431, 439, **10.** 402, **21.** 178–180; construing, **10.** 488; challenge in court-martial, **17.** 238; peace establishment, **26.** 385; military code, 391. *See also* Military law; Muster.

Artificers, returns, **3.** 446, **16.** 460, **18.** 15, **19.** 61, **24.** 172, **25.** 70; pay, abstracts, paymaster, **3.** 506, **5.** 177, 341, **12.** 372, **19.** 448, **21.** 111, 204, **24.** 99, **26.** 141, **37.** 529; Canadian expedition and Northern army, **4.** 494, 497, 500, **5.** 147, **13.** 397; detail, recall to ranks, **5.** 38, 39, 44, 271, **8.** 5, 424, **10.** 281, **12.** 65, **15.** 464, **16.** 435, **17.** 170, **18.** 221, 240, **22.** 240 *n*, **24.** 453, **25.** 39, 300, 303; sailmakers, **5.** 78,

80; wheelwrights, 88, 158; artillery, corps, **5.** 156 *n*, **7.** 19 *n*, 20, 21, **8.** 37, **10.** 277, **18.** 15, **20.** 21, **21.** 402, **24.** 99; special corps, enlistment, reorganized, state assignment, status, **5.** 197, 270, 422, 503, **10.** 277, 281, **15.** 72, **18.** 12, **19.** 60, **20.** 261, 279, 280, **21.** 43, **22.** 80, **23.** 455; in parade for action, **5.** 209; company from Eastern department (1776), 352; and militia call, **7.** 143, **37.** 552; ropemakers, **7.** 203, 204; superintendence, **8.** 16; French, 37; in march, **9.** 80, **12.** 90, 91, 105, **19.** 289; leadworkers, **11.** 312, **12.** 65, 68; combmakers, **11.** 352; papermakers, 430; charcoal burners, **12.** 232, 318, **17.** 241, **19.** 162, 353; idling, **12.** 282; court-martial, 299, **18.** 149, **20.** 153, 154; work on machine to destroy shipping, **12.** 315; clothing bounty, 408; ration, 422, **13.** 174, **15.** 472, 482, **16.** 320, **24.** 60, 229, 233; call, **13.** 140, 150; officers, court-martialed, deranged, half-pay, **14.** 50 *n*, **16.** 236, **17.** 159, **18.** 149, 161, 162, 277 *n*, 480 *n*, **20.** 153, 154, **21.** 469; supplies, **14.** 85; commandant, 212; masons, 487, **17.** 159; in levies, **16.** 36; rum, or extra pay, 255, **22.** 182; uniform, **16.** 388; tentmakers, 424; light corps, 469, 470; new arrangement, **17.** 177, 336; recruiting, British deserters, **18.** 1, 2, **24.** 453; reenlistment, gratuity, **18.** 79; terms of employment, **19.** 143; Dobbs Ferry works, 360; bakers, 464; road repairs, **20.** 140; supplies for families, **21.** 2; Fort Pitt, 502; boat repairs, **22.** 197, 212; coopers, 335; company for 1782 campaign, cost, **24.** 13; company of watermen, 42; West Point works, 133, 137; wagon repairs, 304; noncommissioned officer court-martialed, 311; invalids, 404; hutting, **25.** 300, 303; harnessmakers, 325 *n*; employment questioned, **26.** 219; volunteers for housebuilding, 320 *n*; peace establishment, 381. *See also* Artisans; Baldwin, Jeduthan; Fatigue; Flower; Benjamin; trades by name, especially Blacksmiths; Carpenters; Tailors.

Artillery and corps, Braddock expedition, trouble, **1.** 116, 118, 122, 124, 132, 144, 157; Fort Loudoun, **2.** 80, 136; matériel returns, estimates, **3.** 318, 325, **4.** 183, 199, **5.** 350, **10.** 398, **11.** 112, 198, **13.** 402, **17.** 496; commissary, **3.** 324, 350, 427; placement, 341; personnel returns, 342, **5.** 350, **18.** 15, **23.** 203; pay, **3.** 506, **6.** 401, **12.** 22, **14.** 440, **24.** 99; Washington's fleet, **4.** 6, 7; officers, promotion questions, rank, new arrangement, 36, 140, 161, 460, 462, **6.** 281, **7.** 63, 77, 127, **8.** 276, **11.** 15–18, 63, 64, 66, 127, 134, 135, 303, **12.** 10, 45, 71, 320, 321, 414, 418, 420, 429, 458, 459, **13.** 77, **14.** 192, 193, 294, 330, **15.** 50, 80, 89, 95, 96, 170, 236, 381, 458, 464, 496, **16.** 55, 57, 58, 75, 76, 173, 179, 259, **17.** 310, 485, **18.** 196, 272, 273, 277–279, 481, **20.** 502, **21.** 403, 404, **22.** 45, 47, 63, 163, 164, 193, 224, 344, 391, **24.** 70; scarcity, needs, **4.** 64, **7.** 69, 162, **8.** 290, 305, **13.** 317, 319, 488; Knox and command, **4.** 74, 120, 140, 158, 161, **7.** 162; establishment of corps, regiments, size, recruiting, **4.** 74, 109, 140 *n*, **6.** 280–282, 401, 459, **7.** 82, 88, 136–139, 145, 289, 410, 467, **8.** 386, **9.** 84; Knox's expedition for cannon, **4.** 91–94, 107, 119, 125, 139, 161, 179, 234, 253, 281, 358; state ordnance, borrowing, 182, **10.** 316, **19.** 210, **22.** 448, **24.** 52; chaplain, **4.** 307, **13.** 71 *n*; fixed ammunition, **4.** 335, **6.** 31, **6.** 474; bombardment of Boston, **4.** 370, 375, 379, 384, 385; mortars, 371, 380, **5.** 416, 492, **37.** 530; left by British at Boston, **4.** 404, 405, 407, 410, 424, 434, 437, 448; left there by Americans, removal, **5.** 41, 49, **11.** 27; march to New York, Knox's instructions, **4.** 394, 421, 444, 462–464, **37.** 530; status of recovered cannon, **4.** 425; Canadian expedition, Northern army, 437, 460–462, **5.** 78, 136, 137, 146, 172, 173, 189, 359, 384, **7.** 69, 125, 128, 162, 485, **8.** 254, 305, 319, 320, 357, 378, 380, 381, 383, 385, 428, 450, 457, 473; from Nassau, **4.** 476, 481; temporary command at New York, 492; to South, campaign there, 502, **17.** 237, **18.** 243, 272, 279, **20.** 243, 321, **21.** 254, 257, 420, 422, 500, **22.** 62; detail, **4.** 536, **5.** 134, 135, **7.** 76, 180, **8.** 130, **22.** 289; camps, quarters, winter quarters and parks, **4.** 536, 537, **5.** 38, **10.** 181, **12.** 248, **13.** 71, 323, 351, 418, **17.** 117, 191, 198, 211, 215, **19.** 323, 431, **20.** 337, 353, 354, **24.** 135; state and independent companies, arrangement, regimentation, **5.** 24, 367 *n*, **8.** 415, 416, **9.** 301, 302, 332, **11.** 64, **16.** 481, **17.** 124, **18.** 31, 273, 274, 277, 311, **20.** 378, **21.** 45; preparations at New York, **5.** 31; Burbeck case, 34; muster, 43, 44; guard, 72, 167; for small boats, 75, 77, 104, 218; Kings Bridge, 134, 464; artificers, 156 *n*, **7.** 19 *n*, 20, 21, **8.** 37, **10.** 277, **18.** 15, **20.** 21, **21.** 402, **24.** 99; horses, **5.** 197, **7.** 121, **8.** 452 *n*, **10.** 278, **23.** 140; wheels, **5.** 233; force and guns at New York, need

of gunners, 242, 273 *n*, 318, 319, 322, 352, 359, 384; defective operation, 294; passes, 320; cannon casting and equipment, 329, 359, **6.** 405, 474, **7.** 18–21, 146, 301, 441, **8.** 318, 323, 396–398, **9.** 473, **13.** 317, 319, **14.** 329; assignments, brigades, **5.** 406, 407, **8.** 100, 117, **16.** 68, **18.** 433 *n*; Highlands, West Point, **5.** 450, **6.** 48, 49, **7.** 180, 425, **8.** 357, **9.** 290, **12.** 372, **14.** 83, 343, 389, 411, 458, 461, **15.** 45, 50, 56, 84, 167, 282, 286, 403, **16.** 93, 111, 138, **17.** 169, 170, **20.** 127, **25.** 121; left in New York City, **6.** 59; New Jersey campaign, 266, 267, 305, 438 *n*, 439 *n*, 442, 454; time-expired men, continuance on bounty, 498; establishment for (1777), location, instructions, accounts, **7.** 18–22, 32, 69, 139, 146, 332; importation, alteration, distribution (1777–80), 40, 69, 162, **8.** 2, 15, 37, 191, 235, 318, 319, 323, 398, 400, **10.** 166, 173, 177, 181, 202, **20.** 172, 179; (1798), **36.** 443; drivers, wagoners, **7.** 143, **8.** 451, **10.** 278; Delaware River posts, **7.** 386, **9.** 117, 472; detachments, **8.** 13, **10.** 443, **21.** 132, 142, 155; foreign volunteers, problem, Du. Coudray, **8.** 76, 148, 149, 159, 187–190, 444, **12.** 10, 45; states and continental, return, **8.** 110, 290, **15.** 45, 50, 56, 84, **16.** 74, 75, **22.** 152–154, 219, 221, 338, 448; medical treatment, **8.** 175; New Jersey movement (1777), 252; alarm formation, 297; losses in action, 307, 359, 370; from Fort Lee, 357; men to a field piece, 457; Philadelphia campaign, march, 460, **9.** 8, 24, 116, 119, 125, 126, 129, 131, 169, 180, 226 *n*, 251, 297, 332, 492; officers and soldiers court-martialed, 167, 168, 170, 439, **10.** 258, 404, 434, 500, **11.** 19, 57, 143, 252, 263, 356, 387, **12.** 49, 353, 354, **15.** 49, 105, **17.** 507, **20.** 153, **22.** 101, 116, 133, 134; captured ordnance, from wrecks, distribution, **9.** 448, 454, **10.** 278, 486, 487, 489, **11.** 26, 52, **13.** 320, **22.** 58 *n*, 138, 468, **23.** 83; line of battle, **10.** 139, **20.** 187, **23.** 147, **25.** 86; reform (1778), regulations, arrangement of corps, **10.** 277–279, 397–399, 505, 520, **12.** 31, 273, **13.** 489, 491 *n*; clothing, **10.** 279, 502, **11.** 51, 134, 205, **12.** 452, **15.** 458, 464, **17.** 310, **18.** 108, **19.** 303; tents, **10.** 279; to annoy British shipping, 509, 524, 529; collecting ordnance, 525, **11.** 5, 7, **12.** 282; ordnance from galleys, **11.** 105, 113; siege cannon, 112, 113, **13.** 402, **20.** 172, 179, **22.** 152–154, 219, 221, 338, 448; Monmouth campaign preparations, **11.** 113, 120, 167, 407, 466; patrol, 358 *n*; state's dismissal of officer, 444; Monmouth campaign, **12.** 9, 75, 90, 131, 143, 145, 458, 464; postoffice, 172; Tarrytown, 248; frontier defense, Fort Pitt, 319, 371, **13.** 373, **15.** 37, **17.** 351, 502, **18.** 111, 112, 118, 389, **21.** 324, **27.** 104, 106, 108; Stevens's services, reward, **12.** 457 *n*; forage, officers', **13.** 71, 84; march warning (1778), 199; gunnery experiments, 360, **20.** 225, 227, **21.** 192, 210; French alliance celebration, **14.** 122 *n*; Detroit plans, 265, **21.** 24–26, 33–35; uniform, **14.** 341, **15.** 50 *n*, **16.** 388, **25.** 403; (1798), **37.** 52; officers' pay arrears, liquidation, **14.** 440, **19.** 503–505; Iroquois expedition, **15.** 29, 214; preference for city post, 50; flags, 50 *n*; coast guard withdrawn, 77; rank of commissary general of military stores, 79; restriction on field pieces, 187; heavy guns in movement, 214 *n*, 227, 402; Eastern department, 271, **17.** 99, 268, 269, 271; after Stony Point, **15.** 429, 435; brigade major, **16.** 36; need of men (1779), 74, **22.** 227; infantry reenlistment and transfer, **17.** 187, **18.** 304; troops in state quotas (1779), **17.** 229; Staten Island expedition, 382, 391, 399; inspection, **18.** 77, **24.** 303, 461, **26.** 337; Providence to Springfield, countermand, **18.** 217, 244, 338, 412, 412 *n*; bounty (1780), 276; platform planks, 365, 379, 413, **19.** 122, 139, **22.** 184, 196, **24.** 247, 250; "grasshoppers," **18.** 443 *n*; plans against New York City (1780), 460, **19.** 178, **20.** 386, 387, 424–426; (1781), **21.** 209, 210, 238, **22.** 126; (1783), **26.** 88; light corps, **19.** 300, **25.** 47; furloughs, **19.** 503–505; in reorganization of army (1780), size of regiments, state assignment, **20.** 164, 278–280, 339, 378; fuses, 231 *n*; discharge of levies, 417; condition, force (1781–82), consolidation, **21.** 252, **24.** 165, 168, 169, 353; for French force, **22.** 58 *n*, 61; blunderbusses and swivels, 199; oil, 252; Yorktown march, **23.** 17, 25 *n*, 42, 59, 60, 76, 82, 99; from French ships, 125, 125 *n*; sheepskins, 136; quartermaster, 136; Yorktown siege, 167, 169, 178; Washington's appreciation, 242; preemption of Yorktown goods, 300; left, in Virginia, exchange, removal, **24.** 112 *n*, 222, 430, 431; disability examination, **25.** 8; presentation cannon, Rochambeau, Grasse, Greene, 141, 145, 149, 153, 491–493, **26.** 60 *n*, **27.** 28 *n*, 209, 270; proportion of recruits (1783), **26.** 11; German prisoners as

recruits, 182; peace establishment, retained force, 381, 396, 397, **27.** 34, 142, 257; left by British at New York, 249 *n*; refused to militia (1791), **32.** 387; additional corps (1794), **33.** 356; promotion in federal, **35.** 151, 152, 164; founder from France, 152, 163; provisional army: command, **36.** 360; officers then, 366; quantity, disposition, **37.** 15, 39, 242; regimental organization, 47, 49; lack of gunners, 56; need of instruction, 209; carriage improvements, 355. *See also* Knox, Henry; Ordnance; Shot and shell; regiments by number.

Artisans, white servants, **3.** 289; immigration, **33.** 341, **35.** 152; British restriction on emigration, 432. *See also* Artificers; occupations by name.

Artois, Charles Philippe, *comte* d', in Spain, **25.** 394.

Arts and sciences, American Academy, **21.** 351, 352, **31.** 416; promotion, **28.** 433, **30.** 493, 494; New York society, **32.** 337.

Asgill, *Capt.* Charles,* reprisal on, **24.** 305–308, 326, 330, 365, 366, 441, 455–459, **25.** 29, 40, 41, 112, 176 *n*, 177, 222, 240, 243, 321; status as prisoner of war, **24.** 319, 320; treatment, 367; charges against McCurdy, 375; pass for visitor, 469; on parole, **25.** 62; French interposition, 295, 297, 359, 360; release, 326, 337, 349, 358, 388, **26.** 29; guard dismissed, **25.** 367 *n*; accusation of Tilghman, calumny, responsibility, criticism, **28.** 450–452, 481; aftermath, papers, publicity, **29.** 2–4, 26, 102, 125.

Ash Swamp, N. J., **8.** 113.

Ashby, ——, bears letter, **7.** 180.

Ashby, *Lieut.* Benjamin, regiment, **19.** 199; service, 199 *n*.

Ashby, Enoch, land lease, **28.** 269.

Ashby, Henry, surveying, **1.** 7 *n*.

Ashby, John,* ferry, **1.** 6; captain of rangers, post, 193; Indian raids, 193, 204, 209, 321, 326; position, force as escort, scouting, 221, 223, 226, 227, 230; provisions, 225, 282; ammunition, 231; camp irregularities, 264; militia for post, 349–351, 367 *n*, 368, 371, 373, 374; detachment, 354; stores, 383; pay, 383; force, 435, 436, 438, 490. *See also* Forts, frontier; Patterson Creek; Rangers.

Ashby, Robert, land, **28.** 268, 269, 367.

Ashby, Thomas, son, **1.** 6 *n*.

Ashbys Bent (Gap), **1.** 6 *n*; Washington land, value, **37.** 295.

Ashbys Fort. *See* Ashby, John.

Ashe, James,* army appointment, **36.** 372.

Ashe, *Gov.* Samuel,* address, **35.** 374 *n*.

Ashes, for soap, **10.** 291, **32.** 232.

Ashford, George, land, **2.** 390, **13.** 426, 427, **37.** 229.

Ashford, William, land, **2.** 390, **13.** 426.

Ashford, Conn., route by **13.** 101.

Ashleton, Samuel, pilot, **16.** 402.

Ashley, *Capt.* (*Maj.*) Moses,* promotion, **18.** 474; acting inspector, **19.** 313; service, 313 *n*; officer of the day, brigade major, 423, 466, **20.** 22, 74, 168, 217, 257, 288, 333, 365, 401, **22.** 332, 494, **26.** 148, 201, 249, 301; at court-martial, **22.** 134; detachment, **24.** 466, 488; light corps, **25.** 46; lines command, 48; intercourse, irregular passes, 52, 174.

Ashley, Thomas, court-martial, **26.** 310.

Ashly, *Lieut.* Benjamin. *See* Ashby.

Ashmead, *Capt.* Jacob, soldier's abuse, **9.** 167; service, 167 *n*; court-martial, **16.** 147, 148, 234, 235, 252, 317, **17.** 427; resigns, **16.** 147 *n*, 234 *n*.

Ashmead, John, privateer, powder cargo, **16.** 304.

Ashmead, Samuel, school trustee, **33.** 148 *n.*

Ashton, ——, account, **28.** 400.

Ashton, Ann (Washington), **32.** 29; uncle's bequest to heirs, **37.** 291.

Ashton, Burdett, wife, **32.** 29, **36.** 171*n*, **37.** 291 *n*; position, **36.** 171.

Ashton, *Lieut.* Joseph, adjutant, **16.** 262; service, 262 *n*, **21.** 110 *n*; transfer, 110.

Ashton, Sarah, Washington's bequest, **37.** 291 *n.*

*Asia*, H. M. S., movements, **4.** 186, 354, 476, 480, **5.** 4, 254.

Askew, John, conduct, **2.** 388, 389.

Askins, John, land case, **36.** 44.

Askins, Joseph, court-martial, **12.** 396.

Aspens, for Mount Vernon, **28.** 38.

Aspinwall, *Dr.* William, military surgeon, **4.** 161.

Assault, officers on soldiers, fatal, **3.** 410, **10.** 169, 298, **12.** 415, 416, **17.** 458, **24.** 310; officers on officers, **3.** 448, **4.** 89, **8.** 59, **9.** 472, **10.** 475, **17.** 140–142, 458, **18.** 184, 296, 314, **22.** 482, **24.** 300, **26.** 174, 197; soldiers on noncommissioned officers, **4.** 136, 327, **8.** 60, **10.** 500, **13.** 137, **17.** 344; soldiers on officers, **4.** 500, **5.** 6, 61, 90, 208, **6.** 37, **8.** 286, 287, 402, **9.** 167, 170, **12.** 299, 313, 349, **13.** 136, **17.** 344, 508, **19.** 467, **22.** 400, **26.** 110, 303, 304; soldiers on soldiers, **5.** 24, 95, **16.** 479; officers on civilians, fatal, **5.** 106, 141, **9.** 88, **12.** 364 *n*, 384, **13.** 50, **16.** 316, 329, 458, **18.** 243–245; on market people, **5.** 340, 376, 411, 442; noncommissioned officers on officers, **6.** 42, **8.** 59, **25.** 382; officers on sentinels, **9.** 89, **22.** 421 *n*; officer on staff officer, **12.** 256; soldiers on provost, **13.** 136, 137; officer on noncommissioned officer, 247; staff officer on soldier, **16.** 400; soldier on civilian, **17.** 138; on women, capital penalty, **19.** 224, 372; wagoner on officer, **20.** 25. *See also* Abuse; Crimes; Duel.

Assemblies, colonial, and governors, **1.** 42 *n*, 94 *n*; necessity of proper military measures, **7.** 266; advice to young legislator, **29.** 313, 324. *See also* Virginia Assembly.

Asses, jack, Royal Gift, from King of Spain, **27.** 446, 447, **28.** 74, 147, 160, 161, 208, 244; from Malta, Lafayette's gift, 209, 244, 309, 423, **29.** 59, 74, 94, 95, 143, 168, 186, 260; Royal Gift's journey to Mount Vernon, instructions, expenses, **28.** 296–302, 309, 359, 385, 399; thanks to king, 360–362, 373, 528; at stud, terms, advertisement, travel, 331, 409, 423, 426, 454, 471, 478, 479, **29.** 178 *n*, **30.** 127, **31.** 18 *n*, 34 *n*, 217, 228 *n*, 312, **32.** 377, 401, **33.** 205, 273–275, 278, 279, 283, 284, 295, 297, 336, **34.** 112, 498, 508, **37.** 104; jenny from Dutch Guiana, **28.** 380–383, **29.** 79; proposed Spanish gift of jenny, 98; breeding, mules, records, success, 193, 216, 241, 281, 352, 353, 432, **31.** 312, **32.** 426, **33.** 61, 428; milk, **30.** 117, carriage mules, 152, **32.** 476, 484, 494, **33.** 284, **34.** 379, 397; Royal Gift to South, treatment, **31.** 341, 457, **32.** 320, **33.** 266, **34.** 240, **37.** 104; disposal of jacks, **31.** 311–313, 341, 457, 458, **36.** 35 *n*, **37.** 103, 170–172, 339; young jacks, **32.** 295, **35.** 287; scarcity of mules, number, **33.** 180, 205; mule for Mrs. Lewis, 310, 513; misuse of mules, killing, 428, 447, **35.** 378; death of jacks, **37.** 103, 104; schedule, 302; feeding, 466.

Associated Loyalists, consideration of conduct, **23.** 407, **24.** 57. *See also* Reprisal.

Association. *See* Nonimportation.

Association, chain of Virginia forts, **1.** 379, 382, 386.

Association of Mechanics and Manufacturers of Philadelphia, address, **31.** 49 *n.*

Associations, Virginia, for economy (1780), **19.** 334.

Associators of Philadelphia, New Jersey campaign, **6.** 314, 318.

Assumption of state debts, contest, **31.** 30, 35, 51–53, 73 *n*; Virginia attitude, 50 *n*; execution, commissioners and Virginia accounts, 94, 95; result, 401; forgery, **32.** 6; accusation against Hamilton, 193, 194; Pendleton's criticism, **33.** 94 *n.*

Assunpink Creek, action, 6. 468, 468 *n*; Washington's reception (1789), 30. 290, 291*n*.

Astiarix, Seneca warrior, 12. 99, 101.

Astin, David, court-martial, 5. 441.

Aston, Phineas, court-martial, 26. 310.

Aston, Thomas, court-martial, 26. 310.

Astronomy, exercises, 1. 5 *n*.

Athawes, Samuel,* English factor, 2. 378, 394, 37. 502, 509; Fairfax affairs, 3. 218, 28. 468, 29. 360; from England, 297, 314; Young, 459.

Athill, James,* sheep and plant exchange, 36. 426, 427; Mount Vernon, 426.

Atkin, Edmund, scalp bounty, 1. 510 *n*; on Warhatchie, 2. 47 *n*; Indians with army, conferences, 36, 39, 42 *n*, 44, 48, 49, 53, 58, 76, 82, 84, 95, 97; Gist, letter, 43 *n*, 85, 90; jealousy, 53 *n*; French prisoner, 58, 61, 67; Indian spies, 97, 114, 115.

Atkinson, ——, shipmaster, 4. 172, 28. 171, 453, 29. 186.

Atkinson, Guy, dog, 36. 114.

Atkinson, Stephen, court-martial, 22. 443.

Atlee, Mary,* relief, 33. 153.

Atlee, Col. Samuel John,* regiment brigaded, 5. 422, 501; musketeers, 426; post, 6. 67; prisoner of war, exchange question, 294, 296, 297, 7. 79, 18. 305; service, 6. 294 *n*; brigadiership, 14. 81; Congress, committees, 16. 108 *n*, 156 *n*, 21. 80 *n*. 317, 23. 369 *n*; battalion, 18. 230 *n*.

Atlee, William Augustus, British officer prisoners, 11. 64; bears letter, 23. 442.

Attakulla-kulla, Cherokee, peace, 2. 361 *n*.

Attorney general, Randolph's appointment, 30. 414, 418, 419, 472; Bradford, 33. 357; search for appointee, 34. 287, 306, 315, 317, 318, 349; Lee, 365. *See also* Bradford, William; Lee, Charles; Randolph, Edmund.

Attorneys, federal, appointments, 30. 424, 463, 469 *n*, 470, 31. 10 *n*, 228, 386, 32. 111, 138, 158, 33. 106, 35. 106, 116, 161, 239 *n*, 241; neutrality, 32. 451, 455 *n*.

Atwell, John, army appointment, 37. 334.

Atwood, Frederick E., acknowledgment to, 29. 487 *n*.

Auchmuty, Mary,* husband, 18. 195.

Auchmuty, Richard, parole to see wife, 18. 195.

Audibert, Philip, pay, 23. 95, 107; office, 107 *n*.

Auditors, army, need, 4. 272, 5. 253, 254, 8. 442; appointments, personnel, 11. 142, 12. 57 *n*, 15. 221 *n*, 254, 16. 80 *n*, 21. 388 *n*. 22. 20 *n*; at camp, 11. 432, 12. 57; duties, 324; quarters, 15. 221, 291 *n*; winter cantonment, 17. 215; clothing, 310; quartermaster department, 19. 168 *n*; immediate application, 21. 481; abolished, 24. 7; federal, 31. 293, 296, 298, 418, 419. *See also* Accounts.

Audley, Virginia estate, 37. 296 *n*.

Augsburg, congress of, 2. 362.

Augusta, Ga., British attack, 14. 266; American siege, 22. 216, 218, 341, 367; Indian treaty, 30. 387; presidential tour, addresses and replies, 31. 231, 272, 288 *n*; letter from, 288; Jay Treaty, 34. 320; rendezvous, 37. 41.

*Augusta*, H. M. S., destroyed, 9. 422 *n*, 423 *n*, 428, 430, 436, 441, 448 *n*, 450, 453, 10. 114; spoils from, 9. 473, 474.

Augusta County, Va., protection of frontier, 1. 205; Washington's tour (1756), 473, 476, 477, 509; want of money, 496; Indian raids, 2. 116, 118, 193, 402; army transportation (1778), 11. 154; excise survey, 31. 239 *n*. *See also* Fort Dinwiddie.

*Aurora*, brig, 35. 124 *n*.

*Aurora*, privateer, prize, **18.** 276 *n.*

*Aurora*, newspaper. *See* Bache, Benjamin Franklin.

Auspach Regiment, in raid, **15.** 416. *See also* Mercenaries.

Austin, slave, death, **34.** 74, **37.** 573.

Austin, *Capt.* ——, marine (?) prisoner of war, **24.** 336.

Austin, David, court-martial, **5.** 441.

Austin, John, spy, **21.** 366, 367 *n.*

Austin, Jonathan Loring,* Fourth of July address, **28.** 526.

Austin, *Maj.* Jonathan Williams, court-martial, cashiered, **6.** 259, 275, **7.** 335.

Austin, Samuel, on evacuation of Boston, letter, **4.** 377 *n*; key, **37.** 524.

Auspach Regiment, in raid, **15.** 416. *See also* Mercenaries.

Austria, attitude (1779), **16.** 247, 247 *n*, 248; Dutch affairs (1785), **28.** 1, 98, 124, 145, 170, 174, 202, 231, 339, **30.** 71; Turkish war, **29.** 475, **30.** 71, 81, 188; French war, peace, **32.** 73, **35.** 475, 486; American trade, 161.

*Autograph Letters of Washington*, material from, **28.** 159 *n.*

Avery, David, soldier, **5.** 95.

Avery, Elisha, commissary funds, **4.** 61, 163, **5.** 223.

Avery, John,* Washington's federal district houses, **37.** 375, 376, 391, 392.

Avery, Richard, unfit recruit, **24.** 452.

Avis, Christian, court-martial, **9.** 303.

Avistay de Chateaufort. *See* Chateaufort.

Awnings, boughs in camp, **25.** 102, 137, 247.

Axel von Fersen, Hans. *See* Fersen.

Axes, for fort (1755), **1.** 246; private order, **2.** 332; work with, duty, detail, **5.** 135, **9.** 286, 297, **10.** 181, 307, **11.** 312; issue, **10.** 243; returns, **12.** 111; grinding, **15.** 241; Yorktown siege, **23.** 116; wood cutting, **25.** 60; Oswego expedition, **26.** 90; regulations, 343; frontier posts, **27.** 94.

Axtell, William, loyalist, confiscation, **27.** 121.

Ayer, Edward E., material from collection, **37.** 582 *n.*

Aylett, Ann, Mrs. Washington, **32.** 29.

Aylett, Elizabeth (Dandridge), **3.** 174 *n.*

Aylett, John,* slave affair, **3.** 174.

Aylett, William,* Frazer affair, **3.** 272; deputy commissary general of purchases, British at Head of Elk, **9.** 289; Washington at house, **23.** 113 *n*, 338 *n*; daughter, **32.** 29.

Aymar, Francois. *See* Monteil.

Ayres, ——, information, **5.** 446.

Ayres, *Capt.* (*Maj.*) Benjamin, Delaware River defense, **9.** 371 *n*; charges against, **14.** 137.

Ayres, *Capt.* John,* armed vessel, instructions, **4.** 303, 304.

Ayres, *Capt.* Joseph, artificers, **3.** 446, **37.** 529.

Aycsough, ——, intercepted letters, **3.** 399.

B

Babcock, *Col.* Henry,* brigadiership, **4.** 143; letter sent by, 151; conditions and command, 528; financial plan, letter, **20.** 309, 310 *n.*

Babcock, Joshua, committee to headquarters, **6.** 60 *n.*

Bache, Benjamin Franklin, abuse of Washington, misrepresentations, 33. 24, 34. 62, 319, 35. 95, 101, 110, 126, 144, 363, 420, 36. 326; Whiskey Insurrection, 34. 3, 20; civic festival, 174 *n*; Jay Treaty, 226 *n*; Monroe's mission and View, 35. 128 *n*, 36. 194 *n*, 225; Adet's letter, 35. 288, 358 *n*; Paine's letter, 359 *n*; spurious letters, 36. 50; charges against officials, 156, 37. 323, 326, 328; French crisis, 36. 249, 254, 299; Washington's sarcasm, 368.

Bache, Evelin, acknowledgment to, 19. 167 *n*.

Bache, Richard, southern post, 4. 54; wife, 21. 221 *n*.

Bache, Sarah (Franklin),* gift to army, letter, 21. 101, 101 *n*, 102 *n*, 221.

*Bachelor*, prize, 14. 443.

Back Creek, Va., scout, 1. 346, 360, 2. 76.

Backer, ——, in America, 27. 301 *n*.

Backhouse, ——, English factor, Washington's goods, 2. 379; bill on, 399.

Backus, *Maj.* Ebenezer, light horse, relief, commendation, 6. 237.

Bacon, *Capt.* Asa (?), seamen, 5. 385.

Bacon, Anthony, & Co.,* agency, 1. 253, 2. 124, 125, 321.

Bacon, Richard,* building forts, 1. 222, 226, 230; guard, 225.

Bacon, William, postrider, 4. 309.

Bacon, *Capt.* William, artificers, 5. 197.

Bacon, in officers' provisions, 9. 204; curing, care, 33. 241, 34. 26, 43, 117; for presidential mansion, 33. 430, 435.

Bacon-Foster, Corra, *Potomac Route*, 27. 481 *n*.

Bacot, *Lieut.* Peter, court-martial, 17. 142; service, 142 *n*.

Badge of military merit, orders for honorary, 24. 487, 488; revival, 488 *n*; examination for, 25. 7, 141, 142, 181, 253, 26. 329, 366, 482, 498; and passes, 25. 97; for faithful service, 26. *front.*; forfeited and publicly removed, 110, 191; bestowal, citations, 363, 364, 373, 481.

Badgely, Abner, case, 24. 220, 221, 227, 324, 325, 372.

Badlam, *Capt.* (*Lieut. Col.*) Ezra,* artillery, 4. 353; at courts-martial, 12. 40, 20. 33, 46, 258, 22. 180; escort of Convention troops, 13. 323; officer of the day, 19. 429, 20. 9, 101, 199, 358, 22. 323, 398, 455, 23. 5; at court of inquiry, 21. 46; British excursion, 22. 92; Murnans, 23. 64; recruiting, unfit recruits, court-martial, cashiered, 24. 134, 177, 252, 275, 276, 371, 452, 25. 124, 125. *See also* Massachusetts Second.

Badlam's Redoubt, 5. 74.

Baehr, Christian, New York tailor, 37. 304.

Baggage, batmen and bat horses, allowance, 2. 49, 61, 89, 206, 212, 9. 421; Washington's (1758), 2. 190; headquarters, 4. 367, 8. 10, 10. 290, 12. 90, 13. 23, 24, 23. 34 *n*, 100, 105, 106, 327; orders, 5. 165; guards, 6. 203, 8. 375, 9. 180, 243, 255, 10. 163, 12. 90, 105, 107, 16. 33, 19. 100, 301, 37. 541; superfluous, restrictions, 6. 215, 229, 230, 233, 237, 253, 8. 63, 129, 152, 212, 235, 344, 456, 9. 6, 24, 28, 139, 180, 181, 192, 193, 200, 10. 241, 13. 94, 15. 155, 240, 22. 233, 24. 453; heavy, deposit, movement, 6. 453, 9. 32, 33, 35, 192, 254, 267, 286, 12. 409, 430, 19. 33; lost by prisoners, payment, 7. 357; in march, 9. 140, 193, 297, 298, 11. 463, 12. 90, 93, 98 *n*, 105, 19. 278, 285, 289, 425, 426, 434, 20. 73, 125; winter quarters, 10. 155, 14. 397, 400, 417, 17. 111 *n*, 119, 20. 343, 345, 346, 353, 354; articles for officers from captured, 10. 274, 291–295, 302, 311, 11. 120; officers' superfluous, 161, 175, 254, 399; after battle, 12. 147; Convention troops, 13. 200, 202, 249; portmanteaus, 14. 400, 15. 42; Iroquois expedition, 14. 495, 15. 133; officer on detachment, 18; brigade commander and wagon, 18. 250; to West Point, 19. 301; removal in case of attack, 20. 274; tumbrils for officers, 21. 205; Yorktown cam-

paign, **23.** 37, 38, 99, 100, 105, 106, 147; transportation allowances, horse or ox teams, **24.** 13, 18; field camp, **25.** 70; departing officers, **26.** 501, **27.** 10; presidential, **35.** 251, 385–387. *See also* Transportation.

Bagley, James, court-martial, **7.** 484.

Bagley, *Ensign* (*Lieut.*) Josiah, assaulted, **17.** 344; service, 344 *n*, **18.** 34 *n*; intercession, 34.

Bags, short forage, **13.** 397. *See also* Sacks.

Bahama Islands, introduction to governor, **29.** 177.

Bailey. *See also* Bailie; Baily; Bayley.

Bailey, ——, land lease, **28.** 498.

Bailey, Francis, printer, **11.** 78 *n*, 333 *n*; Steuben's *Regulations*, **14,** 152 *n*; publication, **20.** 131 *n*; patent, **31.** 353 *n*.

Bailey, J., scabbard, **37.** 288 *n*.

Bailey, *Col.* John,* of Massachusetts, new establishment of regiment, **4.** 190; regiment brigaded, 275, 512, 535, **5.** 422, 503, **6.** 206, 240, **12.** 215, **15.** 461, **18.** 190; regimental commissions, **4.** 278; march to New York, 442; artificers, **5.** 80, 158; fatigue, 81, 158, 208; picket, 246; to headquarters, 402; regiment for Ticonderoga, **7.** 485, **8.** 6; return to main army, **10.** 86, 101; circular to, **12.** 474 *n*; recruiting, 474 *n*; light-corps troops, **15.** 461; rank, **16.** 33, 41; ranking board, 258; proposed resignation, **18.** 316; officer of the day, **20.** 65, 151, 391; service, 65 *n*; at court-martial, 185, 258, 265, 271, 319, 329, 334, 347, 359. *See also* Massachusetts Second; Twenty-third Infantry.

Bailey, *Lieut.* John,* of Maryland, resignation, **17.** 171.

Bailey, John,* *jr.*, of Poughkeepsie, Hay, **21.** 145.

Bailey, L. H., **34.** 447 *n*.

Bailey, Mary, nurse, **1.** 225 *n*.

Bailey, *Capt.* Montjoy, company, **9.** 30; service, 30 *n*.

Bailey, William,* Georgetown Academy, Washington's nephews, **28.** 178, 217, 319, 320.

Bailie, James, ship officer, **20.** 449.

Baily, James, court-martial, **10.** 508.

Bainbridge, Peter [1], son's affair, **21.** 27, 30.

Bainbridge, Peter [2], desertion, **21.** 27, 30.

Baintain, ——, lawyer, **28.** 344.

Baize, for blankets, **20.** 119.

Baker, ——, shipmaster, **2.** 367.

Baker, ——, miller, **28.** 153.

Baker, ——, stallion, **32.** 384.

Baker, Asa, soldier, **5.** 95.

Baker, G. A., & Co., acknowledgment to, **37.** 533 *n*.

Baker, George, court-martial, capital penalty, pardon, **15.** 49, 105.

Baker, Hugh, foragemaster, court-martial, dismissed, **11.** 280.

Baker, Jacob, of dragoons, court-martial, **9.** 99.

Baker, Jacob, of Pennsylvania, court-martial, **15.** 67.

Baker, *Lieut.* James,* commission, **1.** 165, 176; assignment, 274; leave, and Indians, 526; scout, commended, **2.** 51, 57, 59, 60, 67, 75; rank, promotion, 56, 207.

Baker, *Dr.* John,* Washington's teeth, **22.** 129.

Baker, William, of Connecticut, court-martial, 5. 299.

Baker, William, of New York, court-martial, 5. 314.

Baker, William S., *Itinerary*, 13. 1 *n*; on Germantown presidential mansion, 33. 108 *n*.

Baker general. *See* Ludowick, Christopher.

Bakers, superintendent, 8. 16; detail, 19. 464. *See also* Bread.

Bakewell, ——, cattle, 32. 464.

Balcarras, Alexander Lindsay, *earl* of, parole, 13. 54.

Balch, *Rev.* Hezekiah, academy, subscription, 34. 396 *n*.

Balch, *Rev.* Stephen Bloomer,* Washington's nephews, 27. 464, 484, 485, 28. 132, 178, 319, 320.

Bald Friars Ford, 23. 104, 106.

Balding, ——, Portsmouth affair, 24. 280 *n*.

Baldwin, ——, Henry Lee, 20. 223 *n*.

Baldwin, Abraham,* resignation, 30. 312.

Baldwin, Caleb, *jr.*, Washington at house, 20. 66 *n*.

Baldwin, Elias, trade with the enemy, 26. 66.

Baldwin, *Col.* Jeduthan, engineer, for Canada, pay, 4. 500; artificer regiment, officers, 8. 16 *n*, 11. 425 *n*, 12. 247, 18. 2; service, 12. 247 *n*; officers court-martialed, 13. 73, 16. 148; absence, 14. 212; charcoal making, 15. 267; Dobbs Ferry works, 19. 360; Philadelphia, 21. 469; assignment of men, 22. 80. *See also* Artificers.

Baldwin, *Col.* Jonathan, militia regiment, New York, 5. 480, 504.

Baldwin, *Col.* Loammi, siege of Boston, 3. 336 *n*, 37. 519; report on Bostonians, 3. 401; new establishment of regiment, 4. 190, 5. 101; regiment brigaded, 4. 275, 512, 535, 5. 422, 503; march to New York, 4. 420, 440; at courts-martial, 492, 514, 515, 527, 5. 6, 12; whaleboat detail, 78; fatigue, 81, 271; regimental paymaster, 438; quarters, 6. 70. *See also* Twenty-sixth Infantry.

Baldwins Mills, N. Y. (?), 8. 424.

Balfour, *Maj.* (*Lieut Col.*), Nisbet, on cartel, 10. 1; service, 1 *n*; letter to, 20. 147 *n*.

Balfour & Barraud, Washington's affairs, 3. 432, 28. 249, 432, 498, 29. 94, 37. 509. *See also* Belfour.

Baliss. *See* Baylis.

Ball, ——, Washington's land, 13. 412.

Ball, *Lieut.* Blackall William, court-martial, 11. 10.

Ball, *Lieut. Col.* Burges,* at courts-martial, 10. 88, 12. 232; service, 10. 276, 12. 362 *n*; hospitals, 10. 305, 13. 204; at ranking board, 12. 362; affairs, 13. 83; bears letter, 15. 58; rank, 58; on rank in state regiments, 107; letter to, 474 *n*; exchange, 22. 479; Mary Washington's estate, 30. 398, 402, 450, 508; Willis, 508; Washington's affairs, 31. 19; land exchange, 174–176; wife, 32. 30, 37. 292 *n*; wheat, 34. 102; arsenal site, 129, 307; jackass, 498, 508; school for daughter, 35. 321, 334, 336, 466; as officer, 36. 334; death of Charles Washington, 37. 372. *See also* index to, 33.

Ball, Frances (Washington), 32. 30; bracelets, 33. 260, 279 *n*; cocoa shells, 280 *n*; uncle's bequest, 37. 292.

Ball, George,* Gloucester land, 35. 381, 382, 419, 419 *n*, 443–445, 37. 148–151, 296 *n*, 374, 375.

Ball, George A., acknowledgment to, 3. 172 *n*.

Ball, John, millwright, Mount Vernon, 31. 347, 350, 355.

Ball, Joseph, land, 33. 372.

Ball, *Maj.* Lebbeus, officer of the day, **19.** 476, **20.** 31; service, **19.** 476 *n*; at court of inquiry, **20.** 49; detachment, 63.

Ball, Marshall B., assault on civilians, **13.** 50 *n*.

Ball, Mary, guardian, **3.** 70 *n*; Mrs. Washington, **32.** 28. *See also* Washington, Mary (Ball).

Ball, Mildred Thornton, school, **35.** 321, 334, 366, 466.

Ball, Moses, land, **34.** 115.

Ball, William, daughter, **2.** 341 *n*.

Ball Deposit, material from, **30.** 451 *n*.

Ballard, *Sergt.* ——, illegal pass, **5.** 314.

Ballard, Benjamin, court-martial, dismissed, **16.** 385.

Ballard, *Capt.* Jeremiah,* flour guard, **18.** 318; assaulted, **23.** 206, 207; service, 206 *n*; attempt to sell free negro, **26.** 304.

Ballard, Jethro, Dismal Swamp, **33.** 289.

Ballard, *Capt.* (*Maj., Lieut. Col.*) Robert,* resignation, **6.** 135, **16.** 19 *n*, 183; service, **6.** 135 *n*, **9.** 433 *n*; promotion, **7.** 312; Delaware River defense, **9.** 433; at court-martial, **10.** 314, 347; at court of inquiry, **12.** 53; order on recruiting, 80; office seeker, **30.** 216 *n;* complaint, **31.** 360 *n;* death, **33.** 60.

Ballard, *Capt.* (*Maj.*) William Hudson,* court-martialed, **3.** 410; at court-martial, **6.** 194; charges against, civil prosecution, **17.** 252, 257, 258; service, 252 *n*, **20.** 333 *n;* promotion, **17.** 275; exchange of regiment, **18.** 182; officer of the day, **20.** 74, 113, 222, 270, 333; winter quarters, 346 *n;* leave, 360.

Ballendine, John,* Potomac River improvement, **3.** 82, **28.** 266, 402; letter to New York, **12.** 158; iron order, **37.** 480.

Ballinger. *See* Bellinger.

Balloons, Washington's comments, **27.** 387, **28.** 17; Newenham, caution to, 323; Blanchard's flight, **32.** 296.

Balls. *See* Dancing.

Ballstown, N. Y., Washington at, **27.** 71 *n*.

Balm of Gilead, seeds, **28.** 6, 134.

Balsams, for Mount Vernon, **27.** 502.

Balser, ——, spy, reward, **8.** 166.

Baltimore, Congress at, **6.** 371, 372; removal of stores (1777), **7.** 380; Howe's movements, **9.** 138; militia rendezvous, 147; dragoon winter post, **14.** 66, 93; flagships with Convention troops supplies, 172, 173; threats against, 306, **15.** 471; march by (1779), **17.** 135; specific supplies, **20.** 451 *n*, 465; ladies' gift to army, **21.** 49; ships for possible Virginia plan, **22.** 450; Yorktown march, **23.** 79, 82, 88 *n*, 98, 100, 102, 104, 117; Washington and Rochambeau at, 83 *n*, 361 *n;* addresses, 107, **27.** 277, **30.** 287, 288, **32.** 477, 490, **35.** 422 *n;* road survey, **23.** 332; later receptions of Washington, **26.** 358, **30.** 288 *n*, **31.** 229, 229 *n*, 232, 245, **32.** 404 *n*, 510 *n*, **34.** 185 *n*, 242 *n*, **35.** 422 *n;* letters from, **27.** 277, **31.** 113, **32.** 87, **33.** 409, 410, **34.** 243, **35.** 183, 184, **37.** 570, 575, 578; and Potomac route, **27.** 374, 375, **28.** 52–54, **34.** 357; furtrade, **29.** 218, 220; miniature ship *Federalist*, 516, 517; tavern, **30.** 288 *n;* customs, **32.** 106, **33.** 60, 66, 72, 436; neutrality, **32.** 477, 490; Santo Domingo refugees, **33.** 299; fortification, 323; construction of frigate, 333; rumored yellow fever, 500; Jay Treaty address, **34.** 250, 268; artillery company for defense, **37.** 39.

*Baltimore*, British flagship, **24.** 65, 68.

Baltimore *Advertiser*, advertisement, **31.** 228 *n*.

Baltimore County, Md., militia for New Jersey (1777), **7.** 104, 204, 205; excise survey, **31.** 239 *n*.

Baltimore *Repository*, **1.** 45 *n.*

Baltimore *Telegraph*, political character, **36.** 7.

Banckner, Abraham, spy, alias, **19.** 161 *n.*

Bancroft, *Capt.* Ebenezer (?), company, **4.** 108.

Bancroft, *Dr.* Edward, Lafayette's recommendation, **27.** 186; position, 186 *n.*

Bancroft, *Capt.* James, hospital command, **11.** 208.

Band. *See* Music.

Bangs & Co., Washingtoniana, **2.** 289 *n.*

Banister, John,* Washington's accounts, **3.** 103, **37.** 499; sketch, **3.** 103 *n;* flour for army, **6.** 389; Congress, committees, **11.** 125 *n*, **12.** 457 *n*; and Washington, **11.** 284; Virginia bounty, 302; relief of John Henry, **13.** 199.

Bank, merchants' association of Philadelphia, army supplies, **19.** 68, 87, 150, 151, 212, 240, 376, **20.** 17, 106 *n*, **21.** 1; opposition to Reed, **19.** 114; notes in army finances, 216. *See also* Bank of North America.

Bank of Alexandria,* Washington's stock, **34.** 207, 208 *n*, 209, 216, 450, 466, 475, 479, 490, 494, 499, **37.** 251 *n*, 302; Washington's notes, **36.** 482, 483, 486, **37.** 212, 232, 233, 250, 251, 347, 351, 352, 371, 397, 430, 435; stock in Washington's will, 278.

Bank of Columbia, Washington's stock, **34.** 180, 207, 208 *n*, 209, 216, 466, 494, **35.** 283, 426–428, 431, 447, 448, 464, 467, 472, 511 *n*, **36.** 28–30, **37.** 251 *n*, 281, 302, 429; dividend, 197.

Bank of England,* Custis stock, dividends, **2.** 328, 337, 347, 378, 419, **3.** 165, 219–221; stock unsettled (1776), **5.** 30; postbellum condition, sale of stock, **27.** 212, 450, **28.** 326, 496.

Bank of North America, notes, **26.** 7. *See also* Bank.

Bank of Pennsylvania, bond, **36.** 480.

Bank of the United States,* constitutionality, **31.** 216, 224; debate, 242; success, 319, 329, 397; cashier, 413; loans, discharge, **32.** 40, 42, 212, 505, 506, **33.** 168, **34.** 70 *n*, 142 *n;* federal subscription, **32.** 42; criticism, 97; loan to federal district, **35.** 267, 270, 271, 290.

Banker, Edward, court-martial, **8.** 153.

Banker, John, dismissal, court of inquiry, **16.** 218, 220, 257.

Banker, Richard Gravatt, Mercer estate, **3.** 255 *n*, 284, 285, 287, **27.** 442, **30.** 191, **37.** 317, 504, 549, 562–567.

Banking, notes, interest, **30.** 114; stock as security, **35.** 183. *See also* '" titles;'Bank Drafts; Finances.

Banks, Henry,* discharge (1755), **1.** 256; Washington's frontier land, **29.** 317–319, 328.

Banks, John, military stores, conductor, **25.** 172; Greene affair, **28.** 145, **29.** 25.

Banks, *Lieut.* Joseph, quartermaster, **20.** 287; service, 287 *n.*

Banks, Thomas, court martial, **8.** 209.

Bankson, Jacob, pretended suspected British spy, **11.** 151, 203, **12.** 1; American spy, 1 *n.*

Bankson, *Capt.* John, paymaster, **13.**[74; service, 74 *n*; division inspector, **23.** 306.

Banning, Jeremiah,* neutrality, **33.** 89.

Bannister. *See also* Banister.

Bannister, *Capt.* John, rank, **16.** 41.

Bannister, *Capt.* Seth,* recruiting service, **24.** 135, **26.** 7; French deserters, **25.** 165 *n.*

Baptist Church, address, **30.** 321 *n.*

Baraud. *See* Balfour & Barraud.

Barbadoes Neck, N. J., impressment, **12.** 164, **19.** 432, 437, 439, 449, 452, 462, 494; patrol, 492 *n*.

Barbados, Washington's journal, extracts, **1.** 20, 21; flour trade, **3.** 98; Washington's nephew, **27.** 393.

Barbarity, British, irregular bullets, **6.** 74 *n*, 101; conduct in New Jersey, 462, **7.** 53, 228, 443; to wounded, 15 ,103, 108, 152, 155, **8.** 167, 195, 239; question of retaliation, **7.** 443; on captured dragoons, **13.** 125, 127. *See also* Depredations; Prisoners war (treatment).

Barbary Powers, negotiations by Congress, **28.** 403, 433, 507; tribute then, 521; attitude toward, **29.** 185, 260; denunciation, 524; American captives, **30.** 56, 57, 84, 95, 357, 358, 458; British attitude, 71, **33.** 331; aggressions, **30.** 474–476; federal ransom and tribute negotiations, **31.** 223, **32.** 1, 41, 55, 125, **33.** 13, 160; appropriation, 185, 385, 397, 423; consuls, **34.** 131; relations, 351; Morocco negotiations, 336, 387; Algerian peace, and naval construction, release of captives, 387, 487, 499, **35.** 143, 161, 166, 180, 241, 247, 313, 435, **36.** 203; frigate for Algeria, **35.** 136–138, 150; plague, 165; Tunis, 241, 248; France and American relations, **36.** 221, 229.

Barbé-Marbois, François, *marquis* de,* at camp, **16.** 371, **18.** 335; compliments, 301, **20.** 477; La Radière, **21.** 358; European letters, **22.** 364, **27.** 235; vines, 54; marriage, 425; Corny, **28.** 169, 201; Longchamp affair, 227, 243; West Indies appointment, 275; farewell, 275; Cincinnati, **29.** 456.

Barber, *Lieut. Col.* (*Col.*) Francis,* on conduct of regiment, letter, **7.** 27 *n*; at courts-martial, **8.** 60, **10.** 88, **23.** 284, **24.** 31; detachment, **8.** 163–166; at court of inquiry, **10.** 122; service, 122 *n*; subinspectorship, **11.** 136, 137, 163, 280, 330, **17.** 281, **19.** 126, 466, **37.** 547; bears letter, **11.** 255; oath of allegiance, 374; detail during march, **12.** 16; intelligence, 178; rank, **14.** 135, **21.** 194, 195; Iroquois expedition, office, **15.** 172, **16.** 94; inattention, **17.** 99; impressment, 362 *n*, 364 *n*; parade, **18.** 269; maneuvers, **19.** 126; special service, 222; officer of the day, 476, **20.** 81, **23.** 152, 153, 252, **25.** 104, 178, 237, **26.** 4, 13, 41, 73, 111; Gifford, **20.** 466, **21.** 125; New Jersey line mutiny, 150 *n*, 156; light-corps command, 233; New Jersey troops with Lafayette, **22.** 45; Yorktown, brigaded, relief, **23.** 134, 175; trench materials, 205; board on badge of merit, **25.** 142; commandant, **26.** 46; minor recruit, 56 *n*; death, funeral, 129, 129 *n*, 300; promotion, 129 *n*. *See also* New Jersey regiments: Second; Third.

Barber, *Lieut.* Isaac R., overstayed furlough, court of inquiry, **25.** 139; service, 139 *n*.

Barber, Nathaniel, *jr.*, powder account, **7.** 390.

Barber, Robert, court-martial, capital penalty, pardon, **22.** 134, 455.

Barber, *Sergt.* Silas, complaint, **27.** 43.

Barber, Thomas (?),* justice of the peace, **7.** 404 *n*.

Barber, *Maj.* William,* Stirling's aide, **11.** 360, **24.** 62 *n*; brigade majority, **21.** 196; inspector, **23.** 152, **25.** 400, 492, 493, **26.** 143; status, command, **24.** 62, 80; service, 62 *n*; muster abstracts, **26.** 93; Ogden, 305.

Barber, *Ensign* William, resignation, **13.** 203 *n*.

Barberie, Peter, sloop captured, **4.** 196.

Barclay, *Capt.* David, parole to New York, **23.** 439, 442.

Barclay, George, East India articles, **37.** 185.

Barclay, John, & Co.,* Dutch gift to Washington, **27.** 76.

Barclay, *Rev.* John, Keith, **32.** 72.

Barclay, Thomas,* letter from summer seat, **6.** 335; supplies, **19.** 87, 240; Barbary negotiations, **28.** 433, **30.** 56, 84, 85, 95 *n*; office seeker, 215, 216, 413; Bondfield, 354; consulship, commission, **31.** 260; letter to emperor of Morocco, 260 *n*; Algerian affairs, **32.** 56, 125; death, 400, **33.** 13.

Bard, *Dr.* John, Washington's illness, **31.** 41 *n*; Algerian captives, **32.** 1; death, **37.** 217.

Bard, *Dr.* Samuel, Washington's physician, **30.** 352.

Baremore. *See* Barrymore.

Barge, ——, supplies, **29.** 258.

Barge, presidential, **30.** 291 *n*, 308; return, **31.** 107.

Barges. *See* Boats.

Barguat (Benquet), *Maj.* ——, Pulaski's corps, **14.** 489 *n*, 491.

Bark, gathering, **19.** 19.

Barker, ——, Washington's affairs, **36.** 107.

Barker, John, robbed, **19.** 498.

Barker, Samuel Augustus, brigade major, **6.** 4.

Barley, for Fitzhugh, **28.** 427; crop, prospects, failure, 479, **29.** 255, 325, **33.** 265, **34.** 63, 134, **35.** 502, 503; seed, sowing, **29.** 64, 102, 103, 105, 106, 147, 149, 154, 155, 178, **30.** 38, 39, 47, 61, 92, 109, **33.** 50, 62, 301; culture, experimentation, **29.** 215, 226, 244, 248, 252, 299, 336, 337, **34.** 283; sale, **30.** 94, 113; special variety, **33.** 489; in rotation, **34.** 445, 446; pests, **35.** 479; true, 503. *See also* Grain.

Barlow, *Rev.* Joel, chaplain, **25.** 154; service, 154 *n*; *Columbus*, subscription, **29.** 276; to Europe, introductions, 505, 506; land speculation, 521; office abroad, **34.** 168; Barbary, **35.** 161, **36.** 204; Mediterranean trade suggestion, **35.** 161; Washington's opinion, 161; French overtures, **37.** 119, 120, 143; Washington and correspondence, 120; Adams on, 120 *n*.

Barnaby, Richard, Grasse's fleet, **23.** 96 *n*.

Barnard, Grove, illegal discharge, **20.** 334.

Barnard, *Capt.* John, court-martial, **20.** 334; service, 334 *n*.

Barnes. *See also* Barns.

Barnes, ——, artificer, **20.** 154.

Barnes, Abraham, visit, **2.** 341 *n*.

Barnes, *Capt.* Amos, militia, **6.** 182.

Barnes, *Capt.* Asa, company, **5.** 376, **6.** 91.

Barnes, *Maj.* John, headquarters at house, **6.** 460 *n*.

Barnes, Sarah, visit, **2.** 341; Mount Vernon alarm, **4.** 446 *n*.

Barnes, *Capt.* (*Maj.*) Thomas, company, **5.** 111; challenged, **12.** 374, 375; court-martial, cashiered, **20.** 319, 320.

Barnet, Ichabod B., examination, **15.** 126 *n*.

Barnett, *Capt.* William,* raising company, warning, **7.** 158; service, 158 *n*; passports, **9.** 159; character, 159 *n*; ordered to camp, 195 *n*.

Barnett, *Dr.* William. *See* Burnett.

Barney, *Capt.* Joshua,* brings preliminary peace treaty, **26.** 237 *n*; package for Washington, **27.** 368, 384; *Federalist* to Mount Vernon, **29.** 516; revenue service, letter, **31.** 119, 119 *n*; news, **32.** 408.

Barney, Nathan, court-martial, **17.** 346, **18.** 3.

Barney, Thomas, court-martial, **14.** 424.

Barns, *Corp.* Samuel(?), court-martial, reduced, **26.** 440.

Barns and stables at Mount Vernon, yard plan, **29.** 65; Young's plan, 297; lumber, building, 353–356, 366, 417, 418, 496, **30.** 13, 30, 113, 152, 163, 164; of separate farms, 258, 259; repairs, **31.** 307, 308, **34.** 64, **35.** 331; building circular, material, **32.** 183, 198, 201, 247, 282. 285–291, 293, 330, 357, 364, 365, 369, 370, 423, 426,

435, 445, 456, 470–472, 481, 482, **33.** 52, 64, 177, 178, 197, 241, 270; plans for it, **32.** 285, 288, 290; threshing floors, 462, 463, 494, **33.** 287, 296, 308, 325, **34.** 102; new, at River Farm, plan, material, construction, 64, 194, 195, 203, 204, 211, **35.** 47, **36.** 237, 238, 251, 294, **37.** 4, 5; windows, **34.** 73, 230; shoring, 378; River Farm, described, 433–435; drainage, **37.** 3; care, 468; enlarging mansion-house (1782), 556. *See also* Sheds.

Barnwell, Robert, letter to, **35.** 373 *n.*

Baron, *Mrs.* ——, of New York, **1.** 298.

Barr, Tobias, captured, **26.** 273 *n.*

Barrackmaster general, **14.** 64.

Barrackmasters, Brewer, **4.** 95, 214; duty, 276; care of occupied houses, 485; Roorbach, **5.** 500; expense, **14.** 64; court-martial, **21.** 23; for French army, 487, **22.** 54, 63 *n.*

Barracks, French war: commissary's duty, **1.** 169; Winchester, 180, 219, **2.** 204, 233; Fort Cumberland, **1.** 181, 246; frontier post, 183, 459; for rangers, 227; — Revolution: Boston siege, construction, **3.** 366, 392, 410, 425, 511, **4.** 1, 66, 133, 185, 275; occupation, inspection, 109; compact quartering, 276; damage, protection on leaving, 442; occupied houses at New York, care, responsibility, 485, 537; Kings Bridge, **5.** 31; Harlem, 103, 104; Northern army, 123; Highlands, West Point, 241, 276, 277, **16.** 319, 320, **17.** 100, 192, **25.** 172, 180; New Jersey, **6.** 255, 256, **9.** 234; Peekskill, destroyed, 187, 400 *n*, 482, 483; Springfield, **12.** 508 *n*; material, **13.** 87; Convention troops, **14.** 57; Pennsylvania, 124; removal at Fishkill, **25.** 24, 43, 45; Newburgh, **26,** 27. *See also* preceding titles; Huts; Quarters.

Barras Saint Laurent, Jacques Melchoir, *comte* de,* orders, **22.** *front.*; Wethersfield conference, absent, 85–87, 107, 119, 143; succeeds Destouches, 86, 87; 1781 plans, 104, 105; proposed movement to Boston, to remain at Newport, 154, 156–162, 170, 171 *n*, 204, 205, 207, 210; arrival of convoy, 210; declines Chesapeake movement, 230, 268, 359, 396, 403, 434; rumored British reenforcements, 236, 259, 270, 488; Yorktown movement foreshadowed, 396; countersigns honoring, 397, 398, **23.** 287; Huntington attempt, **22.** 403; proposed forcing of New York Harbor, 425 *n*; joining Grasse, 456, 488, 499; Newfoundland plan, 499 *n*; Yorktown movement, convoy of provisions, **23.** 1–3, 15, 39, 77, 85, 96, 115, 116, 116 *n*, 118, 119, 150; after siege, 194, 195 *n*; at capitulation, 242 *n*, 247; Cincinnati, **27.** 194, 210 *n*, 404 *n*.

Barratt, Andrew, office, **31.** 371, 372.

Barraud. *See* Balfour & Barraud.

Barrell, Joseph,* privateer, Webb's exchange, **14.** 49, 50; medal, **29.** 509.

Barrels, Dorchester Heights, **4.** 363, **37.** 520; preservation, **12.** 312; repairs, **18.** 134. *See also* Casks.

Barren Hill, Pa., church, **11.** 388; action, 416, 418–420, 435, 443, 484. **13,** 459, **28,** 345.

Barret, Charles, militia detachment, **1.** 349, 352, 371.

Barret, John, court-martial, **9.** 303.

Barrett, ——, of Philadelphia, tent cloth, **4.** 394.

Barrett, ——, from France, **28.** 420.

Barrett, *Lieut.* James, assaulted, **20.** 25; service, 25 *n.*

Barrett, Samuel, Massachusetts soldier, **4.** 49.

Barrett, William, court-martial, capital penalty, pardon, **17.** 343, **18.** 3.

Barrin, Alhanase Scipion. *See* La Galissonnière.

Barrington, *Lieut.* William, parole, **5.** 455.

Barron, *Lieut.* Isaac, court-martial, **11.** 376.

Barrow, *Mrs.* Thomas, through the lines, **6.** 283.

Barrow Vos, ——, to America, **27.** 301 *n.*

Barry, James, Spanish legation building, **35.** 213.

Barry, *Capt.* John,* exploit commended, **11.** 67, 73; troops under, 261; loss of *Raleigh* **13.** 75; exchanges, **24.** 336; command, 336 *n*; Orient trade, **30.** 354 *n.*

Barry, William, land, **12.** 327, **16.** 290, **23.** 351, **27.** 3; Custis exchange, **13.** 408; flour, **36.** 55; Law, 115.

Barry & Rogers, carpet, **31.** 132.

Barrymore, *Maj.* Mansfield, captured, **17.** 95, 152, 153.

Barter, hides, leather, and shoes, **10.** 260, 311, 314, 331, 387, 488, **11.** 35, **12.** 303 332, 455, **13.** 472, 489, **14.** 71, 330, 391, **21.** 362; wartime, for land, **12.** 268. 326; sa l and flour, **13.** 122 *n*, 195; salt and fish, **22.** 23, 56; whiskey and rye, **37.** 389, 415.

Barth (De Barth), John Joseph de,* Scioto settlement, **31.** 64, 65; Washington's frontier lands, 256, 266, **32.** 409, 440, 441, **33.** 357, 407.

Bartholomew, Benjamin, court-martial, **3.** 514.

Bartholomew, *Capt.* Benjamin, of Pennsylvania, company, **9.** 89; service, 89 *n.*

Bartholomew County, S. C., excise survey, **31.** 237.

Bartholomews Tavern, Pa., **9.** 269, **11.** 14, **12.** 96.

Bartlet, Lawrence, court-martial, **3.** 514.

Bartlett, ——, shipmaster, **28.** 380, 382, **29.** 79.

Bartlett, *Mrs.* ——, lease, **27.** 459.

Bartlett, Samuel, court-martial, **3.** 317.

Bartlett, William,* naval affairs, **4.** 206 *n*, **5.** 25, 144.

Bartley, *Lieut.* John, adjutant, **12.** 388; service, 388 *n.*

Bartling, *Capt.* ——, British, pass, **21.** 389.

Barton, ——, pass, **14.** 203.

Barton, Benjamin Smith, debt, **36.** 146, 147, 411.

Barton, *Lieut. Col.* Joseph, attack, **8.** 72; loyalist recruiting, 390; service, 390 *n.*

Barton, *Col.* Thomas (?), battalion, expedition, **14.** 457.

Barton, *Lieut. Col.* William, captures Prescott, **8.** 416, 419, **10.** 234; service, **8.** 416 *n*; presentation sword, 416 *n*; bears letter, **10.** 234.

Barton, William,* heraldry, **30.** 87; territorial judgeship, 393.

Bartram, John, on cedar for hedges, **32.** 195; shrubs for Mount Vernon, 216.

Bartram, William, proposed edition of travels, **31.** 57.

Bartron, James, loyalist recruit, **8.** 390.

Baruch, Bernard M., commissioner, **1.** vii.

Barwicks, Thomas, land, **1.** 8.

Basking Ridge, N. J., post, force, **7.** 12, 100, 290; Stirling's movements, **8.** 486; alarm signal, **14.** 283; hospital, guard, **18.** 105, 401 *n.*

Bass, Joseph, court-martial, **21.** 215.

Basset, *Maj.* Henry, Boston evacuation, **4.** 376.

Bassett, Anna Maria (Dandridge), **3.** 114 *n.*

Bassett, *Lieut. Col.* Barachiah, baggage guard, **12.** 107; service, 107 *n*, **19.** 347 *n*; officer of the day, 347, 414, 478, **20.** 82, 151, 261, 333, 396.

Bassett, Burwell [1],* slaves, **2.** 375, **29.** 149; candidacy, **2.** 424; Mount Vernon, **3.** 80, 181, **32.** 142; illness, **3.** 114; sketch, 114 *n*; death of daughter, 181; Philadelphia, **12.** 485; Washington's affairs, **13.** 163, 180–182, **14.** 431; values cattle, **17.** 90, 413; letters from house, **23.** 338, **37.** 554; Custis accounts, **24.** 386; Washington's

frontier land, **27.** 362, **36.** 130, 131; conveyance, **27.** 422; bears letter, 448; and Washington, **28.** 151; marriage of daughter, 152, 183, 313, **32.** 30; gout, 142; death, 310, 373; Washington's banter, **37.** 484.

Bassett, Burwell [2],* marriage, congratulations, **29.** 266, 399; suit on bond, 398, 399, 440; Mount Vernon, **31.** 157; G. A. Washington's estate, **32.** 373; sister's children, **35.** 27; Gloucester land, 419 *n*; corn for Mount Vernon, **36.** 122, 140, 159; Stoddert, **37.** 169; Henley, 387.

Bassett, Dudy, **37.** 485.

Bassett, Frances, Mount Vernon, health, **27.** 419, 465, **28.** 28, 36, 131; marriage, 152, 183, 210, 309, 313, 346, **32.** 30; movements, **28.** 217 *n*. *See also* Lear, Frances (Bassett|Washington); Washington, Frances (Bassett).

Bassett, John, bears letter, **36.** 30.

Bassett, Richard, grass seed, **32.** 328.

Bassett, Thomas, Forbes expedition, **2.** 301–303.

Bastile, key, picture, **31.** 80, 85, 85 *n*.

Bat horses. *See* Pack horses.

Batcheler, John, court-martial, **3.** 313.

Bate, James, officers' ration accounts, **9.** 101; office, 101 *n*.

Bateaux. *See* Boats.

Bateman, Levi, court-martial execution, **8.** 23, 210.

Bater, Philip,* gardener agreement, **29.** 206, 207.

Bates, John, court-martial, **11.** 267.

Bath, W. Va. *See* Berkeley Springs

Bathing, indecent, **3.** 440; regulations, **8.** 350, 362, **10.** 241, **16.** 56, 126, **25.**102; "moderate," **9.** 10; on march, **12.** 104, 147.

Batmen, allowance (1757), **2.** 49, 61, 89, 206, 212.

Baton Rouge, Spanish capture, **18.** 56.

Battalions, formation, **15.** 47, 265, 461; light corps, 283. *See also* Regiments.

Battier, *Mrs.* ——, passport, **10.** 354, 357.

Battle line, diagrams, **10.** 138, **17.** 281, **19.** 302, **20.** 186, **23.** 147, **25.** 86; provost duties, **13.** 62.

Batton, ——, Mount Vernon overseer, **36.** 450.

Battora, ——, case, **16.** 114.

Bauer, Jacob. *See* Bower.

Baulny, César Louis de, French army treasurer, **25.** 320 *n*.

Baum, *Lieut. Col.* Friedrich, Bennington, **8.** 448 *n*, **9.** 115, 132.

Bauman, *Capt.* (*Maj.*) Sebastian, artillery company, **5.** 367; corps, **10.** 279, 397; soldier court-martialed, 500; command and ration, **17.** 335; gunnery experiments, 442, 454, **18.** 332, 350, **21.** 96, 192; at court-martial, **23.** 166, 375, **25.** 178; express, **31.** 57.

Bavaria, controversy, **28.** 145, 174.

Baxter, ——, robbed, **7.** 365.

Baxter, James, suspected spy, **25.** 384, 404.

Baxton, *Lieut.* James. *See* Buxton.

Bayard, *Maj.* ——, at court of inquiry, **10.** 122.

Bayard, Alexander, extortion case, **12.** 54.

Bayard, James, captured, **10.** 324.

Bayard, John, clothing for troops, **10.** 318; and office, **30.** 413.

Bayard, Samuel, for London, bears letter, **34.** 15; introduction, 20.

Bayard, *Capt.* (*Maj.*, *Lieut. Col.*) Stephen, company, **7.** 183; service, 183 *n*, **10.** 205 *n*, **11.** 386 *n*; majority, **7.** 484 *n*; to collect provisions, **10.** 205, 215; bayonets, **11.** 386; Washington's affairs, **29.** 274, 344.

Bayard, William, evacuation of New York, **20.** 104.

Bayards Hill, New York City, encampment, **4.** 514; works, **5.** 50, 74, 81, 208, 213; guard, 100; alarm signal, 402, 443; well, 471.

Bayerische Staatsarchiv, material from, **14.** 63 *n*.

Bayley, Ephraim, bears letter, **13.** 326.

Bayley, *Capt.* Frye, bears letters, Canadian information, **13.** 318, 320, **24.** 337.

Bayley, George, penknife, **16.** 431.

Bayley, *Col.* (*Gen.*), Jacob, and Indian, **3.** 398; service, 398 *n*, **4.** 419 *n*; road to Canada, 182, 419, 532, **5.** 14, 15, 177, 178, **6.** 212; Canadian information, **12.** 421, **14.** 204, 502; Canadian expedition preparations (1778), stores, **12.** 434, 436 *n*, 507, **13.** 19, 178, 241, 272, 319, 326–328, 375, 477, **14.** 33 *n*, 109, 113, 337, 381; Washington's opinion, 237, **27.** 45; force, **14.** 415; Abnaki Indians, **17.** 82, 83; graft at Coos, 227, 230; court-martial, **18.** 98–101, **20.** 187; proposed volunteers, **18.** 115; frontier protection. British-Vermont intrigue, **21.** 11, 12, 335, 336, **22.** 193, **24.** 337–339, **25.** 215, 216, 249; St. Francis Indians, **22.** 192, 193, **27.** 106, 106 *n*; Canadian plan (1781), **22.** 278; public accounts, **25.** 216, **27.** 44, 45; bears letter, 44.

Bayley, *Dr.* Richard, on French fleet, **35.** 271.

Baylies, *Maj.* Hodijah,* court-martial, **10.** 342; service, 342 *n*, **20.** 323 *n*; exchange, 323; extra aide, **24.** 254; drafts written by, **25.** 165 *n*, **26.** 374 *n*; continuance of leave, 21, 22; to Virginia, introduction, **29.** 266; as officer, **36.** 333.

Baylis, *Maj.* John,* militia detachment, **1.** 367, 405; post command, 407

Baylis, *Capt.* William, regiment, **19.** 200; service, 200 *n*.

Baylor, *Lieut. Col.* (*Col.*) George,* father, **1.** 188 *n*, aide, **3.** 425, **4.** 104, 269, 354; powder negotiations, **3.** 459, 460, 477; escort of Mrs. Washington, **4.** 123, 123 *n*; service, 354 *n*; and artillery, 381; news of Trenton to Congress, reward, **6.** 444, 444 *n*; dragoon regiment, raising, officers, 483–485, 487, 491, **7.** 24, 25, 51, 214, 324, 325, 413, 419, 470, **8.** 265, **11.** 344; Washingtons as officers, **7.** 154; presentation horse, **8.** 83; recruiting, troubles, 84, 109, 264, **9.** 24, 118, 131; chaplain, paymaster, **8.** 109; at front, 254; supernumerary officers, **9.** 118; Philadelphia campaign, in march, 114, 125, 131; officers court-martialed, 404, **11.** 388; privateer, **10.** 61; in line of battle, 138; mounts, further recruiting, 226 *n*, 369, **11.** 22, 23, 28, 37, 168, 322, 338, 394; preparations for campaign (1778), 115; rank, 384, **12.** 290; horses and equipments, return to camp, 27, 270; character of officers, 37; funds, 205; clothing, 308, 511; intelligence, 480, 481, 493; flag of truce, 492; force surprised, wounded, captured, 494 *n*, 511 *n*, 515, 520, 521, 529, **13.** 2, 14, 331; collecting uncaptured remnant of force, winter post, **13.** 3, 154, 207, 208 *n*, 347, 351, 360; British barbarity, 125, 127; escort of Convention troops, 356, 360; William Washington commands force, 359; regiment to South, under Scott, equipment, **14.** 266, 302, 469, 501, **15.** 11, 12 *n*, 150, 331, 385, **23.** 194, 313; status of regiment, unmounted men, **15.** 251; movements of force, **17.** 35, **23.** 313; forage guard, **17.** 68; men in Virginia quota, 75, 262; winter quarters (1779), 116, 210; returns, 261, **18.** 13; new arrangement, **17.** 402; Norton, **18.** 441. *See also* Cavalry; Third Dragoons.

Baylor, *Col.* John, Washington at house, **1.** 187, 188; militia detachment, 348; council of war, 369, 370; shoe last, **2.** 171, 321; as security, **37.** 499; estate, claim, 509.

Baylor, *Lieut.* John 12, 271 *n*.

Baylor, Pearce, land, **33.** 275, 490, **34.** 127, 128, 160, 181.

Baylor, *Cornet* (*Lieut.*) Walker, arrest for gambling, **12.** 271, **13.** 360, **14.** 88; service, **13.** 360 *n.*

Bayne, Henry, shipmaster, **34.** 185.

Baynham, *Dr.* William,* bears letter, **28.** 467; operation on slave, **37.** 319, 320, 346.

Baynton, John, land grant, **3.** 49 *n.*

Bayonets, scarcity (1758), **2.** 210; payment for lost, **5.** 65; from prizes, 301 *n*; need, supply, making, **10.** 311, 314, 342, 431, **11.** 112, 133, 386, **16.** 458, **26.** 137; issue, guns with, **17.** 425, **18.** 339, **19.** 290; lack of belts and scabbards, to be kept fixed, 304, 345, **25.** 25; noncommissioned officers' belts, turned in, **19.** 386, 478; use at Yorktown siege, **23.** 147.

Bayonne, France, proposed voyage, **3.** 500.

Beacons. *See* Alarm.

Beads, order, **3.** 93.

Beall, *Capt.* Alexander,* Maryland company, **2.** 69 *n*; alarm, 80, 81; complaint, 156; Forbes expedition, 272.

Beall, *Maj.* Isaac,* resignation, **11.** 180.

Beall, Josiah,* Maryland troops, **19.** 85.

Beall, Priscilla, land rent, **36.** 126, 127, **37.** 107, 234, 253.

Beall, *Gen.* Rezin, antebellum movements, **3.** 181, 182; service, 182 *n*; evacuation of New York, **6.** 46 *n*; guards, 81; alarm post, 120; at court-martial, 132, 234; Harlem Heights, in division, 206; New Jersey campaign, 287, 301; Fort Lee, 293, 298; time-expired brigade, 312.

Beall, *Capt.* Thomas,* court-martial, cashiered, **20.** 175, 179; mill, **28.** 217 *n*; federal district, **31.** 209, 227, **35.** 270.

Beall, *Capt.* William Dent,* memorial, **12.** 347; bears letter, **14.** 208; service, 208 *n*; rank, 209; challenge, 377; escort of British sick, **23.** 330.

Beaman, Jeremiah, court-martial, capital penalty, **16.** 282.

Bean, William,* Washington's Pennsylvania lands, **30.** 92.

Beans, seed, **29.** 64, 149; field culture, rotation, 149, 297, 337; culture of white, **34.** 209; field, as fertilizer, **35.** 503. *See also* Vetch.

Beard, William, sawmill repairs, **18.** 105.

Beards Bluff, Ga., post, **31.** 32.

Beats, short troop and general, **16.** 21; uniformity, **24.** 489. *See also* Drums.

Beatty, Charles, federal district survey, **31.** 208, 209, 280.

Beatty, *Lieut.* (*Maj.*) Erkurius, adjutant, **18.** 378; service, 378 *n*, **26.** 446 *n*; paymaster, 446, 451; Whiskey Insurrection, **33.** 468.

Beatty, *Capt.* (*Maj.*, *Col.*) John,* at court-martial, **6.** 133; movements, **11.** 499, **13.** 405 *n*; commissary of prisoners of war, **11.** 499, **12.** 13; service, **11.** 499 *n*, **12.** 13 *n*; general exchange, 25; marine prisoners, 222, 240, **14.** 157, **18.** 26; supplies for prisoners, **12.** 240, **14.** 304, 318, **17.** 325, 326; special exchanges and paroles, **12.** 346, **16.** 73, 154, 227, 228, 361, **17.** 96 *n*, 306, 326, **18.** 68, 195 *n*; Convention troops, paroled officers, **12.** 507, **13.** 405, **17.** 164, 165; information on condition of prisoners, **13.** 51 *n*; letter, 206; cartel negotiations, 343, 344, 349, **14.** 334 *n*, **18.** 60, 116; Brower-Lozier case, **13.** 454; powers, 499; passports, **14.** 15; parole breakers, 53, 69, **15.** 317, 412–415, **17.** 89; deputy at Elizabethtown, **14.** 122; parole regulations, tariff, **15.** 316, 317; affairs in New England, **16.** 110, 117, 159, 356, **17.** 45, 46; parole exchange negotiations, **16.** 130, 171, 175, 187, 275, 324–326, 335; Travis affair, 495; improper intercourse, court-martial, reprimand, **17.** 304, 328, **18.** 33; state prisoners, 26; Deane, 43 *n*; to retire, 168; captured chaplains, 201, 216; leave, 216.

Beauford, *Lieut.* Thomas. *See* Burfoot.

Beaufort, S. C., British post, retirement, **16.** 58, **17.** 39, 54.

Beaufort County, N. C., excise survey, **31.** 236, **32.** 311.

Beaujeu, Daniel Liénard, *sieur* de, death, **1.** 303 *n.*

Beaulièu, Louis Joseph de,* certificate of service, **27.** 399 *n.*

Beauman. *See* Bowman.

Beaumarchais, Pierre Augustin Caron de, arms, **7.** 330 *n*; supply ships, **8.** 2 *n*, 7, 15, 49, 318, 323, **11.** 165, 427, 429; ship captured, **8.** 65 *n*; Du Coudray, 148 *n*; clothing, 166, **10.** 146 *n*; ordnance, 166, 173, 177, 181, 202, 330; agent, **11.** 328 *n*; nephew, 356 *n*, **15.** 263 *n.*

Beauregard & Bourgeois,* bill of exchange, **31.** 5, 6 *n.*

Beaven, ——, land lease, **28.** 212.

Bebb. *See* Beeb.

Bebee, *Capt.* James. *See* Beebe.

Bebee, Martin, information, **5.** 65.

Béchet, Etienne Nicolas Marie. *See* Rochefontaine.

Beck, *Mrs.* ——, irregular pass, **25.** 213, 236 *n*, 240.

Becker, *Lieut. Col.* ——, at court-martial, **10.** 94.

Becker, Henry. *See* Bicker.

Becket, Timothy, court-martial, **25.** 119.

Beckley, John,* clerk of Virginia House, **28.** 55 *n*; annual message, **31.** 385; Monroe, **35.** 128 *n*; clerk of court, **37.** 566.

Beckwith, ——, double spy, prepared information, **18.** 82, 83.

Beckwith, *Maj.* George, bears letter, **27.** 240; private mission, **31.** 102 *n*, 267, 385.

Beckwith, *Ensign* Phineas, court-martial, cashiered, **25.** 291, 292.

Beddoe, Isaac, house, **13.** 326.

Bedel, *Capt.* (*Col.*) Timothy,* regiment, **3.** 370; Canadian expedition, **4.** 279, 302; Indians, 281, 301–303; The Cedars, **5.** 104, 108 *n*, 118, 120; trial, 147; road work, **12.** 421, **14.** 205; officers, **13.** 19 *n*, 287 *n*; militia regiment, service and claims, 287, 320, 326 *n*, 375; Coos graft, **17.** 245.

Bedford, ——, exchange, **11.** 316.

Bedford, *Lieut. Col.* Gunning, *jr.*, command, **6.** 485, **7.** 243; rolls, 143; service, 243 *n*; letter to, **27.** 285 *n*; appointment, **31.** 371.

Bedford, N. Y., hospital, removed, **12.** 418; troops at (1778), 461; court-martial at, **13.** 60; mart for plunder, 187; provisions and withdrawal of light corps, 329; as post (1779), dragoons, militia, **15.** 168, 327, 328, 337, 338; route by, 395; raid, burned, 421, 426, 469; levies to, **24.** 266, 268; dragoon post (1782), **25.** 104 *n*, 295; winter lines, 396. *See also* Advanced post.

Bedford, Pa., specific supplies, **18.** 253; letter from, **34.** 5. *See also* Raystown.

*Bedford*, H. M. S., disabled, **21.** 197 *n*, 229, 289, 299, 437, 438.

Bedford County, Pa., excise survey, **31.** 236.

Bedford County, Va., militia detachment, **1.** 478; Vass's fort, 479, 491; excise survey, **31.** 239 *n.*

Bedinger, George Michael, St. Clair expedition, **31.** 278.

Bedinger, *Lieut.* Henry, riflemen, **5.** 216.

Bedkin, *Capt.* Henry,* brigade major, **10.** 305; service, 305 *n*; movements, **15.** 220 *n*, 473; escort, **16.** 157, **18.** 403; special orders, **17.** 251; detachment, 286, 286 *n*; Armand's corps, 496; surprised, 497; returns, **18.** 35 *n*, status, 117; headquarters orderlies, **20.** 142; line of battle, 187; position of corps, 333; Kings Bridge plans, 392.

Bedlow, William,* Highlands, **5.** 123, 138; Geary, **16.** 80; army accounts, **26.** 269.

Beds and furnishings, order, **2.** 320. *See also* Blankets; Sheeting.

Bedwell, Thomas,* recommendation, **28.** 455; patent, **31.** 532 *n.*

Bee, Thomas,* Congress, committees, **19.** 150 *n*, **24.** 6 *n*, 12 *n*, 145 *n*; and Washington, **23.** 84; Knox, **24.** 50; Mount Vernon, **25.** 150; sketch, 150 *n*; Charleston Library Society, **27.** 408; Hall, **30.** 311 *n.*

*Bee*, agricultural periodical, **32.** 58–60, 427, 431, **33.** 384; discontinued, **34.** 406.

Beeb (Bebb), Philip, place, **1.** 213.

Beeb (Bebb), Thomas,* militia detachment, **1.** 372, 375 *n.*

Beebe, *Lieut. Col.* Bezaleel,* regiment in campaign plan, **19.** 291, 296, 305.

Beebe, *Capt.* James, rank, **14.** 234, 235 *n*, 320; sappers and miners, 235, **15.** 103, **16.** 36; service, **14.** 235 *n*, **16.** 36 *n*; resignation, **22.** 234.

Beekman, *Col.* Barnard, artillery command, **18.** 273; service, 273 *n.*

Beekman, Gerard G., on Washington plot, **21.** 429 *n.*

Beekman, James (?), Washington's affairs, **27.** 502.

Beekmans Patent, N. Y., Convention troops, **13.** 211 *n.*

Beeler, *Lieut.* James, court-martial, **8.** 24.

Beels, *Corp.* Henry, detail as blower, **25.** 53.

Beer, Alexander, excise rioter, release, **32.** 386.

Beer, *Dr.* Francis Suza de. *See* Suza.

Beer. *See* Malt liquors.

Beers, Nathan, paymaster, **25.** 153.

Beets. *See* Mangel-wurzel.

Belcamp, Ireland, Newenham's estate, **35.** 437.

Belden, *Capt.* Ezekiel Porter,* bears letter, **7.** 440; service, 440 *n*; escort, **16.** 129 *n*, 231, 233.

Belfield, *Lieut.* (*Capt.*) John, cavalry promotion, **7.** 338.

Belfour, ——,* Braddock expedition funds, **1.** 126–128.

Belhaven, Va., name for Alexandria, **1.** 60.

Belknap, Abel, Geary, **16.** 81.

Belknap, Andrew Elliot,* father's work, **36.** 485.

Belknap, *Rev.* Jeremy,* history, **28.** 22; American biography, subscriptions, **33.** 361, **36.** 290–293, 295, 296, 327, 485; XYZ address, 290; death, 362.

Bell, ——, bill of exchange, **33.** 262.

Bell, *Capt.* ——, shipmaster, news, **5.** 373; parole, **6.** 503; escape, information, **7.** 5, 23.

Bell, *Capt.* David,* recruiting service, neglect, reprimand, accounts, **1.** 165, 175, 181, 207, 229, 284, 364; regiment, 176; assignment, 257, 274; deserters, 281; Indian raid, 308, 310, 336; pay roll, 364; Fort Cumberland, 380; detachment, 390; post, instructions, 435, 436, 438, 459, 460, **2.** 119; council of war, 427; character, 52.

Bell, *Maj.* John,* express **2.** 74; farm lease, **34.** 407–409.

Bell, Matthew, court-martial, capital penalty, pardon, **18.** 380, 422 *n.*

Bell, *Col.* Patterson,* volunteers for Philadelphia campaign, **9.** 157.

Bell, Philip, London dealer, **2.** 335 *n*; imposition, 363.

Bell, Samuel, court-martial, capital penalty, pardon, **18.** 110, 342.

Bell, *Capt.* Thomas, service, **19.** 230 *n.*

Bell, William, road to quarters, **26.** 169; office, 169 *n.*

Bell glasses, order, **2.** 331.

Bell Inn, Pa., **10.** 74.

Belle-Ile-en-Mer, capture, **2.** 361.

Bellegarde, *Marquis* de,* Oglethorpe, **30.** 505.

Bellenger, *Lieut. Col.* Frederick, parole breaker, **15.** 412.

Bellew, *Capt.* Henry, British naval officer, **7.** 5.

Belli, John, on Wayne's commissary, **32.** 127; forage, 146.

Bellini, Charles, house as hospital, **23.** 235.

Bellows, Elihu, provost, court-martial, **15.** 360.

Bellows, for Mount Vernon, **37.** 578.

Bells, removal from New York, **6.** 35.

Belts, need, supply, **19.** 304, 345, 386, 478, **25.** 25.

Belvoir, Va., Fairfax estate, **1.** 5 *n*; letter from, 104; Washington's care, **2.** 388; proposed works, **4.** 200; decay, burned, **11.** 62, **27.** 57, **28.** 83; Mount Vernon boundary, **30.** 261; plan to rebuild, **32.** 430; on market, price, **35.** 329, 330.

Bemis Heights (Saratoga), battle, **9.** 371, 372, 382; general orders on, example, celebration, 377, 378; casualties, 377.

Bemus, John, court-martial, **23.** 219.

Benbury, Thomas, office, **31.** 239 *n*.

Benedict, *Capt.* Noble, flag of truce, **19.** 370.

Benezet, *Capt.* (*Maj.*) Samuel, company, **5.** 208; ordered to camp, **8.** 73.

Beniowski, *Comte* Maurice August,* offer of services, **24.** 77, 78; plan for mercenaries, 112–115, 163, 175; bears letters, 163, 174.

Benjamin, *Lieut.* Aaron, adjutant, **22.** 336; service, 336 *n*.

Benjamin, Walter R., acknowledgment to, **37.** 559 *n*.

Bennet, Elijah, express, **4.** 356, 406, **5.** 127, 129, 163, 429, 433, **6.** 193; Washington's accounts, **27.** 334.

Bennet, George, on Washington, letter, **26.** 321 *n*.

Bennet Tavern, **37.** 559.

Bennett, Amos, court-martial, capital penalty, **24.** 407.

Bennett, Charles. *See* Tankerville.

Bennett, Edward, foragemaster, court-martial, dismissed, **10.** 507.

Bennett, Henry Astley, Colvill estate, **27.** 211, 309, 325, **30.** 275, 277, **32.** 332–335, 391, 411, 418, 451–453, 461, **33.** 42.

Bennett, Patrick, recruiting warrant, **16.** 382; quartermaster, 382 *n*.

Bennett & Watts, Washington's affairs, **35.** 34.

Benney, Benjamin, court-martial, **10.** 360.

Bennington, battle, casualties, **8.** 448 *n*, **9.** 115, 123, 131 *n*, 454; general orders on, 122; papers, 132, 133; handbill, 174.

Benquet. *See* Barguat.

Bensell, *Dr.* Charles, temporary presidential mansion, **33.** 135.

Benson, Egbert,* provisions contract arbitration, **24.** 282 *n*, 357, 385, 402, 403, 413, **25.** 184 *n*; sketch, **24.** 357 *n*; Washington-Carleton interview, **26.** 406; inspection of British embarkations, instructions, 412–414, 455, 465, 499–501, **27.** 27, **28.** 121, 283; northeastern boundary, **35.** 239, 312.

Benson, Henry, armed river boat, **5.** 450; pilot, French service, **19.** 181.

Benstead, *Ensign* Alexander, paymaster, court-martial, **11.** 253, **12.** 311; service, **11.** 253 *n*, **12.** 311 *n*, **18.** 360 *n*; resigns, 360.

Bent, *Lieut.* Lemuel, appointment, **36.** 379, 404; service, 379 *n.*

Bentalour, Paul,* nuts for Mount Vernon, **30.** 165.

Bentley, *Capt.* (*Lieut. Col.*) William, transfer, **19.** 198; service, 198 *n*; appointment (1798), **37.** 121 *n*; letter for, 182, 184 *n*; rank, 392, 393; cantonment, 408.

Benton, Samuel, Alexandria Academy, **33.** 282 *n.*

Benton, *Capt.* Selah, hospital head, relief, **24.** 482, **25.** 328; service, **24.** 482 *n.*

Berckel, Franco Petrus van,* complaint, **31.** 68 *n.*

Berckel, Engelbert Francis van, position, **26.** 362.

Berckel, Pieter Johan van,* arrival as minister, **27.** 188, 191; audience, 209; evacuation of New York, 243 *n*; traveling relative, 301 *n*; son with Morris, 430; Drillon, **28.** 226, 227 *n*; consul affair, **34.** 184, 191.

Beres, Pierre, acknowledgment to, **36.** 297 *n.*

Beresford, ——, intelligence, **13.** 15.

Bergen County, N. J., disaffection, loyalist troops, **7.** 264, 476, 492; British incursion (1778), **12.** 494 *n*, 510, 512, 522, **13.** 2, 3; post, British winter menace, 276, 404, 445; alarm signals, **14.** 282; provisions, impressment, **17.** 360–362, 364 *n*, 447, **20.** 120 *n*; militia address, **27.** 240.

Bergen Neck, N. J., post, guard, **5.** 217, 224, 250, **6.** 44; plans against (1777), **8.** 80, 86, 87, 358; British force (1778), **12.** 513; removal of stock (1780), **19.** 216, 260–262; impressment of transportation, 429; impressment expedition, 431, 437, 439, 442, 449. 452, 462, 494; proposed expedition (1781), **23.** 462.

Berkeley, Norborne. *See* Botetourt.

Berkeley, William,* Potomac Company, **37.** 319 *n*, 329.

Berkeley County, S. C., excise survey, **31.** 237.

Berkeley County, W. Va. (Va.), created, **3.** 82; militia for Philadelphia campaign, **9.** 353; army transportation, **11.** 154; Washington's lands, affairs, value, **16.** 70, **27.** 426 *n*, **28.** 461, 462, 466, 467, 498, **30.** 234, 253, 254, **36.** 282, **37.** 295, 296; excise survey, **31.** 239 *n*; G. A. Washington's land, **33.** 55; militia against Whiskey Insurrection, 463; address, **35.** 243; recruiting (1798), **36.** 379; list of Washington's tenants, **37.** 548 *n.*

Berkeley Springs (Bath), W. Va. (Va.), Washington's first visit, **1.** 8; letters from, **2.** 364, 521, **27.** 466, 468; described, conditions, efficacy, **2.** 364–366, 521; Armstrong at, 473; Patsy Custis, 511, 521; no Washington house (1771), **3.** 52; Dunmore's land, 223; Washington's lots, houses, building, value, **9.** 449, **28.** 159, 375, **30.** 25 *n*, **32.** 439, **33.** 295, 370, 487, **37.** 301; route by, **29.** 95; resort, **33.** 463.

Berks County, Pa., Convention troops escort, **13.** 311; excise survey, **31.** 236.

Berkshire, Mass., hysteria against Schuyler, **5.** 66 *n*; militia for frontier, **22.** 262, 263, 266, 340, 458, 459, 464, 469–471, **23.** 80; excise survey, **31.** 235.

Bermudas, powder from, **3.** 386–388, 420, 421, 476, 500, **4.** 53; Washington's address, **3.** 475; British detachment (1778), **13.** 43 *n*; permitted trade (1779), comment, **14.** 436, 454; British privateers, 437, 454; plan against (1782), **24.** 203, 215; spoliation by privateers (1794), **34.** 101, 399.

Bernard, *Mrs.* ——, bequest, **2.** 480.

Bernard, *Capt.* John, negro soldier, **18.** 81, 108.

Bernis, François Joachim de Pierres, *cardinal* de, and office, **24.** 156.

Berrien, Abraham (?), on British deserter, **22.** 388.

Berrien, George, court-martial, **20.** 271.

Berrien, James, court-martial, **20.** 271.

Berrien, John,* of New York, report on inoculation, **5.** 82, 83; signs passes, 244, 267, 287, 314; hospital stores, **21.** 291, 292.

Berrien, *Maj.* John, of North Carolina, absent, **10.** 514; service, 514 *n.*

Berrien, *Judge* John, of New Jersey, widow, **27.** 130 *n.*

Berrien, Margaret, headquarters at house, **27.** 130 *n.*

Berruyer du Maurony, *Chevalier* de, request, **6.** 84.

Berry, Benjamin, Dawson, **3.** 251.

Berry, John, bounty jumper, **2.** 197.

Berry, Samuel, Arnold expedition, **4.** 4 *n*, 12 *n.*

Berry, *Col.* Sidney, transportation, **17.** 502.

Berry, *Capt.* Thomas, flag of truce, **6.** 480; court-martial, acquitted, **9.** 31; retires, 31 *n.*

Bert de Majan, *Capt.* Claudius, exchange, **23.** 446.

Bertie, Willoughby. *See* Abingdon.

Bertie County, N. C., excise survey, **32.** 311.

Bertrand, Jean, agricultural papers, **33.** 338, 357.

Berwicks, Thomas. *See* Barwicks.

Besom, John, court-martial, **3.** 514.

Bessonet, ——, charges against, **6.** 237 *n.*

Bethlehem, Pa., army baggage, **9.** 254, 255, 267, 286, **10.** 14; stores, removed, **9.** 292, **11.** 33; impressing clothing, **9.** 319; magazine, **10.** 75; winter quarters, 133 *n*; hospital, 150, **11.** 208; guard, 417; Convention generals detained, **16.** 394, 455–457; girls' school, **35.** 284, 320, 321, 334, 366, 466.

*Betsey*, various ships, **2.** 392, 395, 399, **4.** 172, **16.** 284 *n*, **27.** 427, 428.

Bettin, *Capt.* Adam, killed, **21.** 56 *n.*

Betts, *Dr.* Azor, punished for inoculation, **5.** 82.

Betts, *Capt.* Stephen, British raid, **15.** 416.

Betts, Robert, Governor Franklin, **8.** 498.

Betts, Thaddeus,* Norwalk selectman, British raid, letter, **15.** 409 *n*; intercourse with the enemy, **25.** 147 *n*, 261 *n.*

Betts, William M.,* wood cutting, **20.** 88; office, 88 *n.*

Bettys, Joseph, British spy, capital penalty, pardon, **15.** 361, 364, 405.

Bevan, David, master carpenter, **11.** 353.

Beverly, Mass., troops at, **4.** 465, 467, **5.** 2.

Béville, Pierre François, *chevalier* de,* route of march, **22.** 11–13; Champlin, 63 *n*; reconnoiter, 394 *n*; accounts, **23.** 469; forage, **24.** 355, 356; for France, **25.** 434.

Bew, John, spurious letters, **5.** 126 *n*, **6.** 280, **10.** 465 *n.*

Bibby, *Capt.* (*Lieut.*) Thomas,* memorial, cartel proposals, **14.** 1, 12, 13; pass, **18.** 202; introduction, Mount Vernon, **28.** 322, 347, 348.

Bibles, orders, **2.** 370, **3.** 94: New Testament in Greek, **2.** 516; proposed presentation to veterans, **27.** 1; Thomson's translation of Septuagint, **33.** 286.

Bibliothèque Nationale, Manuscrits Français, material from, **21.** 358 *n.*

Bibs, order, **2.** 335, 369.

Bice, ——, Clinton plot, **22.** 491.

Bicker, *Maj.* (*Lieut. Col.*, *Col.*) Henry,* fortifications, **6.** 127; service, 127 *n*; circular to, **7.** 278 *n*; ordered to camp, **8.** 73 *n*, 170; at court-martial, **11.** 354. *See also* Pennsylvania regiments: Second; Sixth.

Bicker, *Capt.* Henry, *jr.*, memorial, **17.** 82; position, 299; service, 299 *n.*

Bicker, *Capt.* Victor (?), detachment, **7.** 357.

Bicker, *Capt.* Walter, bears letter, **12.** 239; service, 239 *n.*

Bickerstaff, Peter, court-martial, **5.** 156.

Biddis, John, patent, **31.** 352 *n.*

Biddle, *Lieut. Col.* (*Col.*) Clement,* transportation, **6.** 44, 423; service, 44 *n*, **8.** 246 *n*, **12.** 57 *n*; ill, **7.** 18; for Philadelphia, 304; commissary general of forage, 346, **8.** 328; express, **7.** 346; at court-martial, 412; disobedience of subordinate, 422; company of pioneers, **8.** 246; stored baggage, **9.** 267, **37.** 541; impressment, warrant, **9.** 269, **18.** 504; money for spies, **10.** 164; trade with the enemy, 217 *n*; cargo of prize, 260; supplies from British front, 455 *n*; forage, impressment, winter, 464 *n*, **12.** 412, 478, 479, **13.** 296, 398, 474, **15.** 178, 179, **17.** 111, **19.** 158, 158 *n*, 159 *n*, 306 *n*; Wayne, **10.** 525; treasonable charges against, **12.** 57; on hay prices, 313; damages, **13.** 174 *n*; forage guard, **17.** 68; forage magazines, 85; cavalry march to South, 135; scarcity of forage, grain, letter, 238, 243, **18.** 50, 50 *n*, 89, 94; corn for commissary, **17.** 306; specific supplies, **18.** 138 *n*, 155, 447; to retire, Washington's commendation, remains on request, letter, 383, 426, 427 *n*, 447; horsekeeping accounts, 395, 447, **19.** 476; quarters, 476; validity of certificates, **20.** 51, 54–56; order written by, 63 *n*; blankbooks, **22.** 148; Washington's affairs, supplies, accounts, (1783–88), **26.** 435, 436, **27.** 6, 98, 101, 102 *n*, 175, 216, 271, 296, 304, 304 *n*, 305, 356, 396–398, 405, 427–430, 435, 453 *n*, 493, 494, **28.** 6, 29, 46, 55–59, 141, 142, 211, 222, 256, 349, 383, 384, 429, 464, 491, 492, 524 *n*, **29.** 16, 105, 106, 155, 156, 178, 179, 235, 242, 247 *n*, 257, 258, 262, 272, 277, 325–327, 393, 421, 422, 434, 438, 439, 445, 446, 458, 461, 462, 498, 499, 508 *n*, **30.** 19, 20, 35, 38, 39, 60, 61, 92, 93, 108, 113, 114, 137, 172 *n*, **37.** 559; (1789–91), **30.** 177, 182, 197, 198, 230, 254, 254 *n*, 312 *n*, 339 *n*, 342, 347, 348, 406, 480, 507 *n*, **31.** 6, 11, 18, 57, 70, 73, 77, 99 *n*, 111, 383, 384; (1797–99), **35.** 454, 462, 484, **36.** 9–11, 15–17, 27, 32, 47, 79, 108, 123, 145–148, 155, 174, 175, 177, 178, 188, 241, 242, 276, 294, 295, 373, 386, 411, 434, **37.** 95, 96, 115, 119, 134, 135, 151, 185, 196, 220, 221, 425, 426, 438, 457, 458; theodolite, **27.** 6; white servants, 102; relations with Washington, 198; wife of slave, 451; failure (1785), **28.** 141; mill, 153; cook for president, **31.** 44; Washington's proposed recreation farm, 71–73; presidential travel, 77, 99–101, 109 *n*; Blair claim, 79, 96; Swain, 124 *n*; presidential mansion, 126; favor, **32.** 148; marshal, excise disturbers, 241; resumption of Washington's affairs, **35.** 441, 453; power of attorney, 462 *n*; financial condition (1797), **36.** 109, 139, 139 *n*; fugitive slave, 123, 124, 146, 148; young Custis's cavalry equipment, **37.** 231.

Biddle, John, deserter, plan of Valley Forge, **10.** 497, 498 *n.*

Biddle, John, of Philadelphia, favor, **28.** 429.

Biddle, *Capt.* Nicholas, cruises, prizes, **5.** 190, 347, **9.** 299, 305.

Bier, Charles, court-martial, **26.** 372, 373.

Big Beaver Creek, as route, **27.** 477, **28.** 50, 167, **29.** 89, 348, 349, 370, **31.** 103; post, **32.** 145, 146, 168.

Big Kettle, Seneca chief, attitude, **1.** 71.

Bigelow, *Maj.* John,* clothing returns, **13.** 52 *n*; clothing supply, distribution, 285, 353 *n*, 492–494, **14.** 14; hat supply, **13.** 492 *n.*

Bigelow, *Maj.* (*Col.*) Timothy,* flag of truce, **5.** 465–467; post of regiment, **8.** 410; officers court-martialed, **10.** 299, 334; intercourse with enemy, **11.** 12 *n*; at court of inquiry, 375; service, 375 *n*; regiment brigaded, **12.** 215, **18.** 190; new arrangement, **14.** 146; movements, **15.** 177; regiment's rank, **16.** 33; conduct in Canada, court of inquiry, **19.** 274, **21.** 241. *See also* Massachusetts Fifteenth.

Bignal, George, court-martial, **9.** 122.

Bilbao, Spain, American wartime trade, **8.** 339 *n*; news, **18.** 217.

Bill of Rights, attitude of Federal Convention, **29.** 478; Washington on advisability, **30.** 304; ratification, 426 *n*. *See also* Amendments; Civil rights.

Billet Tavern, Pa., **9.** 37; Washington's bill, 54 *n.*

Billeting. *See* Quartering.

Billings, Andrew,* temporary majority, 5. 442; engraving cannon, account, 25. 453, 26. 59, 60; dental articles, 27. 19.

Billings, *Capt.* Stephen, charges, 22. 421; service, 421 *n.*

Billings, William, anthem, 26. 337 *n.*

Billingsport, N. J., works, 5. 154 *n*, 6. 342, 345, 390, 7. 411, 8. 243 *n*, 454, 490; Washington at, 505 *n*; as point for defense (1777), 9. 47–51; abandoned, British at, works, 283, 284, 321, 331 *n*, 332, 350, 11. 363; plans against, 10. 6, 80, 100, 11. 118, 187, 210, 223.

Billop, *Col.* Christopher, Tryon's letter, 8. 240; exchange, 16. 179, 18. 304.

Bills of credit. *See* Paper money.

Bills of exchange (drafts), antebellum: sent to England, 2. 168, 170, 321, 327, 336, 349, 351, 362, 364, 368, 387, 399, 406, 415, 419, 434, 436, 485, 490, 3. 79, 80, 164, 207, 215, 225, 226 *n*, 290; trouble, protested, 2. 357, 460, 513, 3. 235, 365; sale in Virginia, 103; to pay Custis's tuition, 134; unseasonable, 219; regulation of exchange, 37. 509; — wartime: private use, 4. 14, 198; authority for military use, 194, 289, 296, 394; settlement of Custis guardianship, 5. 31; prisoners of war, 6. 437, 452, 454, 455, 7. 344, 435, 476, 8. 18, 18. 471, 480, 19. 11, 121, 20. 235, 21. 454; protest of British officers', 23. 74; protested French, 24. 19, 34; Morris's, 82; on commissioners at Paris, 37. 549; — postbellum: specimen, 28. 412 *n*; value, 29. 205; trip to Philadelphia (1787), 212; foreign, 269, 30. 348 *n*, 436 *n*, 31. 92, 32. 321, 36. 67; protest, 30. 94, 350; Washington's use, 284, 345, 33. 261, 262, 271, 35. 407, 457, 458; Louisiana, 31. 5, 6 *n*; and French assignats, 32. 284 *n*; on London favored, 35. 437; on Alexandria collector, 37. 579, 580. *See also* Accounts; Finances.

Bingham, ——, Washington's Pennsylvania land, 34. 242, 289.

Bingham, Ann, wife of Charles, Moore's gift to Washington, letter, 27. 256, 256 *n.*

Bingham, Ann (Willing), Washington portrait, 35. 21.

Bingham, *Capt.* Charles, service, 27. 256 *n.*

Bingham, *Lieut.* John, court-martial, cashiered, 22. 133, 224, 391.

Bingham, William,* on European conditions, 16. 115; gift to headquarters, 20. 119 *n*; suit, government interposition, 32. 397, 404; wife, 35. 21 *n*; to Knox in Maine, 84, 85, 87, 409; fertilizers, 87.

Binney, *Dr.* Barnabas, surgeon, 20. 218.

Biography, Washington's attitude, 27. 371, 28. 98–100, 305, 523; Washington and commentaries, 203; Washington's memoranda, 29. 36–50; Humphreys's project, 36 *n*; Belknap's work on American, subscriptions, 33. 361, 36. 290–293, 295, 296, 327, 485.

Bioren, John, imprint, 36. 33 *n.*

Birch. *See also* Burch.

Birch, ——, shipmaster, 2. 373.

Birch, *Lieut. Col.* (*Gen.*) Samuel, British intelligence, 20. 355; irregular flags, 25. 52, 88; service, 52 *n.*

Birch, Thomas, Washingtoniana, 2. 516 *n.*

Birch, *Corp.* Warren, court-martial, reduced, 26. 440.

Birchead, Christopher, French fleet, 23. 96 *n.*

Bird, *Lieut. Col.* Benjamin, rank, 12. 290.

Bird, Ebenezer, artificer, 25. 43.

Bird, Richard, apprehended, 17. 203, 245.

Bird, *Capt.* Thomas, company, **9.** 122.

Bird, Thomas, pardon refused, **31.** 62.

Bird, *Lieut.* William,* pay or resignation, **9.** 68, 69, 81, 82.

Bird lime, order, **2.** 332.

Birds, wild turkeys, **1.** 10, 11; for Mount Vernon, **29.** 74, 93, 94, 168, 178; ducks for Lafayette, 186. *See also* Pheasants.

Birmingham Meeting House (Chads Ford), Pa., hospital for wounded and sick, **9.** 193; headquarters during Brandywine battle, orders and letters from, 199–208; British at, 229 *n.*

Birney, Thomas, messenger, **1.** 59.

Biron, Louis Antoine, *duc* de,* Armand, **21.** 177, 178.

Birt. *See* Burt.

Biscuits. *See* Bread.

Bishop, *Ensign* John, testimony, **14.** 376.

Bishop, Samuel,* mayor, **33.** 58.

Bishop, Thomas,* Washington's servant, previously Braddock's, northern trip, **1.** 297 *n*, 298, 299; witness, **2.** 449; messenger, **3.** 79; sketch, 79 *n*; wages, **14.** 362; care at Mount Vernon in old age, **33.** 502, 512; death, **34.** 103; mention in Washington's will, **37.** 287.

Bishop, William, charge against, **2.** 4.

Bishopric, colonial, **3.** 81.

Bissell, *Sergt.* Daniel, badge of merit, **26.** 374 *n*, 481.

Bissell, *Capt.* Ebenezer Fitch, company, **5.** 6.

Bit, value, **1.** 422 *n.*

Bixby Collection, **31.** 109 *n.*

Black, ——, claim, **5.** 147.

Black, William,* land affair, **3.** 165, 166, 174–179, 181, **7.** 54, **11.** 456, **13.** 161, **37.** 503; sketch, **3.** 165 *n*; independent companies, 248 *n*; Washington's opinion, **37.** 504.

Black Bull Tavern, Pa., **10.** 205.

Black Horse, N. J., Jay Treaty, **34.** 254 *n.*

Black Horse Tavern, N. J., British force, plan against, **6.** 426 *n*, 429, 451 *n.*

Black Point, N. J., observation station, **10.** 93.

Black Water, Va., frontier fort, **1.** 490.

Blackburn, Anne, Mrs. Washington, **28.** 292, **32.** 30.

Blackburn, Richard Scott, promotion, **37.** 80.

Blackburn, Thomas,* Potomac Company, **27.** 480 *n*, **28.** 14, 16, 20; daughter, 292, **32.** 30; selection of officers, **37.** 336.

Blackden. *See* Blagden.

Blackledge, John (?), spy and prisoner, **23.** 428 *n.*

Blacking, for headquarters, **21.** 249 *n.*

Blackman, ——, court-martial, **16.** 140 *n.*

Blackmore, *Ensign* George, appointment, **15.** 462; service, 462 *n.*

Blacksmiths, military, pay, **1.** 260; detail, **8.** 424; army need, **11.** 312; military contract, **24.** 13; white servants, **28.** 453, **36.** 178; for Mount Vernon, need, work, records, and accounts, **29.** 264, 356, **31.** 339, **32.** 183, 275, 279, **34.** 51, **36.** 148, 152, **37.** 438; possible immigrants from England, **29.** 356. *See also* Armorers; Forges.

BOSTON UNIVERSITY
COLLEGE OF LIBERAL ARTS
LIBRARY

Blackstocks Hill, S. C., action, **21.** 19 *n*, 48, 63, 64, 87.

Blackwell, *Rev.* ——, witnesses Washington's interview with James Logan, **37.** 18.

Blackwell, *Capt.* William, transfer, **19.** 198; service, 198 *n*.

Bladen County, N. C., excise survey, **31.** 236.

Bladensburg, Md., Braddock's force, **1.** 109 *n*; route by, **23.** 79, 82, 104, 106; road survey, 332; Washington at, letters from, **31.** 232, 250, 395, **34.** 185 *n*; and federal district, **31.** 257.

Blagden (Blackden), *Maj.* (*Lieut. Col.*) Samuel,* purchase of equipments, instructions, **10.** 218, 229, 256; service, 218 *n*; rank, **12.** 290; at court-martial, **13.** 60; resignation, **15.** 300, 454, **19.** 182; charges against Colonel Sheldon, Washington's comment, **15.** 305.

Blagdin, George, Mount Vernon quarry, **35.** 251; Washington's federal district houses, **36.** 471, 483, 495, 498, 499, 508–510, 521–524, **37.** 62, 78, 115, 116, 132, 133, 185, 233, 270, 322, 344, 353, 359, 382, 386, 430, 435, 443 *n*, 583; at Mount Vernon, **36.** 522.

Blagg (Blegg), *Lieut.* John,* appointment (1755), **1.** 176; assignment, 177, 273; recruiting, 223, 233, 244; Indian raid, 307; rank, **2.** 56.

Blagge, John (?), of New York, office, **30.** 413.

Blaine, *Col.* Ephraim,* supplies for Delaware River defense, **9.** 423; liquor, **10.** 43; wheat and flour, mills, 91, 327; on Conway's remark, 228 *n*; inefficient deputies, 336, 512; meat, cattle, 424, 426, 427, **11.** 278, **18.** 121, 227, 229, 251, 327, 426, **21.** 29, 156, 174, 259; at ration conference, **10.** 433; collection of provisions, 491, 494, **11.** 408; payment for supplies, accounts, **10.** 514, **21.** 174; movements, **11.** 150; Iroquois expedition supplies, **14.** 419, **15.** 350, **16.** 222; bears letters, **15.** 96 *n*, **17.** 492; corn from forage department, 306; specific supplies, deposits, **18.** 138, 138 *n*; commissary general of purchases, campaign preparations (1780), **19.** 170; salt meat, magazines, 342, 363; on scarcity, letters, 393, 419, **21.** 371; rum impressment, **20.** 12; Highlands magazines, 259; Hale case, 394, 411; winter river navigation, **21.** 36; West Point supplies, 224, 225 *n*; Pennsylvania supplies, **22.** 48; Yorktown campaign supplies, **23.** 143, 209, 313; British prisoners of war, 261; and letter (1788), **29.** 464; affairs (1791), **31.** 252.

Blair, ——, connection with Mercer family affairs, **3.** 249, 253, **13.** 409, 410, **29.** 74, 180.

Blair, ——, spy, counterfeiter, court-martial, capital penalty, execution ordered, **13.** 54, 71, 140.

Blair, Archibald,* Henry, **37.** 244.

Blair, *Pres.* John [1]*, frontier affairs (1758), **2.** 162–165, 168, 171, 177, 183, 187, 193, 205; sketch, 162 *n*; Indian presents, 169 *n*; recruiting, 184; frontier settlement, **37.** 487.

Blair, *Justice* John [2],* clerk of Council, **3.** 9, 26; Mazzei, **15.** 348 *n*; Yorktown siege and the college, **23.** 234; Federal Convention, **29.** 119 *n*; ratification, 477, 512; justiceship, **30.** 414, 425 *n*; Rhode Island tour, **31.** 93 *n*; on amendment of judiciary act, **33.** 272 *n*; resignation, **34.** 405.

Blair, *Lieut.* John, guard detail for hospital, **23.** 329; regimental paymaster, **26.** 359.

Blair, Robert, cattle supply, **23.** 87.

Blair, *Rev.* Samuel, ill, **21.** 4; wife, 221 *n*.

Blair, Susan (Shippen),* gift to army, **21.** 4, 5, 28, 221

Blake, James, courier to Spain, **33.** 188 *n*.

Blake, John, of First Massachusetts, court-martial for stealing, stoppage, whipped, **26.** 73, 303.

Blake, *Capt.* Jonathan, of artificers, court-martial for graft, stoppage, cashiered, **16.** 148.

Blake, Ned, of Maryland line, court-martial for desertion, not guilty, **23.** 220.

Blake, *Lieut.* Thomas,* bears warrant, **17.** 324; service, 324 *n.*

Blake, William,* pass, **24.** 464 *n*, 467; gift, **28.** 182.

Blakslee (Hearsley), *Capt.* James, company, **9.** 364.

Blanch, *Capt.* Thomas,* conduct, post, **19.** 433, 434.

Blanchard, Claude, bears letter, **23.** 25.

Blanchard, *Corp.* Daniel, detail as blower, **25.** 54.

Blanchard, Jean Pierre,* flight, passport, **32.** 296.

Blanchard, Joseph, intercourse with enemy, **5.** 20.

Bland, ——, warehouse, **3.** 57.

Bland, Elias, robbed, **8.** 59.

Bland, Harry Mc N., acknowledgment to, **32.** 84 *n.*

Bland, Humphrey, military books, orders, **1.** 254, **4.** 81.

Bland, Martha (Dangerfield),* claim for boat captured by husband, disallowed, **31.** 79, 96–98, 246.

Bland, Richard, Virginia Convention, **3.** 277 *n*; Lee on, **4.** 451 *n*; projected history of Virginia, **36.** 290.

Bland, *Maj.* (*Col.*) Theodorick,* daughter, **3.** 103 *n*; march to join army, **6.** 456; dragoon regiment, bounty, plans, **7.** 102, 338, **8.** 118; clothing and equipment of regiment, **7.** 366 *n*, **8.** 198, 327; natives, 197; hard service, 208, 254; rank, 303, **9.** 29, **11.** 384, **12.** 290; in movement to Pennsylvania, **8.** 464 *n*, 480, 488, **9.** 114, 125; on cannon, 117; officer court-martialed, 133; horses and equipment, recruiting, 432 *n* **10.** 369, **11.** 22, 23, 28, 37, 168, 275, 322, 338-340, **12.** 153; Brandywine, **9.** 205; charges against officer, 404; at court-martial, 472; resignation, **10.** 26, **16.** 464, **17.** 259; plan for remodeling army, **10.** 125 *n*; in line of battle, 138; paymaster, quartermaster, 214; supplies, 238, **12.** 204, 470, **14.** 275, 303; preparations for campaign (1778), **11.** 115; funds, **12.** 205; return to camp, 271; regiment and expresses, **13.** 48; reenlistments and winter leave, 96, 220; Convention troops affairs, march, cantonment, 207, 208 *n*, 218, 219, 271, 273–275, 279, 280, 289, 307–309, 312, 313, 356, 360, 363, 367 381, **14.** 162, 164, 165, **15.** 121 *n*, 493, **16.** 139, 213 *n*, 463, **17.** 261; march and winter quarters of regiment, **13.** 207, 219, 351; wintering horses, 220; no increase in officers, new arrangement, **14.** 275, 331, **17.** 402; regiment to South, **14.** 302, 469, 501, **15.** 11, 121, 122, 127, 336, 338, 493, **17.** 262 *n*; Convention officers, **16.** 82, 83, 213; men in Virginia quota, **17.** 75; table allowance, 430, 445–447; Congress, committees, **18.** 189 *n*, **20.** 134 *n*, 245 *n*, 294 *n*, 444 *n*, 504 *n*, **21.** 80 *n*, 403 *n*, **22.** 61 *n*, 448 *n*, **24.** 455 *n*, **25.** 72 *n*, **26.** 86 *n*, 232 *n*, 334 *n*, 449 *n*, 479 *n*; relief of South, **22.** 174; Mrs. Washington, 342; Steuben, **24.** 407 *n*; return of slaves by British, **26.** 274; peace and army problems, 285; on European politics, 293; romantic adventure, **28.** 516; Humphreys, 516; farm interests, **29.** 73, 131; criticism of presidential ceremony, **31.** 53; widow, claim, 79, 96–98, 246. *See also* Cavalry.

*Bland*, privateer, **2.** 356, 360, 376, 378.

Blankbooks, importation from Europe, **10.** 521; substitute for those mislaid, **22.** 148, 259.

Blankets, military, lack, distress, supply (1755–58), **1.** 211, 226, 281, 475, 527, 529, **2.** 51, 95, 120, 210, 291, 299; (1775–79), **3.** 308, 484, 509, **4.** 178, 185, 214, 231, 232,

502, **6.** 70, 118, 306 *n*, *facing* 362, 420 *n*, 422, 436, **7.** 69, **8.** 106, **10.** 15, 17, 20, 36, 37, 42, 55, 195, 209, 224, 251, **11.** 417, **12.** 454, **13.** 9, 78, 164, 489, **14.** 48, 217, 251, 266, 430, 486, **15.** 275, 278, **16.** 174, 281, 350, 358, **17.** 130; rugs as substitute (1755), **1.** 211, 426; restoration, 226; price then, 361; Indian, **2.** 95; Washington's slaves, need, cost, 332, **26.** 435, 436, **27.** 21, 175, 428, **28.** 430, 492, **29.** 112, 254, 269, 272, 458, 498, **31.** 301, 377, 380, 383–385, **34.** 186 *n*, 379, **37.** 443; military returns, **3.** 410, **9.** 343, **12.** 403, 410, **13.** 472, **14.** 2, **16.** 237; money to soldiers for, **4.** 58, 85, 110, 116, 177, 181, 183; sale by departing troops, 191; militia, 247. 249, 251, **5.** 387, 389, 396; regimental accounts, **4.** 491; bounty, **6.** 109; importation, undersize, **7.** 216 *n*, 386, **13.** 105, 170, 245, 330, **14.** 237, **26.** 112; distribution, complaints, issue, **7.** 383, 386, 390, **9.** 364, **13.** 330, 373, 493, 495, **14.** 251, **16.** 25 *n*, **21.** 154, 187, **24.** 483, **25.** 237, 375, **26.** 107, 108, 247; stopped by states, **8.** 223; supply from prize, 288, 292; collection, impressment, instructions, **9.** 229, 245 *n*, 248, 259, 269, 275, 299, 318, 319, 324, 358, 415, 424, **10.** 124; state supply, lack, **9.** 487, **10.** 79, 102; stoppage by other commanders, 41, 42, 45; for frontier force, list, **13.** 96; for laboring loyalists and deserters, 141; strouding, 353 *n*; distribution suspended pending returns, **14.** 87, 87 *n*; distribution of unexpected find, 214, 237; basis of distribution, padded returns, 237; Iroquois expedition, 430; proportional issue, **17.** 65, 70, 71, 100, 121; winter cantonments, 221, **25.** 207, 242, 329; hospitals, **17.** 221, 222, **23.** 151 *n*; on hand (1780), **18.** 59 *n*; from British source, threat against, escort, 212–214; baize, **20.** 119; lack of transportation, 147; for officers, **21.** 35; irregular issue, 215; Oswego expedition, **26.** 90, 91; for Mount Vernon mansion, **37.** 443. *See also* Clothing.

Blaracum, Henry, of Fifth New Jersey, court-martial for desertion, no evidence, released, **8.** 362.

Blasdell, *Sergt.* John, of New Hampshire line, court-martial for stealing shoes, whipped, reduced, **26.** 220.

Blauvelt, *Maj.* Johannes Joseph, kidnapped, **15.** 363, 364.

Blazing, defined, **1.** 427 *n*.

Blazing Star, N. J., **14.** 119.

*Blazing Star*, flagship with supplies for prisoners of war at Charleston, **20.** 32.

Blazing Star Ferry, **17.** 369.

Bleeker, *Capt.* Leonard,* inspector, **22.** 495; service, 495 *n*, **26.** 367 *n*; officer of the day, **23.** 148, 170, 239; court-martial, **24.** 300; company, **26.** 322; brevet promotion, 367, 368.

Blegg. *See* Blagg.

Blewer, *Lieut.* George, assaulted by another captain, **23.** 206, 207; service, 206 *n*.

Blewer (Bruer), *Capt.* Joseph, bears letters, **4.** 122, 126; Delaware River defense, **9.** 321, 328, 334, 357.

Blinds, for Mount Vernon, Venetian variety, **29.** 234, 247, 258, **34.** 450, **35.** 80, 279.

Bliss, *Lieut.* Joseph, court-martial, reprimand, **22.** 445, **23.** 5, 6; service, **22** 445 *n*, **23.** 5 *n*.

Bliss, *Capt.* Thomas Theodore, right to pay while prisoner of war, **11.** 32; service, 32 *n*.

Block, *Ensign* Jacob I. *See* Klock.

Block Island, troops from, **4.** 98, 150; removing stock, 169, **5.** 241.

Blockade, proposed, of British at Boston, Quincy's plan, **4.** 6 *n*, 63; and importations, **10.** 55, 98; influence, **11.** 194; of French at Newport, **19.** 266, 272, 306, 319, 325, 375, 383, 483, **20.** 6, 28, 39, 138, 147, 322; of Rochambeau's second division at Brest, **19.** 441–443, 453, 462 469 **20.** 6, 39; Newport lifted and renewed, **21.**

*front.*, 192, 194, 197, 229, 289, 300–302, 304, 310; of belligerent in neutral port, **34.** 295, 302, 306, 319, 399.

Blodgett, Samuel, federal district affairs, loan, **32.** 9, 13, 14 *n*; superintendency, **32.** 19, 223, 225, 244; capitol plans, 128, 510, 511, **33.** 2; conduct, 250–252, 293; lottery 359; university, **35.** 304.

Blodgett, *Lieut.* (*Maj.*) William, passes, **5.** 340; service, 340 *n*; Greene's aide, 441; bears letter, **12.** 346; marine captaincy, **15.** 201; as officer, **36.** 333.

Bloodgood, *Ensign* William, court-martial, reprimand, **25.** 56, 155, 156; service, 156 *n*.

Bloody Fellow, Cherokee, **32.** 50.

Bloom, John, court-martial, **11.** 253, 254.

Bloom, Sol, associate director, **1.** vii; acknowledgments to, liii, **28.** 133 *n*.

Bloomfield, *Ensign* James, court-martial, **11.** 249; service, 249 *n*.

Bloomfield, *Ensign* Jarvis, adjutant, **19.** 137; service, 137 *n*.

Bloomfield, *Maj.* Joseph,* brigade inspector, **11.** 174; neutrality, **33.** 48; as officer, **36.** 333.

Bloomfield, *Dr.* Moses, parole and exchange, **19.** 478; service, 478 *n*; surgeon, **20.** 218; resignation, **23.** 176.

Blount, Thomas, Monroe, **35.** 124 *n*.

Blount, *Gov.* William,* instructions, residence, **31.** 91; memorial, 386; Indian affairs, instructions, **32.** 50, 108, 129, 225, **34.** 141; dinner with president, **33.** 71; Miro District defense, 324; proclamation, 330; affairs, 468; office, **34.** 167; Creek-Chickasaw peace, 308; Spanish encroachments, 351; on encroachments on Cherokees, 448; admission of Tennessee, **35.** 19; Indian agent, successor, 118; district judge, 380; British intrigue, Carey letter, 483–485, 490, 491; expelled, 491 *n*, **36.** 8.

Blowers, detail, **25.** 52–54, 64.

Bloxham, James,* farm management agreement, **28.** 444–446; bears letter, 467; Washington's early opinion, 469, 509, 513; family, passage, 509, 510, **29.** 66, 69, 356; instructions for 1789, **30.** 175 *n*; responsibility, 260; retirement, **31.** 36; hedging, **32.** 255; character and conduct, **34.** 103.

Bloxom, Levi, court-martial, **8.** 286.

Blue, ——, of western Virginia, bears letter, **23.** 315.

Blue, *Capt.* William K., appointment, **37.** 335.

Blue Bell Tavern, N. Y., **22.** 317.

Blue Jacket, chief, **35.** 302.

Blue Mount Ferry, Stirling's headquarters, **6.** 365 *n*.

Blue Ridge, gaps and roads, **1.** 6 *n*, 12 *n*, 238.

Blueskin, horse, condition, **16.** 291, **17.** 89, **28.** 320.

Bluing, order, **2.** 331.

Blumfield, Thomas, court-martial, **5.** 263.

Blunderbusses, use, **14.** 331, 389, **22.** 199.

Blunt, Tuscarora chief, **1.** 414.

Blyford, William, soldier, **9.** 404.

Board of Admiralty, **18.** 26 *n*; naval project, 114, 115, 173; delicacies for headquarters, 349, 352; French naval cooperation, **19.** 330, 382, 383. *See also* Lewis, Francis.

Board of Associated Loyalists, **12.** 506 *n*; dissolved, **25.** 437 *n*.

Board of general officers. *See* Councils of war.

Board of Trade, Virginia affairs, **1.** 42 *n*; Indian trade, **2.** 315 *n*; paper money, 399, 403; Proclamation of 1763, 469 *n*; land-grant schemes, **3.** 48 *n*, 49 *n*, 67.

Board of Treasury,* funds needed, **14.** 12, 56, **17.** 337; payment of staff accounts, **14.** 258; officers' accounts, **15.** 254; reference to, **16.** 157 *n*; deputy paymaster general at West Point, **17.** 397; Convention troops accounts, 417; muster rolls, **18.** 192; specie for Washington, 358; Biddle, 446; settlement of accounts, **21.** 481. *See also* Finance, superintendent of.

Board of War,* establishment, members, Washington on, **5.** 128, 159, 161 *n*, *facing* 200, 9. 389 *n*, **10.** 80, 136, 194 *n*, **37.** 543; Washington's relations, **5.** 201, **10.** 487; reenforcements, **5.** 219 *n*, **6.** 245 *n*; authority, duties, **5.** 232, **11.** 315, 316, **13.** 471, **21.** 482, 505; military stores, magazines, **6.** 222 *n*, **8.** 37, **13.** 372, **14.** 372, **16.** 139, 184, **21.** 505, **22.** 272, 403; ration, returns, estimates, **6.** 240 *n*, **22.** 244–247, 366; pay of discharged soldiers, **6.** 240 *n*; arms, equipments, 269, **8.** 15, 416 *n*, **14.** 335, 470, **18.** 339, **19.** 379, **21.** 362, 369; prisoners of war, **6.** 323 *n*, **8.** 36, **16.** 235, **21.** 286, 454, **22.** 93, 130 *n*; recruiting, **7.** 66, **15.** 251–253, **18.** 54; bounty, reenlistments, **7.** 195 *n*, **13.** 320, **17.** 229; recruiting servants, **8.** 56; Howe's movements, 454 *n*; Delaware River defense, **9.** 53 *n*; supplies, importation, 299, **13.** 310; Conway, **9.** 390 *n*; courts-martial, records, orders, **10.** 153, **11.** 382, **18.** 51, 148, 161, 162, 258, **19.** 61, 62, **21.** 23, 46; artillery, importation, **10.** 177, 487, 490, **14.** 329, 412, **15.** 402; commissary, provisions, **10.** 188 *n*, **18.** 150, 427; new arrangement of army, commissions, **10.** 197, 201, **13.** 456, **14.** 264, 331–334, 347, 362, 431, 482, 488 *n*, **16.** 65, **17.** 16, 63, 137, 173, 263, **18.** 69, 128, 277, **19.** 61, 123, 194, **20.** 171, **21.** 250, **22.** 63, 194, frontier affairs, plans, **10.** 221, **13.** 391, **14.** 505, **15.** 126, **17.** 502, **21.** 480, **22.** 188; Canadian expedition (1778), **10.** 433; laboratories, **11.** 315, 316; geographical engineer for, 368; list of officers, **12.** 365; clothing, 450–456, **13.** 25, 30–32, 37, 64–66, 146, 170, 214, 245, 311, 353, 492 *n*, 497, **14.** 17, 275, 296, 328, 335, 347, 430, **15.** 131, 132, 160, 481, **16.** 141–143, 235, 260 *n*, 438, **17.** 181–184, **18.** 38, 85–87, 91, 92, 167, **21.** 480, **23.** 273, 344, 353; Pulaski's corps, **13.** 42; hats, 78; Convention troops, 259 *n*, 311, 381, **14.** 164, **16.** 219, **17.** 164, **22.** 169; Du Portail, **13.** 263 *n*; J. Dodge, 334 *n*; Arnold, 393, **17.** 313, 377; winter posts, **13.** 437; returns, 438, **17.** 506, **18.** 13, 139; soldiers as officers' servants, **13.** 497; accounts, **14.** 130–132, **16.** 260 *n*; specie, **14.** 162, **21.** 454; uniforms, **14.** 184; irregular placement of officers, 308; engineer regulations, 332; staff departments, 362, **21.** 393, 394; provost, **14.** 372, **18.** 347 *n*; amnesty for deserters, **14.** 431; shoes, factory, **15.** 126, 284, **16.** 459; state quotas, **15.** 249; brevets, 250; hides, **16.** 113, **17.** 23–25, 379, **18.** 110; extra allowances, **16.** 121; Iroquois expedition, 141–143, 235; on flag, letter, **16.** 283 *n*; vacancies and promotions, **17.** 173, 174; Virginia brigades, 263, **19.** 234 *n*; Armand's corps, **17.** 308, **21.** 89; dragoon arrangements, horses, equipments, **17.** 355, 402, **20.** 441, 444, 456, 499, **21.** 166, 167; Bowman's expedition, letter, **17.** 375, 378, 378 *n*; campaign of 1780, 408 *n*; nonstate corps, **18.** 13, **19.** 503, 504; Lee's corps, **18.** 179, 488, **19.** 51, **20.** 245; muster rolls, **18.** 192; supplies from British sources, 212–214; pay arrears, 287, 289, **19.** 503, 504; German Battalion, **18.** 302; Maryland brigades, **19.** 25; needed stores for campaign (1781), 120, 128, 129, 141, 206, 207, 290, 317, 318; specific supplies, 378; Joel, 379, **20.** 256; troops to South, 3, 4, **21.** 480; Charleston prisoners, supplies, flagship, **20.** 52, 356, 436; exchanges, 269, 291, **21.** 454, **22.** 22; armory, **21.** 20; leather caps, 83; Swedish volunteers, 84; warrants limited, 111; payment of invalids, 307; secretary, 364 *n*; headquarters table, **22.** 344, 388; medical department, hospitals, 463, **23.** 94; Yorktown, 128. *See also* War, secretary at.

Boatbuilders, orders, **5.** 38, 39.

Boatmen, recruiting, **16.** 426; bargemen, **20.** 11, 48; court-martial, 271; ration, graft, **21.** 54, 90. *See also* next title.

Boats (barges, bateaux, flatboats, galleys, gondolas, rafts, whaleboats), flatboats for Forbes expedition, **2.** 179; oars ordered for Mount Vernon, **3.** 92; Boston siege, **3.** 340, 348, 405; Arnold expedition, 471; after siege, **4.** 424, 470; New York campaign, orders, 478, **5.** 97, 104, 196, 241, 283, 330, 332, 343, 346, 367, 372, **27.** 461; whaleboat detail, **5.** 13, 78, 80, 84, 88, 179, 298, 502; fire rafts, Boston and New

York campaigns, 97, 104, 129, 196, 288, 294, 340, 344, 457–459, 470, 473, 6. 83; Lake Champlain, 5. 117, 147, 183, 189, 248, 258, 292, 293, 472, 6. 83, 16. 484, 37. 523; flatboats, care 5. 143, 368, 409, 425; stationing around New York, 197; swivels for, 218; manning, 337, 425; New Jersey communication, 354; river fights (1776), 373, 446, 457–459, 470, 473; inaction, 464; Harlem River, 6. 2; detail, effect, 8, 40; refuge at Fort Washington, 143, 148, as means of defense, 166; Long Island Sound, exploits, 176, 8. 124, 125, 139 *n*, 14. 69, 16. 164, 23. 23; Delaware River crossing (1776), 6. 319, 321, 322, 325, 337, 338, 341 *n*, 344, 346, 349, 352, 358, 363, 407; Hudson River (1777), galleys, 473, 7. 292, 8. 52, 284, 322, 9. 372, 373, 10. 307; (1778), gunboats, floating batteries, 11. 35, 12. 167, 192, 302, 463, 13. 179; (1779), 15. 307; securing on the Delaware (1777), 7. 13, 164–166, 175–177, 188, 288, 386, 8. 144 *n*, 342; (1778), crossing, 11. 5, 7, 8, 404; with the armies, 8. 234, 446; Delaware River defense, galleys, fire rafts, 9. 47–49, 51, 52, 256, 321, 356 *n*, 495; army deserters on, 64; northeastern New Jersey, 67, 16. 155 *n*; removing before Burgoyne's advance, 9. 79; Schuylkill River, 221, 11. 156; British fire rafts on the Delaware, 9. 445; Susquehanna, 10. 343, 12. 62; dismantling Delaware River galleys, 11. 7, 12, 88, 89, 105, 113, 284; soldiers on galleys, return to ranks, 105, 261; in plan to attack Philadelphia or New York (1778), 187–191; Rhode Island campaign, 12. 184; Mohawk bateaux, 284; proposed Canadian expedition, 13. 396, 432; Fort Pitt, lost, 14. 59, 114, 195, 280, 482, 15. 38, 18. 113; Iroquois expedition, 14. 76, 97, 121, 176, 177, 415; Staten Island plan, 15. 198, 215, 218–220, 273; Hudson River galleys destroyed (1779), 450; guardboats and ferries at Highlands, 437, 444, 502, 503, 16. 366, 366 *n*, 384, 475, 17. 42, 19. 143, 20. 351, 459, 467, 468, 486, 21. 44, 53, 69, 22. 199 *n*, 275, 285, 24. 225, 233, 341, 25. 45, 26. 23, 27. 8 *n*; uses, 16. 108, 109; for cooperation with Estaing (1779), 269, 341, 343, 423, 424, 454; transporting fuel, 17. 102, 25. 205; winter laying up, 17. 195, 203, 211, 20. 459, 486, 497, 25. 304, 306, 26. 31; guard, for advanced line, 18. 130; impressment, 242, 27. 461; sale, 18. 294; for campaign, collection, repair, building (1780), 308, 364, 365, 423, 459, 495, 19. 122, 170, 213, 271, 286 *n*, 489, 20. 58, 107; (1781), 22. 177, 197, 212, 232, 233, 235, 272, 275–277, 279, 288, 333, 333 *n*, 345, 347, 386, 387, 387 *n*, 398, 399, 450, 466; for bridge, 18. 460; West Point ruse, 19. 14, 15; flat, for Southern campaign, carriage, 20. 321, 326, 447, 497, 21. 21, 206; for King Bridge attack, 20. 351, 352, 362, 363, 379, 386–388, 394, 425, 427; returns, boats and men, 21. 31, 395, 22. 197, 24. 185; winter navigation, bateaux, 21. 36, 54, 111; removal before British river raid, 22. 211, 212; ration for builders and water guard, 489, 24. 225, 233, 341; flat, Yorktown campaign, 23. 16, 25 *n*, 42, 59, 72, 222, 226, 235, 331; later care and construction on the Hudson, 33, 386, 389, 24. 12, 15, 41, 185, 226, 462, 26. 71; company of watermen, 24. 42; headquarters barge, 102, 26. 31, 311 *n*, 27. 8 *n*; plans against New York (1782), 24. 250; army movement by (1782), 25. 47, 69, 92 *n*, 93–97; at field camp, irregular use, 97, 104, 120. 141, 225, 242, 243, 243 *n*; quartermaster general's barge, 132; ferriage of French army, 159, 169, 179; ice, 26. 31; headquarters packet, 201, 250, 264, 330, 27. 23; bateaux for transportation to frontier posts, 72, 80, 84, 85, 87, 96, 97, 107, 108, 110; presidential barge, 30. 291 *n*, 308, 31. 107. *See also* Boatmen; Bridges; Ferries; Gunboats; Navigation; Navy (Delaware River defense); Shipbuilding.

Bocker, Philip, court-martial, 11. 11.

Bodin, Samuel, court-martial, 3. 514.

Bodles, Wiley, house, 10. 206.

Bogardus, Evert, Washington at tavern, 25. 347 *n*.

Bogart, Cornelius, plundered, 18. 110, 342.

Bogart, Laban, Pennsylvania soldier, 18. 346.

Bogart, Michael (?), prisoners of war agency, 20. 446.

Bogarts Mills, N. J., 19. 433.

Bogarts Tavern, Pa., 9. 269.

Boger, *Lieut.* Richard, exchange, 6. 437, 438, 7. 5.
Boggess, Robert,* Washington's opinion, 32. 257; loan refused, 37. 459.
Bohemia Manor, Del., militia rendezvous, 9. 141; British at 171, 172.
Bohemian Club, San Francisco, acknowledgment to, 37. 568 *n.*
Boileau, Pierre Amable, Canadian refugee, subsistence, 26. 204.
Boinod & Gaillard,* books, 27. 338.
Bolan, *Miss* ——, 2. 366.
Boley, Thomas, court-martial, 11. 143.
Bolívar, Simon, Washington letter given to, 3. 301 *n.*
Bollman, Justus Erich, Lafayette, 34. 473, 35. 41, 42.
Bolster, *Capt.* Isaac, company, 5. 125, 158, 299.
Bolting cloth, for Mount Vernon mill, 3. 168, 435, 31. 6, 350.
Bolton, *Capt.* ——, cartel ship, 23. 337 *n.*
Bolton, John, Tallmadge's alias, 13. 217 *n*, 16. 330 *n.*
Bolton, Conn., route by, 12. 198; Washington, 21. 328 *n*; French army, 25. 330.
Bomford, Sarah,* Savage estate, 3. 101–103, 169, 243, 28. 101, 30. 275, 488–490 32. 7, 8.
Bompard, Jean B. F., at dinner, 33. 87 *n.*
Bonaventure, Edmund F., acknowledgment to, 3. 37 *n.*
Bonavista Island, arrest of American ship, 31. 16 *n.*
Bond, ——, of Philadelphia, favor, 35. 489.
Bond, George, Randolph-Fauchet affair, 34. 277.
Bond, *Dr.* John, death, 37. 217.
Bond, *Dr.* Nathaniel, inoculation in army, 6. 473; commended, 7. 399.
Bond, Samuel, wagonmaster, court-martial, 12. 415.
Bond, *Dr.* Thomas,* privilege refused, 10. 417; Philosophical Society, 23. 412.
Bond, Thomas, purveyor, 20. 218.
Bond, Thomas, newspaper, 30. 365 *n.*
Bond, *Col.* William, Cobble Hill, 4. 116 *n*; new establishment of regiment, 190; regiment brigaded, 275; alarm post, 362; march to New York, 390, 391, 394; for Canada, 478–482, 485, 493, 495, 500, 512, 529, 5. 2; for New Jersey, 6. 356, 357, 385. *See also* Twenty-fifth Infantry.
Bond, *Capt.* William, court of inquiry, 8. 23.
Bondfield, John, consul, 30. 354.
Bonds. *See* Public debt; Security.
*Bonetta*, H. M. S., at New York, 19. 180 *n*; capture, 23. 497, 24. 18.
Bonham, *Lieut.* Absalom, court-martial, 19. 253.
Bonnets. *See* Hats.
Bonny, Alexander, land grant, 3. 159, 171.
Bonumtown, N. J., British at, 6. 318, 320; skirmish, 7. 338, 434; British withdrawa 8. 127; observation station, 13. 93; guard, surprised, 451, 14. 93, 15. 87; post British raid threat, 14. 119, 124, 125 *n*; winter cantonment 17. 169.
Bookcases, for Mount Vernon, 37. 6, 96, 119.
Booker, *Lieut.* Ralph, court-martial, 8. 269.
Booker, William,* threshing machine, 35. 477, 478, 489, 492, 36. 37, 38, 247, 252; Mount Vernon, 35. 492; horse mill, 37. 144, 145, 176.

Bookkeeping, Washington's, **2.** 341; study, **36.** 442. *See also* Accounts.

Bookplate, order, **3.** 77.

Books, for Washington, purchase and gift, antebellum, **2.** 321, 323, 354, 436 *n*; (1783–88), **26.** 435 *n*, 449, 450, **27.** 22, 24, 25, 338, **28.** 22, 100, 384, 429, 459, 522, 524, **29.** 138, 233, 245, 257, 272, 321, 362, **30.** 2, 54, 62, 68, 124; (1789–96), 466, 499 *n*, **31.** 42 *n*, 47 *n*, 105, 213, 224, **32.** 34, 38, 39, 58, 59, 64, 72, 142, 188, 192, 431, 490, **33.** 12, 13 *n*, 170, 256, 361, **34.** 21, 232, 234, 235, 236 *n*, 273 *n*; (1797–99), **35.** 335, 342, 431, 468, 489, 494, 506, **36.** 8, 11, 17, 20, 27, 66, 84, 90, 146, 155, 156, 178, 181, 188, 281, 322, 373, 411, 413, 452, **37.** 96, 122, 140, 248, 327; orders for educational, **2.** 335, 370, 515–517; Boucher's requisition for Custis, **3.** 155 *n*; dedications, declined, **9.** 92, **10.** 175 *n*, **11.** 106, **27.** 396 *n*, **28.** 30, 45, 59, 188, 463, 464, **29.** 138, 182 *n*, **30.** 197, **31.** 48, 57, 144, **32.** 252, **34.** 302, **35.** 371, **36.** 155, 316, 317, 413, 488; Mount Vernon list (1783), **27.** 25 *n*; prices, **29.** 258 *n*; Washington and subscriptions, **36.** 9; disposal in will, **37.** 284; history of library, 284 *n*.

Boontown, N. J., army baggage, **8.** 375, 379.

Booth, Thomas, court-martial, **10.** 524.

Booth, William, of New York, conduct, **26.** 139.

Booth, William, of Virginia, compliments, **6.** 171; recommendation, **28.** 387.

Booth, William Aylett,* neutrality, **33.** 195.

Boots, for Washington, **14.** 207, **22.** 230, **26.** 436, 437, **28.** 383, 429, **37.** 96, 557; army issue, **15.** 458; officers, **16.** 177; hide exchange, **17.** 2; on hand, **18.** 59 *n*. *See also* Shoes.

Bootstraps, order, **2.** 464.

Booty. *See* Plunder.

Borden, *Lieut.* ——, New Jersey militia, **5.** 287.

Borden, William, Huddy reprisal, **24.** 145 *n*.

Bordentown, N. J., British at, **6.** 349, 357, 378 *n*; American force, 451, 462, 467; militia post, **8.** 233; artillery, **10.** 525; ships at, British raid, **11.** 7, 13, 359, 378, 380, 383; Monmouth campaign, 478; winter post, **13.** 345 *n*; Jay Treaty, **34.** 254 *n*. *See also* Continental Navy Board.

Bordley, John Beale,* on course of crops, **28.** 201; on wheat culture, 307; seeds for Mount Vernon, **30.** 47; thresher, 52; agricultural books, gifts, **32.** 142, **36.** 8, **37.** 327; on clover sower, **32.** 283; agricultural society, **34.** 175.

Bordman, William, Boston selectman, letter to, **34.** 252 *n*.

Bordon, Joseph, court-martial, **8.** 60.

Borgenhoff, John, court-martial, **8.** 425.

Borigere de Costia, John Francis, commended, **27.** 272; service, 272 *n*.

Borough, Wiley, court-martial, **17.** 138.

Borre. *See* Preudhomme de Borre.

Bosomworth, Abraham,* enlistment of deserters, **1.** 518; Indian conference, **2.** 183, 199, 301; movements, 237.

Boss, *Lieut.* George, courts-martial, cashiered, **19.** 352, 372, 373, **24.** 478, **25.** 154, 155; service, **19.** 352 *n*, **24.** 478 *n*.

Boston, Washington's journey (1756), **1.** 297 *n*, 298, 299; fortifications after siege, **5.** 2, 25, 41, 41 *n*, 49, 341 *n*, **6.** 485, 486, **7.** 87, **12.** 517–522, **13.** 164, 178, 188, **14.** 54 *n*, 83, 109, **37.** 525; raising regiment in, **6.** 499, 500; news of proposed attack (1777), **7.** 462 *n*; supplies at, importation, **8.** 2, **10.** 218, 229, 256, 257, 285, 331, **12.** 17, 450–456, 486, 511, **14.** 419; removing stores and ordnance, **8.** 37, **11.** 24, 27, **12.** 476, 486; Navy Board, **9.** 287 *n*, 415; Estaing's fleet for repairs, reception, riot, **12.** 364, 378, 385, 398, 407, 476, 479, 501 *n*, 516, 517; possible British land and sea

movement on, American counter preparations and movements, 398, 408, 416, 418, 419, 424–427, 432–434, 436, 437, 444, 445, 457, 458, 460–468, 471, 475, 476, 479, 481, 485, 486, 488, 490, 492, 503, 505, 506, **13.** 6–12, 16, 24, 32 *n*, 34–36, 43, 44, 53, 64, 67, 72, 83, 85, 86, 88, 89, 92, 93, 99–101, 107, 108 *n*, 112, 117, 124–126, 126 *n*, 130, 134, 147–150, 152 *n*, 156, 157, 166, 175, 188, 191, 196, 196 *n*, 198 *n*, 200, 215, 216; militia call, **12.** 486, 509, **13.** 124, 134, 176, 177; and Estaing, 12; scarcity of provisions, 176; British naval demonstration, storm, 184, 185 *n*, 259, 265, 266, 278, 316, 320, 325, 332, 336; Estaing's departure, 169, 185 *n*, 260, 266, 332, 336; detachment recalled, 270, 336; winter cantonment refused, 349; question of command, **14.** 383; prizes to, 443 *n*; New England convention, **19.** 453; proposed station for French fleet (1780–81), **20.** 88, **22.** 204, 205; Rochambeau and siege works, **21.** 8; invalid post, removed, 269, **22.** 236, 238, 239; invitation to Washington declined (1781), **21.** 339; quota of rations, **22.** 245; hospital discontinued, **24.** 357; no Continental troops at, 357; Vaudreuil's fleet (1782), 498, **25.** 1, 30, 167, 275; express, 1, 3–5, 9, 10; French consulate, 30 *n*, **33.** 116; departure of French army, **25.** 404, 405, 425, 433, 445, 447, **26.** 7; Sans Souci Club affair, **28.** 93; leather, **29.** 214, 231, 268; trade statistics, **30.** 317; presidential tour, 451–453; letter from, 453; town address and reply, 453 *n*; Jay Treaty, **34.** 243, 251–253, 257, 279, 280, 282; artillery company for defense (1798), **37.** 39; window glass, 149. *See also* next titles; Convention troops; Eastern department.

*Boston*, H. M. S., **3.** 65.

*Boston*, *Ambuscade* affair, **33.** 38.

Boston, siege of, Lexington and Concord, **3.** 291, 347 *n*, 352, 375; Washington's journey, 297, 301, 301 *n*, 304, 320, 329; complications of continental assumption, 300 *n*; ammunition problem, arms, 302, 304, 318, 325, 385–390, 394, 395, 416, 419–421, 424, 436, 438, 442, 452, 453, 458–463, 469, 476, 477, 482, 484, 487, 500–502, **6.** 205, **37.** 522; early state of troops, officers, discipline, Washington's opinion, **3.** 307, 326–328, 331, 349, 374, 433, 450–452, **37.** 512; headquarters, supplies, **3.** 308 *n*, **4.** 119; clothing question, **3.** 313, 325, 387, 389, 392, 404, 415, 422, 444–446, 461, 484, 509, 511; posts and commanders, 318; strength of forces, reenforcements, 319, 326, 330, 346, 347, 367, 372, **37.** 511, 512; council of war (July), retention of position, **3.** 320, 322, 326, 330; militia, 320 *n*, 326, 337; Washington's first reconnaissance, 321; opposing lines and works, completion, security (July–September), 321, 330–332, 338, 347, 368, 371, 375, 396, 433, 450, 487, 499; encounters, alarms, 321 *n*, 337, 346, **4.** 350; lack of engineers, **3.** 322, 325; quarters, preparations for winter, 323, 366, 511, **4.** 5, 17, 18, 27, 46, 66, 101, 109, 133, 185, 214, 275; commissary problem, **3.** 324; military chest, exhausted, 324, 512, 513; rank question, general officers, 325, 326, 358–361, 390, 397; British diversions, coast raids, 328, 333, 366, 369, 385, 422, 424, 426, 445, 465–467, 470, 477, 486, 503 *n*, **37.** 514; intelligence, **3.** 328, 333, 407 *n*; intercourse at lines, 335, 340, 444, **4.** 170, 217, **37.** 519; cattle drive, **3.** 336, 337, 340, 373, 397, 398; riflemen, 347, 375, 424, 507 *n*, **4.** 166, **37.** 513; conditions in town, **3.** 348, 370–373, 396, 488, **4.** 118, 122, 127, 157, 162, 167, 169, 271, **37.** 511, 513; early British plans, **3.** 348, 392, 397, 407, 411, 413, 419; American boat guard, 348; divisions of army, assignments, 349, 355, 356, 396; lighthouse exploit, 351, 353, 381, 393; Maine troops, 361; strategy, 372, **37.** 513, 517; prospects (July), **3.** 373; exits from town, precautions against loyalists, 377, 397, 399, 401, **4.** 17, 78, 118, 121, 127, 145, 157, 162, 168; detachments refused for defense against raids, **3.** 379, 396; expected British bombardment, 388; new Connecticut levies, 389, 486, 503–505; sketches, 396; congressional committee, 399 *n*, 513 *n*, **4.** 22, 30, 35, 37, 41, 46, 56 *n*, 62; boats and surprise, **3.** 405; floating battery, 405; absenteeism, 406; loyalist provisioning of town, 407, 458, **4.** 36, 172, 179; treatment of prisoners of war, retaliation, **3.** 416, 417, 422, 430, 463; Gage and Graves, 422 *n*; Indians at camp, 423, 437, 525, **4.** 253, 274, 280, 292, 301; inactivity, **3.** 433, 485 *n*, 488, 511; Point Alderton, 441–444, 452, 454 *n*; Ploughed Hill, 453, 456, 458, 462, 470, 488; Washington on his trials, 454. **4.** 125, 148, 243, 319, 336–339; Lee on Washington's

conduct, **3.** 454 *n*; engrossment of supplies, 455; question of assault, 483–485, 499, 511, **4.** 26 *n*, 27 *n*, 173, 208, 243, 267, 273, 299, 319, 321–323, 335, 336, 339, 348; expiration of service, reenlistment, **3.** 505, 506; temporary character of army, 506 *n*; pay problem, 506–508, **5.** 49, **37.** 518; Church affair, **3.** 517 *n*, **4.** 9–11, 91, 105; transportation regulations, **3.** 521; prizes, 527; recall of Gage, Howe, **4.** 5, 12, 15, 17; proposed British abandonment and blockade, 5 *n*, 6 *n*, 117, 297, 349, 350, 352, 359; British confiscations, relief, 11; British reenforcements, 12, 17, 46, 83, 106, 127, 133, 145, 157, 198, 208, 211, 239, 245, 274; lines and strength (October), 15, 25, 27; question of sortie, 27 *n*, 96, 100, 118, 122, 125, 131, 167, 185, 320; question of exchange, 43, 171, 197, 253, 286, 294, 312, 475; Howe's proclamation and association, 59, 66, 67, 78; schemes, 63, 71, 76; Lechmere Point affair, 79, 84, 125, 130, 131, 133; Washington and Lee on later character of troops, 83 *n*, 299, 299 *n*, 320; military stores from New York, Ticonderoga ordnance, 91–94, 107, 120, 161, 179, 234, 267, 281, 358; strengthening Roxbury wing, 97; Castle William, 97, 425, 430, 437; Mrs. Washington, 107, 123, 130, 165, 185, 202, 245; Cobble Hill, 116, 118, 121, 125, 127, 324; other works, Lechmere Point, 118, 122, 125, 127, 131, 166, 173, 182, 184, 323, 348, 352, 357; Washington and Massachusetts officials, 165, 240; American relief for poor in town, 167 *n*; outlying independent companies, 192, 193, 289; line of guards, 192, 193; unexampled aspects, 208, 211; union flag, 210; Knowlton's exploit, 223, 230, 243, 305, 320; volunteers, 305; Dorchester Neck, 331; Sullivan's headquarters, 340; Lambs Dam, 370 *n*; evacuation, 375, 383, 386, 390, 395, 397, 398, 434, 448, 459, **5.** 2; proposals on evacuation, **4.** 376–378, 384, 386; British destination, 377, 378, 395, 397, 399, 401, 406, 407, 410, 414–416, 438, 448, 456, 459, 512, **5.** 4, **37.** 522; American occupation, defenses and force, **4.** 378, 393, 401–405, 407, 411, 415, 417, 421, 425, 431, 435, 437, 439, 467–470, 521, 528–530; general orders and proclamation on conduct, 389, 394, *facing* 412, 412, 413; commendations, replies, 399, 421, 440–442, 450, 451 *n*, **39.** *front.*; condition of town after evacuation, **4.** 403, 410, 415, 435, 449; stores left by British, 404, 405, 407, 410, 413, 415, 424, 426, 434, 437, 448, 469, 472; fleet in roads, precautions, 407, 410, 415, 416, 422–425, 428, 430–432, 434, 436, 448, 474, **37.** 523; no specie, **4.** 407, 460; loyalist property, 417, 425; British force on evacuation, 418 *n*, 426 *n*; loyalist refugees, Washington on, 418 *n*, 449, 455, 456; demolition of interior lines, 421, 426, 431, 468; restoration of ships, 425, 469, 515–517; departure of fleet, 436, 438, 439, 459, 461, **5.** 167, 169; public dinner, **4.** 440 *n*; Washington on task and accomplishment, 446, 450; Howe's notice on removing articles useful to Continentals, 472, 516; congressional thanks, medal, 484, 488–491, **28.** 247; captured loyalist cargo from, **4.** 515; possible British return, **5.** 25; capture of arriving British troops after evacuation, 143, 145, 148, 151, 167, 169, 183, 202, 209, 243, 248; hospitals, **13.** 480; salvage after, **37.** 524. *See also within the period* Bunker Hill; Commissary; Dorchester Heights; Funds; General orders; Militia; Navy; Officers; Quartermaster department; Recruiting.

Boston Athenæum, Washington Collection, **16.** 51 *n*, **37.** 284 *n*.

Boston Chamber of Commerce, Jay Treaty, **34.** 282.

Boston *Evening Post*, advertisement on slaves, **2.** 437 *n*.

Boston *Gazette*, on Howe's association, **4.** 59 *n*.

Boston Huts, N. Y., **20.** 430.

Boston *Independent Chronicle*, to Mount Vernon, **28.** 419.

Boston Massacre, anniversary and attack on Boston, **4.** 381.

Boston Port Bill, Virginia fast, **3.** 215 *n*, 217 *n*, 219 *n*, 223, 232; loyalist on, 237 *n*, 238 *n*.

Boston Public Library, material from, **9.** 417 *n*.

Boston Selectmen,* additional regiment, **6.** 500; Jay Treaty address, **34.** 252; Boston evacuation address, **39.** *front.*

Boston Tea Party, Washington on, **3.** 224, 232.

Bostonian Society, acknowledgment to, **27.** 461 *n*.

Bostwick, Andrew, suspected intercourse with enemy, **17.** 453; office, 453 *n*; headquarters account, **20.** 66 *n*.

Botanical garden, site in federal district, **35.** 248.

Botany Bay grass, seed, **34.** 143, 144.

Botetourt, *Gov.* Norborne Berkeley, *baron* de,* nonimportation, **2.** 500 *n*, 504 *n*; Fort Necessity land grant and Walpole grant, 528, **3.** 9, 26, 121, **37.** 494; sketch, **2.** 528 *n*.

Botetourt County, Va., Washington's land, **3.** 278, **36.** 131, 132; excise survey, **31.** 239 *n*.

Bottles, order, **2.** 333.

Bottomry, bond, **3.** 169, 212.

Boubée, *Ensign* ——, information, **13.** 104 *n*, 184.

Boucher, ——, shipmaster. **37.** 502.

Boucher, *Rev.* Jonathan,* sketch, **2.** 486 *n*; on Washington, 486 *n*; tutoring young Custis, 487, 498, 499 *n*, 512 *n*, 528, 528 *n*, **3.** 5, 21, 35,–37, 40, 42, 80, 83, 105, 147, 148, 181, **37.** 497; visits, **2.** 498, **3.** 37, 41, 82, 105, 148, **37.** 496; Custis and foreign travel, **3.** 12–16, 39, 43–45, 49–52; favor, 21; Custis's accounts, 37, 43, 79, 80, 147, 148; on Custis's inoculation, letters, 41, 41 *n*; new parish, 45; pamphlets, newspapers, 81, 148; engagement, 84; Washington on relations, 84; sheep, 85; illness, 147; books for Custis, 155 *n*; work, dedication to Washington, **36.** 413.

Boucherville, —— de, capture, **1.** 56 *n*, 64, 68–70.

Boude, *Capt.* Thomas, light corps, **18.** 191; service, 192 *n*.

*Boudeusse*, French warship, **14.** 153 *n*.

Boudinot, Annis. *See* Stockton.

Boudinot, Elias,* commissary of prisoners of war, duties, intelligence, **7.** 343, 418, 494, **11.** 171; service, **7.** 343 *n*, **9.** 423 *n*, **10.** 408 *n*; funds for prisoners, **7.** 476, 491, **8.** 18; bears letter, 168; official business with Congress, 168, 191; supplies for prisoners, 195, **10.** 351, 417, 418; state exchanges, **8.** 336; returns on prisoners, **9.** 180; charges against, **10.** 64; paroles, 112, **11.** 71; treatment of American prisoners, **10.** 118, **11.** 437; absent **10.** 151; special cases, 233; prisoners from prizes, 260; loyalist prisoners, 328; commended, 396; cartel negotiations, 428, **11.** 1, 131, 167, 175, 197, 212, 213; illicit trade under his flag, 247, 257; needed in Congress, 307 *n*; successor, 415 *n*, 438, 499 *n*, **12.** 13; general exchange, **11.** 438, 444, **12.** 13, 16, 25, 64; British plans (1778), 60 *n*, 62, 87; Congress, committees, 235 *n*, **22.** 448 *n*, 477 *n*, **23.** 229 *n*, **24.** 6 *n*, 12 *n*, 145 *n*, 321 *n*, **25.** 209 *n*, 296 *n*; New Jersey prisoners, **14.** 144, 292; sister's poem, 162; at camp, 478; and spy, 478, 479, **15.** 90; on suspected chaplain, 126; Hallett affair, **16.** 239; borrowing British officer, **17.** 306; president of Congress, Washington's congratulations, **25.** 350; Washington on relations, 394, **27.** 336; Caldwell's children, **25.** 427, **26.** 17, on preliminary peace, letter, 237 *n*; private information on affairs, 273; on mutiny, letter, **27.** 42 *n*; daughter's illness, 336; grass seed, 493, 494, **28.** 46, 55; Washington's account, 222; jackass, 297 *n*; committees to president, **32.** 205 *n*, **34.** 28 *n*; Cincinnati oration, **33.** 158; Indian negotiations, **34.** 251; mint, 306, 312, 315; Mrs. Ferguson, **35.** 417. *See also* President of Congress.

Boudinot, Elisha,* marriage, **13.** 110 *n*; reply to congratulations, **26.** 422.

Bougainville, Louis Antoine, *comte* de,* Boston defenses, **12.** 517, **13.** 12; service, 12 *n*; countersigns honoring, **23.** 152, 287; Cincinnati, **27.** 404 *n*.

Bouillé, François Claude Amour, *marquis* de,* recommendation, **10.** 337; West Indies, **23.** 430, 436, **24.** 19, **25.** 448; Gouvion, **26.** 251 *n*; Cincinnati, **29.** 225; compliments, 225; La Vallé, **30.** 107.

Boulière, *Lieut.* ——, pay, **27.** 127.

Boulton, Richard,* work at Mount Vernon, released, **28.** 146, 146 *n*, 147, 150, 175, 197.

Bound Brook, N. J. *See* Middlebrook.

Boundaries, French claim to the Ohio, **1.** 26; Maryland, **2.** 470; Pennsylvania-Virginia, settlement and Washington's lands, **2.** 471, **3.** 87 *n*, 215 *n*, **14.** 262, 281, **22.** 196, **23.** 449, **37.** 555; Fort Stanwix treaty, **3.** 48 *n*; northeastern, **26.** 268, **28.** 93, **31.** 8, 12–14, **35.** 12, 73, 85, 239, 312; New York western, **30.** 395 *n*; federal district survey, **31.** 189, 191, 200–204, 206; Creek, **32.** 49, 50, 117, 124, 128; Tennessee-Virginia, 214; marking Florida, **34.** 509, **35.** 73; Cherokee, 112, 146, 148, 198.

Bounty, Braddock expedition, **1.** 160 *n*, 397; French and Indian War recruits, 216, **2.** 104, 140, 167 *n*, 180, 186, 207; scalp, **1.** 302 *n*, 497, 505, 510, **2.** 149; Royal American Regiment, **1.** 418 *n*; jumping (1758), **2.** 197; (1775–83), **3.** 316, 358, 363, **4.** 19, 20, 324, 342, **5.** 41, 327, 367, 368, 426, 468, **6.** 192, **7.** 111, 112, 199, 251, 306, 364, 484, **8.** 59, 111, 154, 177, 209, 211, 343, 361, 402, 404, 425, 436, **9.** 64, 88, 89, 121, **10.** 39, 421, **11.** 99, 266, 376, **12.** 49, **15.** 163, **17.** 345, **18.** 381, **21.** 458, **22.** 134, 180, 400, 442, 486, **23.** 219, 495, **24.** 9, 310–312, **25.** 44, 190, 212, 219, 252, 411, **26.** 45 *n*, 191, 310; English, on colonial flax and hemp, **2.** 430, 432, 433, 439; question of military (1775), **4.** 146, 147, 246; sought, 166; reenlistment, war or three years, land, clothing, increase, 300, 317, 502 *n*, **5.** 109, 112, 190, 199, 249, 343, **7.** 195, **10.** 366, **11.** 279, 302, **12.** 70, 279, 373, 402, 403, 408, 451, 468, 469, 473, 474, 484, **13.** 4 *n*, 45, 100, 100 *n*, 145, 220, 249, 438, **14.** 35 *n*, 72, 79, 102, 108, 110, 123, 125, 126, 208, **15.** 126, 290, **16.** 329, **17.** 16, 128, 129, 228, 229, 337, 454, **18.** 171, 194, **20.** 165, 281, 300, **24.** 368, 503; partial, **4.** 320; to Indians for prisoners, **5.** 114, 162; militia, substitutes, forfeit, 306 *n*, **9.** 481, 486, **13.** 251, **14.** 490; Revolutionary land, status, **5.** 343, **6.** 6, 6 *n*, 263, **17.** 17, **26.** 352; extra state, local, evil, **5.** 343, 414, **6.** 11, 107, 109, 403, 461, **7.** 85–87, 89, 91, 120, 133, 138, 139 *n*, 166, 178, 255, 322, 349, 419, **10.** 360, 450, 484–486, 503, **12.** 373, 530, **13.** 45, 145, 310, **14.** 4, 32, 73, 159, 242, 337, 353, **15.** 252, 253 *n*, **17.** 128, **18.** 140, 170, 171; inadequate offer, **6.** 6, **9.** 481, **10.** 54, 403 *n*, **13.** 145, 485; need of continental proposal, provisions (1776), **6.** 107, 107 *n*, 109, 112 *n*, 153, 156 *n*, 263, 290, **7.** 85–88, 91, 120, 133, 138; clothing, **6.** 109, 153, 156 *n*, 193, 263, 271, 387, **7.** 456, **16.** 382; British, to loyalists, **6.** 153; funds, Washington and advance, 183, 251, 289, 295, 311, 312, 434, 488, **7.** 51, **11.** 394, recruiting instructions, **6.** 199, **7.** 8; dragoon, **6.** 387, **7.** 103, **11.** 58, **16.** 93; for continuance of time-expired men, **6.** 455, 456 *n*, 458, 461, 463, 498, **7.** 29; division to check desertion, stoppage, **6.** 496, 498, 505, **7.** 7, 14, 180 *n*, 246, **16.** 498; orders against additional offer, **7.** 88; for nonstate regiments, right to state, 120, 133, 138, 166, 229, 322, 419, 469, **17.** 75, **18.** 187; cash in lieu of land, **7.** 195 *n*; fraud, graft, 218, 239, 250, 262, 318, 381, **8.** 13, 14, **18.** 161, **22.** 133; British, for American arms, **8.** 8, 9, 17; deranged officers, land, **10.** 125, **20.** 287, 290, **27.** 420 *n*; service, for noncommissioned officers, **11.** 412; proposed specie, evil, **12.** 403, 404, 484; new recruits, **14.** 208; short service, state, **15.** 37, **16.** 16; to recruiting officers, **17.** 128, 228, 482, **18.** 140, 171, 176, 194, 303, **20.** 300; New York offer of land to outsiders, **17.** 17; state, and nonstate recruiting officers, **18.** 303; land to general officers, commander in chief, **19.** 503, **30.** 391, **37.** 299 *n*; to hirer of enlisted slave, **24.** 415; extra land to noncommissioned officers, **26.** 448; and half-pay, 492; officers' memorial on western settlement, **27.** 16–18, 163, 410, 411; arrears, 54; Canadian refugee officers, 70; survey of land, **28.** 496; federal agricultural, **31.** 389; land, and Indian rights, 463. *See also* Gratuity; Pensions; Recruiting (funds).

Bouquet, *Col.* Henry, on batmen, **2.** 49; Washington's conferences, 213, 249, 249 *n*, 261; sketch, 226 *n*; Forbes route, letter, 226 *n*, 248 *n*, 260–262, 264 *n*, 275, 280, **37.** 481; Indian dress, letter, **2.** 229 *n*, 234, 240; on Indians, letter, 238 *n*; plan, comments, 249–251; partial use of Braddock Road, letter, 270 *n*; on military rank of governors, letter, 273 *n*; Grant affair, 291, 295 *n*; brigade, 298 *n*, 307; Pontiac Conspiracy, 402, 403 *n*.

Bouquet Expedition Letter Book, material from, **2.** 211 *n*.

Bouquets Camp, Pa., 2. 299 *n*.

Bourdon, ——,* grant, 29. 363.

Bourge, Sergt. Nicholas, court-martial, capital penalty, pardon, 25. 87.

Bourke, Michael, court-martial, 19. 414.

Bourne, Benjamin, district judge, 35. 241, 244.

Bourneuf, ——, foreign volunteer, 7. 174.

Bournonville, ——, Genêt's secretary, 33. 116 *n*; spoliations, 35. 106.

Bouvinghausen, *General* de, Steuben estate, 34. 364, 365.

Bowee, ——, 1. 130.

Bowcock, ——, shipmaster, 37. 211, 213.

Bowdoin, James,* on Indian trade, 2. 315 *n*; conference on army (1775), 4. 22 *n*; canal at Cape Cod, 5. 122; information, 403; clothing, 6. 312; and retaliation, 7. 214; letter to, 8. 407 *n*; Convention troops, 11. 98, 180; Temple, 13. 309, 309 *n*; state constitution, 18. 298; Halifax data, 362, 366, 367 *n*, 19. 9; preparations for Rochambeau, 18. 366; military stores, 19. 290, 338, 453, 454; militia, 338, 455; recruiting, 455; supplies from privateer prizes, 20. 35; congratulations, 30. 313; eulogy, 31. 416; office, 34. 165.

Bowen, Charles, court-martial, 5. 7.

Bowen, Daniel, supplies for British, 7. 433, 434, 478.

Bowen, Ephraim, arming ships, 4. 62; news, 17. 43; office, 43 *n*.

Bowen, *Dep. Gov.* Jabez,* artillery at Providence, 17. 268, 18. 338; news, 169, 217; Providence committee, 21. 337 *n*; militia and French fleet, 22. 490; supplies for Yorktown campaign, 23. 1; fear of British designs (1782), 25. 251; on Vermont affairs, 350, 352; G. A. Washington, 26. 478 *n*; Annapolis Convention, 29. 138; Rhode Island and ratification, 30. 485, 31. 5 *n*; Pollock, 6 *n*.

Bowen, James, court-martial, 10. 436.

Bowen, *Lieut.* John, adjutant, 13. 460; service, 460 *n*.

Bowen, *Dr.* Joseph, parole, 24. 315, 320 *n*.

Bowen, *Ensign* Levi, court-martial, 3. 490.

Bowen, Thomas, Harrison estate, 32. 383.

Bowen, *Capt.* Thomas Bartholomew, company, 7. 183; court-martial, 12. 92; service, 92 *n*, 13. 155 *n*; paymaster, 155; peace establishment, 27. 279 *n*.

Bower (Bauer), *Capt.* Jacob, company, 9. 168.

Bowers, Daniel,* buffalo-hair cloth, 15. 175, 199.

Bowie, *Dr.* ——, Washington's affairs, 28. 471.

Bowie, John, biography of Washington, 27. 370–372, 28. 98.

Bowker, *Lieut.* John, court-martial, 4. 89.

Bowler, Metcalf,* agricultural treatise, 28. 524.

Bowles, *Dr.* ——, militia, 2. 83.

Bowles, *Lieut.* Ralph Hart, officer of the day, 27. 18; service, 18 *n*.

Bowles, William Augustus, brother, 32. 85; Creek affairs, 85 *n*, 118, 129; reported hanging, 408.

Bowling Green, Va., Washington at, 23. 113 *n*, 338 *n*; express through, 167 *n*; road survey, 332; rendezvous, 37. 181.

Bowman, ——, shipmaster, 2. 372.

Bowman, *Lieut. Col.* (*Col.*) Abraham,* promotion, 7. 313; men for Commander in Chief's Guard, 495 *n*; return to camp, 11. 152 *n*; at court-martial, 377, 425, 431, 432, 442, 465; apprehension, 19. 377. *See also* Virginia Eighth.

Bowman, *Capt.* Nathaniel,* expedition, **17.** 370, 371, 374, 375, 378; service, 370 *n*, **18.** 192 *n*; light corps, 191; escort of supplies, 212; mission, **19.** 11; reputation, 12; post, report, **22.** 419 *n*.

Bowman, *Capt.* Phineas, court-martial, **25.** 413, **26.** 49; service, **25.** 413 *n*.

Bowman, Wendal, court-martial, **11.** 65.

Bowne, ——, parole breaker, **15.** 414.

Bowyer, *Adj.* Henry, court-martial, cashiered, pardon, **11.** 465.

Bowyer, Robert,* Lady Huntingdon's portrait, **31.** 456 *n*.

Bowyer, *Capt.* Thomas, regiment, **19.** 200; service, 200 *n*.

Box, Daniel, brigade major, **3.** 425, 462, **4.** 20, **5.** 423; ill, 423 *n*, **6.** 37.

Boyce. *See* Boyes.

Boyd, Alexander,* paymaster, orders to, **1.** 225, 234, 280, 281; reprimanded, 239; funds, 244, 247, 248, **2.** 56, 59, 79, 80, 86, 129; movements, **1.** 293, 295, 383, 390, 453, **2.** 120, 134, 187; accounts, **1.** 377–380, 383, 424, 425, 434, 453; and advances 382; padded pay lists, 437, 439; estimates, **2.** 299.

Boyd, John, paymaster, resigns, **9.** 168.

Boyd, *Sheriff* Thomas,* deserter, **16.** 444 *n*.

Boyds Hole, Va., **3.** 57, **37.** 491.

Boyer, ——, court-martial, **11.** 382.

Boyes, *Dr.* Robert, British army, captured medical manuscript, **10.** 339, **11.** 6, 33, **12.** 97, 407.

Boyes, William (?), shipmaster, **2.** 342, 357, 360, 378, 380, 381, 401, 405, 406, 415, 416, 418, 424, 429, 430, 434, 454, 460, 462, **20.** 449, **37.** 485.

Boyle, John, *jr.*, shipmaster, **28.** 117, 322.

Braceo, John, French fleet, **23.** 96 *n*.

Bracken, *Rev.* John, from England, **28.** 82, 183.

Brackenridge, Hugh Henry,* eulogium, **16.** 249, 250; oration, **34.** 246.

Brackenridge, James, office, **31.** 239 *n*.

Brackenridge, *Lieut.* Samuel, court of inquiry, **8.** 23.

Brackitt, *Sergt.* Nathaniel, detail, **15.** 323.

Braddock, *Gen.* Edward, and rank controversy, **1.** 109 *n*, 290; bedstead, 382; and commission for Washington, 387 *n*, **2.** 18; batmen, 49; servant, **3.** 79 *n*; character, **29.** 45. *See also* next titles.

Braddock expedition, Washington's volunteer aideship, **1.** 107, 108, 112–116, 124, **29.** 41; Washington's letter-book, alterations, restored text, **1.** 108 *n*; Washington's joining, 109–111, 116, 118, 119, 121; arrival in Virginia, cantonments, 109 *n*, 122, 123; conference with governors, 110 *n*; map of back country, 111; march to Fort Cumberland, routes, difficulties, 116–119, 121, 124; transportation problems, 118, 120–125, 132, 133, 142, 144, 146; Washington's funds, horses, supplies, servants, 117, 119, 120, 122, 123, 145; Washington's relations as aide, rejection of advice, 120, 125, 154, **29.** 42; at Fort Cumberland, **1.** 121, 122, 126; prospects, 122, 124, 125, 134, 137, 139; Washington's back trip for funds, 125–130, 133, 138; rumors, 129; advance force to Little Meadows, 131, 136, 137; advance of main force, 132, 136, 139; pack horses, officers' excess baggage, 133, 140, 142; Braddock and failure of supplies, 133; Franklin and transportation, 133 *n*, 134 *n*; illnesses, 139; Washington's illness, 141, 144, 146, 147, 152, 156, **29.** 42; light advance, frustration, **1.** 143, 144, **29.** 42; defeat, Washington's accounts, **1.** 147–153, 155, 157, **29.** 42–45; forces, **1.** 147, 149; care of wounded officers, 148; Braddock's death, 148, 149, 151, **29.** 43, 45; attack as surprise, **1.** 149; provincials in fight, 149, 151, 237; Washington in fight, escape, 149, 151, 152, 153 *n*; Dunbar's retreat, 146 *n*, 150, 151 *n*, 157, **4.** 434,

448, **5.** 2, 29. 46; effect on frontier, **1.** 150, 153 *n*, 155, **2.** 7; regulars on defeat, **1.** 150 *n*; effect on other operations, 151 *n*; blame, 154, 155, 237; new advance, 157; premium to Washington and Virginia troops, 160 *n*, 397; remaining stores, disposal, 185, 381, 388, 454, 459, 460, 476; road making, pay, 382, 398; recalled, **2.** 176, **5.** 313.

Braddock Road, Forbes route controversy, **2.** 226 *n*, 231, 238, 241, 243, 245–247, 249, 252–264, 266, 268, 275, 277–283, 295, 303, **37.** 481; scouting, **2.** 268, 270–272, 274, 275, 280; partial use in advance, 269–271, 276 *n*; use after capture of fort, 311, 312, 317; postbellum settlements and transportation, **37.** 487.

Braden, *Ensign* James, regiment, **19.** 198.

Bradford, *Capt.* ——, captured (1778), **13.** 363.

Bradford, *Lieut.* Andrew, detail admonished, **26.** 202; service, 202 *n*.

Bradford, Cornelius, son, **13.** 363 *n*.

Bradford, David, capture urged, **34.** 9.

Bradford, *Col.* Gamaliel, regiment for Ticonderoga, **7.** 485, **8.** 7; brigaded, **12.** 215, **18.** 190; light corps, **15.** 461; rank of regiment, **16.** 33; officer court-martialed, 109; at court-martial, 316, 385, 419, 450; officer of the day, **19.** 502, **20.** 99, 186, 202, 270, 349; service, 186 *n*. *See also* Massachusetts Fourteenth.

Bradford, *Lieut.* James, court-martial, **9.** 191; service, 191 *n*, **25.** 226 *n*; Stirling's aide **22.** 261; adjutant, **25.** 226.

Bradford, John,* supplies from prizes, **5.** 373; Glover controversy, 381; captured liquor for headquarters, **15.** 186 *n*.

Bradford, Robert, quartermaster, attacked, **12.** 256.

Bradford, *Mrs.* Sidney, acknowledgment to, **10.** 73 *n*.

Bradford, Thomas, letter to, **3.** 442 *n*; deputy commissary of prisoners of war, **10.** 310; British complaint against, **21.** 145 *n*, **22.** 150.

Bradford, *Adj.* (*Maj.*) William, of Rhode Island, brigade major, **6.** 37; Lee's temporary aide, 232; service, 232 *n*, **7.** 154 *n*, **19.** 232 *n*; field-office appointment, **6.** 499 *n*, 506; Lee's request, movements, **7.** 154; maneuvers, **18.** 422, **19.** 143; officer of the day, 3, 33, 88, 110, 137, 173, 209, 223, 252, 277; inspection duties, 232.

Bradford, *Dep. Gov.* William,* of Rhode Island, prisoners of war, **6.** 130; Hartford Convention, **21.** 3.

Bradford, William, of Boston, prize agent, complaint against, **7.** 208.

Bradford, *Lieut.* William, of Virginia, court of inquiry, **7.** 443; court-martial, **8.** 114.

Bradford, *Lieut. Col.* (*Atty. Gen.*) William,* of Pennsylvania, on Delaware River defense, letter, **9.** 356 *n*; galleys, **11.** 88; arms for patrol, 360; resignation as deputy commissary general of musters, **14.** 120; embargo, **33.** 306 *n*; appointment as attorney general, 357; Whiskey Insurrection, 456, 461, 461 *n*, 472; bears letter, 497; with president before Congress, **34.** 28 *n*; Ceracchi's proposed monument, 136 *n*; office, 166, 168; Jay Treaty, 224; reply to Boston Selectmen, 253 *n*; Randolph-Fauchet affair, 275 *n*, 277; death, 287. *See also* Cabinet.

Bradford, William & Thomas, imprint, **7.** 61 *n*.

Bradish, *Maj.* David, resignation, **16.** 2.

Bradley, ——, bears letter, **29.** 327.

Bradley, John. *See* Brady.

Bradley, *Col.* Philip Burr,* regiment brigaded, **5.** 503, **7.** 355, **9.** 380, **12.** 217, **18.** 190; post, **6.** 44; circular letter to, **7.** 277 *n*; Wayne trial, **9.** 421, 491; at courts of inquiry, **10.** 67, **16.** 218, 221; at courts-martial, **11.** 12, 48, 49, 57, 97, **13.** 106, **14.** 473; officer and soldier court-martialed, **11.** 272, **14.** 474; at ranking board, **12.** 370; Arnold trial, **17.** 287; brigade command, 358 *n*; officer of the day, **20.** 94, 186,

261; march to winter quarters, 345, 346; as officer, 36. 333. *See also* Connecticut Fifth.

Brads, order, 3. 155.

Bradshaw & Davidson,* seine order, 3. 90, 96, 97.

Bradstreet, *Lieut. Col.* John, expedition, 13. 233 *n*, 14. 447; journal, 15. 31.

Bradstreet, Lyonel, bill of exchange, 3. 290.

Brady, *Capt.* John, company, 8. 361.

Brady, *Capt.* Samuel, Sandusky raid, 19. 378; service, 378 *n*; retention at Fort Pitt, 21. 502; attack on Indians (1791), 31. 259 *n*.

Bragg, *Col.* Philip, regiment, 2. 181.

Brahm, *Maj.* Ferdinand Joseph Sébastien de, at court-martial, 23.463; service, 463 *n*

Brailsford, Norton (?), introduction, 25. 150.

Brainerd, *Lieut.* Joseph G., exchange, 25. 293 *n*.

Braintree, Mass., independent company, 4. 192, 193, 195, 289.

Braisse, ——, shipmaster, 2. 407.

Brakenridge (Robert Breckinridge ?), fort, 1. 490.

Branagan, ——, conduct, 2. 243, 249.

Branden, Samuel,* Washington's affairs, 28. 383, 29. 79.

Brandford, Conn., march through, 12. 196.

Branding. *See* Marks.

Brandon, Alexander, court-martial, 8. 245.

Brandy, old peach, 28. 457; increased consumption, 30. 45; encouragement, 162.

Brandywine Creek, militia guard of fords, 9. 149; battle: exhortation before, 181; bridges and roads, 190; movements to, 197–199, 201, 203; intelligence of British movements, 205; Chads Ford, 206, 207; British flank movement, American retreat, 207, 208, 220, 272, 426, 450; commendation of troops, 211; casualties, 211 *n*, 241; Sullivan's conduct, inquiry, 216, 227–229, 241, 242, 253, 425, 426; wounded in British hands, 217.

Branning, ——, white servant, 27. 452 *n*.

Brannon, Timothy, court-martial, 9. 29.

Branson, ——, oyster shells, 32. 481.

Branson, Ware, loyalist, 5. 441.

Brant, Joseph, Mohawk chief, Wyoming massacre, 12. 200; Mohawk Valley raids, 496, 13. 50, 267, 16. 29, 25. 56; proposed seizure, 15. 169, 173, 191; Newtown, 16. 243. 251, 252, 259, 268, 286; attitude (1790), news, 31. 160, 161; Knox's letter, 484; Philadelphia visit, 32. 63; western Indians, 130, 152, 159; proposed annuity, 33. 314.

Branton. *See* Branden.

Brasil, Richard, flagship, 20. 449.

Brass, collection, 18. 76.

Braxton, Carter,* Moore affairs, 3. 38, 37. 499; independence, letters, 4. 455 *n*, 483 *n*; Gates, 5. 168; arbitration, 9. 281; public contract, 13. 478; land purchase, 16. 165.

Braxton, George, arms, 1. 463.

Bread, private biscuit orders, 2. 332, 383; army complaints, 3. 315, 455; baking by soldiers, 6. 7; hard, required, issue, 9. 135, 139, 148, 13. 431, 16. 446, 22. 271, 24. 267, 25. 315, 377, 27. 36; warning to commissary, 9. 177; forwarding, 185; supply, emergency, 10. 252, 15. 322; ration, 14. 283; camp baking, 19. 103; Yorktown siege, 23. 166. *See also* Fire cake; Flour; Ludowick, Christopher; Ovens; Shipbread.

Bread and water, as punishment, 5. 24, 32, 42, 81, 84.

Breaking arrest. *See* Arrest.

Breakneck, Conn., route by, 25. 3.

Brearley, *Lieut. Col.* (*Justice*) David,* at courts of inquiry, 5. 270, 10. 19, 11. 375; appointment, 6. 494, 494 *n*; recruiting, fund, 7. 143 *n*; to arrange ranking, 9. 461; Wood, 10. 88, at courts-martial, 289, 14. 375; oath of allegiance, 11. 374; observation post, 12. 295; service, 295 *n*; justiceship and resignation, 19. 141, 194; on irregular impressments, 493; detention of loyalists, letter, 24. 324, 325 *n*. *See also* New Jersey Fourth.

Breckinridge, Robert. *See* Brakenridge.

Breeches, order, 2. 352; cloth, leather, 18. 59 *n*, 25. 319. *See also* Clothing.

Bréhan, *Marquise* de, Mount Vernon, 30. 116, 122; health, 161; Washington portrait, prints, 31. 142, 142 *n*; miniature for Mrs. Washington, 142 *n*, 34. 500 *n*.

Brender à Brandis, Gerrit, poetry, 31. 64 *n*.

Brent, ——, rent, 3. 252, 37. 509.

Brent, George and Robert, land, sale, 2. 350, 352, 362, 390, 29. 29.

Brent, *Capt.* John, court-martial, 9. 31; service, 31 *n*.

Brent, John,* shipmaster, 30. 164; flour, 164, 165.

Brent, *Lieut. Col.* (*Col.*) William,* recruiting, 10. 255; service, 255 *n*, 12. 370 *n*, 16. 168 *n*; rank, 12. 370, 409; promotion, command, 15. 245, 16. 84, 168; death, 28. 175 *n*. *See also* Virginia Second State.

Brent & Co., bill of exchange, 30. 114.

Brentnall, *Lieut.* William, parole breaker, 15. 245.

Brereton, Thomas,* Savage estate, 28. 413, 414.

Brest, France, blockade, measures for relief, 19. 441–443, 453, 462, 469, 20. 6, 39; French naval defeat, 24. 71.

Bretagne, *Gov. Gen.* ——,* compliments, 32. 51; Cincinnati, 51.

Bretigny, *Marquis* de,* proposed French regiment, 13. 480.

Breuille, *Comte* de, bears letter, 25. 388; Rochambeau's aide, 388 *n*.

Brevets, Washington's opinion, deprecated, 9. 194, 12. 414 *n*, 13. 420, 17. 9, 10; foreign volunteers, discontinuance, 10. 303, 11. 16–18, 20, 134, 477, 12. 340, 13. 307 *n*, 14. 219 *n*, 220, 26. 444, 31. 42, 46; Ethan Allen, 11. 415; conversion into regular commission, 12. 457 *n*; as reward, hard cases, 501 *n*, 15. 250, 443 *n*, 444, 16. 155 *n*; Stony Point, 15. 443 *n*, 452 *n*, 453, 16. 63, 434; volunteers, 226, 227, 21. 407; Powles Hook, 16. 433; light corps command, 19. 354–356; and position, 23. 32 *n*; after resignation, 384; general step to veterans, 26. 280, 367, 368, 27. 8, 131, 172; contractual and simple, 130, 131; resignation and rank, 30. 31.

Brewen, William W., relief, 33. 107.

Brewer, *Col.* David, court-martial, 4. 30, 35.

Brewer, *Col.* Jonathan, regiment brigaded, 3. 355; rank, 518; reduction, barrack-master, 4. 94, 214; duty, 276, 485; corps of artificers, 5. 197.

Brewer, Peter, released, 5. 377.

Brewer, *Col.* Samuel, brigade major, 3. 456, 462; regiment for Ticonderoga, 7. 485, 8. 7; officers court-martialed, 10. 473, 16. 148; regiment brigaded, 12. 215; court-martial, cashiered, 512, 525; "late" regiment, light corps, 15. 461; rank of regiment, 16. 33. *See also* Massachusetts Twelfth.

Brewster, *Deacon* ——, Stirling's headquarters, 22. 199.

Brewster, *Lieut.* (*Capt.-Lieut.*, *Capt.*) Caleb,* intelligence, 12. 298, 314, 13. 216, 217 *n*, 17. 492 *n*, 501, 18. 92, 24. 319; service, 12. 298 *n*, 19. 418 *n*, 24. 319 *n*;

Fairfield, **17**. 493; Culpers, **19**. 418; Sound patrol, 419; guerrilla prisoners of war, **21**. 274, 284; raid, **20**. 336; exploit, wound, reward, **25**. 415, 474; special command, extra allowance, certificate, **27**. 418, 419 *n*.

Brewster, *Col.* David, regiment brigaded, **3**. 355.

Breymann, *Lieut. Col.* Heinrich Christoph, Bennington, **8**. 448 *n*.

Briant, Jacob, headquarters at house, bill, **19**. 54 *n*.

Briant, William, court-martial, **4**. 63.

Briar Creek, Ga., action, **14**. 302 *n*.

Bribery, of officer, **11**. 375; *Aurora* charge against Adams administration, **37**. 323, 326, 328. *See also* Crimes.

Brice, *Capt.* Jacob, brigade major and inspector, **17**. 338; service, 338 *n*.

Brice, *Adj.* John. *See* Bryce.

Brickett, *Lieut. Col.* James, at court of inquiry, **3**. 376; at courts-martial, 445, **4**. 180.

Bricks, army making, detail, **3**. 446, 447; layers for Mount Vernon, white servants, slaves, **27**. 367, 429, 434, 452, **29**. 154, 199; making there, **29**. 227, 233, 355 *n*, **30**. 258, **32**. 247, 330, 364, **34**. 204, **35**. 265, 465, **37**. 6; for well, **32**. 81; quality of mortar, 282; estimate for barn, **34**. 194, 195. *See also* Buildings; Lime.

Bridge, *Col.* Ebenezer, regiment brigaded, **3**. 356; at courts of inquiry, 436, 439, 525; at courts-martial, 490, 523, **4**. 21, 49; regiment, 108; Cobble Hill, 116 *n*; praised, 153.

Bridge Branch of Difficult Run, **37**. 431.

Bridges, Henry, Microcosm, **1**. 298 *n*.

Bridges, British floating for the Delaware, **7**. 177, 185, 188, 305, 394, 414, 481, **8**. 157; Brandywine, **9**. 190; Schuylkill, 220, 224; Valley Forge, guard, **10**. 187, 190, 198, 214 *n*, 275, 498, **11**. 18, 195; Hackensack, **12**. 228, 417, 508; Croton, 463, **14**. 203; preparation of floating, **18**. 460; planks, **20**. 58, **22**. 348; Virginia, **31**. 282; federal district, 351, **32**. 9, 18, 102, **33**. 46; iron, **34**. 463; arched wooden, 464; Potomac, **35**. 482.

Bridges Creek, Va., Mary Washington and estate, **1**. 13.

Bridgetown, N. J., Washington at, **30**. 291 *n*.

Bridgewater, Francis Egerton, *duke* of, canal, **3**. 82.

Bridgham, *Capt.* John, company, **5**. 246.

Brigade inspectors. *See* next title.

Brigade majors and inspectors, appointment of majors (1758), **2**. 244, 267, 281; (1775), **3**. 397, 425, 427, 456, 462; (1776), **5**. 167, 196, 345, 349, 378, 423, 438, 469, 470, 502, **6**. 4, 26, 37, 125, 191, 194, 215; (1777), **7**. 25, **8**. 42, 58, 73, 85 *n*, 92, 99, 130, 172, 391, 405, **9**. 97, 120, 144, 297, 304 *n*, 305, 313, 354, 369, 439, 461, **10**. 79, 206; (1778), 248, 291, 305, 514, **11**. 48, 132, 142, 259, 312, 353, 377, 430, **12**. 176, 300, **13**. 60, 460; (1779), 485, (majors and inspectors), **15**. 66, 283, 307, 358, 380, 476, **16**. 22, 36, **17**. 72, 77, 311; (1780), 338, 443, **19**. 163, 313, 323, 346, **20**. 63; (1781), **22**. 373, 381, 495; (1782), **25**. 367; (1783), **26**. 23, 33, 175; insignia, **3**. 353; guard, parade, **4**. 356, **5**. 71, 498, **11**. 228; paroles and countersigns, **4**. 20, **6**. 41, **18**. 177; returns, **4**. 155, **5**. 482, **14**. 43, 68, **18**. 114, **21**. 402, 482; pay, extra allowances, ration, **4**. 199, **7**. 426, 430, 432, 440, **12**. 325, **15**. 251, 346, 352, 380, 386, 422, **21**. 204, 212, **25**. 476; at adjutant general's, **5**. 176, **10**. 320; and Declaration of Independence, **5**. 245; duties, remiss, admonished, 269, 287, **6**. 17, 25, 38, 41, 88, 103, **8**. 142, 143, 154, **9**. 121, **15**. 288–290, **18**. 249; militia, **5**. 407; and courts-martial, 482, **6**. 157, 233, **9**. 90; acting, **5**. 504, **15**. 408, 421, **20**. 13, 329, 334; qualities, **6**. 172; and general orders, 216, 229, 344, **15**. 241, **18**. 146; for new army, proper choice, **7**. 384; court-martialed, **8**. 286, **9**. 120, 304; trouble with commander, **7**, 44, 65; special duties, 297; appointment of brigade inspectors (1778), **11**. 108, 132, 136, 174, 225, 330, 462, **12**. 68, 69, 248, 259, 273, 332; line rank of majors, **11**. 234; regulations of

appointment, **12.** 33, **25.** 475; duties of inspectors, **12.** 67, 68, 441, **13.** 455; offices joined, **12.** 79, **14.** 445, **15.** 66, 288; at headquarters, **12.** 218; at garrison, 239; pay of inspector, 332; officer of the day, 360; list of absent officers, **13.** 83; and sub-inspectors, **15.** 130; as aides to brigadiers, displaced, 212, **17.** 78, reluctance to accept, **15.** 251; general meeting, 490; mustering, **17.** 436; office of major abolished, need, **25.** 25; light corps, 71; inspectors for provisional army, appointment, **37.** 335, 336, 393, 409.

Brigades, before Boston, **3.** 355, 356, 397, **4.** 275, 276; parades, **3.** 428, **5.** 422, **6.** 7, **7.** 41, **9.** 285; proper headquarters, **4.** 340; New York campaign, 512, **5.** 422, 500–504, **6.** 8, 41, 171, 179, 207; encampments, **4.** 514; courts-martial, **6.** 119, **9.** 402, 492, **10.** 20; later arrangements, command (1777), **7.** 184, 200, 355, **8.** 40, 41, 88, 89, 98, 100, 127–130, 143, 172, 235 *n*, 279, **9.** 103, 353, 380, **10.** 180; (1778), 301, 373, 374, **11.** 388, **12.** 215–217, 279; (1781), **21.** 405, **22.** 231; dispersed (1777), **8.** 40, 89; drill, 155, **11.** 141; wagon allowance, returns, **8.** 202, **9.** 140, **12.** 409, 412; staff officers, **8.** 337, **10.** 374; clothing returns and distribution, 66; orderlies at headquarters, 141; assemblage, 181; hospitals, 284, 300, 306; quartermaster returns, **11.** 12; inspection, 294; forage grounds, 298, 299; evils of temporary command, **12.** 275; alarm posts, 287, 288; light infantry, 300, 317; flag, 365 *n*, 408; right to temporary command, **14.** 139; general regulations on returns, 226, 227; military stores, conductor, **15.** 101, 102, **17.** 424, **25.** 189; boats, **16.** 108, 109; line of battle, **17.** 281; letter to commanders, 358; commanders to headquarters, **18.** 105; commander and baggage wagon, 250; responsibility, **19.** 217; size, 225; before Yorktown, **23.** 134; command and lower duties, **25.** 86. *See also* adjacent titles.

Brigadier generals, badge, **3.** 362; appointments, dissatisfactions, 461, **4.** 59 *n*, 143, 353 *n*, 374, 382, **5.** 37 *n*, 105, 381 *n*, 421, 432, 435, **6.** 326, 459 *n*, **7.** 236–239, 267, 319, 340, 363, 429, 445, 464, 471, **8.** 88, 121 *n*, **9.** 25, 244, **11.** 111 *n*, **14.** 81, **19.** 224–226, **20.** 218, **23.** 370, 389, 448, **24.** 355, 414, **26.** 35, 36, 78, 309; need, problems, **4.** 59, 187, 241, **5.** 240, 380, 381, **6.** 404, **7.** 49–51, 104, 123, 206, 286, **9.** 321, **11.** 1, 138, 484, **12.** 275, **13.** 488, **14.** 65, **20.** 491, **25.** 64; pay, **4.** 198; returns and pay abstracts, 344, **9.** 434; guard duties, **4.** 356, **5.** 106, **6.** 88, 144; nightly rounds, **5.** 79; reconnaissance, 140; declined, 145, 210; militia, absence and pay, 396, 457, 503, **7.** 488; laid up, **6.** 408; duties, **7.** 49; horse allowance, 284, resignations and uncertainties, 486, **14.** 138, 141, 155, **20.** 22; absence, questioned, return ordered, **8.** 12, 34, 172, 244, 429, **14.** 90–92; for dragoons, **8.** 117, 121 *n*, 141, 248, 293, **9.** 244, **12.** 275; police, **8.** 175; officer of the day, 184; council on liquor prices, **9.** 119; court-martialed, 352, 354, 361, 379, 421, 422, 438, 470, 491, **10.** 3, 20, 99, **12.** 394–396, 410, 525; ranking, disputes, **10.** 185, 208, 211, 246, 324–326, 449, 490, 491, **11.** 1, 19, 21, 88, 173, 233, 239, **15.** 197, **19.** 112, 138; Pulaski's retention of rank, **11.** 82; letters to, 108, **13.** 75; leave refused, **11.** 229; honors, 400; drill, **12.** 67, 68; acting, allowance, **14.** 441; irregular appointment, denounced, **15.** 64–66; rule of appointment, Hand-Irvine dispute, 124–126; aides, 212, 332, **17.** 78; uniform, **19.** 21; right to halt march, **20.** 66; none in camp, **21.** 195; promotion to rank, **22.** 164; number and territory, 164; Hazen's brevet, 274, 275; regulations on promotion, **23.** 17, 18; plan for appointments, objections, 498; appointment by districts, **26.** 101; resumption of maneuvers (1783), 248. *See also* General officers; Officers; brigades under state names.

Briggs, John, court-martial, **8.** 402.

Brigham, *Lieut.* Timothy, court-martial, **3.** 318.

Bright, James, commander in chief's barge, **26.** 311 *n*.

Brimball, *Ensign* Joshua, court-martial, **16.** 109.

Brimer, ——, Hancock claim, **5.** 353.

Brinckerhoff, *Mrs.* ——, pass, **24.** 233 *n*.

Brinckerhoff, *Col.* Dirk, Washington at house, letters from, **13.** 1, 6, 17, **21.** 328 *n*.

Brinckerhoff, *Col.* John, Washington at house, **13.** 1 *n.*

Brindle, ——, Dismal Swamp land, **2.** 411.

Brindley, James, Ballendine, **3.** 83; Potomac Company, **28.** 397, 398, 402, **29.** 130; canal engineer, Santee Canal, **28.** 439, **29.** 36.

Bringhurst wheels, **27.** 428.

Brinker, Henry, liquor selling, **1.** 440; on Indian raid, 448; candidacy, **2.** 359 *n.*

Brinkhurst, George, Washington's coach, **18.** 129, 233, **21.** 249.

Brisco, ——, management of Mount Vernon, **33.** 26.

Brisco, *Dr.* John,* jumping Washington's frontier lands, **3.** 104, 152, 154, 210, **27.** 327, 363, **28.** 156, **37.** 497.

Brisco, William, private secretaryship, **28.** 190.

Brissot de Warville, Jean Pierre,* arrival, **30.** 56; Mount Vernon, 56 *n*, 67, 139, 140; *Nouveau Voyage*, 56 *n*; travel, 139, 498.

Bristol, Eng., Washington's shipment, **2.** 160, 161.

Bristol, Pa., dispatches stolen, **6.** 237 *n*; prisoners of war, 323; treasury, 330; force, 426 *n*, 428; proposed post, rendezvous, **7.** 386, 400, 428, 446, 453, 454, **8.** 49, **21.** 216; movement to (1777), **8.** 478, 480, 488; stores, fear of raid, **9.** 270; cavalry, **13.** 208; Washington at, **23.** 83 *n*, **31.** 100.

Bristol, R. I., British raid, **12.** 44 *n*; troops at, 503 *n.*

Bristol Ferry, R. I., Washington at, **21.** 328 *n.*

Briston, Mary,* confiscated estate, **27.** 416 *n*, 423, 424, **28.** 82, 448, **31.** 226, 416.

Briston, Robert, Virginia estate, confiscated, son's rights, **27.** 416, 423, 424.

British army, plans (1775), **4.** 5 *n*, 6 *n*; hidden plans (1776), **5.** 19; loyalist recruits, 162; light horse, **6.** 184; and sea power, 367; confined to the coast, **7.** 87; supplies, 165, 179, 402 *n*, 433, 434, 478, **17.** 62; reenforcements, source, **7.** 333, 447, **8.** 146, 147, 151, 157, 253, **9.** 289, 293, 326, 349, **15.** 6, 59, **16.** 10, 14, 16, 18, 42, 77, 115, 160, 189, 194, 220, 232, 240, 242, 248, 269, 373, 441, **17.** 21; strength (1778), **11.** 363, 364, **13.** 85; (1779), **15.** 164, 489, **16.** 272, 410; (1780), **18.** 483–485; (1781), **21.** 167 *n*, **22.** 103, 133 *n*, 143, 401; (1782), **24.** 122, 181, 194; (1783), **26.** 254; possible intention to depart, **11.** 397, 402, 403, 406, 413, 483, 495, **12.** 365, 400, 479, 485, 503, 504; regimental replacements, **13.** 117, 123; clothing preparations, **16.** 245; Robertson, **24.** 220 *n*, 224; American welcome of discharged soldiers, **27.** 125. *See also* "Campaign" titles; Carleton, *Sir* Guy; Clinton, *Sir* Henry; Howe, *Sir* William; Hudson River; Intercourse; Mercenaries; New York City; Prisoners of war; Raids; regiments by number

British Board of Agriculture, reports for Washington, **37.** 96; president, 96.

British debts, Boucher on Washington's attitude, **2.** 487 *n*; and nonimportation (1769), 501; Washington's attitude (1774), **3.** 229, 234; (1779), **13.** 412; (postbellum), **27.** 211, 212, 450, 451, **28.** 497, **29.** 302; Virginia's attitude and action, **3.** 249 *n*, **29.** 304, 312, 324, 334, **32.** 478; peace terms, **27.** 11 *n*; execution of treaty and frontier posts, **28.** 10, 486, 487, **31.** 501; interest, **28.** 497, **30.** 277.

British Grenadiers, New York, **21.** 21, 22.

British Legion, Yorktown prisoners, **23.** 263 *n.*

British Museum, material from, **2.** 211 *n.*

British Transcripts, material from, **18.** 476 *n.*

Briton, *Capt.* ——, shipmaster, prisoner, examination, **5.** 467.

Britt, Edmund, court-martial, **5.** 91.

Brittain, *Maj.* ——, pass. **14.** 208.

Britton, James, court-martial, **4.** 492.

Briun. *See* Bryan.

Broadcloth, orders, **2.** 332, **3.** 24, 61.

Broadhurst, ——, shipmaster, **27.** 427, 428.

Broadus, *Sergt.* James, commission, **16.** 211; service, 211 *n.*

Broadwater, Charles, militia detachment, **1.** 345; election, **3.** 228, 229 *n.*

Broadwater, *Lieut.* Charles Lewis, charges by, **10.** 475; court-martial, cashiered, **11.** 294.

Brock, Robert A., on Fitzhugh, **1.** 104 *n*; copy by, **35.** 404 *n.*

Brockenbrough, *Dr.* ——, bears letter, **35.** 157.

Brockenbrough, *Lieut.* Austin,* commission, **1.** 166, 176; recruiting, 166, 238, 244; assignment, 273; detached command, 383.

Brodeau, *Mrs.* ——, boarding school, **31.** 140.

Brodhead, *Lieut. Col.* (*Col.*) Daniel,* riflemen, **5.** 426, **6.** 192; position, 71; at court-martial, 132, 133 *n*, **9.** 329, 403, 435, 438, 470; circular letter to, **7.** 278 *n*; New Jersey post, 438, 440; regiment, 484 *n*; arrest of commissaries, **8.** 176 *n*; at court of inquiry, 359, 369; complaint, **9.** 175; for frontier, **11.** 440, **12.** 17, 44; recruiting, **14.** 117, **15.** 37; service, **14.** 117 *n*; McIntosh affair, 119, 120; Western department command, Fort Pitt, 193, 194, 262; Iroquois expedition (1779), instructions, abandoned, 194–196, 278–281, 421, 480; proposed western expedition, 265, 421; avoiding interstate controversy, 281; outlying posts, 481, **15.** 36, 121; placating Indians, 481, **15.** 37, 303; staff officials, **14.** 482, 502; clothing and funds, 501, 502, **16.** 481, 485, 488; special forces, **15.** 37, 302, **17.** 157, 158; on needs, letter, **15.** 37 *n*; command of Indian expedition, 99 *n*; on threat against Delaware chiefs, letter, 113 *n*, 120; illegal liquor, 119; on soldier's killing of friendly Indian, letter, 119 *n*; command, 120; new arrangement of regiment, 319, **21.** 82, 85; Seneca expedition, **15.** 418, 419, **16.** 2, 222, 304, 472, 485, 492, **17.** 1, 31, 82; courts-martial held by, **15.** 418, **18.** 112, **20.** 175–177, 179, **21.** 462; general orders on success, **16.** 480; winter plans (1780), Indians, Detroit, Natchez, 482, 486, 488, **17.** 157–159, 349, 350, **18.** 111; pay arrears, **16.** 486; furlough, **17.** 158, **18.** 113, **21.** 316; Frenchman, **17.** 350; engineer, artillery, military stores, 351, 502; regiment strength, returns, **18.** 37 *n*, 112; tents, 294; confined to defensive, **19.** 119, 120; scarcity, unrest, 377, **20.** 231, **21.** 315; partisan operations, **20.** 176; Detroit plans (1781), **21.** 24–26, 33–35; on fear of raids, 457; Fort Pitt affairs, 462; British plans against, removal of suspicious characters, 501–504; charges against, court of inquiry, court-martial, **22.** 20, 36–39, 172, 200, 201, 227, **23.** 90–92, 396, 462, 463, **24.** 29, 30; Clark's Detroit plans, **22.** 185, 188; on state of command, 187; certificate of service, **30.** 283. *See also* Pennsylvania regiments: Eighth; First.

Brodhead, *Capt.* Daniel, *jr.*,* captivity, appointment, **14.** 480, 502; rank, **15.** 472 *n*, 480; complaint as supernumerary, **21.** 317.

Brodie, Samuel, shipmaster, **3.** 106.

Broglie, Charles François, *comte* de, projects, **13.** 11.

Broglie, Charles Louis Victor, *prince* de, at camp, bears letter, **25.** 272.

Broglie, Victor François, *duc* de,* Lameth, **23.** 426, 429.

Brokaw, Caleb, assaulted, **14.** 99, 140.

Broken Kettle, Seneca chief, **1.** 71 *n.*

Bromfield, Henry,* appraisement, **5.** 178, 179.

Bronaugh, John William,* father's deed for frontier land, **35.** 192, 193, 275, 276; offer of frontier land, 496; inspection of Washington's land, 497.

Bronaugh, *Capt.* William,* assignments, **1.** 177, 223, 273, 274; recruiting, 233, 244; movements, 243; Fort Cumberland, 380, 521; council of war, **2.** 27; later company, 106, 107; land grant, deed to Washington, **3.** 159, 161, 263, **27.** 358, **30.** 273, **35.** 192, 193, 275, 276; Mercer land affair, **3.** 206.

Brooke, Francis, office, **33.** 110, 294.

Brooke, John, housekeeper for Mount Vernon, **36.** 76; Mercer affairs, **37.** 406.

Brooke, *Dr.* Lawrence, Maryland ratification incident, **30.** 77.

Brooke, *Gov.* Robert,* Washington's educational plan, **34.** 151, **35.** 212; Indian affairs, **34.** 309; housekeeper for Mount Vernon, **36.** 55, 56, 58, 76, 77; slave cook, 70.

Brookes, ——, carpenter for Mount Vernon, **36.** 446, 450.

Brookfield, John, New Jersey justice, letter to, **17.** 452 *n.*

Brookfield, Joseph, state evidence, **15.** 101.

Brookfield, Mass., magazine, **7.** 23, 139, 147, **8.** 109, 389; letter from, **30.** 451.

Brookhaven, L. I.,* Washington at, **31.** 38 *n*; Jay Treaty, **34.** 301.

Brooklyn, N. Y., intelligence, **16.** 466; information on works, **20.** 26; British evacuation, **27.** 243, 248 *n*, 249 *n*. *See also* Long Island (*In New York campaign*).

Brooks, Adam, court-martial, **9.** 29.

Brooks, David,* assistant clothier general, **15.** 221 *n*; clothing for officers, **16.** 321; for frontier force, **20.** 300, **27.** 92; draft written by, **24.** 222 *n*; rations for clothing department, **25.** 127; issues, **26.** 47, 107; New Hampshire uniforms, 70; commended, **27.** 126; certificate of service, 245 *n*.

Brooks, *Maj.* (*Lieut. Col.*) John,* detachment, **5.** 155; at courts of inquiry, 470, **15.** 378, **21.** 46; recruiting, **7.** 269; flag of truce incident, **11.** 130; subinspector, 137 *n*, 163, 280, 330, **15.** 475; promotion, **12.** 3; service during march, 12; army exercise, 259; uniform accounts, **16.** 22, 46; regiment brigaded, **18.** 190, **22.** 231; rank of regiment, **21.** 70; brigade command, orders court-martial, 123; at West Point, **22.** 343; regiment commended, **24.** 309; officer of the day, **25.** 386, 412, **26.** 169, 227, 268, **27.** 6; service, **25.** 386 *n*; civil office, **31.** 336; federal army command, declines, 513–515, **36.** 331, 356 *n*, **37.** 60. *See also* Massachusetts Seventh.

Broom, Jacob, office, **30.** 413.

Broome, John, mission to Trumbull, **5.** 307, 308.

Broome, William Temple,* aideship, **36.** 361.

Brooms, hair, order, **3.** 92.

*Brothers*, British capture, **31.** 16 *n*.

Brothertown Indians, school, **32.** 387 *n*.

Broughton, *Corp.* ——, light horse, **1.** 225, 238.

Broughton, *Capt.* Nicholson,* armed vessel, instructions, **3.** 467, **4.** 7 *n*; recapture by, **3.** 513, 514 *n*; St. Lawrence cruise, instructions, results, **4.** 23 *n*, 24, 32–34, 53, 75, 101, 144, 152.

Brower, ——, prisoner of war, case, **13.** 454.

Brown, ——, of Georgia, naval prisoner, **6.** 504 *n*.

Brown, ——, intelligence, **16.** 245.

Brown, ——, Mercer estate, **30.** 191.

Brown, ——, Indian missions, **30.** 502.

Brown, ——, shipmaster, **31.** 94 *n*.

Brown, ——, frontier lands, **31.** 283 *n*.

Brown, ——, cook for Mount Vernon, **36.** 149.

Brown, *Capt.* ——, British officer, on St. Clair and Arnold, **20,** 178 *n*.

Brown, *Dr.* ——, of Albany, (?), **11.** 31.

Brown, *Lieut.* ——, inoculated, **5.** 82.

Brown, *Lieut.* ——, British naval officer, **5.** 274 *n*.

Brown, *Lieut.* ——,* certificate of service, **27.** 451 *n.*

Brown, *Lieut. Col.* Abijah, complaint, **3.** 525; court-martial, **4.** 19, 20; militia, **12.** 372.

Brown, Amos, court-martial, **3.** 523; fatigue, **4.** 49.

Brown, *Capt.* Andrew (?), of New York, place, **12.** 463.

Brown, *Ensign* Andrew, of Massachusetts, court-martial, **4.** 362.

Brown, Andrew, false statement in newspaper, **35.** 126.

Brown, Benjamin,* clothing, **17.** 124, 125; office, 124 *n*; on express, letter, **19.** 33 *n.*

Brown, Daniel, capital penalty, pardon, **9.** 44.

Brown, *Dr.* Daniel, court-martial, **12.** 288; resigns, 288 *n.*

Brown, Davis, court-martial, **13.** 135, 136.

Brown, Elias, fifer, court-martial, capital penalty, **13.** 138.

Brown, Enoch, British post at house, **3.** 321 *n.*

Brown, *Capt.* Gawen, resignation, **13.** 91.

Brown, George, court-martial, **18.** 65.

Brown, *Dr.* Gustavus, consultation, **2.** 214.

Brown, *Dr.* Gustavus Richard, military position, **36.** 385; Washington's last illness, 385 *n*, **37.** 474 *n.*

Brown, Jack, soldier, **10.** 473.

Brown, *Ensign* Jacob R., appointment, **15.** 462; service, 462 *n.*

Brown, James, account, **3.** 4.

Brown, *Lieut. Col.* (*Col.*) John, Connecticut state regiment, **5.** 362; court of inquiry, **7.** 163; service, 163 *n*; Ticonderoga, **9.** 276.

Brown, John, of Connecticut, court-martial **5.** 84.

Brown, John,* of Rhode Island, tent cloth, **8.** 64; wine for headquarters, **12.** 246; brothers and French hospital, **19.** 177 *n*; embargo passport, **33.** 308. *See also* Brown & Francis.

Brown, John, British messenger, arrest, **10.** 98.

Brown, *Dr.* John, parole breaker, **15.** 414.

Brown, *Lieut.* John, dragoon, examination, **15.** 126 *n.*

Brown, John, of New York, court-martial, capital penalty, **25.** 175, 178, 406.

Brown, John,* Virginia clerk of court, Washington's land affairs, **30.** 274; Dandridge affairs, 349, 350, 365.

Brown, John, M. C. from Kentucky, intrigue, **31.** 123.

Brown, Joseph, of New York, trade with the enemy, **25.** 224, 225.

Brown, Joseph,* of London, Greene engraving, **28.** 324; prints, 444; effect of war on trade, 444; Washington portrait, **29.** 366 *n.*

Brown, *Capt.* Joshua, court-martial, **10.** 334.

Brown, *Dr.* L. Parmly, acknowledgment to, **34.** 121 *n.*

Brown, *Corp.* Lawrence, court-martial, **9.** 99.

Brown, Matthew,* advertisement, **36.** 35 *n.*

Brown, *Sergt.* Nathaniel, intelligence, **13.** 127 *n.*

Brown, Nicholas, powder shortage, **3.** 387; arms, **5.** 113; duck, 435.

Brown, *Capt.* Stephen, detail, **5.** 207, **6.** 56; command, 65; service, 65 *n.*

Brown, *Maj.* Thomas, of Connecticut, exchange, **7.** 114 *n.*

Brown, Thomas, of New York, assaulted, **17.** 138.

Brown, *Lieut. Col.* Thomas, loyalist regiment, to South, **18.** 195, 197.

Brown, Thomas, of Pennsylvania, court-martial, pardon, **18.** 110, 221, 422 *n.*

Brown, Thomas, of New Jersey, court-martial, capital penalty, **19.** 18, 224.

Brown, *Dr.* William,* of Virginia, military hospital account, **5.** 25; not superseded, **12.** 413; service, 413 *n*, **18.** 289 *n*; acting director general, 289; surgeons to Virginia, 291; Alexandria Academy, **28.** *front.*, 321, 322, 356 *n*, 471; Washington's last illness, **36.** 385 *n.*

Brown, *Capt.* William, artillery, Fort Schuyler, relief, **18.** 278, 389, **20.** 197; service, **18.** 278 *n*, **20.** 197 *n.*

Brown, *Sergt.* William, dragoon, badge of merit, **26.** 363, 364, 374 *n.*

Brown & Francis,* funds for trade project, **31.** 454.

Brown University, material from, **28.** 306 *n.* *See also* Rhode Island College.

Browne, ——, of New Jersey, loyalist, **10.** 233.

Browne, John Denis. *See* Altamont.

Browne, *Gov.* (*Gen.*) Montfort, exchange, **6.** 74 *n*, 97, 99, 100, 173, 183; loyalist troops, **7.** 493; Newport, **12.** 243.

Browne, *Lieut.* Richard, killed, **12.** 151 *n.*

Brownlee, *Lieut.* (*Capt.-Lieut.*) William,* rank, **16.** 315; service, 315 *n*, **19.** 230 *n.*

Browns Tavern, Cambridge, Mass., **4.** 368.

Brownson, Eli, bears letter, **23.** 419.

Brownson, *Capt.* Gideon (?), bears letter, **22.** 237.

Brownson, *Gov.* Nathan, circular to, **23.** 397 *n.*

Brownsville, Pa. *See* Red Stone.

Bruce, *Dr.* ——, British surgeon, marriage, **17.** 461 *n.*

Bruce, *Lieut.* William, adjutant, **13.** 473; service, 473 *n.*

Bruen, *Capt.* (*Maj.*) Jeremiah,* company, **5.** 177; artificer command, 197, **14.** 212; service, 212 *n*; lack of funds, letter, **18.** 277 *n*; derangement, half-pay, **21.** 469.

Bruff, *Lieut.* (*Capt.*) James, abused, **16.** 219; service, 219 *n*; occupation of frontier posts, **35.** 151, 169, 170, 198 *n.*

Bruff, Thomas, begging letter, **1.** xlvi.

Bruff, William,* Smallwood, **22.** 348.

Bruhl, Frédéric Aloysius, *comte* de,* Washington and Solms, **27.** 290, 296.

Bruin, ——, spy and prisoner of war, **23.** 428 *n.*

Bruin, *Capt.* (*Maj.*) Peter Bryan, Sullivan's aide, **10.** 31; bears letter, **17.** 265; charcoal making, **19.** 162; detachment, 191; regiment, 199; service, 199 *n*, detail, road repair, **20.** 367; Washington's land, **29.** 95.

Brumbler, John, court-martial, **9.** 122.

*Brune. See Le Brune.*

Brunner, *Capt.* Jacob, light corps, **18.** 191; service, 192 *n.*

Bruno, Eleanore, acknowledgment to, **25.** 463 *n.*

Brunswick. *See* Mercenaries.

*Brunswick*, ship, **2.** 380, **37.** 485.

Brunswick County, N. C., excise survey, **31.** 236, **32.** 311.

Brunswick County, Va., excise survey, **31.** 239 *n*; Jay Treaty, **34.** 303 *n.*

Brunswick Dragoons, officer, **15.** 84 *n.*

Brush, ——, house near Clove, **15.** 500.

Brush, Crean, evacuation of Boston, **4.** 472 *n*; captured, 516.

Brushes, order, **2.** 331.

Bruyn, *Lieut. Col.* Jacobus S., exchange, **21.** 17; service, 17 *n.*

Bryan, *Vice Pres.* George,* Wharton, **11.** 467; Monmouth campaign, **12.** 83 *n*; forage, 478 *n*; suspected men, **14.** 216.

Bryan, John, court-martial, **3.** 514.

Bryan, *Vice Pres.* Jonathan,* St. Augustine, **7.** 298; recruiting, **8.** 169.

Bryan, Thomas, provost marshal, **6.** 145; whippings, 178; stragglers, 234; summary punishment, 234, 238.

Bryan, Wilhelmus B., material from book, **31.** 271 *n*; on bridges, **32.** 19 *n.*

Bryant. *See also* Briant.

Bryant, ——, proposed fort, **1.** 490.

Bryant, ——, and Mount Vernon, **33.** 26.

Bryant, *Ensign* Job, court-martial, **5.** 339, 360.

Bryant, Joseph, court-martial, **8.** 153.

Bryant, Randolph, bounty clothing, **17.** 44, 45.

Bryce. *See also* Brice.

Bryce (Brice), *Adj.* (*Capt.-Lieut.*) John,* court-martial, **5.** 469, 482; service, 469 *n*; rank, **11.** 63.

Buchan, David Stewart Erskine, *earl* of, gift, **29.** 481; Anderson's periodical, **31.** 63, **32.** 58; Washington portrait, 25, 427, **33.** 106; Wallace Box, letter, **32.** 25, 25*n*, 26, **37.** 285; interest in America, **32.** 428; plan of federal city, 429; Lear, **33.** 152, 354; American Philosophical Society, 221; own portrait, 353; peace policy, 382, **35.** 487; lease of Mount Vernon farms, **34.** 471, 472, **35.** 487; Fairfax, **36.** 261 *n.*

Buchanan, ——, of Maryland, irregular pass, **25.** 318.

Buchanan, Ambrose, paymaster, **12.** 349.

Buchanan, *Gen.* Andrew, militia for New Jersey, **7.** 249, 250.

Buchanan, George, office seeker, **31.** 3.

Buchanan, *Col.* John, Virginia militia, **1.** 478, 481, 492, 501, 510.

Buchanan, *Capt.* John,* quartermaster department, appointment, **14.** 87; brigade boats, **16.** 108, 109; pay, **20.** 498; removing barracks, **25.** 32, 42.

Buchanan, *Capt.* Thomas, paymaster, **13.** 4, **16.** 134; resigns, **13.** 4 *n*, **16.** 134 *n.*

Buchanan, William,* liquor, **9.** 105; commissary general of purchases, 105 *n*; cattle, 488; salt meat, **10.** 16, 23; magazines, 217; crisis, 427; successor, **11.** 278.

Buchner, Johan Jacob, flagship, **20.** 499.

Buck, *Lieut.* Asahel, intelligence, **12.** 109, 110; service, 109 *n.*

Buck, Leonard, court-martial, **8.** 23.

Buck Tavern. *See* Sign of the Buck.

Buckelau, James, court-martial, **8.** 404.

Buckhart. *See* Burchardt.

Buckingham County, Va., excise survey, **31.** 239 *n.*

Buckingham Meeting House, Pa., hospital, **10.** 70, 88.

Buckles, private orders, **2.** 332, 335, 369, 370, 463, **3.** 29, 39; military supply, **15.** 481, **18.** 59 *n*; for Lafayette, **31.** 88; from Humphreys, **35.** 436, 463, 480.

Buckley, Daniel, court-martial, **15.** 71.

Buckley, Edward. *See* Bulkley.

Bucklin, ——, shipmaster, news, **5.** 371, 373.

Buckman, Elijah, court-martial, **26.** 303.

Buckmer, *Cornet* ——, escort, **9.** 495.

Buckminster, *Rev.* Joseph,* discourse, **30.** 483.

Bucknall, Thomas Skip Dyot, *Orchardist*, **36.** 66.

Buckner, ——, account, **37.** 499.

Buckner, Lucien, acknowledgment to, **34.** 94 *n.*

Buckner, *Ensign* (*Lieut. Col.*) Mordecai,* quartermaster (1755), **1.** 176; officer of the day, 177; recruiting, 178 *n*, 243; assignment, 273; witness, 297; rank, **2.** 56; council of war, 63; regiment (1776), **6.** 356; conduct, court-martial, cashiered, **7.** 66, 76, 98, 122, 146, 152; breaks parole, 105.

Bucks, Indian, **1.** 38.

Bucks County, Pa., militia for New Jersey campaign, **6.** 314 *n*, 338, 399, 400, 423, **7.** 12, 13; letters from headquarters in, **6.** 365–438; collection of blankets, 422; impressment of clothing, **9.** 269; militia after Germantown, 317; provisions from, **10.** 162, 296; supplies for British Philadelphia, 336, 337; foraging expedition, 466 *n*; militia and Monmouth campaign, **12.** 108 *n*; Convention troops march, militia escort, **13.** 311,313; loyalist dragoons, **15.** 91; excise survey, **31.** 236. *See also* Neshaminy Camp; Patrol (roads to Philadelphia).

Buckshot, cartridges, **7.** 431, **9.** 313.

Buckwheat, seed, purchase, raising for, **28.** 385, 411, **29.** 119, **30.** 177, 197, 198, 230, 254, 480, **31.** 18, **32.** 239, 258, 276, 295, **33.** 22, 235, 237, 245, 252, 259, 260, 300, 302, 326, 365, 424, **35.** 385; culture, experimentation, rotation, plowing under as fertilizer, **29.** 227, 252, 265, 267, 337, **30.** 49, **31.** 105, **32.** 81, 181, 237, 239, 300, 318, 493, **33.** 7, 158, 189, 224–230, 237, 245, 365, 424, **34.** 272, 324, 445, 446, **35.** 385, 502, **37.** 463; harvesting, threshing, **32.** 198, **33.** 518, **34.** 13; crop, prospects, **32.** 257, 438, 444, 473, **33.** 351, 363, 456, 468, **34.** 24, 224; sowing, **33.** 335; proportion, 252, 253; probable demand, **34.** 209. *See also* Grain.

Budd, ——, of New York. post at place, **17.** 193.

Budden, *Lieut.* James,* troop movement, **19.** 71 *n.*

Buddicum, ——, shipmaster, **2.** 492, 495.

Buell, Benjamin, bears letter, **20.** 423, 437; gun repairs, 423.

Buell, *Capt.* John Hutchinson (?), hospital command, **11.** 208.

Buell, *Lieut. Col.* Nathaniel, case, **5.** 360.

Buffalo, Washington and domestication, **3.** 261; cloth from hair, **15.** 175, 199; desired for Mount Vernon, **29.** 397.

Buffalo Historical Society, material from, **13.** 423 *n.*

Buford, *Lieut. Col.* (*Col.*) Abraham,* at court-martial, **10.** 475; service, 475 *n*, **13.** 462 *n*, **19.** 201 *n*; hospitals, superintendent, relief, **13.** 462, **14.** 2, 167, 223; British raid threat, 125; new officers, **19.** 201. *See also* Virginia regiments: Eleventh; Fifth; Third.

Bugbee, Edward, parole, **22.** 92.

Buildings, by tenants, **28.** 273; dairies, **33.** 267. *See also* Barns; Bricks; District of Columbia; Houses; Lime; Lumber; Paint; Sheds.

Buise, Peter, court-martial, reprieve, **6.** 235, 236, 240.

Buisson. *See* Dubuysson.

Bulfinch, ——, information, **4.** 426.

Bulkeley, Ann Frances, Mrs. Humphreys, **35.** 481 *n.*

Bulkley, *Capt.* Edward, bears letter, **22.** 291; service, 291 *n*, **25.** 188 *n*; brigade quartermaster, officer of the day, 188, 218, 237, 255, 278, 299.

Bull, *Lieut.* Aaron (?), bears letter, **25.** 113.

Bull, *Capt.* (*Maj.*) Epaphras,* promotion, **17.** 483; transfer, revoked, **18.** 280, 281, **21.** 187, 187 *n*, 415–417; death, **18.** 280 *n*, **21.** 416 *n*.

Bull, James,* deputy clothier general, **18.** 281; cavalry clothing, 283, 473, 473 *n*.

Bull, *Col.* John, at camp, **4.** 347, 350, 379, 383; service, 347 *n*.

Bull, Joseph, loyalist, **5.** 441.

Bull, Timothy, loyalist, exile, **12.** 197.

Bull, *Lieut.* William, promotion, and half-pay, **22.** 248; service, 248 *n*.

Bullen, *Capt.* Jemmy, Catawba, plan, **2.** 41, 44; killed, 274, 282.

Bullen, *Major* John,* Yorktown address, **23.** 357.

Bullet molds, supply, **5.** 233.

Bullett, *Ensign* Benjamin, rank, **2.** 56; lost, 134.

Bullett, Cuthbert, Dunmore's agent, **3.** 88 *n*, 192, 267.

Bullett, *Lieut.* (*Capt.*) Thomas,* appointment (1755), **1.** 176; recruiting, 212, 244; detachment, 271; assignment, 273; pursuit of deserters, 352; frontier post, 401, 404, 419; and militia, 481, 494; rank, **2.** 56; complaint, 102; command, 102, 103, 105; promotion, 178, 197; Grant affair, 291, 292, 295, **37.** 482; Dunmore's agent, **3.** 88 *n*; Washington's land grants, 149, 150, 152, 153, 192; surveys, 151, 152, 156; own grant, 159; Washington on appointment (1776), **4.** 452.

Bullions Tavern, N. J., **8.** 131, **23.** 7.

Bullock Camp, Pa., **2.** 299 *n*.

Bulls Ferry, N. J., attempt against British post, **18.** 342, 402, 402 *n*, **19.** 260.

Bulls Iron Works (Falls), Conn., movement through, **13.** 8; specific supplies, **20.** 451 *n*, **21.** 185, 425; route by, 174; Washington at, 328 *n*.

Bullskin Run, W. Va. (Va.), letter from, **1.** 117; Pendleton's transaction, **6.** 168; Washington's land, value, **27.** 345 *n*, **31.** 175, **33.** 370, **37.** 295, 296; litigation, **28.** 461, 462, 498, **37.** 567.

Bunce, *Sergt.* Gerred, mutiny, court-martial, **24.** 227 *n*, 228, 248, 249.

Bunch of Grapes Tavern, Boston, dinner to Washington, **4.** 440 *n*.

Buncombe County, N. C., excise survey, **32.** 312.

Bunker Hill, battle, news, **3.** 304; British post, 321, 331, 332; casualties, 328, 337, 354, 364, 372, **4.** 4, 15, **37.** 513; conduct of officers, **3.** 336 *n*, 348, 433, 451, 496, 515, **4.** 1, 13, 28, 30, reward for bravery, **3.** 410; question of American assault, **4.** 322, 406; Trumbull's print, **37.** 125.

Bunker Hill, N. Y., Bayards Hill named, **5.** 443.

Bunnell, *Capt.* Jacob. *See* Brunner.

Bunner, *Lieut. Col.* Rudolph, at court of inquiry, **11.** 464; service, 464 *n*; killed at Monmouth, **12.** 145, 149, 159.

Buoys, contract, **35.** 139.

Burbank, William. *See* Burbeck.

Burbeck, *Capt.* Edward, artillery company, **5.** 352.

Burbeck, *Capt.* Henry, movements, **17.** 18; service, 18 *n*, **22.** 301 *n*; proposed surprise attack, 301.

Burbeck, *Lieut. Col.* William, artillery officer, **4.** 140 *n*, 141; for New York, 463; dismissed, **5.** 34.

Burch, Daniel, plundered, **13.** 137.

Burch, *Corp.* Robert Warren. *See* Birch, Warren.

Burchardt, *Maj.* Daniel,* at court-martial, **11.** 56; ammunition deficiency, letter, **14,** 154, 156, 157 *n*; resigned, 154 *n*.

Burd, *Maj.* Edward, exchange, **6.** 359.

Burd, *Col.* James, New Jersey campaign, **6.** 378.

Burdetts Ferry, N. Y., post, works, **5.** 375, 422, 455 *n*, 462, 464; guard, passes, **6.** 80.

Burds Fort, Pa., **1.** 44 *n*. *See also* Red Stone.

Burfoot, *Lieut.* Thomas, regiment, **19.** 200; service, 200 *n*.

Burfort. *See* Burfoot.

Burges, Peter, court-martial, capital penalty, pardon, **17.** 138.

Burgess, *Lieut.* Vaschel,* resignation over rank, **16.** 111.

Burgin, Elizabeth, services to prisoners of war, **17.** 319.

Burgoyne, *Gen.* John,* letter written by, **3.** 418 *n*; on provisions, Graves, letter, 422 *n*; on holding Boston, **4.** 6 *n*; leave, 122, 128; on Dorchester Heights, 433, 447; Three Rivers, **5.** 168, 171; plans (1776), 219, 259; prisoners of war, protest on treatment, 279, 280 *n*, 281, 322 *n*, **6.** 160 *n*; cartel, **5.** 384, 465; lake campaign, 451; advance (1776), message, **6.** 15; on harassment by militia, letter, **9.** 76 *n*; reported wounded, 276; parole, permission for England, **10.** 157, 165, 166, 176, 177; and detention of Convention troops, 286; Washington's courtesy, **11.** 61, 62; return to England, expected influence, 62, 320; bears letter, 63 *n*; and withdrawal of paroles, **13.** 405, 406; exchange question, **19.** 436, **20.** 135, 136, 192, 315, 325, **21.** 236, 453, 457, 463, 474, 475; recall to captivity, 464, 474 *n*; recall revoked, further exchange question, Laurens, **22.** 18, 20, 21, 177, 214, 278, 476–479, **23.** 66, 133, **24.** 17. *See also* next title: Northern army (1776).

Burgoyne campaign, command, **7.** 462 *n*; information of preliminary movements, **8.** 2, 3, 9, 17, 62, 190, 198; reported advance, American reenforcements, Morgan's corps, 271, 273, 277, 324, 326, 328, 332, 335, 355, 363, 376, 378, 381, 382, 385, 395, 410, 428, 433, 450, 454, 457, 472, 485, 506, **9.** 35, 55, 60, 70, 71, 78, 82, 102, 264; reported plan, Washington's skepticism, **8.** 273, 277, 332; delaying land march, 275, 333; Howe's expected cooperation, 324, 326, 328, 333, 335, 355, 363, 377, 378, 390, 394, 408, 428, 439, 485 *n*, 499, 499 *n*, **37.** 539; militia, call, urge, response, **8.** 377, 386, 395, 415, 429, 430, 434, 457, 463, 485, 503, **9.** 9, 13, 16, 34, 60, 61, 76, 78, 102, 111, 112, 115, 182, 197, 453, **10.** 52; Arnold and Lincoln sent, expected effect, **8.** 377, 386, 427, 430, 433, 434, 438, 459, 462, 463, 485, 487, 491, 507, **9.** 13; British proclamation, forged American reply, **8.** 387, 387 *n*; Indians, 387 *n*, **9.** 75, 102, 102 *n*; British land advance, **8.** 392 *n*, 421, 433, 438, 448, 458; Fort Anne, 392 *n*; American conditions, spirit, expectations, 392 *n*, 395, 408, 421, 433, 438, 448, 472 *n*, 473, **9.** 12, 16, 22, 35, 60, 77, 131 *n*, 229, 285, 294, 298, 300, 303, 305, 373, 382, 384, 451, 453; Fort George, **8.** 409, 449; attitude of inhabitants, loyalists, 430 *n*, 448, 454; American retirement, positions, 447, 449, **9.** 16, 34; British detachments, American opportunity, **8.** 448, 459; removing stock, 448; necessity of harmony, 449, 507, **9.** 12; British strength, decrease by necessary posts, **8.** 458, **9.** 14, 77; American force in Vermont, **8.** 459; American desertions, 482; Gates Schuyler, 499 *n*; Washington and selection of American commander, **9.** 8, 9; Gates, 9 *n*, 11, 34, 61, 102 *n*; Washington and aid, 13, 14, 16; Burgoyne on harassment by militia, 76 *n*; proper American tactics, British rear, 77, 102, 453; Governor Clinton and the front, 78; removing boats, 79; question of Washington's movement to, command then, 108, 109, *facing* 128; Freemans Farm, situation after, 263 *n*, 265 *n*, 273, 276, 285, 287, 305; American success in lake region, 276, 287, 322; reported wounding of Burgoyne, 276; flour for American army, 335, 337; Bemis Heights, 371, 372, 377, 382; surrender, premature news, general orders on, celebration, delay in information, 387, 390–393, 399, 400, 402, 413, 417, 424, 428, 429, 440, 443, 465, 484, **37.** 543; British prisoners and casualties, **9.** 454, 455; Washington on success, **10.** 12, 15, 53; congressional honors, 44; reenforcements for Washington, 52; forces, 52 *n*; use of spoils, 246, 278, 455, 486, 487, 489, **11.** 26, 52; anniversary of surrender, **13.** 84; Washington's visit of scene, **27.** 66, 67, 70, 71 *n*, 84; criti-

cism of convention, 37. 544. *See also* Bennington; Convention troops; Fort Schuyler; Hudson River (1777); Northern army; Ticonderoga.

Burials, after Indian raids, 1. 225, 337. *See also* Coffins; Funerals.

Burk, Henry, court-martial, 26. 191.

Burk, John, *Virginia*, 2. 504 *n*; on Dunmore, 87 *n*.

Burk, Richard, court-martial, capital penalty, pardon, 12. 254, 326, 348.

Burke, *Capt.* —— prisoner of war, 7. 5.

Burke, Ædanus,* Cincinnati, 27. 389; land grant, 31. 314.

Burke, *Capt.* Bartholomew,* recruiting company, command, 7. 245, 246.

Burke, Edmund, on Burgoyne's proclamation, 8. 387 *n*; on use of Indians, 11. 77 *n*; out of ministry, 25. 151; on French Revolution, Paine's reply, 31. 302.

Burke, Edmund, First New York, court-martial, capital penalty, 22. 487, 488.

Burke, Edmund, Third New York, court-martial, capital penalty, pardon, 17. 344, 18. 35.

Burke, *Capt.* Edward, appointment, 7. 419.

Burke, John, of Pennsylvania, court-martial, 7. 364.

Burke, John, of Antigua, special exchange, 20. 54, 67, 366, 376, 449.

Burke, Peter, court-martial, 5. 376.

Burke, Thomas,* on congressional opinion of Washington, 7. 169 *n*; on debate on general officers, 234 *n*; on Sullivan at Brandywine, 9. 228 *n*; exchanges, cartel controversy, 11. 219 *n*, 14. 254; committees, 13. 388 *n*, 393 *n*, 14. 254 *n*, 500 *n*, 501 *n*, 15. 17, 18. 156 *n*, 315 *n*; troops to South, 14. 302, 501; state bounty, 337; letter to, 18. 20 *n*; governor, prisoner of war, treatment, exchange, 23. 302, 401, 401 *n*.

Burke, *Capt.* William,* armed vessel, instructions, 4. 303, 304; action, 5. 371; proposed exchange, 6. 503; service, 503 *n*.

Burke County, N. C., excise survey, 31. 237, 32. 312.

Burlington, *Lieut.* Chandler, paymaster, 23. 388; service, 388 *n*.

Burlington, N. J., British at, 6. 341 *n*, 355, 371; army baggage, 468; troops at, 7. 227, 236; hospital, protection, 10. 105; guarding vessels, 11. 359; Monmouth campaign, 478; winter post, 13. 179, 345 *n*, 17. 189, 211, 18. 179, 184 *n*; Washington at, 24. 88 *n*; sappers and miners, 115; court-martial at, 25. 178; Lauzun's legion, 433.

Burlington county, N. J., militia, 6. 452, 7. 344, 8. 475, 491, 10. 89; army purchases, 296; impressment of provisions, 17. 362 *n*, 364 *n*; neutrality, 33. 48.

Burn, Richard, book ordered, 3. 61.

Burnaby, Andrew, travels, 1. 6 *n*; Washington, 3. 218.

Burnes, David,* federal district affairs, 31. 225, 227, 244, 245, 32. 11 *n*, 344 *n*.

Burnet, *Maj.* Icabod,* intelligence, 19. 47; Greene's aide, 47 *n*; at headquarters, return South, 26. 104.

Burnets Field, N. Y., post, 14. 43, 46.

Burnett, *Capt.* ——, bears letter, 31. 1.

Burnett, Edmund C., *Letters of Members of Congress*, 3. 293 *n*.

Burnett, *Maj.* Robert, Greene's aide, 11. 133, 261, 17. 185 *n*; winter cantonment, 185; Howe court-martial, 23. 375, 419.

Burnett, *Dr.* William,* Essex County Committee of Safety, 5. 154 *n*, 155; flying hospital, 12. 289; absence, 13. 118; service, 118 *n*; surgeon, 20. 218; Hatfield, 24. 240, 241.

Burney, Peter, court-martial, 8. 211.

Burnham, *Capt.* John, at court of inquiry, **16.** 208; rank, **26.** 235 *n*, 278.

Burnham, *Lieut.* Samuel, adjutant, **20.** 283; service, 283 *n*.

Burning Spring, W. Va. (Va.), Washington's land, **3.** 278, **13.** 81, **27.** 316, 326, **29.** 398, **36.** 129, 131, **37.** 297, 298.

Burnley, *Lieut.* Garland, court-martial, cashiered, **12.** 191; service, 191 *n*.

Burns, *Sergt. Maj.* John, court-martial, **7.** 412.

Burns, Robert, court-martial, 8. 436.

Burnside, *Lieut.* John, sappers and miners, **14.** 235, **15.** 103.

Burr, *Capt.* ——, New Jersey (?) militia company, **5.** 218.

Burr, *Lieut. Col.* Aaron,* and commission, **3.** 399; service, 399 *n*, **7.** 186 *n*; aide to Putnam, **5.** 165; office for, **7.** 186; command, 8. 306; at courts-martial, **11.** 10, 19, 48, 225, **13.** 73; furlough, **11.** 126; escort for loyalists, **12.** 259 *n*; pay during sick leave, **13.** 153, 158; resignation, regrets, **14.** 330, 331; diplomatic etiquette, **31.** 405 *n*; foreign missions, 500 *n*; vice presidential vote, **32.** 310 *n*; office, **34.** 169.

Burr, Hudson, suspicious character, 8. 494.

Burr, Thaddeus,* winter guard, **25.** 476; and appointment, **31.** 125.

Burrall, *Col.* Charles, Canadian expedition, **4.** 279; Connecticut state regiment, **5.** 360 *n*.

Burrall, Jonathan,* warrant on, **12.** 285; assistant paymaster general, **14.** 108 *n*; movement with funds, instructions, 125, 126.

Burrass, ——, charges against, **1.** 455.

Burrell, ——, bears letter, **11.** 250.

Burrell, Joseph, alarm signals, **14.** 284.

Burrill, *Capt.* Nathaniel. *See* Burwell.

Burris, Samuel, court-martial, **11.** 57, 143.

Burroughs, *Rev.* Newburgh,* Savage estate, **36.** 13, 14.

Burrowes, *Lieut.* Eden,* rank, **14.** 388, 389 *n*; assaulted, **18.** 314; service, 314 *n*.

Burrowes, *Capt.* (*Maj.*) John,* court-martial, **12.** 449; service, 449 *n*, **14.** 465 *n*, **15.** 460 *n*, **18.** 292 *n*; British raid, **14.** 465; promotion, **15.** 460; rank, **16.** 65; flour guard, **18.** 292, 296, 302, 344; officer of the day, **19.** 163.

Burrows, ——, Smith affair, **37.** 31, 32.

Burrows, Giles, court-martial, **5.** 111.

Burt, William, detail, **18.** 162.

Burt, *Gov.* William H., special exchange, **20.** 54, 67.

Burtis, William, loyalist, place, **12.** 247, 248; prisoner, **19.** 395; court-martial, **20.** 267.

Burton, *Lieut. Col.* Ralph, Braddock expedition, **1.** 132, 143; wounded, 148, 149, **29.** 43; and Washington, **1.** 154.

Burwell, ——, slave cook, **36.** 122.

Burwell, Carter,* Washington's indemnification, 1. 113–115.

Burwell, Lewis, land lottery, **27.** 442, **35.** 107; rents, **27.** 467; New York land tour, instructions, **37.** 581, 582.

Burwell, *Capt.* Nathaniel, office, **6.** 480, **15.** 101, **17.** 267 *n*; Virginia, 267.

Burwell family, Loudoun and Fauquier land, **12.** 269.

Burwells Ferry, Va., route by, **23.** 98.

Bury, Barbara. *See* Busy.

Bury, Michael, court-martial, **3.** 358.

Bush, *Capt.* George, rank, **15.** 480; service, 480 *n*; conveys money, **17.** 96.

Bush, *Capt.* John, recruiting, **25.** 190; service, 190 *n*.

Bush, *Maj.* Lewis, Maryland regiment, **8.** 177.

Bush, *Capt.* Moses,* boats, **16.** 343.

Bush, Philip, favor, **37.** 340, 340 *n.*

Bush, Solomon,* parole breaker, **15.** 413; office, 413 *n*; ship affair, **30.** 465; gift, 466.

Bush (Bush Town), Md. *See* Harford.

Bushby, P., of Winchester, **2.** 202.

Bushby Run, Pa., letter from, **2.** 305; fight, 403 *n.*

Bushey, ——, plundered, **6.** 216.

Bushfield, Va., J. A. Washington's home, **7.** 394, **11.** 500, **15.** 291 *n.*

Bushnell, *Capt.-Lieut.* (*Capt.*) David, sappers and miners, **16.** 36; service, 36 *n*, **26.** 129 *n*; promotion, **22.** 234; boat, 411; disobedient subordinates, **26.** 129–131; command, 168; forage allowance, **27.** 154 *n*; submarine, **28.** 280.

Bushrod, Hannah, Mrs. Washington, **4.** 26 *n*, **32.** 30. *See also* Washington, Hannah (Bushrod).

Bushrod, John, daughter, **32.** 30.

Bushrod, Mildred (?), death, **28.** 314.

Business, estimates, **30.** 8; Washington's activity, 170; compliance with agreements, 262. *See also* Economic conditions.

Busts, order and shipment, **2.** 332–334, 351; Lafayette, for Virginia, **27.** 319; Wright's, of Washington, **28.** 44, 45, 56; Jones, **29.** 271; Necker, **31.** 130; Ceracchi's, **34.** 138. *See also* Statues.

Busy (Bury), Barbara, information, **8.** 50.

Butchers, extortion, **10.** 300. *See also* Cattle; Meat.

Butler, Caleb, daughter, **32.** 28.

Butler, *Lieut.* Edward, court-martial, **20.** 252; service, 252 *n.*

Butler, James, court-martial, **6.** 36.

Butler, James, * overseer, duties, work, character and conduct, **32.** 264, 265, 274, 278–281, 292, 295, 300, 305, 381, 382, 401, 458, 465, **33.** 41 *n*, 50, 51, 63, 146, 147, 193, 237, 243, 253, 255, 263, 446; house, **32.** 437; account, **33.** 232, 233; discharge, certificate, 240, 243, 399, 436, 455, 471, 473, 494, 494 *n*; Crow row, 336; hedges, 337; illness, 513; relief, teaching, **34.** 75, 117, 214, 508.

Butler, Jane, Mrs. Washington, **32.** 28.

Butler, John, express, **7.** 427.

Butler, *Maj.* (*Lieut. Col.*) John, Wyoming massacre, **12.** 200; Indian command, Newtown, **15.** 189, **16.** 243, 251, 252, 259, 268, 286; exchanges, **15.** 469.

Butler, *Capt.* Joseph, company, **3.** 377, **5.** 91; charges against, court-martial, 61, 80, 81, 246, 342; charges by, 106.

Butler, Joseph, express, **7.** 427.

Butler, *Maj.* Lawrence, appointment, **37.** 203.

Butler, Mary,* death of husband, **31.** 453.

Butler, Pierce,* Indians and fugitive slaves, **30.** 379; diplomatic etiquette, **31.** 405 *n*; James Butler, **32.** 292; frigates, **34.** 70 *n*, 79; Rowan incident, 247 *n.*

Butler, *Maj.* (*Lieut. Col.*, *Col.*, *Gen.*) Richard,* promotion, **7.** 326; command, 484 *n*; to adjudge claims, **9.** 94; light corps, **10.** 211, **12.** 300, **15.** 297, **17.** 289; destroying forage, **10.** 466; frontier command (1778), **11.** 440; Monmouth, **12.** 143; service, 143 *n*; regiment brigaded, 216, **18.** 190; British raid, commended, **13.** 1–3, 4 *n*, 14; confinement of staff officer, 103, 153; to headquarters, 213 *n*; John Dodge, 334; at court of inquiry, **14.** 99; Arnold trial, Arnold's challenge, **15.** 189, **17.** 287; position and movements (1779), **15.** 283, 301, 308; boats, tents, 307, 308;

on British advance, 443, 444; intelligence of Stony Point, 480; loss, relief, **16.** 156; court-martial, Ashmead affair, 219, 234, 235, 252, 317; road survey, 467; impressing provisions, **17.** 362 *n*, 364 *n*, 405, 439; officer of the day, **18.** 485, **19.** 34, 73, **20.** 23, 287, 365, **23.** 239, 283; at courts-martial, **19.** 142, 153, 173, 190, 192, 208, 221, 241, 251, 252, 263, 352, 414, 466; mutiny, **21.** 56, 56 *n*, 58, 65, 79, 86; troops for Virginia expedition, 273; Washington's compliments, **22.** 436; Yorktown, fatigue, **23.** 176; trench material, 205; leave, 330; recruiting, **24.** 66, **25.** 99; Carlisle courts-martial, **24.** 132, 135, 325, 328, 329, 374, 448, 449, **25.** 190, 211, 382; discipline, **24.** 449; continuance in service, peace establishment, **25.** 211, 462, **26.** 446, **27.** 279 *n*; Carlisle command, **25.** 253; civil office, **27.** 280; Indian vocabularies, **29.** 88, 89, 183, 368, 374, 454; western information, 89, 90, 96, 370; accident, 368; Lafayette, 371, 374; on western Pennsylvania and ratification, 454; St. Clair expedition, **31.** 269, 276 *n*, 334, 335; killed, 453. *See also* Pennsylvania regiments: Fifth; Ninth.

Butler, Thomas,* chief armorer, **9.** 20; movements, 400 *n*.

Butler, Thomas, civilian, court-martial, **10.** 434.

Butler, *Capt.* (*Maj.*) Thomas, arrest by, **19.** 152, 153; service, 152 *n*; Whiskey Insurrection, **33.** 468.

Butler, *Col.* Walter, loyalist, Mohawk Valley raid, **12.** 496, **13.** 267; proposed seizure, **15.** 169, 173, 191; force, **16.** 30; Newtown, 243, 251, 252, 259, 268, 286.

Butler, *Lieut. Col.* William,* circular letter to, **7.** 278 *n*; frontier defense, **12.** 190 *n*, 200, 214, 220, 319, 355 *n*, 423; command, ability, 284, 355 *n*; Unadilla expedition, journal, **13.** 50, 87, 98, 109, 131, 131 *n*, 135, 160; clothing, 97, 97 *n*, 251; winter post, 110, 131, 251; furlough, 251; to headquarters, **14.** 291; at courts-martial, 311, **20.** 335, **25.** 190; absence, **14.** 325; Iroquois expedition, 414, **15.** 142, 189; promotion, 306; condition of regiment, **17.** 429; regiment brigaded, **18.** 190; detachment, 295; officer of the day, 336, 377, **20.** 46, 233, 302, 365; maneuvers, **18.** 404, 451; ill, **19.** 163; abused, 373; Washington on, **25.** 253; and local command, 253. *See also* Pennsylvania Fourth.

Butler, William, court-martial, **8.** 268.

Butler, *Lieut. Col.* William,* British officer, Lee, **13.** 398, 458.

Butler, *Lieut. Col.* (*Col.*) Zebulon,* Morristown, **7.** 427, 455; preparation for march, 443; post, 452, **8.** 52, 232 *n*, 236; detachment at camp, 104, 124; at court of inquiry, **12.** 21; detached command, 109; service, 109 *n*, **14.** 395 *n*; Iroquois expedition, 75, 170, 274, 314 *n*, 318 *n*, 319; Indian raid, 321, 323; rank, 395; Wyoming, **16.** 205; absence, **17.** 429; regiment brigaded, **18.** 190, **22.** 231; Wyoming raids, **18.** 228; to main army, **21.** 32, 37, 51, 478; officer of the day, **22.** 361, 427, 492, **25.** 143, 214, 255, 299; regiment and Wyoming connection, **23.** 427; at courts-martial, **24.** 406, 452, **26.** 109, 129. *See also* various Connecticut regiments.

Butler, presidential mansion, **33.** 151; Mount Vernon, **36.** 150.

Butter, Mount Vernon, price, **28.** 237, 369, 375, **33.** 399, 427, **35.** 250, 335, **37.** 462.

Butter Hill, N. Y., **27.** 25.

Butterfield, *Maj.* Isaac, The Cedars, **5.** 108 *n*, 130; trial, 147.

Butterfield, *Maj.* John, at court-martial, **3.** 418.

Butterick, *Maj.* John, at court-martial, **3.** 418.

Buttermilk Fort, garrison, **2.** 33, 42 *n*, 65, 106.

Butternuts, N. Y., raid, **13.** 88.

Buttolph, *Mrs.* Oraetta H., acknowledgment to, **27.** 271 *n*.

Buttons, private order, **2.** 332; military lack, **24.** 111; inaugural suit, **30.** 280.

Butts, ——, shipmaster, **35.** 307.

Butts Hill, R. I., battle, **12.** 368 *n*, 384, 386 *n*, 387, 391, 397; works, expense, post, **19.** 460, **23.** 47; retaining works, **24.** 117, 225.

Buxton, *Dr.* Charles,* Revolutionary prints, **37.** 217.

Buxton, *Lieut.* James, rank, **20.** 170, 171; service, 170 *n.*

Bybecker, John, court-martial, **8.** 209.

Byers, James, on Indian liquor trade, **35.** 160; Blount intrigue, 485, 490.

Byers, John, cannon casting, **6.** 474, **7.** 22.

Byles, *Maj.* Thomas Langhorne, service, **14.** 358, **17.** 321; death, 321 *n.*

Byrd, *Lieut. Col.* Francis Otway, cavalry, **7.** 325; court-martial, **9.** 404; resigns, 404 *n.*

Byrd, Otway, bears letter, **4.** 14; pay, 14; Lee's aide, 14 *n*, 43.

Byrd, *Col.* William,* visits, **1.** 113, **23.** 338 *n*; Indians, **1.** 234, 247, **2.** 172, 215, 231, 248; regimental command, 167 *n*; preparations, 210, 214, 221, 222; movements, 222, 225, 227, 230, 233, 243, 276; Bouquet, 271; ill, 276, 278, 282, 285, 286; brigade major, 281; return, 315; Mackenzie, 356; land affair, bond, **3.** 175, 179; land lottery, **27.** 442, **30.** 397, **35.** 107, **37.** 284; Forbes route, 481. *See also* Virginia Regiment, Second.

Byrds, Va., Washington at, **23.** 338 *n.*

Byrne, James, court-martial, **9.** 122.

Byrns, Joseph W., commissioner, **1.** vii.

Byron, *Adm.* John, arrival (1778) and sea power, **12.** 249, 250 *n*, 342, 346, 367, 425, 428, 472, 473, **20.** 105; illness in fleet, **13.** 29 *n*, 89; movements, 34 *n*, 35, 157, **14.** 230, **15.** 281; command, **13.** 89; Boston, fleet and storm, 184, 185 *n*, 259, 265, 266, 278, 316, 320, 325, 332, 336; plan for Estaing movement against, **14.** 471; and Estaing in West Indies, **16.** 51, 70, 84, 95, 115, 117, 118; reenforcements, 333.

## C

Cabbage, seed, **28.** 512, **29.** 233, 240, **32.** 217; culture, 238; turnip-rooted, **34.** 144.

Cabell, *Maj.* (*Lieut. Col.*) Samuel Jordan,* brigade inspector, **11.** 174, **12.** 332, **15.** 66; detail to collect troops, **12.** 236; leave, **13.** 83; service, **15.** 66 *n*; on rank in state regiments, 107; brigade irregularities, 474 *n*; rank, promotion, **16.** 180, 182, 306, 307, 379; subinspectorship, **17.** 259, 274; affair, **37.** 227.

Cabell, William, ratification, **29.** 292.

Cabell, Buchanan & Southa, James Navigation Company, **28.** 215.

Cabinet, Anglo-Spanish crisis, **31.** 102, 103; during absence of president, 272, 273, **33.** 403; meetings, **31.** 428, 442, 453, 484, 509 *n*; postoffice, **32.** 4; papers to Congress, 15 *n*; apportionment bill, 16 *n*; Indian affairs, 297 *n*, 356, 359 *n*, 360 *n*, 395–397, 406–408; French debt, 360, 360 *n*, 485; second inauguration plans, 361, 361 *n*, 362 *n*; neutrality, 419–421, 420 *n*, 421 *n*, 431 *n*, British relations, 478, 479 *n*; patent, 499; privateers, 512, 513, **33.** 4 *n*, 5 *n*, 34, 35, 56, 57, 90; special session of Congress, 36; Genêt's recall, 58 *n*, reassembling after epidemic, temporary offices, 102, 104, 112, 116, 120, 121, 130; Lafayette, 242 *n*; embargo, 306 *n*; Democratic societies, 322 *n*; Jay's mission, 329; Whiskey Insurrection, 462; Jay Treaty, **34.** 224, 225, 243, 253 *n*, 505, 505 *n*; policy in appointments, 331; French spoliations, recall of Monroe, **35.** 123 *n*, 124 *n*; Farewell Address, 214 *n*; with president before Congress, 310 *n*; importunity of congressmen, **36.** 190; French mission (1799), **37.** 428 *n*. *See also* Bradford, William; Hamilton, Alexander; Jefferson, Thomas; Knox, Henry; Lee, Charles; McHenry, James; Pickering, Timothy; Randolph, Edmund; Wolcott, Oliver.

Cabot, Francis, federal district affairs, character, **31.** 507, **32.** 244.

Cabot, George,* Phillips Andover, **34.** 165, 178, 198 *n*; young Lafayette, 299–301, 31' 367.

Cadets, French, captured, **1.** 56, 68; Virginia Regiment, 243, **2.** 54.

Cadiz, Spain, military preparations, Lafayette, 26. 298; American consul, 31. 41.

Cadmus, ——, De Peyster case, 24. 330.

Cadran, ——,* favor, 30. 56.

Cadwalader, Charles E., acknowledgment to, 6. 441 *n*.

Cadwalader, *Col.* (*Gen.*) John,* militia, New Jersey retreat, 6. 334, 335, 337, 347; headquarters dinner, 348; post on Delaware, instructions, 362, 364, 365 *n*, 378 *n*; *Delaware*, 375; on Lee's capture, 375 *n*; Trenton, New Jersey advance, 428, 429, 438, 441, 443, 445, 447, 449, 451, 451 *n*, 452, 462, 467, 7. 56; apocryphal letter to, 6. 427 *n*; letter on advance, 432 *n*; line command, 7. 50, 232, 238, 267, 11. 117, 20. 123; Philadelphia command, 7. 232, 238; militia, Philadelphia campaign, 9. 136, 142, 153, 175; councils of war, 263 *n*, 279 *n*; opinion on 1778 campaign, 12. 75 *n*; Monmouth, 103, 113, 116; general cavalry command, 275; Washington on relations, 20. 121; Yorktown water transportation, 23. 102; Reed controversy, 25. 159 *n*; Principio Company, 28. 8; manager of estate, 33. 26; son, 36. 361; inspector general department, 37. 548.

Cadwalader, *Lieut. Col.* (*Col.*) Lambert,* at court-martial, 6. 132; recruiting, 251; Fort Washington, release, 286, 287, 296; service, 12. 398 *n*; parole and commission, 399; right to command, 13. 312, 312 *n*; resignation, 15. 306; Whiting, 31. 36.

Cadwalader, Thomas,* aideship, 36. 361; line office, 362.

Caesar, Julius, Washington and Commentaries, 1. 385 *n*.

Cahaggan, Hugh, court-martial, 5. 411.

Cahoon, *Lieut.* William, parole-breaker, 15. 412.

Cahos, ——, punishment, 21. 233.

Cainking, Daniel, court-martial, 9. 99.

Calamanco, shoes ordered, 2. 331, 335, 369, 454, 464, 493, 3. 94, 141; cloth ordered, 2. 370, 3. 93.

Calbiac, *Baron* de,* volunteer, 5. 328, 375, 37. 524.

Calclough, ——, wagon conductor, 8. 245.

Calderwood, *Capt.* James, appointment, 7. 419; company, 9. 364, 10. 138; death, 9. 364 *n*, 10. 138 *n*.

Caldwell, Charles, theft, 3. 524.

Caldwell, *Rev.* James,* information, 6. 334, 7. 97, 13. 180 *n*, 17. 49 *n*; service, 6. 334 *n*, 12. 57 *n*; dragoon forage, 11. 385; and treasonable charges, 12. 57; express, 295, 298, 351 *n*; relief of Baylor's force, 13. 3; impressment, 17. 373, 476; shoes, 386; Staten Island plunder, letter, 422, 476; signals, 18. 108; visit of high command, 288; protection of Elizabethtown, 19. 145; mutiny commissioners, 21. 198; clothing project, 22. 363; Hatfield, 24. 240; fund for children, 25. 427, 26. 17.

Caldwell, Joseph, letter to, Jay Treaty, 34. 395 *n*.

Caldwell, *Capt.* Robert,* supernumerary, 21. 317.

Caldwell, William, paymaster, 5. 438.

Calendar, double dates, 1. 5 *n*.

Calender. *See also* Kalender.

Calender, Robert,* recruiting 1. 218.

Calico, orders, 2. 454, 463.

California, mention, 28. 205.

California, University of, material from, 12. 124 *n*.

Calkoen, Hendrik, Adams's replies, 30. 125.

Call, *Capt.* (Maj.) Richard, abuse of civil authority, 14. 185; promotion 15. 156; conduct, court-martial, 32. 119, 123, 174.

Callahan, ——, miller, **37.** 237, 347.

Callahan, William, court-martial, **7.** 183.

Callbeck (Collbeck), Phillips, prisoner, release, **4.** 152.

Callender, James Thomson, history, **36.** 33 *n.*

Callender, *Capt.* John, cashiered, **3.** 314, 348; service, 314 *n.*

Callender, Thomas,* paymaster, **17.** 44; service, 44 *n.*

Calmly, *Capt.* ——. *See* Oakley, Myles.

Calonne, Charles Alexandre de, as minister, **29.** 259.

Calvert, Benedict,* sheep, **3.** 85; daughter and Custis, 129–131, 208; favor, **37.** 501.

Calvert, Eleanor, love affair, Washington's attitude, **3.** 129–131, 134, 167; marriage, 130 *n*, 182 *n*, 186, 208. *See also* Custis, Eleanor (Calvert).

Calvert, George, favor, **36.** 169; Nellie Custis, 246, **37.** 135 *n.*

Calvert County, Md., excise survey, **31.** 239 *n.*

Calvert family, information, **36.** 290, 292.

Calvin, Thomas, court-martial, capital penalty, pardon, **18.** 408, 422 *n.*

Camber, Ann Sarah, pass, **20.** 366, 376.

Cambis, Joseph, *vicomte* de, Yorktown, **23.** 215, 225.

Cambray-Digby, Louis Antoine Jean Baptiste, *chevalier* de,* volunteer, **11.** 215; parole, exchange, permission to France, certificate, **23.** 73, **25.** 45, 46, 258.

Cambridge, *Sergt.* Thomas, substitute, **18.** 48.

Cambridge, Mass., letters from, **3.** 305–527, **4.** 1–474, **37.** 512–523; wood from common, **4.** 30; taverns, 131, 338, 368, Washington at (1789) **30.** 451, 452, 452 *n.* *See also* Boston, siege of.

Camden, Charles Pratt, *baron*, on American Revolution, **11.** 3.

Camden, S. C., presidential tour, address and reply, **31.** 231, 272, 291 *n.*

Camden battle, news of defeat, **20.** 2, 4, 7, 10, 13, 16, 29, 41; measures to offset, 2, 3, 20; loss of arms, 26, 29; lack of data on force, 29 *n*; effect, 40; lesson on militia, 49, 209; paroles and countersigns honoring heroes, 83, 94; comment to Gates, 136, 137; British report, 147; court of inquiry, 181, 189, 236–240, 244, **22.** 59, 76, 77, 168, **23.** 315; dropped, **25.** 3 *n*, 84.

Camden County, N. C., excise survey, **31.** 236, **32.** 311.

Camden District, S. C., Jay Treaty address, **34.** 303 *n.*

Cameron, ——, Pennsylvania soldier, **10.** 500.

Cameron, *Sergt.* ——, British, flag of truce incident, **11.** 36, 38, 65, 127, 131.

Cameron, Allen, Indian intrigue, **4.** 181 *n*, **17.** 39.

Cameron (Camerons Run), Va., colonial, **1.** 39 *n*; Washington's land, **25.** 470 *n*, **34.** 427.

*Camilla*, embargo, **33.** 307.

Camouflage, flatboats, **23.** 222.

Camp, Caleb, state quota, **15.** 249, **23.** 222.

Camp, *Capt.* Nathaniel, proposed expedition, **22.** 363 *n.*

Camp, William, court-martial, **5.** 125.

Camp, at New York, **4.** 514, 535–537, **5.** 5, 11, 285; order against depredations, 13; flooring, 13; lying-out forbidden, 37; occupation, 38; shifting, 369, **8.** 370; marking sites on march, 423, **9.** 80, 169, 179; works, 305; dragoons, 379; road making, 493; proper requirements, **12.** 35; geographical arrangement, 233; regulations, **22.** 269; civilian visitors, inspection, 270, 334, 356, 444, 461, 501; during Washington's absence, 374; summer, **24.** 370, **26.** 112. *See also* next title; Markets; Pioneers;

Police; Quarters; Sanitation; Tents; Winter quarters; and General orders in volume indexes.

Camp, in field in 1782, water movement, **25.** 47, 58, 61–63, 65, 67, 69, 92–97, 121; laying out, 69, 92; order of encampment, 84, 85, 104 *n*; regulations, pickets, 97, 98, 116, 117; appearance, health, comfort, 101, 105; water, 105, 120; care of boats, 120, 141; sutlers, market, 130, 142; pasturage, 130; women, 139; fire hazard, awnings, chimneys, 139, 220, 247, 248; reception of French army, 157, 157 *n*, 159; French camp, 181; change, motives, 216, 217; breaking up, 285, 290, 298–300; conditions commended, 292, **26.** 112.

Camp colormen, duties, **3.** 382, **6.** 126, 226, **8.** 171; as punishment, **7.** 483; on march, **9.** 80, **20.** 125; hygiene and sanitation, **9.** 189, 298, 498; parade, **10.** 306; detail, **18.** 422, 477; Yorktown siege, **23.** 205. *See also* Police.

Campaign of 1775. *See* Boston, siege of; Canadian expedition.

Campaign of 1776. *See* Boston, siege of; Canadian expedition; Charleston; New Jersey campaign; New York campaign; Newport.

Campaign of 1777, harassing the British, skirmishes, removing supplies, **7.** 15, 16, 18, 22, 27, 48, 56, 66, 91, 94, 95, 97, 98, 101, 103–105, 109, 115, 118–120, 124, 143, 146, 168, 169, 196–199, 205, 228, 229, 338, 363, 399, 411, 413, 434, 449, **8.** 47, 53, 72, 133, 244, 258, 260, 270, 284, 295, 307–309, 313, 317, 322, 355, 370; dependence on militia, fluctuation, new call, **7.** 29, 30, 33–36, 45, 66, 69, 104, 110, 146, 158–160, 168, 174, 176, 179, 181, 184, 189, 198, 203, 205, 213, 222, 244, 245, 249, 253–255, 257, 262, 286, 288, 318, 319, 332, 339, 340, 342, 345, 363, 413, 492, 493, **8.** 46, 49, 77, 119; expected British movement, direction, precautions, **7.** 29, 30, 32, 38, 158–160, 164–166, 168, 169 *n*, 172, 175–177, 185, 187, 188, 192, 196, 204, 221 *n*, 222–224, 228, 256, 261, 262, 264, 266, 270, 273, 280, 282, 286, 295, 305, 307, 317, 327, 333, 339, 340, 342, 346, 348, 349, 353, 354, 361, 380, 381, 385–388, 392, 394, 395, 400, 403, 409, 413, 414, 416, 425, 426, 428, 429, 431, 436, 438 *n*, 439, 444, 454, 455, 460, 462, 469, 474, 477, **8.** 2, 27, 39, 43, 50, 62–64, 82, 131, 136, 137, 144–147, 150, 157, 163–166, 190, 191, 194, 202, 204, 212, 214, 223, 224, 233, 236, 246, 253, 260, 270, 275, 284, 293, 300, 310, 333, 355; rearrangement of army, central point, **7.** 30, 31, 94, 95, 104, 257, 272–275, 281–283, 291, 293, 350, 401, 416, 437, 438, 440, 440 *n*, 443, 452, 453, 460, 461, 486, 492, 493; importance of early opening, lost opportunity, 43, 53, 59, 91, 392, 395, **8.** 77; preparations, **7.** 60, 83, 442, 443; American strength, contrast with British, 168, 176, 222, 254, 286, 288; futile congressional orders, 169 *n*, 227, 286; critical period, 192, 198, 225, 254, 258, 260, 262 *n*, 266, 286, 295; illness, 244; Greene sent to inform Congress, 294, 299–301, 310; appeal to time-expired regiments, 334, 335; time of taking the field, **8.** 74; plans against Bergen, 80, 86, 87, 358; concealing weakness from enemy, 99; concentration in New Jersey, countermand, 118–120, 135, 157, 232, 293, 311, 313; proposed surprise attacks, 121, 122, 131, 144; British concentration, 127, 209, 234, 241; artillery detachment, 130; British ship transportation, destination, 131, 136, 145–147, 150, 151, 190, 195, 198, 199, 205, 223, 224, 253 *n*, 275, 284, 315, 325, 330, 335, 355, 358, 364–368, 381, 383, 409, 414, 439, 445, 447, 451, 453; headquarters moved to Middlebrook, 133, 134 *n*, 135, 139; British reenforcement, 146, 147, 151, 157, 253; British floating bridge and boats, 157, 234; British puzzling inactivity (May), 157; Princeton post, instructions and precautions, 232 *n*, 243; militia (June), posts, movements, 233, 249 *n*, 251, 253, 258, 261, 263, 270, 275, 279, 287, 294, 314, 325, 341, 389; British advance in New Jersey, puzzle, 243, 246, 248, 251–254, 258, 263, 266, 271, 272, 274, 314, 316; American and British positions (June), 259; Delaware River force, 259 *n*; Washington's plans, 260; American spirit, 261, 267, 270, 294, 295, 314, 341; need of dragoons and intelligence, 262–264; British retirement, American advance, 266, 270, 275, 276, 279–284, 289, 291, 293, 295, 296, 298–301, 312, 314, 317; British depredations, 267, 270, 281, 289, 308, 313, 315, 322, 332, 341; intercepting British supplies, 279, 282; casualties, 298, 308, 309, 314; British sortie to Westfield, 305, 307, 309, 311, 312, 315, 317, 322, 332; British retirement to Staten Island, 322, 324, 325, 332, 335, 339,

353, 355, 358; American dilemma, Hudson or Philadelphia, 330, 331, 333, 336, 339, 341, 342, 356, 363, 365, 368, 414, 416, 445, 449, 451, 453, 462, 470, 472, 499, 502, **37**. 539; New England or South as objective, **8**. 356, 364, 366, 368, 369, 384, 426, 445, 451, 461, 467, 468, 484; American march toward the Hudson, 377, 378, 386, 390, 393, 399, 406, 408, 409, 414, 418, 437, 439, 445–447, 453, 454, **37**. 539; coast guard, **8**. 390. *See also* Burgoyne campaign; Hudson River; New Jersey campaign; Newport; Philadelphia campaign; Raids; Recruiting; Staten Island.

Campaign of 1778, arrangement of army, **10**. *facing* 246; preparations, line and staff, matériel, 506, **11**. 113, 115, 133, 137, 138, 155, 270, 325, 365, 378; expected British movement, 138, 145, 146, 157; Congress and delay, 138, 236, 239; possible attack on New York City, 178, 179; alternative plans, consideration, councils of war, 185–194, 257 *n*, 282, 302–306, 314, 319, 351, 363–366, 413, 498 *n*; militia call authorized, use, data on prospects, 235, 236, 248, 277, 310–312, 369–372, 377; inadequate recruiting, 238, 239; promised force, 240; effect of French alliance, 334, 348–352, 364, 402; probable rival strength, 363; positions in September, **12**. 480, 481, 489, 492, 503, 523, **14**. 386–388; British and South, **13**. 15; and European war, 43 *n*. *See also* Boston; Canada; Estaing; Hudson River; Indians; Monmouth campaign; New York City; Newport; Philadelphia campaign; Raids; Rhode Island campaign; Winter quarters.

Campaign of 1779, magazines, **12**. 400; possibilities, necessary force, **13**. 46; prospects, 79, **15**. 25, **16**. 67; preparations, recruiting, draft, **13**. 144, **14**. 3, 500; resources, finances, problem and European conditions, **13**. 398, **14**. 3, 5 *n*, 7, 11; conditions, consideration, plans, forces (May), **13**. 485–491, **14**. 6, 9–11, 204, 212, 413, **15**. 164, 165; British position and intentions, retention of posts, expected activity, puzzle, **14**. 4–6, 313, 364, 491, 499, **15**. 6, 7, 39, 58, 61, 123, 446, **16**. 10, 26–28, 67, 70, 77, 240, 241, 348; New York or Newport attack, **14**. 9, 11, 19; Franco-American cooperation, 470–473, **15**. 23; American supineness, 60; Stirling's plan, comment, 152; and New York's proposed action against Vermont, 275, 276; necessity of militia call, **16**. 78; fruitless to British, **17**. 20, 21, 52; state of army at end, 125, 131 *n*; danger of British winter movement, 292–296. *See also* Canada; Estaing; Frontier; Hudson River; New York City; Raids; Southern campaign; West Indies; Winter quarters.

Campaign of 1780, unpreparedness, **17**. 407, 436, **18**. 434; question of offensive, finances, **17**. 504; need of naval cooperation, 504; force needed, 505, **18**. 417–419; quartermaster department preparations, 96–98; transportation question, 158; arrangement of army, 190, 191, 202; northern, and more troops to South, 197; expectations, 298; difficulty in planning, 412; sea power, 435, 436; dependence of commissary on Pennsylvania, 438; as crisis, 507–509; council of war on possibilities (September), **19**. 5–9; Hartford conference with French, 16, 17; prospects and failure, 121, 142, 150, 317, 327, 507; camp disposition in case of attack, 266, 267. *See also* Frontier; Hudson River; Knyphausen; Militia; New York City; Recruiting; Rochambeau; Southern campaign.

Campaign of 1781, uncertainty of force, **20**. 78; quartermaster preparations, **21**. 42; planning, hindrances, 430, **22**. 55, **30**. 26–28; strength of army (May), **22**. 102, 103; tardiness of recruits, supplies, militia, urge, 109, 111, 111 *n*, 117, 118, 120, 142, 143; fear of British invasion from north, 121; need of success, **30**. 27. *See also* Frontier; New York joint campaign; Southern campaign; Recruiting; Virginia; Yorktown campaign.

Campaign of 1782, early consideration, **22**. 495; congressional committee at camp (August 1781), proposals, troop and officer requirement, **23**. 14 *n*, 28–32; joint plans, Grasse, 284, 285, 449; vigorous preparations, recruiting, supplies, urge, circulars, missions to states, 297, 342, 347, 352, 359–361, 365, 381, 390, 397–401, 433, 447, 452–456, 458–460, 464, 465, 473–480, 486; dependence on sea power, 341; success as final, 342, 430; congressional committee conference (December 1781), 366, 376; congressional resolve, recruiting order, 379, 393, 394, 429; departmental estimates, 386, 387, 413, 453, 491, 494; requisition of supplies, 474, 476; indecision, French attitude

24. 2, 156, 194, 214 *n*, 222, 225, 232, 234, 271, 276, 314, 381–384, 408–412, 421; British attitude, 2, 4, 16, 63, 73, 384, 409; urge for men and supplies, 2, 4, 16; departmental preparations, 12–16, 18; militia preparedness, 45; riflemen, 46; prospects, 72; concentration and preparations, 74, 75, 496; Washington-Rochambeau conference, 81, 382–384, 411, 414, 422, 425, 432, 433, 471; possible enterprises considered, 107–110, 195–215, 225, 434, 435, 435 *n*; and European news, 121, 155; and Grasse's defeat, 432; British designs from Canada, 25. 248, 249; closing, without events, 271, 273, 274, 279, 37. 558. *See also* Camp, in field; Frontier; Peace; Recruiting; Rochambeau; Southern campaign; Winter quarters.

Campaign of 1783, standardizing regiments for, 25. 286, 287; French fleet and attitude, 423, 433, 26. 116; departmental requirements and resources, 70; perplexity on preparations, Congress consulted, 82; artillery estimates, 88; possible plans, 252–255. *See also* New York City; Peace.

Campbell, ——, commission (1756), 1. 365.

Campbell, ——, iron works, 28. 476.

Campbell, *Mrs.* ——, Williamsburg, 3. 215.

Campbell, *Capt.* ——, of Pennsylvania (?), project on paroled officers, 14. 101.

Campbell, *Col.* ——, British, proposed interview, 14. 303.

Campbell, *Lieut.* ——, British prisoner of war, state borrowing, 17. 306.

Campbell, *Maj.* ——, British prisoner of war, 5. 117.

Campbell, Alexander, Washington engraving, 4. 298.

Campbell, Alexander, of Virginia, office, 31. 386.

Campbell, Andrew, place, 1. 8.

Campbell, Archibald (?), New Jersey tavern, 18. 492.

Campbell, *Lieut. Col.* Archibald,* Highland regiment, prisoner of war, 5. 202, 6. 129; question of exchange, 7. 2 *n*, 8. 132, 9. 38, 10. 282; retaliation on, 7. 207, 208, 211, 214, 214 *n*, 224, 235, 252, 253, 300, 311, 314, 314 *n*, 8. 221, 239, 416, 417, 11. 70, 72; parole and exchange, 71, 129, 214, 219, 220, 300, 381; southern expedition, 14. 47; Augusta attack, 266; captured again, 21. 308.

Campbell, Arthur,* Indian affairs, 30. 404, 31. 22, 32. 129, 171, 172, 236; command, 34. 461; Washington's command, 36. 428, 429; son's application, 37. 255.

Campbell, Charles, enlisted servant, 2. 105.

Campbell, Charles, on Dunmore, 3. 87 *n*.

Campbell, Colin,* deputy district adjutant, pay, 1. 99, 158.

Campbell, David, district judgeship, 35. 380.

Campbell, *Capt.* (*Maj.*) Donald,* British army, complaints, 14. 305, 306, 15. 39; Indians, 25. 209.

Campbell, *Col.* Donald, on failure before Quebec, 4. 256; court-martial, 5. 419; bears letter, 7. 420; rations, 20. 253, 263.

Campbell, George,* Sons of St. Patrick, 23. 404.

Campbell, *Dr.* George W., removal of sick, 10. 151; promotion, 23. 176; service, 176 *n*.

Campbell, Henry, deserter (1756), capital penalty, 1. 381, 385.

Campbell, James, drummer, 1. 399, 408.

Campbell, James, furlough interference, 18. 92.

Campbell, John. *See* Argyll.

Campbell, John. *See* Loudoun.

Campbell, John, punishment (1755), 1. 261.

Campbell, John, Pennsylvania civilian, court-martial, 11. 143.

Campbell, John, prisoner of war at Detroit, **27.** 182, 183.

Campbell, John,* of Bladensburg, horse trade, **30.** 318, 340–343; Mercer affair, **32.** 147 *n*, 165.

Campbell, John, son of Arthur, army appointment, **37.** 255.

Campbell, *Gen.* John, British, cartel negotiations, **25.** 137.

Campbell, *Lieut.* John, Virginia Regiment, commission, **1.** 165, 176; officer of the day, 209; recruiting, 211; assignment, 223, 274; conduct, inquiry, **2.** 56; rank, 56; council of war, 63; post, 105; movements, 144.

Campbell, *Maj.* John, information, **8.** 252; express, **20.** 144; office, 144 *n*.

Campbell, Matthew,* fish for West Indies, **3.** 25; as merchant, 99; plaster of Paris, **28.** 39, 40.

Campbell, *Maj.* (*Gen.*) Mungo, exchange, **6.** 327; killed, **9.** 401 *n*.

Campbell, *Capt.* Patrick,* parole, to New York, **6.** 130, **17.** 292 *n*, **18.** 28; question of exchange, **8.** 66.

Campbell, *Capt.* (*Maj., Lieut. Col.*) Richard,* rank, **8.** 71; promotion, **9.** 285, **12.** 41; service, **9.** 285 *n*, **11.** 143 *n*, **12.** 41 *n*; bears letter, **11.** 143; detachment, 446; at court of inquiry, **12.** 21; to frontier, 41, 44; post, **20.** 202.

Campbell, *Lieut.* (*Capt.*) Robert,* parole and escape, papers, **15.** 412, **16.** 337, 361, 492; service, **15.** 412 *n*, **16.** 337 *n*.

Campbell, *Lieut.* Robert, British prisoner of war, **26.** 178.

Campbell, *Capt.* Robert M., at court-martial, **33.** 431.

Campbell, Samuel, favors, **32.** 58, 59, **35.** 486.

Campbell, *Capt.* Thomas, court-martial, **19.** 173.

Campbell, *Lieut.* William, British, pass, **13.** 445 *n*, 454.

Campbell, *Maj.* William, inspectorship, **37.** 393, 409; land purchase, 452.

Campbell County, Va., excise survey, **31.** 239 *n*.

Campion, Jacques,* Mount Vernon, **29.** 94; Washington's affairs, 168, 185, 186; character and conduct, 495.

Campton, William, court-martial, **24.** 132.

Camus, *Vicomte* de. *See* Cambis.

Camus, *Ensign* —— de, French navy, Virginia command, **21.** 415.

Canaan, Conn., magazine, **8.** 4; Convention troops march, **13.** 211 *n*.

Canada, Faneuil's proposal, **7.** 40, 169, 171, 429; troops for Howe (1777), **8.** 146, 151, 253; fear of movements from, **11.** 92, **14.** 248, 249, **18.** 115, **22.** 125, 137, 162, 198, 243, **22.** 121, 125, 137, 151, 162, 198, 243, **24.** 345, 474; and Union, **11.** 492, **13.** 430; force in, **14.** 409 *n*, **18.** 484, **24.** 185, 195; Oswegatchie route, **14.** 447, **15.** 15, 31, 32, 114, 115; movements of troops, **14.** 447 *n*, 485, **15.** 341; intelligence, 405, 445, **17.** 283, 284 *n*, 314, **24.** 474, **25.** 208; invasion from (1780), **20.** 193, 195, 216, 230, 232, 295, 303–306, 312, 322, 353; Vermont, **22.** 346, **23.** 421, **32.** 89, 112; conquest and frontier peace, **24.** 197; prisoners of war in, release, 475, **25.** 335, 351, 441; defensive policy, and Indians, 208, 209; reported British designs, 248, 249; report on affairs (1789), **30.** 235; possible movement against Louisiana (1790), **31.** 102, 103; American Indians, 267, 268; British troops for (1792), **32.** 284; attitude (1794), **33.** 311; illegal orders on American territory, **34.** 399; French attitude (1798), **36.** 236. *See also* following titles: Burgoyne campaign; Frontier posts.

Canadasaga, N. Y., **14.** 272, 287; Indian rendezvous, **16.** 30.

Canadian expedition and Northern army (1775–76), policy toward Canadians, Washington's letter and instructions, **3.** 303, 478–480, 485, 491, 494–496, 510; attitude of inhabitants and Indians, conditions, forays, 374, 398, 423, 526, **4.** 4, 13, 65 *n*, 274, 280, 292, 301, 494, 495 *n*, 496, 530, **5.** 48 *n*, 87 *n*, 102, 103, 108, 130, 142, 147, 149,

252, 392, 402; Schuyler's preparations, 3. 467 *n*, 470; Schuyler's advance, 489; Washington's manifesto, 4. 4, 133; prospects, 4, 24, 29, 144; Howe on British strategy, 6 *n*; Schuyler's illness, Wooster and Montgomery, 18, 65; ammunition, lack, 45, 496, 532, 5. 4, 8, 15, 45, 47, 53, 54, 75, 77, 79, 136, 137, 146, 172, 189, 257; Schuyler on difficulties, 4. 45 *n*; capture of Allen, 46, 66 *n*; Washington on importance, his advice, 47, 65, 252; and Guy Fawkes day, 65; progress, 65; St. Johns, 87, 90, 101, 117; regiments of Canadians, commissions, 117, 255 *n*, 5. 142, 151, 28. 526 *n*; Montreal, Carleton's escape, 4. 119, 122, 123, 126, 169 *n*, 174 *n*, 175; discipline, lack, short enlistments, 148, 5. 45, 112, 148 *n*; junction of forces, 4. 149, 176, 198; British reenforcements, 168 *n*, 208, 209, 211, 239, 244, 274, 281, 312; threatened resignation of generals, 179, 251 *n*, 252, 255 *n*, 256, 289, 294; clothing, 179, 195; Bayley's road project, 182, 419, 532, 5. 14, 15, 177, 178, 6. 212; preparations to attack Quebec, 4. 196; American force (December), 198; hoped for military supplies from, 231, 232, 356, 357; proposed separate army, 232, 461; question of commander, 251 *n*, 289, 290, 294, 353, 397, 405, 453 *n*; failure before Quebec, 254, 256, 263, 270, 281, 299, 315; reenforcements, militia and line, source, problems, 254–260, 255 *n*, 264, 265, 267, 270, 274, 278, 281, 283 *n*, 286, 298, 302, 309, 320, 324, 333, 460, 471, 474, 475 *n*, 478–482, 485, 493–497, 500, 512, 519, 522, 522 *n*, 526, 529–531, 537, 5. 2, 7, 15, 44, 46, 54, 87 *n*, 96, 102, 103, 115, 118, 137, 171, 189, 190, 199, 219, 235, 239, 242 *n*, 243, 248, 255, 259, 260, 301, 302, 303 *n*, 305, 307, 338, 352, 386, 417, 433, 463, 37. 526; plans after Quebec, 4. 256, 278–283, 298, 353, 357, 461, 462, 471; need of Schuyler's presence, 357; lack of equipment, 406; returns, lack, 407, 5. 17, 118, 133, 146, 150, 175; artillery, 4. 437, 460, 461, 5. 78, 136, 137, 146, 172, 173, 189, 359, 384; and Halifax as Howe's destination, 4. 460, 461, 512, 519; congressional commission, report, 494, 5. 46, 47, 64, 65, 76, 112, 120, 131; provisions, lack, commissary troubles, 4. 495, 531, 5. 8, 16, 45, 47, 54, 77, 112, 116, 118, 119, 130, 146, 174, 192, 223, 257, 276, 291, 293, 296, 357; pay, rate, certificates, 4. 518 *n*, 522 *n*, 5. 132, 429; funds, specie, 4. 532, 5. 8, 16, 45, 46, 115, 160, 258, 354, 360, 368; tools and supplies, 8, 15, 45, 47, 53, 74, 75, 77, 78, 130, 137, 146, 148, 291, 409; keeping communications open, 9, 10, 115, 116, 131, 137; command in Canada, Washington, Gates, 20, 152, 160, 172–175; hospital and medicines, 46, 117, 303 *n*; retreat after Quebec, 52, 53, 64, 65, 76, 78, 79, 96, 101, 102, 104; sectionalism, opposition to Schuyler, 65, 66, 66 *n*, 290; post after retreat, 79, 93; hope and plan after retreat, 79, 93; congressional conference with Washington, 87 *n*; Schuyler's post, 102, 103; The Cedars, 108, 109, 113, 118, 130, 147, 279–281, 297 *n*, 465, 18. 93; recall of; Wooster, 5. 112, 114, 153; need of staff, engineers, 112, 113, 117, 132; transportation abuses, 116; flints, 117, 146; abandonment of expedition foreshadowed, 117; British prisoners, 117; clothing, 130, 136; death of Thomas, Sullivan's task, 132, 133, 136; Sullivan's misleading statements, results, suggestions, 142, 147–153; artificers, 147; soldiers belonging to, 164, 180; Three Rivers repulse, 167, 171; abandonment of expedition, 168, 171, 178, 183, 188; British plans, advance into New York, 171, 219; accounts, 174; time-expired men, 174; cause of failure, 192, 202, 20. 207; Schuyler-Gates command dispute, 5. 223, 357; condition of retired army, illness, 235, 252 *n*, 257 *n*, 260, 272, 290, 303 *n*, 433; proclamation of Declaration of Independence, 259; at Crown Point, 272; inquiry into conduct of officers, 281, 282; question of retiring from Crown Point, 289, 296, 302, 303 *n*, 304, 354, 359, 430, 433; desertions, 293; fatality of expedition, 312; need of brigadiers, 380; prisoners, parole and exchange matters, 384, 465, 466 *n*, 472, 6. 15, 123, 124, 349, 357, 359, 390, 410, 503, 7. 172, 185, 202, 242, 281, 8. 354, 419, 9. 24, 23. 66, 372, 388, 395, 397, 472; Bigelow's conduct, 19. 274, 21. 241; hostages, 20. 375. *See also* Arnold, Benedict; Lake Champlain; Schuyler, Philip.

Canadian expeditions, proposed, in 1778, Washington's ignorance, 10. 355, 360, 361, 428, 433, 11. 70, 158; abandoned, 27, 59, 60, 92, 96, 113 *n*, 124, 158; winter of 1778–79, preparations, abandoned, 12. 265, 431, 502, 506, 507, 13. 19, 178, 178 *n*, 297, 298, 326, 375, 375 *n*, 430; road authorized, 12. 421; specific information sought, 421, 422, 507; joint Franco-American (1779), 13. 233; Washington's comments and

plans, 223–244, 254, 297–305, 319, 333, 388–391, *facing* 402; 429–432; Washington's private objections to project, 254–257; Laurens's views, 257 *n*, 258 *n*; expedition preparations, supplies, transportation, shipbuilding, 265, 269, 270, 272, 287, 297, 304, 319, 327, 328, 375, 396, 400, 401, 403, 416, 430–433, 477; intelligence, 265, 269, 304, 327, 375, **14**. 204, 238, 447, 502, 504; defensive measures, **13**. 305; artillery, 317; abandoned, Gates's conduct, 460, 477, **14**. 11, 32, 33 *n*, 85, 85 *n*, 109, 142, 379–383; ruse of plans, 200, 201, 204, 205, 269, 503; stores removed, 237, 381; another joint, considered, **16**. 257, 298, 299, 493; in 1781, **22**. 131, 151, 278; in 1782, **24**. 107–110, 197–203, 211–213, 434, 435, 435 *n*.

Canadian Regiments (Congress's Own), origin, **4**. 117, 256 *n*, 259, **6**. 479 *n*; officers, 503 *n*, **7**. 357 *n*, **9**. 97 *n*, 347 *n*, **10**. 94 *n*, 169 *n*, 361 *n*, **13**. 2 *n*, **14**. 236 *n*, **15**. 412 *n*, 445 *n*, 465 *n*, **16**. 303 *n*, 337 *n*, **18**. 283 *n*, **19**. 118 *n*, 262 *n*, **20**. 276 *n*; officers court-martialed, **10**. 169 *n*, **13**. 2; and proposed Canadian expedition (1778), 356, 360, 361; no state supplies, **14**. 237, 275; discharges, **16**. 391; memorial of officers, **27**. 69, 70. *See also* Hazen, Moses; Livingston, James.

Canadians, number in Burgoyne's army, **9**. 454; prisoners of war, release and use, **17**. 96, **20**. 310; proposed proclamation to (1780), **18**. 386, 476, 476 *n*; refugees, rations, relief, **20**. 275, 276, **22**. 245, **24**. 477, **26**. 67, 140, 147, 177, 203, **28**. 526 land grant to refugees, **30**. 482. *See also* Canadian expedition; Canadian Regiments; French Canadians.

Canajachreesa, Seneca chief, **1**. 71 *n*.

Canajoharie, N. Y., Iroquois expedition rendezvous, boats, **14**. 397, 409, 415, 416, 476, 497; Indian raid, **19**. 416; Washington at, **27**. 71 *n*.

Canals, proposed Cape Cod, **5**. 122; Chesapeake Delaware, **28**. 337, 440; Pennsylvania, 394, 439, **32**. 413, **33**. 152 *n*, **34**. 66; Santee, **28**. 439, 459; foreign engineer, 439–441; federal district, **31**. 351, **33**. 46; substitute for locks, **34**. 66, 69, 132; Fulton's treatise, **35**. 335; coast projects, **37**. 455. *See also* Dismal Swamp; Internal improvements; James Navigation; Potomac Navigation.

Canby, ——, flour seized, **10**. 512.

Cancer, remedy, **25**. 281, **34**. 125, **35**. 513.

Candles, colonial military supply, **2**. 139; for Mount Vernon, 383, **27**. 398, **37**. 426; ration, **4**. 180, **14**. 283; headquarters candlesticks, 128. *See also* Lighting.

Candy and sweetmeats, orders, **2**. 333, 370. *See also* Preserves.

Cane, *Maj.* Maurice (?), Church affair, **4**. 10.

Cane, Thomas, court-martial, **15**. 100.

Canes, order, **3**. 77; gift, **28**. 41; Franklin's bequest, **31**. 43, 43 *n*, **37**. 286 *n*; in Washington's will, 285.

Canfield, *Dr.* Jabez (?), quarters, **17**. 282.

Canfield, *Lieut. Col.* Samuel,* intercourse, irregular flags, **24**. 233 *n*, 239, 244, 245 *n*, **25**. 88, 113, 114, 116, 146; possible British movement, 177; march under Sheldon, 390, 391, 391 *n*; Stamford post, **26**. 193.

Canhawa, post, **15**. 36.

Canisters, making, **8**. 273, 367, **11**. 334, **12**. 65; use and misuse, **9**. 252, 305, 404; issue, 363, **12**. 71; returns, **9**. 378; collection, **10**. 289; need, **12**. 318, 331; light corps, **15**. 476. *See also* Cartouche boxes.

Cannon, James,* of Pennsylvania (?), exchange of Gadsden, **19**. 492.

Cannon, James, management of Mount Vernon, **33**. 26, **35**. 184, 185.

Cannon, John,* Washington's Pennsylvania lands, agency, conduct, accounts, **29**. 10, 14, 87, 90, 91, 96, 202, 203, 274, 275, **30**. 89, 90, 92, 172, 243–245, 410–412, **31**. 59, 252, 266, 266 *n*, 267, 358, 359, **32**. 22, 411, 412, 422, **33**. 406, 409, 497, **34**. 94, 220–223, 298, **35**. 273, 302, 303.

Cannon. *See* Artillery.

Canteens, supply, **2.** 221, **5.** 353, **12.** 17; filling, pending action, **5.** 230, 436, 442, **8.** 370, 375; from prizes, **5.** 301 *n*; militia, 396; on march, **12.** 106; field returns on need, **18.** 492, 502.

Canterbury, Conn., march through, **12.** 198.

Canterbury Court, Custis bank account, **3.** 219–221.

Cantine, *Col.* John, Iroquois expedition, **14.** 302 *n*, 374, 476.

Canton, American ships, **30.** 354 *n*.

Cape Ann, Mass., guard against raid, **3.** 426; defenses, **4.** 53, 504; military survey, **5.** 110; French cargo, **11.** 429.

Cape Cod, Mass., harbor defenses, **4.** 144, 182; proposed canal, **5.** 122; storm and British fleet, **13.** 259, 266, 278, 336.

Cape Fear River, British reenforcements, **21.** 295, 298, 299, 314; artillery company for defense (1798), **37.** 39.

Cape Henry, Va., lighthouse, **3.** 81, **30.** 433, 464, 489 *n*, **31.** 4, 5, **32.** 173, 174; Rochambeau's approach, **18.** 368, 370, 372, 375, 387, 397.

Cape Island, N. C., lighthouse, **31.** 406.

Cape May, N. J., force, **4.** 520.

Cape May County, N. J., militia call, **8.** 475, 491; British raid, **11.** 109, 110; impressment, **17.** 362 *n*, 364 *n*, 422.

Cape of Good Hope, wine, **11.** 453 *n*.

Cape St. Vincent, W. I., naval action, **18.** 241 *n*.

Capellen van de Pol, John Derk, *baron* van der,* position, **26.** 362, **27.** 75, 76; American-Dutch relations, 75; Morris, **30.** 142, 143 *n*.

Capitaine, *Maj.* Pierre,* plans, **13.** 91 *n*; Lafayette's baggage, **18.** 451, **22.** 32; Lafayette's aide, **18.** 451 *n*, **22.** 32 *n*.

Capital. *See* District of Columbia; Seat of government.

Capital punishment. *See* Punishment.

Capitol. *See* Federal capitol.

Capper, Arthur, commissioner, **1.** vii.

Caps, female, orders, **2.** 331, 335, 369, **3.** 88, 90, 93.

Caps, male, order, **2.** 332; hunting, **3.** 92; military: as substitute, and leather, **13.** 78, 245, **21.** 83, 362; issue, **14.** 33, 34; woolen and linen, **17.** 202, 424, **18.** 59 *n*.

Captain-lieutenants, rank, **21.** 146.

Captains, insignia, **5.** 437, 469; uniform, **19.** 21. *See also* Companies.

Captening Creek, Ohio, Washington's land opposite, **28.** 128.

Captures, status of recaptured material, **4.** 425. *See also* Prisoners of war; Prizes.

Car, ——, shipmaster, **2.** 392, 395.

Car, John, court-martial, **22.** 442.

Caraman, Maurice Riquet, *chevalier* de, Mount Vernon, **27.** 496; Washington's regards, **28.** 7.

Carberry, *Capt.* Henry, Iroquois expedition, **15.** 188; service, 188 *n*.

Carbines, for dragoons, **7.** 215, 424, **11.** 384, 393, **14.** 331, 389; returns, **12.** 331; officers, **15.** 160. *See also* Arms.

Cardorff. *See* Carsdorph.

Cardrop, *Capt.* ——, artificers, **5.** 248 *n*.

Cards, Washington's accounts, **1.** 298, 299; orders, **2.** 162, 331, **3.** 61, 93, 141; playing by officers, **16.** 208, 387, **17.** 140–142. *See also* Gambling.

Carey. *See also* Cary.

Carey, ——, bears letter, **30.** 127.

Carey, Archibald. *See* Cary, Simeon.

Carey, James, Blount intrigue, **35.** 483 *n.*

Carey, John,* spurious letters, **35.** 350, 351 *n*, **36.** 50.

Carey, John, at Alexandria Academy, **33.** 282 *n.*

Carey, *Capt.-Lieut.* Jonathan, rank, **24.** 424, 425.

Carey, Mathew,* Lafayette, **28.** 75; newspaper, 103, 104, 349; introductions, 136; loan refused, **29.** 294, **30.** 330; on immigration, **29.** 521; *American Museum*, **30.** 7, 8 *n*, 22; spurious letters, 122; extracts from Washington's papers, 329; rebuked, 338, 339, 345, 346; selection of state papers, **32.** 234 *n.*

Cargill, James, Nova Scotia mission, **4.** 111.

Carhart, ——, shipmaster, Potomac run, **32.** 198, 215.

Caribou skin, breeches, **25.** 319.

Carleton, *Sergt.* ——, invalid corps, court-martial, **22.** 490.

Carleton, *Sir* Guy (*earl* of Dorchester),* Indians (1775), **3.** 398; defense of Canada, 489, **4.** 4, 12, 13 *n*, 101, 106; and Howe's command, **5** *n*; escape from Montreal, 174 *n*, 175; Quebec, proclamation, 196; clerical intrigue, 495 *n*; paroles and cartel (1776), **5.** 384, 465, **6.** 123, 124, 359, 390; Meigs, **5.** 395; order interdicting intercourse, 465, 466 *n*, 472; Lake Champlain, **6.** 223; retirement to Canada, 273; campaign probabilities (1777), **7.** 95, 124, 196; supposed lake movement, **8.** 2, 3, 9, 17, 62; aid for Burgoyne, 458 *n*; control in Canada, **11.** 492; return of Newport records, **17.** 154 *n*; succeeds Clinton in command, **24.** 220 *n*; Huddy reprisal, proposed conference, 241, 242, 307, 330, 366, 372, 426, 440, 441, 455–459, **25.** 29, 40, 41, 112, 352, 358, 389, 437 *n*, 461; reconciliation proposal, **24.** 242, 270, 275, 276, 293, 320, 358, 372, 421; Charleston exiles, 270, 273, 296, 326, 327, 400, **25.** 100, 114, 210; Washington's opinion, **24.** 296; paroles, 304; civilian prisoners, 324, 325; damages for capture by flagship, 358, **25.** 407, 410, 454, 469; proposed exchanges, naval men, **24.** 406; Cornwallis-Laurens exchange, 444, **25.** 35; correspondence referred to Congress, **24.** 455, 466–468; on peace negotiations, 472, **25.** 13, 21, 42; chaplains and surgeons as prisoners of war, 26, 38; cartel negotiations, prisoner accounts, 33, 38, 71, 136, 137, 161, 169, 231, 235, 296 *n*; Tilton case, 137; unilateral suspension of hostilities, 137; Indian raids, 138, 206; copies of correspondence, 221; flagship with supplies for prisoners, 376–378, 402; forays, 388 *n*, 389; Schuyler's flag sloop, 403; treatment of British prisoners of war, 436, 461; regulation of intercourse, **26.** 1; Chesapeake Bay irregularities, 44, 195, 266; money to French, 179, 183; Franklin's exchanges, 237, 247, 248; preliminary treaty, letter, 237 *n*, 249; suspension of hostilities, letter, 258 *n*, 301, 306–308, 307 *n*; return of slaves, 274, 401, 403–407, 409, 412–414, 465 *n*, **27.** 27; Iroquois complaints, **26.** 283, 305; liberation of British prisoners of war, letter, 346–348, 348 *n*, 350, 351, 370; conference with Washington, 347–349, 348 *n*, 370, 371, 401–406, 411, 412; evacuation of New York, letters, 403, 405, 408, 418, 419, 421, 427, 428, 430, **27.** 191, 204, 206, 222, 234, 241, 243, 246, 247 *n*–249 *n*, 255, 318; American inspection of British embarkations, letter, **26.** 412, 455, 500; execution of treaty, letter, **27.** 10 *n*; evacuation of Penobscot, 183, 233; sailing, letter, 254, 254 *n*; 278; return to Canada, 456; special mission (1789), **30.** 394; possible Louisiana movement, **31.** 102, 103; American Indians, 267; Indian speech (1794), **33.** 310, 313, 314; frontier posts, **35.** 38, 38 *n*, 110.

Carleton, Joseph,* wartime office, **21.** 364 *n*, **22.** 138 *n*, 388, **23.** 370 *n*, **27.** 245 *n*; returns, 245.

Carleton, *Lieut.* Osgood, quartermaster, **25.** 136; service, 136 *n.*

Carleton, Samuel,* war account, **31.** 19 *n.*

Carletons Bridge, Conn., route by, **25.** 3.

Carlisle, Frederick Howard, *earl* of, reconciliation commission, arrival, **11.** 307 *n*, **12.** 28, 29, 37, 42, 44, 45, 52; Lafayette's challenge, **13.** 12, 20, 142, 143, 169, 185. *See also* Reconciliation.

Carlisle, *Capt.* John,* nonstate corps benefits, **20.** 60; Canadian regiment, 60 *n*; assistant adjutant general, **23.** 168, **26.** 35; light corps brigade major, **25.** 71; service, 71 *n*, **26.** 35 *n*; brevet promotion, 367, 368.

Carlisle, Pa., panic (1756), **1.** 437; Stanwix, **2.** 118; distances from, 256; Indian treaty, 315 *n*; arsenal, magazine, **7.** 22, 23, 32, 139, **10.** 277, 278, **11.** 33, 113, 315, **12.** 76, **20.** 443, 445, **22.** 252; guard, **9.** 74; horses for dragoons, **10.** 226; siege artillery, **11.** 112, muskets, **15.** 160; specific supplies, **18.** 253, **20.** 451 *n*; quota of rations, **22.** 245; rendezvous, **24.** 66, **26.** 25; courts-martial at, **24.** 132, 135, 325, 328, **25.** 190; command, 253, 254; presidential address, **33.** 518, 519; letters from, 519–527, **34.** 1; Dickinson College, 45; winter quarters (1799), **37.** 402, 409, 412, 417.

Carlton, ——, tobacco shipment, **36.** 428.

Carlton, *Ensign* Moses, assaulted, **22.** 400; service, 400 *n*.

Carlton, *Lieut. Col.* Samuel, at court-martial, **11.** 52; service, 52 *n*, **12.** 311 *n*; post, 311.

Carlyle, John,* wife, **1.** 16 *n*; military supplies, 32, 35, 45, 76, 89, 95, 123, 172–174, 185, 211, 220, 250, 297, 519, **2.** 87; military questions, **1.** 102; Washington's candidacy, 130; health, 136; militia detachment, 192, 345; commissary, 510; Loudoun's arrival, 526; Washington's tobacco, **2.** 23; Washington's illness, 159; English accounts, 342; Fairfaxes, 182, 389, **28.** 476, **37.** 480; ball, **2.** 342; entertains Washington, 342; New York trip, 382; wheat contract controversy, 422, 444–453, 455, 499; land-grant right, **3.** 22; Adams affair, 136, 214; Mercer land, 253; Colvill estate, **33.** 292.

Carlyle, Sarah (Fairfax),* **1.** 16 *n*; news, 121, 137.

Carlyle & Adam,* wheat, **2.** 422, 423, 444–453.

*Carmagnole*, privateer, **33.** 90.

Carman, Jacoba, pass, **24.** 102.

Carmans Hill, N. J., skirmish, **7.** 338.

Carmarthen, Francis O. Osborne, *marquis* de, execution of peace treaty, **28.** 486, 487 *n*.

Carmen, Michael, court-martial, capital penalty, pardon, **12.** 254, 326, 348.

Carmichael, *Dr.* ——, Indians at Philadelphia, **32.** 341 *n*.

Carmichael (McMichael), Ward, intercourse, **24.** 428, 461.

Carmichael, William,* on forged manifest, spurious letters, **8.** 387 *n*, **10.** 465 *n*, **35.** 365 *n*; threat to Maryland, **15.** 146; Congress, committee, 421 *n*; news, **21.** 247; at Madrid as chargé, **26.** 299 *n*, **31.** 219, **34.** 166; jackass, **28.** 160, 161, 208, 362; swords for Washington, **29.** 80; Horry, **31.** 38 *n*; St. Marie claim, 232; negotiations, 281, 282, 457, 502, **32.** 200, **33.** 87, 88, 186 *n*, 188, 281; conduct, **32.** 128; Florida-Creek intrigue, 128, 131; recall, **33.** 364 *n*.

Carmiele, Daniel, punishment, **3.** 339.

Carmovan, *Lieut. Col.* ——, engineer, **7.** 284.

Carne, John, office, **23.** 176; service, 176 *n*.

Carnes, *Lieut.* (*Capt.*) Patrick, civil complaints against, **13.** 357, **18.** 243–245; service, **13.** 357 *n*, **18.** 243 *n*; sheep, **19.** 452; Arnold's treason, **20.** 91.

Carnes, *Lieut.* Zophar, court-martial, cashiered, **7.** 358, 365.

Carnes Tavern, Md., **23.** 108 *n*.

*Carolina Packet*, flagship, **20.** 356, 436.

Carolina Road, **1.** 6 *n*.

Caroline County, Md., excise survey **31.** 239 *n*.

Caroline County, Va., militia detachment, 1. 348, 351, 371; excise survey, 31. 239 *n*; address on neutrality, 33. 91, 92.

Caroline Court House, Va., route by, 23. 83, 104, 106.

Caron de Beaumarchais. *See* Beaumarchais.

Carpenter, *Capt.* (*Lieut.*) Benajah, artillery, 5. 406.

Carpenter, Gardiner, paymaster, 6. 37.

Carpenter, *Ensign* Samuel, court-martial, cashiered, 10. 259.

Carpenters and carpentry, building fort (1755), pay, treatment, 1. 260, 340, 348, 350, 351, 372, 379, 451, 452, 497, 504; tools ordered, 2. 332, 333; army need, 3. 351, 5. 97; camp orders, detail, 38, 39, 135, 11. 353; military pay, 5. 177; lake fleet, 183, 189, 248, 259, 292; Mount Vernon: white servant, 27. 102, 429, 434, 452, 28. 171, 317, 467; hire, agreements, 369 *n*, 29. 109 *n*, 461 *n*, 31. 343 *n*, 33. 221–224, 36. 444, 446, 450; schedules of work, special need, instructions, 31. 307–309, 33. 52, 53, 64, 141, 196, 197, 244, 34. 377, 37. 4–6; problems, 32. 293, 33. 270, 275, 34. 12, 25, 40, 41, 45, 52, 65, 73, 103, 117, 161, 274, 291, 378, 427, 502, 35. 337, 37. 580; hire of slave, 32. 370; overseer, hiring with slaves, 33. 134, 454, 455, 502, 512–515; joiner, 35. 435. *See also* Artificers; Buildings; Green, Thomas; Ship carpenters.

Carpenters Island, Delaware River, British on, 10. 104.

Carpets, Mount Vernon orders, 2. 320, 35. 287, 37. 577–579; presidential mansion, 31. 8, 18, 132. *See also* Matting.

Carr, ——, account, 37. 500.

Carr, *Maj.* James, officer of the day, 26. 157; service, 157 *n*; at court-martial, 210.

Carr, Overton, federal district affairs, 32. 11 *n*.

Carr, Peter, Langhorne correspondence, letter, 36. 53 *n*.

Carr, *Lieut. Col.* Robert, killed, 6. 250.

Carriages, order for post chariot, 2. 374; tax, 390; order for chariot, 488–490, 492; shipment described, complaint, 489 *n*, 37. 492; returned from Philadelphia (1775), 3. 298; wheels, 5. 233; phaeton at Philadelphia (1777), 9. 232; phaeton sold, 12. 328; new coach (1780), 18. 128, 129, 177, 178, 233, 234; sale of old coaches, 19. 253, 21. 249, 36. 17, 79, 145, 158, 178, 294, 373; Philadelphia builder, 29. 275 *n*, 32. 433, 509; servants, 30. 249, 31. 302; presidential, harness, 30. 476 *n*, 37. 571; repairing coach, 31. 111, 115, 140, 154; sale of chariot, 126; postilion hats, 37. 451.

Carrington, *Lieut. Col.* Edward,* rank, 12. 459; at court of inquiry, 13. 84; at court-martial, 16. 127; ranking board, 259; service, 259 *n*, 22. 194 *n*; impressing provisions, 17. 362 *n*, 364 *n*; cartel negotiations, instructions, 18. 61, 84, 87–89, 189 *n*, 272 *n*; southern artillery command, 273; promotion, command and commission, 21. 481, 22. 63, 194, 224; bears letters, 23. 334, 485; supplies for Southern campaign, 500; on Virginia troops, 24. 2; staff departments in South, 28, 35; supplies for recruits, 61, 66; provision requisitions, 115; Congress, committee, 27. 495 *n*; movements, 29. 192; federal office, 30. 375, 393, 31 234, 239 *n*, 274; express to Jefferson, 33. 118 *n*, 138; appointments, 417, 34. 317, 331–333, 333 *n*, 354, 405; federal district commissioner, declines, 177, 178, 180; war portfolio, declines, 333, 349, 424; Innes, letter, 405 *n*; Jay Treaty, 35. 31; threshing machine, 477, 489; French crisis, 36. 275; quartermaster generalship, 331, 340, 356, 357, 380, 387, 402, 434; selection of army officers, 512, 513, 37. 205–207, 227, 228, 234, 242 *n*; favor, 182, 184 *n*; Mount Vernon, 448; plaster of Paris, 448, 450, 455.

Carrington, *Lieut.* Mayo, assaulted, 8. 402, 403; service, 402 *n*; warrants, 29. 470 *n*.

Carroll, Charles [1], Clifton affair, 31. 332 *n*.

Carroll, Charles [2],* of Carrington, Canadian commissioner, 5. 47 *n*; and retreat, 76; return, 120; on Ticonderoga, 131; Congress, committee of conference, 9. 259, 10. 362 *n*, 530 *n*; Conway, 72 *n*; other committee, 11. 373 *n*; compliments, 26. 30; Principio Company, 28. 8; Potomac Company, 29. 340, 37. 310; loan, 28. 400, 401,

31. 114; ratification, 29. 305; Ruston, 30. 59 *n*; Senate, committee on executive communications, 373 *n*; Clifton land affair, 31. 331, 332, 346, 347, 364, 365; Indian affairs, 32. 20, 313; resignation from Senate, 254; appointments, 33. 60, 35. 29; French mission, 128; son's appointment, 36. 382.

Carroll, Charles [3],* aideship or dragoons, 36. 382, 37. 30, 63, 136.

Carroll, Daniel,* of Duddington, federal district land, 31. 208, 37. 334, 335, 344, 371; L'Enfant controversy, 31. 429–435, 446, 447, 451, 452, 459, 470, 478 *n*, 32. 14 *n*.

Carroll, Daniel,* of Upper Marlboro, Congress, committees, 22. 61 *n*, 23. 229 *n*, 299 *n*, 366, 366 *n*, 369 *n*, 404, 25. 351 *n*, 26. 120 *n*, 27. 86 *n*, 118 *n*, 192 *n*; Maryland protection, 22. 173; prisoners of war, 23. 404, 405; Washington and secret papers of Congress, 27. 155 *n*; Washington's Pennsylvania land, 29. 140, 141; ratification, 491; federal district commissioner, commission, 31. 200; eligibility, 200 *n*; district affairs, 209, 233, 244 *n*, 245, 349; stone from Mount Vernon, 33. 184; federal district land sales, 34. 79, 80; resignation, successor, 134, 177, 186, 196, 197; office, 167; Johnson land dispute, 195. *See also* Commissioners.

Carroll, *Rev.* John,* Canadian commissioner, 5. 47 *n*; Indian mission, 32. 19, 20.

Carroll, Margaret (Tilghman),* compliments, 27. 368; greenhouse, 454, 455; plants for Mount Vernon, 30. 404, 426, 444, 449, 449 *n*, 460–462.

Carrollsburg, in federal district planning, 31. 256, 262 *n*, 263, 349, 352, 422.

Carrots, culture, experimentation, crop, 29. 227, 232, 240, 249, 337–339, 415–417, 30. 153; rotation cropping, 31. 185 *n*.

Carsdorph, *Lieut.* Jacob, parole breaker, 16. 175 *n*.

Carson, *Capt.* Moses, court-martial, 17. 65, 66.

Carson, Thomas, court-martial, capital penalty, 15. 100, 101.

Carsons Tavern, Del., 9. 173.

Carstairs, Thomas, plans for capitol, 33. 29, 74.

Cartagena expedition, Lawrence Washington, 29. 37.

Cartel. *See* Prisoners of war.

Carter, ——, bears letter, 25. 239. *See also* Wadsworth & Carter.

Carter, ——, army appointment, 36. 404.

Carter, Angelica (Schuyler), Philadelphia, 23. 432; illness, removal, 25. 403.

Carter, Ann Hill, Mrs. Lee, 33. 24 *n*.

Carter, Charles [1],* Peachy affair, 2. 131 *n*; favor, 28. 127; hounds from France, 425; canal locks, 29. 142; asses, 143; agricultural interests, 336, 388; rebuked, 380, 387, 390, 404; Irish wolfhounds, 401, 402; Dandridge tomb, 30. 8; Washington's lots and land, 31. 19, 33. 372, 386; loan, refused, 31. 114, 34. 139, 140; office, 31. 176; position for son, 32. 43, 44; money for sons, 33. 101, 103; threshing machine, 35. 478; on army appointment, 36. 404; Washington's bequest, 37. 283.

Carter, Charles [2],* Mary Washington's estate, 30. 402, 450, 451, 508; position, 32. 43, 44.

Carter, *Dr.* Charles Landon,* payment of loan, 35. 463.

Carter, Elizabeth (Lewis), grandmother's death, 30. 399; uncle's gift, 33. 387; uncle's bequest, 37. 292.

Carter, John. *See* Church, John Barker.

Carter, John, Charlestown selectman, letter to, 34. 297 *n*.

Carter, *Capt.* John Champe, forage claim, 13. 71, 84.

Carter, *Lieut.* John Hill, court-martial, 11. 388.

Carter, Landon,* war attitude (1756), letter, 1. 327 *n*; letter to, 4. 483 *n*; commission for grandson, 6. 484, 7. 413; solicitude, 9. 451; Washington's regard, 11. 492, 37.

517 *n*; adverse land claim, **28.** 368; agricultural experiments, **35.** 246, 268; pea seed, 356, 384, 401, 402; introductions, **36.** 484; on preserving health, 484.

Carter, *Col.* Robert, escheat, **3.** 71.

Carter, Samuel (Thomas), militia deserter, court-martial, **11.** 222, 258, 262.

Carter, *Ensign* Thomas, commission, **1.** 165, 176; assignment, 234, 274.

Carter family, Loudoun and Fauquier land, **12.** 269.

Carteret County, N. C., excise survey, **31.** 236, **32.** 311.

Carters Ferry, Va., **31.** 292.

Carthier, ——, British naval officer, confined, **4.** 48.

Cartouche boxes, making, **8.** 273, **9.** 366, 415, 497; quality, **8.** 289, **11.** 35; horn, **9.** 361, 363; need, supply, returns, 363, 366, **10.** 489, **11.** 112, **12.** 25, 26, 318, 456, **18.** 63, **26.** 140; new styles, **15.** 66, 103, 158, 160, **18.** 339; demand, **19.** 129; loan by states and French, 228, 238; issue, 290; to South, **22.** 18, 62; for frontier, **24.** 418, 429, 443. *See also* Canisters.

Cartridges, paper, scarcity (1755–58), **1.** 188, 201, 210, 475, **2.** 17, 37, 103, 177; (1776–77), **6.** 12, 16, **8.** 356, 357, 380, 385, 428; supply, need, making, laboratories, **4.** 307, 308, 479, **5.** 60, 69, 94, **6.** 264, 266, 270, 277, **8.** 263, 400, 410, **9.** 141 *n*, 227, 236, 240, 251, 275, 311, 363, 379, 390, **10.** 14, 71, 231, 277, 278, **11.** 156, 315, 408, **19.** 274, **24.** 137; artillery, **4.** 335, **5.** 31, **6.** 474, **7.** 21, 301; issue, for action, 40 rounds, **5.** 206, 479, **9.** 144, 212, 263, **10.** 95, **11.** 317, 442, **14.** 459; returns, **5.** 286, **9.** 349, **10.** 71, **11.** 119, **25.** 309, **26.** 87; damaged, **5.** 365, 500; size, fit, 498, **9.** 141 *n*; buckshot, **7.** 431, **9.** 313, **14.** 296; Northern army, **8.** 356, 357, 380, 385, 428; described, 423 *n*; collection of spare, sorting, **10.** 248; occupation for poorly clad, **11.** 156; for feu de joie, 356; Monmouth campaign, **12.** 86; renewal, **13.** 457; blank, **18.** 276, **26.** 90; allowance, **18.** 319; for review, **24.** 262; regulation of carriage, 399. *See also* Ammunition; Canisters; Cartouche boxes.

Carts, army, labeled, **3.** 522; tumbrils, **21.** 205, 206, **25.** 24; Mount Vernon, need, **32.** 436, 458, 472, **33.** 200. *See also* Transportation.

Cartwright, Bruce, acknowledgment to, **31.** 406 *n*.

Cartwright, Lawrence. *See* Kortright.

Cartwright, *Capt.* (*Maj.*) Thomas,* court-martial business, **10.** 493; affair, **17.** 55; intercourse with the enemy, 162; Heath's aide, 162 *n*, **18.** 68 *n*; rank and status, 68; resignation, **21.** 366, 377 *n*.

Carty, Matthias, court-martial, capital penalty, pardon, **23.** 321, 329.

Cary. *See also* Carey.

Cary, Archibald,* on Virginia taxables, **3.** 236; Monroe, **15.** 198; Washington's warning on disaster, **20.** 242 *n*; on Virginia spirit, **22.** 341, 355; death of wife, **24.** 346; Verme, **27.** 166 *n*.

Cary, Elizabeth, Mrs. Fairfax, **1.** 138 *n*, **2.** 294 *n*.

Cary, Mary, possible reference, **1.** 15–17.

Cary, Mary (Randolph), death, **24.** 346.

Cary, Nelson Miles, **11.** 63.

Cary, Richard,* brigade major, **3.** 425, **4.** 20, 153, 402; Washington's aide, rank, **5.** 165; draft written by, 505 *n*; Alford pamphlet, **30.** 464.

Cary, Robert, (& Co.),* invoices to and orders on, drafts, **2.** 320, 321, 330–336, 339, 340, 342, 343, 348, 349, 352, 354, 364, 367, 367–372, 379, 384, 387, 395, 396, 398, 406, 407, 412–415, 419, 421, 434, 436, 454, 463–465, 481, 483, 488, 493, 514, **3.** 22, 23, 53, 61–63, 74, 75, 77, 80, 96, 97, 135, 142, 144, 148, 164, 219; and Bank of England stock, **2.** 328, 337, 347, 378, **3.** 165, 219–221; ship to Potomac River, **2.** 339, 377, 381, 383, 386, 409; obtaining royal assent to legislative bill, 355, 357; Washington on relations, 394, 417, 429, 462, 485, **3.** 57, 140, **27.** 119; conduct of ship-

masters, **2.** 435; death, **27.** 213. *See also* Accounts (private, antebellum); Invoices; Tobacco.

Cary, Sarah, Mrs. Fairfax, **1.** 5 *n.*

Cary, Sarah, Mrs. Nelson, **9.** 93, **11.** 63.

Cary, Sarah (Pate), **11.** 63.

Cary, *Col.* Simeon, Dorchester garrison, **4.** 411; militia regiment, brigaded, **5.** 364, 503, **6.** 259.

Cary, William, artificer, **5.** 271.

Cary, Wilson, **1.** 5 *n*, **2.** 294.

Cary, Wilson Miles,* Fairfax estate, **29.** 306, 314, 315; congratulations, **30.** 376.

*Cary*, in English trade, **2.** 329, 338, 339, 342, 347, 350, 352.

*Carysfort*, H. M. S., Long Island Sound, **6.** 211.

Casa Yrujo. *See* Yrujo.

Casanove (Covenove), John H., land, **29.** 180, **37.** 306.

Casanove, Theophile, Dismal Swamp land, **33.** 381.

Case, Ezekiel, court-martial, capital penalty, reprieve, **16.** 140 *n*, 149, 172, 209.

Case, Joseph, court-martial, capital penalty, **15.** 436.

Case, Stephen, house, **26.** 189.

Casey (Cassey), Peter, place, **1.** 11.

Cash, ——, overseer, **35.** 185, 203.

Cashiered officers. *See* Punishments.

Casks, for provisions, making, **1.** 169, 182, 183, 224, 231; preservation, **12.** 312; transportation of clothing, **13.** 198. *See also* Barrels; Frows; Staves; Tobacco.

Casner, Christian, court-martial, capital penalty, **25.** 190.

Cassady,* James, Steuben's frontier mission, **27.** 77, 85, 169.

Cassady, Michael, court-martial, **25.** 253.

Cassaty.* *See* Cassady.

*Cassius*, case, **36.** 234.

Casson, *Ensign* Charles, court-martial, cashiered, **9.** 359.

Castaign, *Capt.* Peter de, Du Portail's aide, **15.** 155 *n*, **21.** 288 *n*; bears letter, 288; petition, **27.** 280; services, 280 *n.*

Castiglioni, Luigi, *conte*, introduction, **28.** 44 *n.*

Castle William, Mass., surprise, **4.** 97; recovered cannon, 425; destruction, 430, 437.

Castleton, *Sergt.* Samuel, court-martial, **24.** 311.

Castries, Armand Charles Augustin de la Croix, *marquis* de (dit *comte* de Charlus),* at headquarters, Washington's opinion, **21.** 121, 149; service, 121 *n*, **25.** 281 *n*; Philadelphia, introduction, **21.** 136, 149; volunteer, to Lafayette, 359, 420; dispatches, **22.** 97; map, 97; compliments, **25.** 281.

Castries, Charles Eugène Gabriel de la Croix, *marquis* de, minister of marine, **21.** 18; son, 136; countersign honoring, **23.** 148.

Casualties, Braddock, **1.** 149, **29.** 45; Grant affair, **2.** 292; Bunker Hill, **3.** 328, 337, 354, 364, 372, **37.** 513; Long Island, **6.** 10, 21, 23, 45, 75, 93, 94, 117; Harlem Heights, 64, 65, 69, 77, 83, 96, 98, 170, 184; White Plains, 250; returns and cartel, 278; Fort Washington, 287 *n*, 296; Trenton, 443, 444 *n*, 445–448, 450, 452; Princeton, 468 *n*, 469, 471, 472, 481, 489; New Jersey campaign, **7.** 44; Ridgefield, 488 *n*; Danby and Long Island raids, **8.** 18, 21, 158, 159, 266; New Jersey movement (1777), 298, 308, 309, 314; returns, 304, **10.** 142, 240, **19.** 23, **23.** 234; Bennington, **8.** 448 *n*, **9.** 123, 454; Staten Island (1777), 133; Philadelphia campaign before Brandy-

wine, 152, 187, 195; Brandywine, 206, 208, 211 *n*, 241; wounded in British hands, care, 217, 244; Freemans Farm, 276; Germantown, 311, 319, 327, 328, 330, 337, 343, 355, 357 *n*, 374, 398; rejoined missing, 343; property of wounded, 368; Bemis Heights, 377; Hudson River, 401 *n*; Fort Mercer, 422 *n*, 430, 435, 443, 450; Burgoyne's army, 454, 455; skirmish before Philadelphia, **10.** 143; Monmouth campaign, **12.** 130 *n*, 132, 145, 149, 151, 157–161, 163, 164; and payrolls, 280, 324, **23.** 14 *n*; British raid (October 1778), **13.** 1, 2, 14, 15, 47 *n*; raid on Elizabethtown, **14.** 173 *n*, 240; Stony Point, **15.** 427 *n*, 453, 455, 469, 477, **16.** 16, 31; Powles Hook, 137, 156, 159, 161; Iroquois expedition, 160, 171, 243, 259; Breckenridge's eulogium, 251; British raid near White Plains (1780), **18.** 18 *n*; Knyphausen's New Jersey expedition, 508, **19.** 10, 66; Bulls Ferry, 261; British foray from Canada, **20.** 230 *n*; Kings Mountain, 258; Blackstocks Hill, **21.** 64; Morrisania raid, 152, 160; Cowpens, 224; Hammonds Store House, 226; Guilford Court House, 413; Croton River (1781), **22.** 98 *n*; Hobkirks Hill, 155; Yorktown, **23.** 172, 173, 212, 213, 228, 229, 229 *n*, 261; Eutaw Springs, 178.

Caswell, *Gov.* Richard,* Moores Creek, **4.** 454 *n*; Sheppard's regiment, **8.** 242; military resignations, **10.** 201; army clothing, salt meat, **11.** 169, 170; specific supplies, **18.** 231.

Caswell County, N. C., excise survey, **31.** 237.

Catawba Creek, Va., fort, **1.** 478, 481, 490, 492, **2.** 105.

Catawba Indians, Fort Necessity expedition, **1.** 42, 46; aid desired, 215, 330, 341, 453, 463; at Winchester, speech, 486, 487, 497, 506, 508, 515, 524; sketch, 486 *n*; return, **2.** 1, 2; with troops, conduct, 20, 24, 28, 35, 38, 198, 232, 234, 273; killed, 274, 282; Mount Vernon, **35.** 146.

Cates Marsh, Va., **1.** 7.

Cathcart, *Capt.* William Schaw, legion to leave New York, **16.** 333.

Catherine II of Russia, American Revolution, **10.** 82 *n*, **14.** 196, 220, 301, **16.** 246, 246 *n*, 247; armed neutrality, **19.** 128; policy and age, 407; Indian vocabularies, **28.** 425, 525, **29.** 88, 89, 183, 191, 368, 374; wheat seed, 282.

Catlin, *Capt.* Eli, company, **8.** 60.

Catoctan Tract, Va., **31.** 382.

Caton, Richard (?), application, **36.** 374.

Caton, Thomas, Braddock expedition, **1.** 147; Maidstone house, 364; force, 449, **2.** 119.

Catterline, James, cannon for Rochambeau, **25.** 493.

Cattle (stock), *army:* for Virginia Regiment, purchase, driving, **1.** 207, 213, 214, 217, 220, 222, 231, 232, 235; unfit, wintering (1756), 240, 245, 249, 287; payment, 242; Pennsylvania purchase in Virginia, 423, 462, 471, **2.** 90; stray, collecting, **1.** 458; Forbes expedition, **2.** 236, 247, 265, 266, 269, 273, 276 *n*, 303–307; for Continental army, early purchases, collection, **3.** 336, **5.** 134 *n*, 333, 335, **6.** 218, 222; siege of Boston, **3.** 336, 337, 340, 373; British raids, 422, **10.** 524, **11.** 14, **12.** 310, 497, 504, 508, 510, 512; horns and hoofs, **4.** 97, **10.** 276, 291, **14.** 34, 51; securing and removing from British, **4.** 169, 458, **5.** 122, 187, 214, 220 *n*, 225, 241, 261, 329, 330, 333, 400, **6.** 254, 256, 258, 307, **7.** 97, 104, 119, 146, 256, 345, **8.** 448, **9.** 130, 150, 153, **10.** 159 *n*, 162, 220, 251, 316, 454, **11.** 6, 7, 13, 20, 110, 121, 133, 135, 136, 157, **12.** 193, 206, 248, **14.** 119, 249, **15.** 241, **19.** 1, 12, 244, 248, 260–262, 267, 379, 402, **22.** 211, 212; maiming, **5.** 230; Long Island, 333, 335, **6.** 3, 135, 141, 142, 148, **12.** 206, **19.** 267; slaughtering, **8.** 181, 350, **9.** 189, **10.** 300, 513, **11.** 260, **12.** 154, 247, **23.** 177, **25.** 333; seizing loyalist, **9.** 318, 470; purchasing agents, 487; supply, need, distress, appeals, **10.** 3, 423–427, 468, 470, 472, 474, 494, 513, 523–525, **11.** 54, **15.** 229, 232, **17.** 469, **18.** 251, 252, 327, 347, **19.** 254, 379, 394, **21.** 442, **22.** 311, 467; distemper, **10.** 60; impressment, abuse, forage, 212, **12.** 164, **13.** 297 *n*, **18.** 468, **19.** 431–433, 439, 441, 442, 449, 462, **21.** 156; interception, **10.** 423, **18.**

309, 327; fattening, **10.** 513, **11.** 278, 279, 371; for future delivery, **10.** 480, 482; for proposed Canadian expedition, **13.** 270; for draft and later food, 397; Iroquois expedition, **15.** 44; winter dispersion, **17.** 196; Hudson River crossing, 201; specific supplies, **18.** 157 *n*, **20.** 451, 461; difficulties, **18.** 150; account for feeding, **19.** 8 *n*; returns, 190; for frontier, **20.** 415, **22.** 346; winter killing, **20.** 454; from New England (1781), specific, emergent, impressment, urge, **21.** 96, 115–117, 122, 465, 487, **22.** 64, 65, 68, 149, 182, 217, 339, 361, 448, **23.** 53, 86, 96, 111, 209, 278; claims, **21.** 174; irregular supply and waste, 184; contracts, **22.** 247; taken in action, regulations, 444; no more to South, **23.** 344; French army accounts, 469, **24.** 7; British trade, checking, 396, **25.** 349; inspection, **26.** 159, 161, 162. *See also* Hides; Meat; Oxen; Provisions; Tallow.

*Washington's:* early purchase, **3.** 252, 254; for frontier lands, 260; buffaloes, 261; dower land, **13.** 181; Custis transaction, **17.** 90, 413; schedule of losses, **31.** 177 *n*; defect in care and management, **32.** 444, 464; culling, **33.** 63, 266; number, schedule, 180, **37.** 302; sold, **33.** 245; quality of American, for meat, 439; improvement, **34.** 12, **36.** 16, 286; feeding, **34.** 52, **37.** 467; few calves, **35.** 34; shelters, 332, **37.** 466, 474; increasing stock, gifts, **35.** 354, 377, 466–468, 472, **36.** 5, 16. *See also* Dairies; Leather; Oxen.

Caughnawaga Indians, chiefs at camp, **3.** 397, 398, **4.** 253, 274, 302, 303, **6.** 192; offer of services, **4.** 280, 292, 301.

Caulesage, *Capt.* ——, Canadian refugee, rations, **26.** 147.

Cauliflower, seed, **33.** 278.

Cavalry, Washington on use, early opinion, **5.** 163, 237, 242, 324, **6.** 350, **7.** 424; New York campaign, state light horse, **5.** 216, 228, 229, 234–237, 240, 242, 249, 251, 260, 286, 295, **6.** 39, 238, 250, 383, **13.** 114, 115 *n*; for Southern department (1776), **5.** 418; British light horse, **6.** 184; orders on attacking British, 230; reward for capture of British troopers, 230; line corps, authorized, accouterments, pay, **6.** 350, 386–388, **7.** 136, 193, 301, **9.** 68, 69, 81, **12.** 31; horses, color, status, need, remounts, impressment, **6.** 387, **7.** 219, 304, **9.** 74, 358, 432, 433, **10.** 226, 369, 460, 486, 496, **11.** 22, 23, 28, 37, 168, 213, 275, 322, 338, 340, 394, 470, **12.** 152, 270, 271, 499, **17.** 402, **21.** 162, 166, 167, 189, 363, **22.** 18, **24.** 442, 469, 470; Virginia light horse for New Jersey, **6.** 403, 456, **7.** 103; recruiting, nativity, difficulties, **6.** 483, **7.** 470 *n*, **8.** 109, 120, 121 *n*, 136, 197, 208, 254, 264, **9.** 195 *n*, **10.** 230, 457, **11.** 1, 58, 275, 337, 338, 340, 394, **12.** 27, **13.** 458, **17.** 482; first selection of officers, **6.** 483, 484, 487, 491, **7.** 51, 154, 193, 215, 338, 470; equipments, arms, clothing, difficulties, **6.** 484, **7.** 51, 81, 122, 123, 135, 214, 215, 304, 305, 324, 368, 424, 440, **9.** 421, 498, **10.** 218, 226, 229–231, 235, 246, 256–258, 305, 353, 369, 420, 457, 486, **11.** 23, 58 *n*, 115, 168, 275, 322, 338, 384, 393, **12.** 2, 27, 151–153, 162, 204, 308, 331, 470, 499, 511, **14.** 331, 389, **18.** 85, 149, 167, 168, **20.** 436, **23.** 370; militia, use, **7.** 37, 55, 461 *n*, **10.** 219, 420, 501, **11.** 79, 247 *n*, 392, 393, **12.** 272, 295, **18.** 107, **19.** 16, 18, 70; command of Revolutionary, Reed, Pulaski, Moylan, **7.** 190, **8.** 117, 121 *n*, 141, 248, 293, **9.** 143, 144, 244, **10.** 71, **11.** 80, 114, 115, **12.** 275, **13.** 42, **14.** 65, **23.** 266, **24.** 82; staff, **7.** 191, **8.** 109, 273; inoculation, **7.** 305 *n*, 324; further authorization suspended, 310; uniforms, 421, **8.** 53–56, 278, **16.** 388; trespass, **7.** 442; exchange of oversized men, 470; guard for commander in chief, 494 *n*; foreign volunteers, **8.** 31; for Northern army, 35, 139, 254; lost plans on, 118, 238, 239; and intelligence, 136, 137; guards, pickets, winter guard, 147, **9.** 353, **10.** 71, 403 *n*, **13.** 405, **19.** 139, 141; British uniform, **8.** 163; to front, 208, 258, 262, 264; rank questions, 303, **10.** 36, 87, 94, **11.** 6, 245, 384, **12.** 153, 275, 290, **24.** 439; Philadelphia campaign, march, camp, patrol, **8.** 464, **9.** 114, 125, 129, 133, 134, 193, 200, 214 *n*, 225 *n*, 226 *n*, 311, 379, 493, **10.** 199, 202, 203, 226, 247, 420, **11.** 115; court-martial of troopers and officers, **9.** 29, 98–100, 124, 267, 379, 404, 472, **11.** 343, 388; stragglers, deserters, pardon, **9.** 36, 156, **17.** 87, 94, **18.** 281; forage, **9.** 36, **11.** 245, 385, **13.** 340; transfer to foot service as punishment, **9.** 99, 100; returns, 498, **10.** 419, **16.** 12, **17.** 319, 495, **20.** 436; detachment, **10.** 117; supplies, rations,

154, 247 *n*, 353, **11.** 398 *n*; usefulness (1778), increase, proper establishment, **10.** 218, 258, 368, 369, 419, **13.** 417; North Carolina, **10.** 226; worn-down horses, 226; winter quarters, horses during, 232, 234–236, 247, 270, 271, 304, 305, 352, 353, 419, 486, **11.** 80, 147, 149, 203, 259, 275, 385, 498 *n*, **13.** 209, 339, 340, 498, **17.** 179, 189, 199, 200, 210, 288, 291, 318, 482, **18.** 18, **20.** 486, **24.** 135; drill, Steuben's regulations, **10.** 235, 305, **15.** 354; lancers, draft, **10.** 353, 457, **11.** 81, 230; Pulaski saddle, **10.** 419; loyalist, 476 *n*; cattle drives, 525 *n*, **11.** 7, 13, 20; new arrangement (1778), 22, 344, 394, **12.** 31, **17.** 355; Monmouth campaign, preparation, participation, **11.** 115, 446, 469, 477, 481, **12.** 3, 80, 91, 113, 114, 131; keeping officers on duty, **11.** 115, 203, 244; conduct, 147, 150; escort, 203; Lee's Legion, 206, 241, 251, 498; price for captured horses, 384; Barren Hill, 420 *n*; promotions, 470, **18.** 272, **20.** 502, **21.** 357, 364, 404, 414, **22.** 63, 163, 164, 391; tents, **12.** 80; search work on march, 98; on the Hudson, position, duties (1778), 162, 228, 248, 249, 271, 275, 324, 465, 466, 480, 490, 523; (1779), **15.** 213, 220, 220 *n*, 232, 238, 241, 244; (1781), **37.** 553; volunteer corps, dropped, declined, **12.** 341, 343, **22.** 369, 370; inspection, **12.** 373 *n*, **18.** 77; expense, reorganization or decrease, **12.** 490, **14.** 265, 275, 328, 390; claims, **13.** 115; officers' allowances, forage, clothing, servants' subsistence, 340, **15.** 458, 464, 487, **17.** 310, **26.** 15; British threat against New Milford, **15.** 322 *n*; dismounted men, arms, **16.** 94, 329, **17.** 308; operations with foot, command, **16.** 190–194, 196; enlistment for the war, 329; exploit, 422 *n*; establishment and complement of officers (1779–80), **17.** 104, **18.** 77, 203; transfer to, on reenlistment, **17.** 195, 218, **18.** 304; strength (1780), **17.** 505; British winter activity, **18.** 7; Virginia State Dragoons, 290 *n*, **22.** 433; no recruits from militia draft, **19.** 94, 140, 218; officers' pay arrears and liquidation, 503–505; legionary or partisan corps, **20.** 163, 299; of rearranged army (1780), assigned to states, 278–280; Southern campaign, Virginia, **21.** 363, 415, 431, **22.** 433; completion urged (1781), 18; Yorktown march, **23.** 82; expected lack of need, reduction, no recruiting, **24.** 114, 116, 131, 352, **25.** 466, 467, 469; Armand's impracticable suggestions, **11,** 12; disposal of horses, **26.** 442; to southern frontier (1796), **35.** 160; discharge or retention of federal, 405; command in provisional army, **36.** 358, 359, 410, 493; application to train, 369, 370, 375; officers for provisional, 424, **37.** 30, 33, 63, 102, 161–163, 178, 204; organization of provisional, **36.** 425, 492, **37.** 46, 52, 114, 231, 243, 352, 438. *See also* Armand-Tuffin; Lanzun; Lee, Henry; Light horse; Provost; Pulaski; regiments by number.

Cavelier, Robert. *See* La Salle.

Caverly, ——,* driftwood, **30.** 39.

Cawley, John, court-martial, **6.** 231.

Cawood, Benjamin (?), Washington's tax, **29.** 188 *n*.

Cawsey, ——, shipmaster, **2.** 343.

Cayuga Indians, plan against, **14.** 271; disposition to peace, 484, 496, 497, **15.** 168, 169; treaty, **16.** 461. *See also* Iroquois.

Cazneau, Isaac (?), at Hancock's house, **4.** 404.

Cecil County, Md., militia for New Jersey, **7.** 104, 204, 205, 319; excise survey, **31.** 239 *n*.

Cecil Court House (Charlestown), Md., British at, **9.** 173, 185, 186.

Cedar, hedging, seed, **5.** 459, **32.** 180, 195, 228, 230, 255, 307, 340, 436, 457, **33.** 255, **34.** 108, 116, 127, 338, 343, 371, 382, **35.** 66, 262, 504.

Cedars, The, action and surrender, **5.** 108, 109, 113, 118, 130; trial for, 147; prisoners, treatment, 279–281, 297 *n*, 322 *n*, 465, 8. 354; hostages, **18.** 93; exchange, **21.** 453, **22.** 177, 214, 278, 476–479, **23.** 66, 472.

Celebrations, Burgoyne's surrender, anniversary, **9.** 391, **13.** 84; French alliance, anniversaries, **11.** 348, 354–356, 362, **14.** 122 *n*, 124, 125 *n*, 127, **26.** 75, 98, 101, 102, 104; St. Patrick's Day, **18.** 129; birth of dauphins, **24.** 274, 277, 298–300, 302,

308, 312–314, 362, 432, **26.** 46; cessation of hostilities, 334, 337 *n.* *See also* Fourth of July; Washington's Birthday.

Celeron, *Capt.* Louis, rank, **15.** 309; service, 309 *n.*

Cement, Loriot's discovery, **17.** 316; Mount Vernon flooring, **27.** 303, 304, 388; use, **30.** 160, 163.

Census, returns of first, **31.** 310 *n*, 313 *n*, 400, 407; estimates, 329; opposition, 329.

Centinel X affair, **1.** 471 *n*, 534.

*Centurion*, H. M. S., **25.** 382, 387.

*Century Magazine*, material from, **37.** 545 *n.*

Ceracchi, Giuseppe,* gifts returned, **32.** 3, **34.** 138; Revolutionary monument, **32.** 3 *n*, **34.** 136–139; art pieces declined, **32.** 43; Washington bust, **34.** 138, 139.

*Cerebus*, H. M. S., **4.** 5 *n*, 69, 70, 75, 5. 161, 447.

Ceremony. *See* Entertainments.

*Ceres*, privateer, **33.** 113.

*Cerf*, privateer, **33.** 90.

Cerris, —— de, foreign volunteer, **9.** 85.

Cessation of hostilities. *See* Peace.

Chace. *See* Chase.

Chads Ford, Pa., American position, **9.** 198; headquarters, letters from, 201–207. *See also* Brandywine.

Chadwick, *Capt.* Joseph, pay, **6.** 486.

Chaff machine, **36.** 470, **37.** 85. *See also* Straw.

Chain, obstruction of the Hudson, **5.** 9, 15, 45, **7.** 445, **8.** 52 *n*, 116, 322, 391, **9.** 325; winter lifting, **13.** 13 *n*, 218, **17.** 102, **20.** 298; spring replacement, floats, logs, **14.** 203, **20.** 463, **21.** 204 *n*, 306, 395, **24.** 204 *n*; alteration, **18.** 131; preservation, **27.** 129.

Chain bearers, details, **19.** 365.

Chairs, English orders, **2.** 138, 320, 331; shipment, 433; Mount Vernon, **27.** 160, 398, **29.** 16, **35.** 35, 71; "fan," **29.** 258 *n*; model, **30.** 91, 93.

Chaises marines, **7.** 83.

Chalmer, *Lieut. Col.* James, loyalist command, request, **11.** 434.

Chalmers, George, Colvill estate, **31.** 264, 342, **33.** 290–293, 311, 312, **34.** 457.

Chalmers, Hamilton, release, **25.** 129.

Chaloner, John, office, **10.** 215; cattle drive, **11.** 136.

Chambault, —— de, release, **6.** 173–175.

Chamberlain, James Lloyd, French fleet, **23.** 96 *n.*

Chamberlain, Uriah, court-martial, **5.** 51,

Chamberlain, *Lieut. Col.* William, engrosser, **17.** 439.

Chamberlayne, ——, sale, **2.** 477.

Chamberlayne, John, discharge, **24.** 266.

Chamberline, Samuel,* cropping, **29.** 455.

Chambers, *Col.* David, conduct of militia regiment, **7.** 17, 18, 37.

Chambers, *Capt.* (*Lieut. Col.*, *Col.*) James,* bears letters, **4.** 172; marching orders (1777), **7.** 241; promotion, 326, 389; service, 326 *n*, **11.** 52 *n*, **12.** 358 *n*, **17.** 36 *n*, **18.** 142 *n*; absentees, reproved, **7.** 417 *n*; at courts-martial, **8.** 374, 403, 413, **11.** 52, 442, 486, 489, **12.** 7, 15, 22, 23, 29, 48, 358, **17.** 36, 139, 172; regiment, brigaded, **8.** 403, **12.** 216, **18.** 190; superintendent of hospitals, **12.** 404, 430; rank, **15.** 204;

detachment, **17.** 250; Moore affair, **18.** 142; officer of the day, 283, **19.** 19, 137, 485, **20.** 81, 178, 257, 342, 401.
Chambers, John, court-martial, **15.** 72.
Chambers, Joseph, illegal punishment, **10.** 67.
Chambers, *Capt.* Matthew, to join regiment, **21.** 54; service, 54 *n.*
Chambers, Robert,* Ferdinand Washington, **30.** 182.
Chambers, Roland, complaint, **15.** 46 *n.*
Chambers, *Capt.* Stephen,* patrol. **10.** 522, 523, **11.** 89, 90, 151; court of inquiry, 229.
Chambly, Que., British force, **14.** 45.
Chamier, Achsah, commissary of prisoners, **4.** 408, **18.** 102.
Chamier, *Mrs.* Achsah, pass, **15.** 118; furniture from New York, **18.** 102.
Chamousset, Claude Humbert Piarron de, works to Washington, **29.** 362 *n.*
Champe, Jean, Mrs. Washington, **1.** 347 *n*, **32.** 29.
Champe, Col. John, regards, **1.** 141, militia detachment, 347; daughter, **32.** 29.
Champe, *Sergt.* John, attempt to capture Arnold, **20.** 223 *n.*
Champe & Hunter, bill of exchange, **2.** 327.
Champion, *Lieut.* (Col.) Henry,* engineer, **5.** 300; commissary, cattle, meat, **10.** 426, 474, **11.** 54, 55, 74, **15.** 229, **18.** 122, 251, 252, 327, 333, 347, 424; provisions for Rhode Island force, **13.** 337; on cattle for Iroquois expedition, **15.** 44; on scarcity, letter, **17.** 312.
Champion, Richard,* Anglo-American relations, **31.** 315.
*Champion*, H. M. S., **25.** 129.
*Champion Genealogy*, material from, **10.** 474 *n.*
Champlin, Col. Jabez, barrackmaster, **21.** 487, **22.** 54, 63 *n.*
Champman, Joseph, soldier, **4.** 49.
Champney, Richard (?) bears letter, **8.** 15.
*Chance*, capture, **14.** 443.
Chancery, Mercer affair, **18.** 246, 392.
Chandeliers, Dorchester Heights, **4.** 433, 447.
Chandéon, Charles François. *See* La Valette.
Chandler, Col. John, circular letter to, **7.** 277 *n*; recruiting, conduct, 316, 439, 459; regiment brigaded, 355; at court-martial, **11.** 12; "late" regiment, **12.** 194, 217. *See also* Connecticut Eighth.
Chandler, John, spurious letters, **8.** 387 *n*, **35.** 365 *n.*
Chandler, Joseph,* civil warrant against officer, **26.** 56.
Chandler, Julian A. C., advisory committee, **1.** ix, **12.** v.
Chandonet, *Lieut.* (*Maj.*) Francis, quartermaster, post, **12.** 411, 422; court-martial, **13.** 84.
Chaney, *Lieut.* William, adjutant, **13.** 246; service, 246 *n.*
Channing, John, admission, **25.** 454.
Channing, William,* Newport committee, **21.** 331 *n*; G. A. Washington, **26.** 478 *n.*
Chapin, Alfred C., acknowledgment to, **28.** 22 *n.*
Chapin, *Gen.* Israel, as Indian agent, Iroquois, **32.** 114, 152; Dorchester's speech, **33.** 314; Wayne expedition, 418; Niagara, **35.** 198.
Chapin, *Lieut.* Seth, furlough, **18.** 216; resigns, 216 *n.*
Chapin Library, material from, **20.** 440 *n.*
Chaplains, for Virginia Regiment, **1.** 470, 498, 505, 510, **2.** 33, 56, 178; number, pay, selection, **3.** 497, **4.** 197, 205, 307, 341, **5.** 192, 243, **7.** 430, 432, 440; mentioned **3.**

497, 4. 164 *n*, 7. 97 *n*, 11. 78 *n*, 104 *n*, 12. 401 *n*, 529 *n*, 13. 71 *n*, 15. 85 *n*, 17. 154 *n*, 18. 475 *n*, 20. 76 *n*; new regulations, 5. 192; regimental, established, 7. 244, 8. 129, 138, 203; for dragoons, character, 109; returns, 202, 203; one to three regiments, 438; appointment sought, 12. 401; brigade, 15. 85 *n*; of suspected loyalty, 126; release if captured, 18. 202, 216, 475, 22. 344, 23. 139, 25. 26, 38, 196; hospitals, 20. 376 *n*, 26. 136; Wyoming, 21. 336; limitation, half-pay to supernumerary, 22. 135, 136; preemption of Yorktown goods, 23. 300; warrant, 25. 154; services in Temple, 26. 135; absence, regulation of furloughs, 136; services commended, 250; provisional army 37. 406, 413.

Chapman, *Maj.* ——, Braddock expedition, 1. 131, 136, 143.

Chapman, *Capt.* (*Maj.*) Albert, hospital command, 11. 208; officer of the day, 18. 448, 20. 168; service, 18. 448 *n*, 20. 110 *n*; maneuvers, 18. 477; court-martial, 20. 110, 111; detachment, 112.

Chapman, *Lieut.* Alpheus, court-martial, cashiered, 5. 135, 142.

Chapman, George,* education, 28. 13; tutor for Custis children, 309, 310, 312, 315.

Chapman, *Maj.* Jabez (?), regiment brigaded, 5. 504.

Chapman, *Capt.* (*Maj.*) James, fatigue, 5. 11, 208, 213; service, 208 *n*; promotion, 350, 438, 6. 215.

Chapman, *Ensign* Joseph, paymaster, 6. 234.

Chapman, Lucy, Mrs. Washington, 32. 29.

Chapman, Nathaniel, daughter, 32. 29.

Chapman, *Col.* Samuel, militia regiment, 5. 503, 7. 42.

Chappell, *Capt.* Frederick, lake fleet, 5. 483.

Charcoal, making, burners, 4. 49, 12. 232, 318, 15. 267, 17. 241, 19. 162, 353, 20. 169, 25. 39.

Charity and subscriptions, Washington's antebellum, 2. 389; wartime, at Mount Vernon, 4. 115; Boston poor, 167 *n*; to officer's widow, 7. 482; family of executed spy, 8. 243; Washington College, 25. 37, 27. 333; Caldwell children, 25. 427, 26. 17; Virginia parish poor relief under state government, 27. 341; Mrs. Crawford, 28. 415; Massachusetts Humane Society, 30. 4; distressed Frenchman, 436 *n*; church relief, 467; schools, 485 *n*, 32. 345, 33. 279 *n*, 281, 282 *n*, 34. 25, 38 *n*, 214, 396 *n*, 36. 293, 317; poor debtors, 31. 109; tenant, 178, 265; presidential, demands, 191 *n*, 32. 409, 33. 107, 107 *n*, 153, 217, 358; Michaux, 32. 311; on second inauguration, 375 *n*; Philadelphia relief, 33. 220, 221, 230–232, 36. 435; Santo Domingo refugees, 33. 217, 218, 257; former employees and families, 34. 13, 24, 25, 48, 75, 117, 214, 426, 450, 508, 35. 13; Alexandria church, 34. 38 *n*. 431; distant relatives, 123, 35. 100, 101, 36. 162; French refugees, 34. 323, 363; Charleston fire sufferers, 35. 131, 175; obligation, 283; poems, 36. 14; Alexandria poor, 137 *n*; catch-penny affairs, 179; later demand, 37. 72, 73; Weems on philanthropy, 347. *See also* Alexandria Academy; Education (improvement stock); Lafayette, Marie (sympathy); Pensions; University.

Charles X of France. *See* Artois.

Charles III of Spain, policy and age, 19. 407; jackass for Washington, 28. 160, 161, 208, 244, 296–302, 309, 399, 409, 423, 426; thanks to, 360–362, 373, 528.

Charles IV of Spain, accession, 30. 500.

Charles II of Zweibrücken, Bavaria question, 28. 174.

Charles City County, Va., excise survey, 31. 239 *n*.

Charles County, Md., Washington's land, value, 29. 188 *n*, 30. 234, 253, 31. 7, 37. 298; excise survey, 31. 239 *n*.

Charles Edward, *pretender*, Prestonpans, 1. 237 *n*.

Charles Thomson Papers. material from, 27. 313 *n*.

Charleston, S. C., Clinton's movements (1776), 4. 267, 271, 273, 289, 293, 294 *n*, 297, 320, 353, 383, 5. 93; Southern department officers, Lee, 4. 353 *n*, 397; British repulse, example, 5. 314–316, 318, 360, 364 *n*, 382, 383, 400; as Howe's possible objective (1777), 9. 102, 107, 110 *n*, 111, 112; supposed British plans (1779), security, 13. 17, 92, 105, 156, 200, 15. 24, 60; British movements, news, 156, 262, 269, 272, 279, 280, 282, 293, 304, 311, 319, 324, 347 *n*, 370, 405, 418, 425, 492; British retirement, Stono River, 16. 18, 120, 268, 350; siege: constructing defenses, 18. 55; British landing and investment, 145, 164, 220, 264, 276; fear, 151, 166, 203, 264, 265, 299, 306, 313, 353, 382; Du Portail sent, 163; forces, 164, 165, 371; holding criticized, 299; progress, 334, 354 *n*, 363, 367, 391, 414; and expected French force, 376, 377, 398; Virginia brigades, 378; surrender, terms, reaction, 453, 454, 461, 463, 479, 505–507, 509, 19. 9, 50; inquiry into loss, 147; question of exchanges, 15. 9 *n*, 19. 259, 20. 132, 315, 322, 325, 366, 443, 444, 22. 214, 23. 369, 372, 390, 395, 404, 480, 481; escapes, 19. 374, 382; civil prisoners, treatment, 492, 20. 128, 192, 194, 21. 303, 365; supplies for prisoners, flagship, distress, 20. 32, 52, 356, 436, 22. 92, 93, 130, 177;—proposed joint expedition, 20. 482, 21. 210, 23. 8–10, 125, 125 *n*, 248, 250 *n*, 296, 306, 307, 310; British reenforcements, 22. 267, 270, 272, 23. 8, 24. 74, 463, 467, 470, 472; in 1782 plans, 23. 285, 390; British fleet, 347; British retire to, 431, 448, 466; question of evacuation, 24. 20, 21, 33, 71, 149, 156, 224, 383, 25. 99, 106, 107, 274, 280, 290, 296, 331, 349, 351, 356, 383, 398, 434, 447 *n*, 26. 15; British force (1782), 24. 181, 195; possible modes of attack, 209–211; exiles, return, expense, 270, 273, 296, 326, 327, 400, 25. 100, 114, 210; no operations against, 24. 408; foray from, 25. 271, 281; and departure of French army, 447; evacuation, general orders on, congratulation of Greene, 26. 37, 59, 61, 76, 103; fortification, 77; library, 27. 408; battle anniversary, 30. 9; addresses, 31. 12 *n*, 285 *n*; presidential tour, 230, 261, 272, 285 *n*, 288 *n*; letters from, 285, 286; hospitality, 32. 5, 6; Trumbull's Washington, 35; federal troops, 33. 317; fire sufferers, 35. 131, 175; French crisis, 36. 273; artillery companies for defense, 37. 39.

Charleston County, S. C., excise survey, 31. 237.

Charleston Library Society, Washington's membership, 27. 408, 409.

Charlestown, Md., magazine, 11. 254; letter from, 34. 270. *See also* Cecil Court House.

Charlestown, Mass., Knowlton's exploit, 4. 223, 230, 243, 305, 320; American occupation, defenses, 411, 421; Jay Treaty, 34. 297. *See also* Bunker Hill.

Charlestown, N. H. *See* Number Four.

Charlestown, W. Va. (Va.), origin of name, 2. 137 *n*; letters from, 27. 466.

Charlotte, N. C., British at, 20. 216, 297; presidential tour, 31. 231, 272, 294.

Charlotte County, Va., excise survey, 31. 239 *n*.

Charlotte Court House, Va., French post, 24. 80.

Charlottesville, Va., Armand's corps, 23. 318. *See also* Convention troops.

Charlus, *Comte* de.* *See* Castries, Armand.

*Charming Peggy*, 29. 281, 458.

*Charming Polly*, 2. 348, 350.

*Charming Sally*, capture, 3. 458.

*Charon*, H. M. S., 22. 488; destroyed, 23. 208, 210, 212, 214, 231.

Charters, right, 3. 238 *n*.

Chartier de Lotbinière, *Marquis* de, introduction, 29. 244 *n*; illness, 422; relative as Washington's aide, 423; ratification, 30. 56 *n*.

Chartiers Creek, Pa., proposed main post, 23. 396, 402. *See also* Millers Run.

Charton, Henry L.,* Mount Vernon, 28. 434; frontier lands, 434–438, 482.

Chartres, *Duc* de. *See* Orléans.

Chase, ——, bounty jumper, **5.** 367.

Chase, ——, shipmaster, cargo, **5.** 239.

Chase, John, prisoner of war, **7.** 451 *n*, **11.** 368, 455.

Chase, Samuel,* Connolly, **4.** 291 *n*; Canadian commission, **5.** 47 *n*; and retreat, 76; return, 120; Nicholson, 129; on Ticonderoga, 131; Congress, committees, **6.** 245 *n*, **7.** 108 *n*, **9.** 83 *n*, 259, **11.** 219 *n*, 241 *n*, **12.** 235 *n*, 330 *n*; British barbarities, **7.** 103, 108; nonstate recruiting, **9.** 84; Maryland rising, 137; civilian prisoners of war, **11.** 316; Maryland-Virginia commission, **27.** 375 *n*; Principio Company, **28.** 8; Potomac Company, 26, 32, 340 *n*; public schools, 27; ratification, **29.** 302, 472 *n*, 491; attorney generalship, **34.** 349; character, 349 *n*; justiceship, 424, 428; information on Calvert family, **36.** 290, 292; application, 374.

Chase, Thomas, brigade major, **3.** 425, 427, 456; staff office, **8.** 65, **15.** 351 *n*, **16.** 356 *n*; information, **15.** 351, **16.** 356.

Chase, William, privateersman, son, **7.** 451 *n*, **11.** 368.

Chastel de la Vallé. *See* La Vallé.

Chastellux, Jean François, *chevalier* (*marquis*) de,* at headquarters, **20.** 357, 415, 456, 477, 507, **21.** 19, **25.** 401; Philadelphia, introductions, **20.** 397, 403; frontier, introduction, 500; Washington on relations, 507, **21.** 19, 150, 347, **23.** 245, 431 *n*, **24.** 495, 496, **25.** 401, **26.** 418, **27.** 188, 413, 460, **28.** 253, **29.** 251; ill, **21.** 397; Tallmadge's plan, 435; campaign plans (1781), Wethersfield conference, **22.** *front.*, 55, 85, 104, 105 *n*, 119, 143; fleet plan, 204, 205; and disturbances, 365; wine for headquarters, 394, 395; countersigns and parole honoring, **23.** 37, 153, **25.** 24, 158, 285; Mount Vernon, **23.** 110; Yorktown march, 111; for France, Washington's farewell, **25.** 428, 429, 434; British money, **26.** 179, 244; military duties in France, 27, 314; introductions to, 413, **28.** 91, **29.** 230 *n*, 275 *n*, **30.** 136, 142; Humphreys's poems, **28.** 517, 522, 523; *Travels*, comment, 522; marriage, congratulations, **29.** 483, 484, 486; relief of family, **34.** 323.

Chatauqua Lake, Erie-Ohio route, **30.** 124.

Chateau de Rochambeau, material from, **21.** 213 *n*.

Chateaufort, Ignatius Romain, *chevalier* d'Avistay de, introduction, **28.** 250, 252.

Chatham, Elizabeth, deposition, **11.** 150.

Chatham, John Pitt, *earl* of, in Canada, ordered treatment, **3.** 494; leaves, **4.** 198.

Chatham, William Pitt, *earl* of, colonies and war plans (1758), **2.** 209 *n*; ordered treatment of son in Canada, **3.** 494; Peale's engraving, **29.** 178 *n*; Copley print on death, **32.** 260.

Chatham, N. J., post, **7.** 5, 55, 189, 290, 453; expected attacks, 438 *n*, **18.** 487, **21.** 56 *n*, 76; French bakery, **23.** 24, 59 *n*, 67; route by, 42; headquarters, letters and orders from, 49–67.

*Chatham*, H. M. S., movements, **5.** 254.

Chatham County, N. C., excise survey, **31.** 237.

Chattertons Hill, N. Y., engagement, **6.** 232 *n*, 243; losses, 250.

Chattins Run, Va., Washington's land, leases, boundary, **28.** 268, 355, 356, 367, 376, **30.** 208, **37.** 295.

Cheat River, as route, **27.** 478, **28.** 13, 31, 50, 119, 312.

Checks and balances, in Constitution, **30.** 300.

Cheeney, *Dr.* Penuel, surgeon mate, conduct, **3.** 354, **4.** 51, 90; court-martial, cashiered, 107, 110.

Cheere, William, London art dealer, **2.** 334 *n*.

Cheese, order, **2.** 331; headquarters, **8.** 410, 411, **22.** 441, **25.** 24 *n*, 263 *n*; gifts, **28.** 64, **36.** 369, **37.** 350; American, **30.** 187; improved making, **31.** 13.

Cheever, *Col.* Ezekiel,* commissary of artillery, **3.** 427; inspection of arms, **4.** 305; distribution of military supplies, 307, 463, **5.** 99, 307, **7.** 307, **11.** 198, 409; militia ammunition and arms, **5.** 196, **8.** 365; instruction on stores, **6.** 269; returns on arms, **7.** 157, 167, **8.** 237, **10.** 308 *n*; service, office, **7.** 157 *n*, **8.** 367, **11.** 109, **15.** 482 *n*; movements, **8.** 399; admonished, 400; possible raid, **12.** 380; Iroquois expedition ammunition, **15.** 158; arms for levies, 424, 424 *n*; rations at arsenal, 482; cavalry military stores, **18.** 281, 282; repair of arms, **19.** 456; Collins trial, **20.** 492; on need of leather, **21.** 251.

Chelsea, Mass., post, cattle drive, **3.** 336, 340; independent company, **4.** 192 *n*, 289.

Chemung, N. Y., Indian town, proposed attack, **13.** 108, 120, 131 *n*, 132, 159, **14.** 150; Indian rendezvous, **16.** 30; destroyed, 160, 171, 242 *n*. *See also* Newtown.

Chenevard, John, wine for headquarters, **20.** 57.

Cheney, William. *See* Chaney.

Chenissio. *See* Genesee.

Cheraws, S. C., rival positions, **21.** 153, 162, 171; Jay Treaty, **34.** 303 *n*.

Cherokee Indians, and Fort Necessity expedition, **1.** 42; aid desired, 215, 301, 302, 330, 341; negotiations, 237, 247, 251; Shawnee expedition, 258, 259, 285, 286 *n*, 293, 301; outrages supposed by, 423; expected aid, disappointment, 453, 463, 464, 466, 477, 486, 487, 497, 507 *n*, 515, 526; and scalp bounty, 510 *n*; with troops, conduct, attitude (1757), **2.** 36, 38–40, 51, 53, 76, 77, 82, 121, 140, 143, 157, 158; plan for aid, 41; escort home, 46–48, 53, 149, 152; Warhatchie, 47 *n*; scouting, 51, 53, 57, 59–61, 75, 76, 85, 121, 152, **37.** 478; Pennsylvania negotiations, **2.** 53; give false alarm, 63, 63 *n*, 67, 69, 71, 86; value of aid, 82; suspected spies, 97, 114; Forbes expedition, premature arrival, 171, 174, 175, 198–200, 215, 217, 248; trouble with frontiersmen, 216; at front (1758), 237, 238, 272, 280, 309; war (1760), 345, 361, 371, 373; (1776), **6.** 168, 435, cession (1768), **3.** 48 *n*; Henderson's purchase, 279; military use, **7.** 12, 102, **10.** 400, **11.** 76; defeat (1779), **17.** 39; presents for visiting, **23.** 338, 378; Hopewell treaty, violations, protection, **30.** 313, 386, **31.** 89, 90; renegades, **30.** 327, **31.** 87, 91 *n*, 32. 206, 207; conduct of agent, **30.** 338; first federal negotiations, treaty, 386, 388, **31.** 401, 404; Yazoo lands, 387; later attitude, missions, and negotiations, annuity, talk, 462, 481, 482, **32.** 6, 50, 62, 108, 129, **33.** 160, 167, 403 *n*, **34.** 387, **35.** 146, 193, 197; Quaker speech, **31.** 479; Spanish intrigue, **32.** 117; later aggression on, proclamation, 260, 337, 338, **34.** 448; possible expedition, **33.** 32; running boundary, **35.** 112, 146, 148, 198; agriculture, 194–196; medals, 196; legislative council, 197. *See also* Indians.

Cherry Stone, Va., magazine, **23.** 142 *n*.

Cherry Valley, N. Y., raids, **13.** 263–265, 267, 275, 306, 315, **14.** 43.

Chesapeake Bay, British expedition (1777), **7.** 226, 339–342, 348, 353, 380, **8.** 147, 9. 106, 111, 113, 115, 116; raid (1779), **15.** 118, 144, 146–152, 159, 160, 177, 215, 219, 224 *n*, 262, 292, 369; British control, **17.** 246, 317, **19.** 374; Lafayette-Destouches expedition, transportation, **21.** 254, 260, 290, 297; proposed French naval post, declined, **22.** 86 *n*, 230, 268, 359, 396, 403, 434; Grasse's plans, 206 *n*, 208; foray (1781), 482; Yorktown transportation, **23.** 10, 11, 34, 36, 39, 51, 53, 57, 58, 72, 88 *n*, 96–102, 113, 116–120, 125, 129, 145, 163; British irregularities (1783), mutual depredations, **26.** 195, 266; Delaware Canal, **28.** 337, 440, **37.** 455.

Chester, *Col.* John, regiment, brigade, **5.** 504, **6.** 4, 207; brigade major, 4; position, strength, 52; on treatment of prisoners, letter, **7.** 3 *n*; bears letter, 269; civil office, **31.** 234.

Chester, *Gov.* Peter,* Washington's land rights, **3.** 126, 184.

Chester, N. J., movement through, **8.** 477, 487.

Chester, N. Y., movement to, **8.** 447, 460, 472; Convention troops march, **13.** 291, 328; roads, repair, **15.** 259; paymaster department, auditors, 291, 291 *n*; artillery

command, 429, 435; Iroquois expedition troops, **16.** 497; magazine, **20.** 283 *n*; route by, **23.** 87.

Chester, Pa., militia rendezvous, **8.** 463, 471, **9.** 132; headquarters, letters and orders from, 1–5, 130, 207–210, **23.** 87, 88, **37.** 576; British advance, **9.** 219; magazine, **16.** 88, **17.** 211; route by, **23.** 69, **27.** 277 *n*, 406; Washington at, later letters from, **23.** 83 *n*, 361 *n*, **31.** 229, **33.** 87, **35.** 422 *n*, **37.** 59.

Chester County, Pa., militia for New Jersey, **6.** 314 *n*; supplies, impressment, **9.** 357, **10.** 162; excise survey, **31.** 236; neutrality, **33.** 85.

Chester County, S. C., excise survey, **31.** 237.

*Chesterfield*, H. M. S., convoy, **2.** 379, 382, 384.

Chesterfield County, S. C., excise survey, **31.** 237.

Chesterfield County, Va., excise survey, **31.** 239 *n*.

Chestnut, John,* drill plow, **31.** 305, 306.

Chestnut Hill, Pa., British at, **9.** 268, 270.

Chestnut Ridge, Pa., encampment, letters from, **2.** 299 *n*, 301–304.

Chestnuts, destruction, **20.** 142; Spanish, **28.** 365, **29.** 322, **30.** 99; native, at Mount Vernon, **32.** 184; for Thornton, **36.** 39 *n*, **37.** 148.

Chests, for funds, **1.** 252; for arms, **10.** 231.

Chetton, James, Posey suit, **2.** 508.

Chevaux-de-frise, construction, **3.** 340, 345; water obstruction, **5.** 129, 372, 480, 505; sallyports, 198, water, passed, **6.** 184, 190, 193, 205. *See also* Obstructions.

Chew, ——, enlisted servant, **1.** 260.

Chew, ——, shipmaster, **2.** 346.

Chew, Benjamin, New York trip, **2.** 182; Forbes expedition, 274; and appointment, **31.** 372; regards, **36.** 321.

Chew, *Ensign* Colby, rank, **2.** 56; commission, 117, 140; affair, 177; service, promotion, 207, 274; land-grant right, **3.** 3.

Chew, Samuel, Cannon, **35.** 184, 185.

Chew, *Capt.* Samuel Lloyd, declines commission, **15.** 112; service, 112 *n*.

Chiappe, Giuseppe, letter to, **30.** 475 *n*.

Chicago Historical Society, material from, **11.** 251.

Chicago University Library, material from, **2.** 330 *n*.

Chichester, Henry, exchange, **25.** 261.

Chichester, Richard,* Mason's follower, **30.** 396 *n*; overseer for Mount Vernon, **31.** 350; deer hunting refused, **32.** 109, **33.** 155, **37.** 194, 195; land, survey, **32.** 332, 376, **37.** 180; health, **33.** 155.

Chickamauga Indians, renegade Cherokees, **30.** 327, **31.** 87, 91 *n*, **32.** 206, 207.

Chickasaw Indians, Fort Necessity expedition, **1.** 42; plan for aid by, **2.** 44; conduct of agent, **30.** 338; confederate treaty, 386; attitude, federal negotiations, 386–388, **31.** 482, **32.** 108; ammunition, **31.** 22; protection, 99, 184; talk, 184; Yazoo lands, 387; Virginia military grants, 463; Spanish intrigue, **32.** 117; chiefs with Wayne, 127; council, 129; Philadelphia conference, **33.** 423 *n*; Creek peace, **34.** 306, 308, 309, 319, 352.

Chicory, for Mount Vernon, seed, price, sowing, **31.** 340, **34.** 96, 143, 144, 339, 372, 373, **35.** 9, 10, 28, 29, 33; weed, **32.** 328, 359; fodder, green, **34.** 323, **35.** 10, 122; prospects, 26, 66.

Child, Benjamin, court-martial, **3.** 472.

Child, *Capt.* Francis, hospital command, **11.** 208.

Child, *Maj.* Jonathan, Coos graft, **17.** 230; Tickner trial, **20.** 200.

Child, Joseph, court-martial, **5.** 32.

Child, Moses,* Nova Scotia mission instructions, **4.** 111, 113 *n*, 120, 331.

Child, Peter, civilian, wounded, **5.** 209.

Child, Cromel & Caleb, bill of exchange, **28.** 412 *n*.

Children, returns on rations, **26.** 12; Washington on own lack, **29.** 28, 29.

Childs, Thomas. *See* Shilds.

Childs & Swaine,* newspaper, **33.** 173 *n*.

Chillaway, Job, Indian, **14.** 274.

*Chimère*, French warship, **12.** 210.

Chimneys, at Mount Vernon, **6.** 139, **35.** 287; in tents, **16.** 385, **25.** 248, 304, 317, 379. *See also* Mantels.

China, cargo from, purchases, **28.** 223; matting, **30.** 179; American trade, 354 *n*.

Chinaware. *See* Tableware.

Chincoteague, Va., Estaing's fleet, **12.** 175, 176.

Chinese, appearance, **28.** 239.

Chiningue, Venango, **1.** 25 *n*.

Chinn, Edward,* damages, **16.** 323.

Chintz, order, **3.** 90.

Chipman, *Ensign* Benoni, court-martial, **6.** 131.

Chipman, Nathaniel,* admission of Vermont, **31.** 212, 213 *n*; judgeship, 228.

Chippewa Indians, French allies, **1.** 42, 44; attitude (1779), **15.** 371; treaties, **30.** 327, 332 *n*; Wayne negotiations, **34.** 128 *n*; talk, **35.** 299.

Chissel, ——, ordinary, **1.** 127.

Chittenden, *Gov.* Thomas,* irregular Canadian cartel, **22.** 346; Washington's comment on Vermont conditions, **23.** 419–422, 432; Knowlton affair, **25.** 407, 408; letter forwarded, 458; congressional letter, **26.** 15; protest, 119, 121; Canadian affairs, **32.** 89, 112.

Choctaw Indians, confederate treaty, **30.** 386; attitude, federal negotiations, talks, 386–388, 479, 480, **31.** 184 *n*, 482, **32.** 108; trading posts, **30.** 479; protection, **31.** 99; Yazoo lands, 387; Spanish intrigue, **32.** 117; chiefs with Wayne, 127; council, 129.

Chodkewiez, ——, **35.** 28 *n*, 166.

Choisy, Claude Gabriel, *marquis* (*duc*) de,* Newport command, militia, **22.** 160, 162, 396, 473; countersigns honoring, 397, 398; Yorktown, Gloucester, **23.** 116 *n*, 169, 173, 208; on Gloucester action, letter, 172 *n*; York River, 226; British surrender, 239–241, 250, 253; Washington's appreciation, 246; position, **24.** 80; bears letters, 501, **25.** 1, 6; to Boston, Penobscot expedition, **24.** 500–502, **25.** 6; introduction, **24.** 501.

Chonowaitatine, N. Y., hostile Indians, **15.** 371.

Choptank, Md., magazine, **23.** 143.

Chouin, Andre Michel Victor, *marquis* de, Estaing, **12.** 186, 477, **13.** 99; commended, **12.** 209, 477.

Chowan County, N. C., excise survey, **31.** 236, **32.** 311.

Christ Church, Alexandria, Washington on affairs, **3.** 112–114; organ, **32.** 410 *n*; subscription, **34.** 38 *n*, 423, 431; attendance, **37.** 323.

Christ Church,* Philadelphia, address, **35.** 410.

Christian, David, deserter, **1.** 281.

Christian, Israel, bill for Strasburg, 2. 374.

Christian, William, movements, 3. 279; sketch, 279 *n*.

Christiana, Del., stores, 6. 438, 440.

Christiana Bridge, Del., troops at, 9. 138, 230; British movement, 171–173; specific supplies, 20. 451 *n*; route by, 23. 69, 78; headquarters, letter from, 83 *n*, 89, 361 *n*.

Christiana Creek, ferry, 27. 406.

Christie, Fairlie,* plants for Mount Vernon, 34. 206, 207.

Christie, *Capt.* James,* company, 7. 364; courts-martial, 12. 256, 257, 19. 3; information, 15. 225, 226; service, 225 *n*; light corps, 18. 191.

Christie, John, foragemaster, court-martial, 20. 154.

Christmas, of 1776, 6. 438; of 1781, 23. 406; of 1786, 29. 129.

Christopher, slave. *See* Sheels, Christopher.

Christopher, ——, land, payment, 35. 302.

Christopher, John, British barbarity, 7. 228.

Christy, ——, frontier fort, 1. 490.

Christy, John, court-martial, 6. 43.

Chronology, golden number, 1. 4.

Chrystie, James. *See* Christie.

Church, Alexander, court-martial, 18. 451, 452.

Church, Angelica (Schuyler),* 31. 209; army appointment for son, 37. 26 *n*.

Church, *Dr.* Benjamin, *jr.*,* director of general hospital, 3. 350 *n*, 439, 455; regimental hospitals, 481, 496, 499, 517, 524; furlough, 517; affair, trial, 517 *n*, 4. 9–11; confinement, 91, 105.

Church, John Barker (John Carter),* information, 3. 458; army appointment for son 37. 26.

Church, Philip,* army appointment, 37. 26; service, 26 *n*.

Church, *Col.* Thomas, of Rhode Island, regiment brigaded, 3. 355; at court-martial 383.

Church, *Maj.* Thomas, of Pennsylvania, at courts-martial, 10. 322, 359, 404; service, 359 *n*, 17. 255 *n*, 18. 285 *n*; detachment, ill, 17. 255, 264; brigade major and inspector, 311; court-martialed, 18. 285, 290, 291, 346, 347; maneuvers, 400; officer of the day, 422, 19. 21, 76, 109, 126, 152, 209, 278; abused, 272, 273.

Church of England, attendance, 2. 341; colonial bishop, proposed substitute, 3. 81; Virginia vestries, 81, 112–114, 27. 341; colonial presentment, 37. 484; Washington's humor on attendance, 484; quality of tobacco for salaries, 492. *See also* Protestant Episcopal.

Churches, used as hospital, protest, 16. 25; addresses and replies, 15. 210, 24. 389, 390, 30. 289 *n*, 321 *n*, 336 *n*, 339 *n*, 347 *n*, 354 *n*, 383 *n*, 416 *n*, 432 *n*, 453 *n*, 31. 16 *n*, 22 *n*, 73 *n*, 93 *n*, 185, 288 *n*, 291 *n*, 32. 314, 315, 35. 410, 416. *See also* Religion.

Churchill, ——, bill of exchange, 2. 357.

Churchill, *Sergt.* Elijah, badge of merit, 26. 363, 364, 373.

Churchill, Elizabeth, Mrs. Dawson, 3. 110 *n*.

Churchman, John,* gift of chart, 31. 106 *n*; to Europe, introduction, 32. 147; Monroe's tampered dispatch, 35. 164; surveyor general, 165.

Cider, new, forbidden to troops, 3. 449.

Cilley, *Col.* Joseph,* regiment brigaded, 12. 216, 18. 190; at ranking board, 12. 374; service, 374 *n*; at court-martial, 525; Iroquois expedition, clothing, 15. 133; court-martial at Coos, 18. 99; officer of the day, 20. 13, 109. *See also* New Hampshire First.

Cincinnati, Ohio, Washington's land advertisement, 34. 461; garrison, 37. 364. *See also* Fort Washington.

Cincinnati, Society of the, duties of president-general, 27. 164; foreign members, French society diplomas, 194–196, 202, 210, 214, 386 *n*, 394, 403, 404, 404 *n*, 28. 226, 243, 255, 273, 325, 326, 416, 463 *n*, 495, 29. 225, 366, 456, 457, 30. 210–212, 439, 31. 322, 32. 51; L'Enfant and badges, irregularities, 27. 194–196, 28. 447, 504, 29. 136, 137, 480; state societies, circulars, 27. 196, 207, 208, 286, 28. 5, 240, 29. 31, 52, 55, 58, 328, 30. 86; L'Enfant's certificate, 27. 215 *n*; first general meeting, importance, attendance, 286, 340, 341, 343, 365–367, 370, 372, 386, 400; Washington's eagles, 213; opposition, Jefferson's opinion, changes proposed, 365, 370, 372, 386, 388, 389, 393–396, 403, 413, 420; funds, 394; diamond eagle from France, 402; attendance account, 405, 406; Swedish king's dissent, 458 *n*; Louis XVI's approval, 500; diplomas, lost, 28. 59, 275, 276, 29. 55, 134, 207; subscription, 28. 59; Corny's bill, 169, 202, 344; china, 223 *n*, 484, 29. 35; reforms, not ratified, 28. 240, 350–352; Mirabeau's pamphlet, comment, 326, 327, 350; orations, 29. 21, 27, 33. 158; later general meetings, Washington and attendance, 29. 26, 27, 31, 71, 76, 99, 114, 127, 134, 151, 181, 187, 194, 195, 209, 210, 31. 41 *n*, 36. 513; conditional continued headship, 29. 31, 457; Washington's support, antagonism, reforms, 32, 33, 113–115, 194, 223, 30. 88; French opinion, 29. 208, 210, 222; letter to French head, 225 *n*; death of Grasse, 474; hereditary foreign members, 30. 54; and new Union, 86; state addresses, 289 *n*, 353 *n*, 403 *n*, 453 *n*, 486 *n*, 31. 41 *n*, 288 *n*, 35. 397 *n*, 421 *n*; alteration of ribbon, 36. 500.

Cincinnati Papers, material from, 27. 196 *n*.

Ciphers, Church's, 4. 10 *n*; French, 22. 402 *n*; British, 23. 189; Morris's, 311; use, 24. 226 *n*, 383 *n*, 30. 169; need, 24. 364; Vandreuil's, 25. 1; Lafayette's, 28. 75, 242; Gordon's, 412; Kentucky disclosures, 30. 215.

Circuit courts, service of justices, 31. 332; pension administration, 32. 21, 135 *n*.

Circular letters to states (1777), 7. 58, 82, 113, 118, 8. 363, 9. 10, 10. 221; (1778), 12. 478; (1779), 15. 122, 16. 173, 175, 188, 17. 273; (1780), 18. 35, 159, 416, 435, 456, 465, 468, 483, 504, 19. 104, 449, 20. 204, 331, 450; (1781), 21. 61, 129, 156, 469, 22. 68, 109, 451, 23. 26, 81, 397; (1782), 458, 476, 24. 44, 234; (1783), 26. 318, 27. 22; final: foreshadowed, 26. 466 *n*, 467; text, 483–496; date, 483 *n*; recalled, 35. 218.

Circumferentor, order, 2. 354.

Cist, Charles, Seddon & Co., 29. 140 *n*.

*Citoyen Genet*, privateer, seizure, 32. 510, 33. 5 *n*, 28, 36 *n*, 57.

Citron, orders, 2. 481, 28. 315, 37. 425.

City Tavern, Philadelphia, 9. 8, 28. 222, 30. 289 *n*, 290, 31. 100; court-martial at, 23. 374.

Civil power, Washington's attitude, 6. 383, 25. 137, 27. 446, 30. 476 *n*, 34. 6, 159; and dictatorial powers, 6. 460, 461 *n*, 464; loyalists, 7. 151, 13. 441, 442, 447, 24. 220, 221, 227, 324, 325, 372, 25. 168; trial of military, 12. 384, 497, 13. 50, 81, 14. 185, 186, 216, 15. 337 *n*, 19. 487 *n*, 22. 498, 23. 414, 415, 25. 137, 26. 55–57, 456, 461; civilian enticement to desert, 12. 497, 15. 28; rescue from, 13. 81, 82, 15. 46 *n*; refusal to deliver offices to, 13. 357; appeal in commissary affair, 14. 21; attendance of officers, 250, 283; and military seizures, impressment, 370–372, 17. 252, 257, 258, 18. 340; hindrance to intelligence, 15. 45; and martial law, 119; in recovery of plunder, 17. 418; inquiry into extortion on soldiers, 18. 85; trade with the enemy as offense, 441; military prisoners, habeas corpus, 24. 329, 330; military interference, 361; suits against officers in line of duty, 442, 25. 249, 250; confined negro soldier, sale for charges, 24. 467; French army, 25. 276 *n*; reestablishment in Westchester County, confusion, 26. 447, 27. 9, 10, 23, 26, 46; military passes, 125; British oppression, 184; New York City, 252, 255; responsibility with peace, 267. *See also* Civilians; Military power.

Civil rights. *See* Bill of rights; Habeas corpus; Liberty; People.

Civil service. *See* Office.

Civilians, prisoners of war, exchange question, **4.** 501, **5.** 323 *n*, 324, 356, 357, 365, **6.** 97, 99–101, 173, 183, 297, 308, 309, 334, 349, **8.** 44, 474, 476, 497, 498, **10.** 174, 324, 328, 344, **11.** 44, 72, 316, 368, 441 *n*, **14.** 255, 477, 478, 485, **16.** 85, 169, 179, 326, **19.** 492, **20.** 220, **21.** 72, 222, 237, 303, 365, 372, **22.** 479, **23.** 302, 373, 395, 401, 401 *n*, **24.** 53, 57, **25.** 440; military assault and abuse, **5.** 209, **14.** 99, 106, 140, 185, 474, **15.** 104, **16.** 315, 316, 329, 385, 458, **18.** 243–245, **21.** 27, 30, **23.** 13, 414, 415, **25.** 184, 185 *n*; removal from New York City, **5.** 447, 453, 478; excluded from camp, **8.** 154, resolve on kidnapping, **11.** *facing* 72, 382 *n*, 421; camp visitors, surveillance, **13.** 68, **16.** 34, 270, 334, 356, 444, 461, 501; illegal trading in camp, redress, **14.** 185, 186, 216, **26.** 139; distress in New York City, **21.** 163–165; passes, **24.** 20, 46, 47, 92, 360, 361, 397 *n*, 433, **25.** 7, 113 *n*, 126, 240, 318, **26.** 1, 2, 10, 218, 219, 244, 320; admission from England, **25.** 454, **26.** 2, 10, 365; damage claims, 205 *n*. *See also* Civil power; Country people; Depredations; Impressment; Markets.

Clackmannan, Scot., agricultural survey, **36.** 321.

Claflin, Daniel, court-martial, **5.** 125.

Clagett, Jeanette C., acknowledgment to, **28.** 321 *n*.

Claiborne, Philip Whitehead, brother's estate, **30.** 363.

Claiborne, *Maj.* Richard,* brigade major, **10.** 79; Hudson River works, **17.** 159; removing stores, **19.** 60; Potomac Company, **28.** 12, **34.** 54, 66, 67, 69, 86.

Claiborne, William, estate, land, **30.** 363.

Claiborne Ferry, Va., letter from, **1.** 126, 128 *n*.

Claiborne plantation, **10.** 60, **13.** 180–183.

Claiborne Tavern, Va., letter from, **37.** 503.

Claims. *See* Accounts.

Clairac, Louis A. de la M. de, *Field Engineer*, study, **1.** 255 *n*.

Claise, Adam, court-martial, **9.** 122.

Clapp, Benjamin, tavern, **12.** 482.

Clapp, *Mrs.* Emory, acknowledgment to, **13.** 357 *n*.

Clapp Tavern Road, N. J., skirmish, **13.** 47 *n*.

Clarage, Levin, court-martial, **25.** 412.

Clarendon County, S. C., excise survey, **31.** 237.

Claret. *See* Wine.

Clarina, *Gen.* Eyre Massey, *baron*, at Halifax, **4.** 312; insulting letter, **11.** 426.

Clark, ——, overseer, dead, **35.** 332, 507.

Clark, *Lieut.* ——, resignation, **11.** 383.

Clark, Abraham, on Washington's proclamation, letter, **7.** 61 *n*; Congress, committees, 108 *n*, **10.** 188 *n*, **19.** 236 *n*, **20.** 294 *n*, **21.** 2 *n*, **26.** 212 *n*, 412 *n*; on supplies from British sources, letter, **18.** 212 *n*; charges against Adam, **22.** 213.

Clark, Benjamin, warrants, **29.** 470 *n*.

Clark, Daniel, court-martial, **7.** 485.

Clark, David, soldier, **4.** 49.

Clark, David (& Francis),* Washington's coach, **31.** 111, 115, 140, **32.** 509; as coach maker, 433; harness, **37.** 571.

Clark, *Sir* Francis Carr, captured, **9.** 377.

Clark, *Gen.* George Rogers,* operations in Northwest, **15.** 401; status of Hamilton, **16.** 68; own status and conduct, 487; Detroit plan, **18.** 74, 75, **21.** 24–26, 33–35, 316, 462, 480, 500, **22.** 184, 185, 188, **23.** 396; Indian expedition (1786), **29.** 88.

Clark, *Corp.* James, detail, **25.** 54.

Clark, Jeremiah, Armand affair, **16.** 208.

Clark, *Capt.* John (?), bears letter, **12.** 197.

Clark, *Maj.* John, *jr.*,* promotion, **6.** 160; intelligence, 328, **9.** 418, **10.** 8, 9, 103, 115, 142, 164, 250; service, **6.** 328 *n*; letter written by, 474 *n*; Greene's aide, **7.** 9; passes, **10.** 169; proposed attack, 213; auditorship, 347, **11.** 142, **12.** 57 *n*, 324, **15.** 221 *n*, 291 *n*; artificers, **11.** 312; Stony Point spoils, **16.** 97 *n*; Whiskey Insurrection, **33.** 520.

Clark, *Capt.* (*Maj.*) Jonathan,* court-martial, **9.** 31; service, 31 *n*, **12.** 362 *n*, **15.** 404 *n*, **16.** 263 *n*; rank, **11.** 134, 135; at ranking board, **12.** 362; at court-martial, **15.** 404; Powles Hook, **16.** 263, 264; as officer, **36.** 334.

Clark, Michael, court-martial, **23.** 322.

Clark, *Capt.* Nathaniel (?), artillery, **10.** 279, 397.

Clark, *Capt.* Oliver,* supernumerary, pay, **16.** 7, 14; service, 7 *n*.

Clark, Samuel, court-martial, **6.** 42.

Clark, Thomas, Massachusetts soldier, **10.** 450.

Clark, *Col.* Thomas,* at courts of inquiry, **9.** 347, **15.** 378; service, **9.** 347 *n*, **10.** 300 *n*, **11.** 388 *n*, **13.** 353 *n*; at courts-martial, **10.** 300, 333, 342, 359, 360, 404, 415, 421, 422, 434; brigade command, **11.** 388; Lee trial, **12.** 147; regiment, brigaded, 215; Convention troops march, **13.** 282; winter quarters, instructions, 283, 346, 351, 372, 376, 377, 445, 446; clothing, 353; British Hudson River advance, 364, 365 *n*, 368, 370, 372, **14.** 254 *n*; Paramus post, detail, patrol, 94, 119, 168, 170; new arrangement, 139 *n*; reenlistments, 170; Highland defense, 249 *n*, 254 *n*, **15.** 194, 202, 215 *n*; intercourse with enemy, **14.** 396, 397; subordinate's disobedience, **15.** 70, 104; light corps, 462; British foray, 94; on British movements, 202, 208; letters, 223 *n*; brigade to South, **16.** 360, 382, 383, 384 *n*, **17.** 124, 134, 171, 178; certification, 44; clothing for officers, **18.** 20. *See also* North Carolina First.

Clark, *Corp.* Thomas, of Pennsylvania, court-martial, capital penalty, pardon, **18.** 408, 422 *n*.

Clark, William, Massachusetts soldier, **10.** 450.

Clark, William, New Jersey soldier, court-martial, capital penalty, **23.** 15.

Clark, *Lieut.* William,* resignation refused, **8.** 94 *n*.

Clark & Nightingale,* army supplies, **3.** 459, 460, 477, **13.** 277, 337; West Indies venture for ammunition, **3.** 501; privateering, **22.** 381.

Clarke, ——, soldier, **4.** 19.

Clarke, ——, ditcher, **30.** 33.

Clarke, Deborah, Mrs. Fairfax, **1.** 5 *n*, 33 *n*.

Clarke, Gedney (?), Barbados, **1.** 21.

Clarke, *Capt.* James, court-martial, **3.** 367.

Clarke, *Lieut. Col.* Joel, at court-martial, **5.** 207, 213.

Clarke, Jonathan,* British, Convention troops accounts, **12.** 408, **13.** 259–261, 259 *n*.

Clarke, *Capt.* Thomas, Fort Necessity expedition, **1.** 82 *n*.

Clarke, *Capt.* Thomas, British, Oswego retirement, **35.** 169.

Clarke, Thomas,* of London, gift, **28.** 40.

Clarkson, ——, bounty jumper, **5.** 367.

Clarkson, George, court-martial, **5.** 230.

Clarkson, Mary,* gift to army, **21.** 221.

Clarkson, *Maj.* Matthew,* auditor, **11.** 142, **12.** 57 *n*, **15.** 221 *n*, 291 *n*; Arnold trial, **14.** 450; Arnold's aide, 450 *n*; news, **17.** 110; bears letters, 151, **31.** 43 *n*;

wife, **21.** 221 *n*; secret service, 485; Howe court-martial, **23.** 375; and service in West Indies, certificate, **24.** 375, 378, 379 *n*, 418, 419; on yellow fever epidemic, **33.** 124; as officer, **36.** 334.

Clarkstown, N. Y., post, **12.** 508, 512, 513; march to, **19.** 337; headquarters, 337.

Clarksville, N. J., Princeton advance, **6.** 468 *n*.

Claudge, Francis, court-martial, **5.** 426.

Clause. *See* Clayes.

Claverack, N. Y., militia rendezvous, **16.** 406 *n*, **17.** 42, 43, **18.** 469, 470 *n*, **19.** 101, 103, 244, 246, 310; specific supplies, 165; French supplies, **23.** 35; stores, removal, **24.** 59.

Clawson, John, spy, condemned, **19.** 23.

Clay, *Lieut.* Matthew, transfer, **19.** 198; service, 198 *n*.

Clayes, *Capt.* Elijah, Newtown, mortally wounded, **16.** 251; service, 251 *n*.

Claypoole, *Capt.* Abraham George, Cincinnati, **28.** 59; service, 59 *n*.

Claypoole, David C.,* newspaper to Mount Vernon, **24.** 488 *n*, **25.** 182; Washington's account, **27.** 429; on printing of Farewell Address, **35.** 214 *n*. *See also* Dunlap & Claypoole.

Clayton, *Gov.* Joshua,* neutrality, **33.** 82.

Clayton, *Ensign* Philip, appointment, **15.** 462; service, 462 *n*.

Clayton, William,* magistrate, **10.** 270 *n*.

Cleaveland, *Lieut.* Moses, sappers and miners, **16.** 36, 207; resigns, 36 *n*.

Clement, ——, house near Clove, **15.** 500, **17.** 84.

Clements, *Sergt.* ——, court-martial, reduced, **6.** 50.

Clements, *Cornet* (*Lieut.*) Henry, cavalry promotion, **7.** 338.

Clements, *Dr.* Mace, to southern army, **15.** 492; service, 492 *n*.

Clements Library, material from, **15.** 181; Clinton Papers, **18.** 476 *n*.

Clemeshaw, Darius, court-martial, **25.** 118.

Clendinen, George,* bears letters, **29.** 397, **30.** 107, 146, 147; Washington's frontier lands, agency, **31.** 60–62, 221, 255, 256.

Clerk, for Mount Vernon, **36.** 148, 150, 172, 176, 178, **37.** 438; duties, **36.** 165–167, 283.

Clermont County, S. C., excise survey, **31.** 237.

Cleveland, *Lieut. Col.* Aaron, at court-martial, **4.** 107.

Cleveland, *Capt.* Ephraim (Ebenezer), court-martial, **11.** 431; resignation, **12.** 112.

Cleveland, James, * settlement agent, instructions, **3.** 256–261, 268, 271, 432, 434; illness, 259 *n*, 268; horse trade, **21.** 386; Crawford debt, **28.** 415.

Clift, *Maj.* Waterman, fatigue, **6.** 134.

Clift, *Capt.* (*Maj.*) Wills,* company, **6.** 90; rank, **16.** 238, 252, 259, 447, 448, 497; service, 238 *n*; officer of the day, **18.** 466, **22.** 398, 427, 487; light-corps command, **19.** 299; passes, **25.** 33, 51.

Clifton, William, bill of exchange, **2.** 350, 351, 362; home, 389, 390; land, 390, **28.** 29, **29.** 29, **31.** 331, 332, 346, 347, 364, 365.

Clime, John, court-martial, **11.** 487.

Clingan, ——, Armstrong, **2.** 521.

Clinton, Cornelia (Tappan), illness, **27.** 502.

Clinton, *Gen.* (*Gov.*) George,* White, **3.** 447; state force (1776), purpose, movements, **5.** 265, 306 *n*, 309, 340, 397–399, 408, 414, 464; British warships up the Hudson, 288; brigade, in division, 423, 503, **6.** 4, 19, 206, 207; intelligence, 1, 18, **21.** 460;

council of war, 6. 19; impressment as general, 52; evacuation of New York City, 54 *n*; and headquarters, 122, 15. 310, 22. 435, 25. 349, 372, 385; Long Island project, 6. 141, 142; casualty returns, 278 *n*; Highlands (1776–77), 383, 407, 418, 419, 8. 26, 39, 52 *n*, 325; recruiting, new regiments, officers (1777), 7. 33, 34, 56, 65, 240, 419, 8. 19, 305, 391; command (1777), 7. 165 *n*, 240 *n*, 319; brigadier of the line, 340, 445; loyalist corps movements, 410, 455, 460, 474, 8. 291, 21. 428; militia call (1777), 7. 444; magazines, 8. 4, 5, 7, 16, 95, 14. 356; Kings Bridge plan, 8. 122; governor, 455, 9. 15; relinquishes command, 8. 500 *n*; militia and Howe's possible Hudson River movement (1777), 9. 1, 5; circulars to, 10 *n*, 10. 222 *n*, 225 *n*; Hudson River defense as governor, command, works, 9. 56, 60, 325 *n*, 350, 365, 372, 401 *n*, 429, 463, 482, 10. 40, 129, 131, 135, 11. 90, 96, 97, 101, 19. 47; Burgoyne campaign, 9. 60, 78; on Burgoyne's surrender, letter, 393; supplies for army, emergencies, impressment and seizure, 10. 469, 470, 11. 25, 67, 2. 169, 487 *n*, 13. 121, 122 *n*, 194, 357, 456, 14. 44, 52, 15. 230, 16. 239, 404, 17. 252, 257, 258, 280, 474, 18. 420, 421 *n*, 443, 20. 108, 412, 413, 452, 453, 21. 1 *n*, 3, 127, 139, 22. 7, 49, 24. 159, 160, 163, 428; depredation-requisition controversy, 11. 25; on Putnam, 68; plan against New York City (1778) 178; thief, 303; frontier affairs, raids, protection, Fort Schuyler, 324, 473, 12. 220, 262, 496, 13. 87 *n*, 94, 95, 97–99, 109, 111, 131, 159, 205 *n*, 210, 264, 265, 275, 276, 293, 306 *n*, 14. 248, 338, 356, 398, 415, 476, 15. 18, 405, 406, 409, 420, 421 *n*, 16. 302, 17. 37, 252, 18. 253, 405, 406, 409, 420, 421 *n*, 19. 37, 41, 45, 46, 48, 49, 287, 288, 457, 458, 460, 461, 20. 197, 295, 296, 299, 21. 251, 252, 287, 22. 7, 55, 99, 100, 243, 262, 435, 437, 468, 469, 24. 269, 443, 25. 56, 278, 308, 26. 317; recruiting and officer affairs as governor, 11. 474, 496, 14. 356, 19. 49, 83–85, 20. 296, 297, 344, 345, 452, 455, 22. 226–228, 24. 268, 280; advice on army position (1778), 12. 170; on pilot Dobbs, 183; Vermont affairs, 194, 195, 197, 212, 15. 275, 276, 23. 472; loyalists to British lines, 12. 259 *n*, 333 *n*; militia affairs as governor, calls, 366, 367, 372, 14. 248, 250, 15. 240, 243, 256, 17. 296, 18. 220, 254, 19. 14–16, 24, 49, 84, 22. 265; civil process against military, 12. 384, 17. 252, 25. 249, 250, 276, 277, 26. 205; on Machin's services, letter, 13. 13 *n*; transfer of Convention troops, 120; on salt-flour barter, 195 *n*; plan against Niagara, 205; proposed Canadian expedition, 304; rank case, 14. 90; Iroquois expedition 189, 190, 397, 16. 44, 94, 210, 234; new arrangement of army, 14. 190; arms, 196 Holdridge, 231; disability pensions, 15. 87; upper Delaware hostile posts, 134–136, 138, 295, 341; movements, 328, 27. 169; militia prisoners of war, 15. 340, 341; Stony Point, 439; frontier exchange, 469; clothing, 16. 239; La Luzerne, 251; Hallett, 284; Estaing cooperation (1779), 344, 345, 377, 403–406, 452, 17. 38, 109, 110; intercourse and trade with enemy, 16. 444, 453, 24. 239, 25. 349, 26. 35 *n*; Long Island depredations, 17. 62; memorial of New York line officers, 493; army supplies from British sources, 18. 214; Rochambeau, 1780 plans, 384, 407, 19. 279, 418; Arnold's treason, papers, Smith, 20. 93, 93 *n*, 225, 226, 262; invasion from Canada (1780), 193, 232, 295, 303; militia exemption of armorers, 496; introduction of French officers, 499; mutiny, 21. 59, 65, 80, 94, 95, 113, 129, 199; French navy flour, 127, 139; invalids, 200; plot against, 429 *n*, 436, 22. 491, 492; Simmons, 21. 450; pay of New York line, 22. 226; New York campaign (1781), 22. 265, 295, 296, 321, 323; British deserter, 387; Cedars prisoners, 23. 472; passes, 24. 102, 25. 126, 184 *n*, Muirson, 24. 280; trips with Washington, 413, 25. 331, 331 *n*, 27. 66; Washington's debt, 25. 361, 364 *n*, 451, 458, 470, 26. 19, 27. 274, 292, 347, 369, 28. 118, 122, 123, 131, 133, 29. 6, 53, 230; army drafts, 26. 138, 27. 242, 369; purchase from soldiers, 26. 139; certain captures, 273 *n*; peace establishment, 316 *n*, 398 *n*; cessation of frontier hostilities, 317; liberation of British prisoners, 342, 343; Washington-Carleton conference, 348, 406; business with Washington, 432; civil government for Westchester County, 447, 27. 9, 23; Rivington, 9; Mrs. Washington, 20; frontier posts, transportation, retention, 97, 98, 105, 110, 115, 120, 31. 369, 370; Saratoga Springs, 27. 99; Giles, 121; illness, 147, 204, 205, 274, 370, 34. 374, 35. 407; occupation of New York City, 27. 205–207, 222, 228, 240; Hamtramck, 255; Washington on relations and war service, 287, 288, 500; Walker, 368;

Washington-Clinton land, purchase, disposal, 501, 28. 134, 29. 81 *n*, 246, 33. 159, 216, 34. 374, 480, 35. 406, 407, 37. 298; goods for Washington, 27. 502; George A. Washington, 502; trees and seeds for Mount Vernon, 28. 6, 134; favor, 6; Weissenfels, 105; jackass, 297 *n*; ratification, and Hamilton, 29. 290, 291; hospitality declined, 30. 251, 255; official letter from, 408 *n*; counterfeits, 509; Rhode Island tour, 31. 93 *n*; Harmar expedition, 160, 161; Iroquois, 161, 180, 32. 116; excise officer, 31. 496, 497; vice-presidential vote, 32. 310 *n*; neutrality, privateers, 512, 33. 43, 54, 90, 159; Dorchester's speech, 310; Canadian attitude (1794), 311; office, 34. 168; invitation to Mount Vernon, 35. 407; Albany armory, 37. 552. *See also* Circular letters to states.

Clinton, George Washington, accident, 27. 370.

Clinton, *Sir* Henry,* on holding Boston, 4. 5 *n*; southern expedition (1776), 267, 271, 273, 289, 293, 294 *n*, 297, 320, 353, 383, 5. 93, 314–316, 318, 360, 364, 382, 400; at New York, 4. 294, 367, 5. 364 *n*, 386, 388, 389, 391, 455, 6. 69; letters to, 5. 364 *n*, 14. 306 *n*, 409 *n*, 15. 8 *n*, 18. 323 *n*; Parker, 5. 383; Newport, 6. 329, 346, 366 *n*; Burgoyne, Hudson River movement, 9. 55, 67, 115, 290, 316, 323, 325 *n*, 326, 337, 339, 349, 355, 364, 371–374, 400 *n*, 401, 417, 429, 440, 451, 463, 464, 468, 471, 482, 483, 10. 2; Putnam's spy letter, 9. 56 *n*; possible New Jersey movement (1777) 201, 203, 218, 219, 221, 223, 231, 239, 290; plans to capture, 11. 29, 30, 51, 21. 6, 7, 24. 99; Hudson River (1778), 11. 69; general command, 302, 496 *n*; reconciliation, 496, 12. 18, 25, 38, 39, 97; exchanges, general, special, cartel, letters, 25, 73, 13. 258, 331, 343, 344, 348, 349, 354, 358, 454, 14. 1, 53, 69, 334, 334 *n*, 335, 359, 17. 411, 19. 96 *n*, 445, 20. 27, 54, 67, 134, 192, 268, 315, 375, 376, 443, 444, 448, 23. 373, 440, 441, 464, 24. 10, 23, 53, 64, 66–68; personal movements, 12. 338 *n*, 444; flag affairs, letter, 466, 16. 169, 170, 24. 173 *n*; Convention troops affairs, 12. 466 *n*, 13. 119, 123, 132, 259, 14. 58, 104, 107, 171, 173, 16. 285, 21. 464, 22. 20; on Saratoga convention, 12. 492 *n*; Franks affair, 13. 158, 158 *n*; prisoners of war affairs, letters, 295 *n*, 454, 17. 166, 19. 121, 160, 255, 257, 258 *n*, 259, 20. 190, 234, 234 *n*, 21. 26, 142–144, 227, 23. 74, 418, 24. 21, 22, 68; voiding paroles, 13. 405, 406; possible eastward raid (1779), 14. 295, 297, 302, 306, 306 *n*, 320, 339; reported sailing for South (1779), 15. 12, 21, 24; activity, 137, 234, 471; wine captured, 186 *n*, on hampering orders, letter, 235 *n*; question of displacement, 16. 19; on plans, letter, 241 *n*, regulation of intercourse, 444; Newport records, 17. 153, 154 *n*, 166; winter campaign, (1779), 293, 294; on preparations for Southern campaign, letter, 295 *n*; to South, 304 *n*, 407, 18. 58, 124; pass for messenger to, 202; return to New York, 371 *n*, 463–465, 472, 505, 19. 24, 26, 29, 30, 37, 39, 50, 53; Papers, 18. 476 *n*; on New Jersey expedition, letter, 19. 64 *n*; passport, 174; movement against French, letters, 293 *n*, 294 *n*, 324 *n*; Narrative, 324 *n*; place of headquarters, 20. 26; Charleston prisoners, letter, 32, 52, 128, 128 *n*, 194, 356, 22. 92, 93, 130; André, letter, 20. 103, 111 *n*; Virginia expedition, letter, 224, 230 *n*, 285, 286, 374; American mutinies, 21. 80, 81, 86, 88 *n*, 89 *n*, 92 *n*, 94, 111, 113, 155; rumored expedition (1781), 466, 470, 473, 475, 477; on expected Franco-American movement, letter, 22. 132; Burgoyne's exchange, 278; ignorance of Yorktown march, 23. 55 *n*; Yorktown relief, 229, 231, 232, 240, 247, 312; Rawdon, 446; Cornwallis's exchange, 24. 5; Huddy reprisal, 136, 138, 145, 146, 243 *n*, 244 *n*; resignation, 220 *n*; West Point threat (1780), 37. 551. *See also* "Campaign" titles; Charleston; Monmouth campaign; Rhode Island campaign (British reenforcements).

Clinton, *Col.* (*Gen.*) James, control over regiment, 4. 524, 528; Highlands, instructions, positions (1776), 5. 5, 19, 138, 139, 176, 177, 232, 294, 318, 319, 341, 399, 436 *n*, 450, 6. 34, 35, 47, 48; (1777), 7. 179, 196, 359, 360, 387, 474, 8. 202, 500 *n*; (1780), 18. 496, 500, 501, 19. 14, 16, 47, 52, 100, 221, 434; (1781), 21. 234; militia allotment, 5. 9–11; lack of arms, 19, 177, 232; loyalists, 162, 170, 201; armorers, 176; brigadier, 381 *n*, 421, service, 399 *n*; brigade, in division, 422, 423, 435, 6. 4, 208, 12. 216, 409, 18. 190; brigade major and inspector, 5. 423, 6. 26, 12. 286; New York campaign, Harlem, 6. 56, 37. 529; Long Island, 6. 136, 141, 142, 148

222; New Jersey, 419; and transfer of Heath, 7. 93; and Northern army, Albany, (1777), 123, 126, 128, 179, 196; position (1778), movements, 12. 217, 251, 253, 259 *n*, 493, 511, 523, 529, 529 *n*; councils of war: 1778 plans, 231 *n*; Rhode Island campaign, 388 *n*; winter quarters, 13. 76 *n*; Southern campaign, 18. 164 *n*, 195 *n*; 1780 plans, 20. 5 *n*, 9 *n*; — inspector general department 12. 438; Ticonderoga trial, 526 *n*; frontier movements, posts, communication (1778–79), 13. 94, 108, 111, 152 *n*, 306, 14. 43, 46, 98, 397; recruiting, reenlistments, 13. 100, 14. 112, 20. 452, 455; bears letter, 13. 120; brigade courts-martial, 167, 18. 184; boat detail, 13. 216; Convention troops supplies, 261, 261 *n*; winter posts and quarters, 261 *n*, 264, 265, 267, 275, 279, 292, 293, 306, 351, 14. 397, 17. 111 *n*, 118, 119, 155, *facing* 256, 20. 417, 23. 385, 386; ranger corps, 13. 439 *n*; Schuyler, 470; friendly Indians, 14. 24, 43; invalids, 24, 25; military stores, 43, 111, 414, 15. 248, 22. 83, 84; St. Johns, 14. 43, 45; clothing, 47, 15. 128, 136, 20. 498; new arrangement, 14. 139 *n*, 414; muster of Massachusetts troops, 404, 416; Onondaga prisoners, 15. 31; secretary, 129; aide, 258; rank of colonels, 273; leave, overstay reproved, 17. 437; brigade criticized, 18. 4, 5; officer of the day, 260, 295, 337, 359, 19. 466, 499, 20. 24, 71, 83, 101, 121, 23. 153, 177, 252, 283, 320; maneuvers, 18. 283; division command, 314; brigade to Albany (1780), instructions, frontier defense, 18. 442, 449, 450, 20. 259, 296, 423; André's trial, autograph, *front.*; inspection, 13; Spencer's regiment, 64; rearguard, 74; Fort Schuyler, 299, 21. 258, 315, 22. 99, 121; raid from Canada, 20. 303–306; Ethan Allen, 304, 306; position as brigadier, 398, 491; armory, 498; introduction of French generals, 500; consolidation of regiments, 21. 17; brigade discontent, 21, 22. 375, 487; scarcity, 21. 451, 476, 22. 29–31, 35, 36, 42, 50–52, 55, 60, 82, 83, 198, 226; Van Rensselaer's hides, 21. 468; frontier levies, 22. 84; British frontier plans, 126, 198; reenforcement, 162; withdrawal from frontier, detained, 225, 262, 263, 289, 296, 331, 345–347, 375, 464; pay, 226; boats 387, 398; to main army, 23. 2–4; Yorktown: march, 59; brigade, 135; order of battle, 146; officer of the day, 153, 177, 252, 283, 320; fatigue, 167, 168, 170; trench command, 198, 206, 222, 234; allotment of tents, 217; on duty, leveling works, 262, 275; preemption of Yorktown goods, 300; — and active service, 24. 86; Saratoga visitors, 403 *n*; and resignation, 491; Vacher's derangement, letter, 25. 67, 88, 88 *n*; and promotion, letter, 98, 99 *n*; endorsement on farewell orders, 27. 227 *n*. *See also* Iroquois expedition; New York brigade.

Clinton Papers, 12. 394 *n*, 18. 476 *n*.

*Clio*, 36. 122.

Cloaks and coats, orders for male, 2. 335, 339, 372, 465, 3. 54, 96; for female, 2. 335, 369, 406 *n*, 414, 3. 23, 90, 93, 141; army, on hand, 18. 59 *n*; scarcity, 21. 4, 35, 67, 265. *See also* Clothing; Vests; Watchcoats.

Clock. *See* Klock.

Clock, simile on public conditions, 13. 464, 14. 301, 24. 347.

Clogs, orders, 3. 91, 142, 30. 198, 230.

Close, *Mrs.* ——, pass, 24. 233 *n*.

Closen-Haydenbourg, Jean C. L. F. I., *baron* de, bears letters, 21. 328, 329, 23. 127, 24. 224; service, Rochambeau's aide, 21. 328 *n*; Cincinnati, 31. 322.

Closs, *Sergt.* Christian, court-martial, 8. 402.

Closter, N. J., landing, post, road, 6. 295 *n*, 12. 193 *n*, 15. 132, 19. 425, 433, 473.

Closter Seven, convention, 37. 544.

Cloth, for Washington and family, orders, purchases, 2. 171, 330–332, 334–336, 339, 370, 454, 463, 3. 24, 61, 93, 18. 328, 26. 435, 28. 238, 264, 392, 430, 492, 29. 179, 235, 258, 487, 30. 114, 114 *n*, 134, 137, 138, 182, 31. 70, 73, 385, 32. 198; shipment, moth-eaten, 3. 55, 37. 491; buffalo hair, 15. 175, 199; livery, 27. 398; from China, 28. 223 *n*, 224; Spanish woolen, gift, 528; French trade, 30. 43; American, for presidential suit, 183, 186, 187, 199, 218, 279, 280, 312; possible effect of foreign

relations, **33.** 336; goat hair, **34.** 407; gift, **36.** 238. *See also* next titles; Osnaburgs; Spinning; varieties by name, especially Baize; Linen; Silk; Strouding; Tow; Woolens.

Clothier general, need, **6.** 404; authorized, 456 *n*; appointment, Mease, 492, **7.** 69, 418; deputies, assistants, **10.** 41, 66, **11.** 270 *n*, **12.** 81 *n*, 198 *n*, 333 *n*, 494 *n*, **13.** 52 *n*, 163 *n*, 285 *n*, **14.** 14 *n*, **15.** 221 *n*, 458 *n*, **16.** 25, **17.** 70 *n*, **18.** 59 *n*, 281, **20,** 300 *n*, **25.** 313 *n*, **27.** 245 *n*; reorganization of department, reforms, **11.** 240, 269, **13.** 245, 489, 491 *n*, **14.** 37–39, 158, 244, 328, 340, 389, 391, **15.** 329, **16.** 350, **24.** 354; accounts of department, **12.** 50; congressional regulations, **15.** 332–335; conduct of deputies, court-martial, **16.** 22, 80, 96, 97, needed officers, 438; rations for department, **25.** 127. *See also* Bigelow, John; Mease, James; Moylan, John; State clothiers; Wilkinson, James.

Clothing, *military:* Fort Necessity expedition problem, **1.** 32; payment by troops, stoppage for (1754–56), 96, 102, 264, 265, 277, 357, 358, 363, 430, 432, 453, 456, 459, **2.** 15, 207; (1775–78), **4.** 8, 8 *n*, 57, 85, **5.** 298, **10.** 383, 385, **11.** 270; supply, need, distress (1755–58), **1.** 172, 174, 196 *n*, 211, 220, 250, 287, 357, 419, 475, 520, 527, 529, 530, **2.** 15, 84, 204, 205, 207, 214, 229, 268, 281, 315; (Boston siege), **3.** 313, 325, 392, 415, 444, 446, 461, 484, 509, **4.** 56, 179, 195, 231, 232, 253, 256, 291; (New York and New Jersey campaigns), **6.** 30, 85, 87, 118, 306 *n*, 309, 381, 422, 492; (1777, Philadelphia campaign), **7.** 13, 63, 156, 249, 274, **8.** 67, 95, 112, 204–208, 223, 224, 237, 257, 278, 288, 292, 300, 388, **9.** 229, 365, 390, 398, 487, 489, 490, **10.** 36, 45, 76, 101, 126; (Valley Forge), 173, 194, 209, 223, 302, 334, 382–384, 495, **11.** 181, 182, 340, 416, 462, 464, 492; (1778), **10.** 515, 523, **12.** 89, 199, 260, 290, **13.** 24, 64, 215; (1779), **14.** 21, **15.** 278, 279, **16.** 173, 177, 178, 212, 350, 358, 439, **17.** 48, 49, 121, 287, 304; (1780), 467, **18.** 38, **19.** 36, 82, 131, 136, 205, **20.** 21, 30, 120, 211, 242, 296, 329, 353, 368, 372, 373, 462, 477; (1781), **21.** 4, 35, 67, 74, 76, 135, 265, 268, 439, 460; (1782), **24.** 107, 110–112, 317; recruits, **1.** 212, 219, 233, 256, 261, **2.** 180, **9.** 497, **10.** 254, **14.** 359, 469, **18.** 127, **19.** 95, **20.** 3 *n*, 202, **21.** 49, 75, 265, 269, 277, 335, **24.** 35, 52, 99; transportation, distribution, troubles, graft, **1.** 220, 223, 226, 277, 456, 530, **7.** 58, 60, 112, 127, 156, 202, 229, 249, 421, 429, 472, **8.** 32, 33, 44 *n*, 205, 206, 208, 222, 238, 312, **10.** 45, 66, 146, 331, 334, 385, 386, 443, 482, 483 *n*, 501, 510, 516, 517, **11.** 54, 56, 294, **12.** 148, 249 *n*, 375, 445–447, 450, 452–455, 475, 476, 480, 486, 494, 495, 525, **13.** 25, 30–32, 37, 53, 54, 78, 163, 164, 167, 168, 172, 173, 193, 197, 198, 215, 217, 251, 285–287, 317, 330, 353, 353 *n*, 411, 491–496, **14.** 14, 21, 22, 48, 84, 91, 217, 285, 286, 340, 419, **16.** 89, 237, 245, 250, 281, 438, **17.** 103, 123, 152, 156, 178, 211, 256, 270, 287, 291, 299, 335, 337, **18.** 23, 46, **19.** 168–171, 228, 266, **20.** 284, 329, 367, 368, 498, 501, 506, **21.** 395, 396, **22.** 182, 183, 457, **23.** 273, 344, **24.** 269, **25.** 419, **26.** 32, 33; frontier forces, Iroquois expedition, **1.** 229, 263, 403, **10.** 221, **13.** 94–98, 292, **14.** 23, 43, 265, 276, 335, 336, 336 *n*, 416, 501, 502, **15.** 106, 131–133, 136, 350, **16.** 140–143, 481, 485, 488, **17.** 317, **19.** 36, 45, **20.** 296, 299, 300, **22.** 187, **25.** 450, **26.** 47, **27.** 92, 105, 126; articles, **1.** 230, 361, 362, **2.** 102, 112, **10.** 386, **18.** 59 *n*, **25.** 450, **27.** 92; rangers, **1.** 263–265, 297, **12.** 371; condition, quality, unfit, misfits, **1.** 297, **2.** 15, **8.** 432, **10.** 116, 358, **24.** 352; regulations, instructions, **1.** 433, **7.** 69, **8.** 441, 445 *n*, **10.** 152, 285, 318, **14.** 84, **15.** 286, 287 *n*, 298, **16.** 271, **17.** 50, 139, 396, **24.** 106, 110, **25.** 77, 80; commander's perquisites (1757), **2.** 87; leggins, 103 *n*, 190, **3.** 404; issue, care, responsibility, returns, inspection, ragroll, **2.** 111, **4.** 341, 436, **5.** 20, **6.** 312, **7.** 69, 156, 184, 366, 422, **8.** 197, 206, 210, 222, 223, 371, 413, 423, 424, 437, **10.** 31, 47, 66, 115, 116, **11.** 387, 463, **12.** 50, 279, **13.** 52, 197, 215 *n*, 251, 330, 441, 483, **14.** 2, 87 *n*, **15.** 3, 48, 154, 182, 184 *n*, 357, 422, **16.** 25 *n*, 173, 435, 440 *n*, **17.** 19, 201, 251, 337, **18.** 5, 59, 63, 70, **20.** 352, 460, **21.** 14, 29, 42, 215, 468, **22.** 165, 214, **23.** 374, 388, 410, 411, **24.** 106, 110, 254, **25.** 77, 80, 247, 457, **26.** 112, 181, 439; special dress, watchcoats, Indian dress, **2.** 111, 120, 229, 235, 239, 240, **4.** 34, **7.** 16, **17.** 311, **25.** 207, 313, 339; accounts, **3.** 415, 445, 446, **4.** 189, **8.** 98, **10.** 273, **16.** 260; disposal by soldiers, **4.** 102, **5.** 165, 174, **8.** 210, **9.** 363, **12.** 447, **13.** 250, **14.** 185, 186, **15.** 133, **25.** 131, 213; militia, **4.** 249, 251; preparations for movements, 385, 387, 491, **15.** 274; stripped as punishment, **4.** 499; special needs and regions,

5. 130, 136, 9. 480, 483, 489, 490, 10. 7, 25, 11. 60, 12. 239, 333, 474, 15. 272, 286, 287 *n*, 372, 373, 378, 379, 17. 124, 195, 198, 290, 291, 297, 298, 304, 374, 378, 396, 397, 18. 133, 20. 189, 21. 67, 74, 75, 87, 246, 289, 383, 396, 480, 22. 12 *n*, 34, 34 *n*, 248, 23. 76, 121, 122, 353, 24. 72, 129, 152, 25. 70, 313, 316 *n*, 339; importations, captures, 5. 301 *n*, 6. 356, 8. 166, 9. 416, 10. 46, 55, 98, 146, 318, 320, 383, 497, 11. 416, 429, 12. 89, 13. 105, 310, 311, 331, 18. 75, 78, 149, 19. 168, 219, 20. 21, 21. 67, 74, 87, 305, 22. 90, 182, 183, 210, 367, 23. 273, 415, 25. 181, 231 *n*; bounty, 6. 109, 153, 156 *n*, 193, 263, 271, 387, 7. 8, 12. 402, 403, 451, 473, 13. 4 *n*, 100, 100 *n*, 16. 382, 17. 44, 45, 129, 337, 18. 187; Indians, 6. 236, 21. 284, 364, 22. 293, 27. 106; diverted, state appropriation, 7. 13, 63, 64, 116, 118, 230, 421, 8. 222, 223, 237, 238, 258, 292, 389, 10. 41, 42, 45, 12. 198; nonstate corps, dragoons, artillery, staff, 7. 139, 305, 324, 10. 218, 229, 231, 235, 256–258, 279, 457, 11. 51, 58 *n*, 134, 164, 205, 275, 12. 204, 241, 308, 405 *n*, 452, 470, 499, 511, 13. 311, 391, 14. 88, 275, 303, 15. 22, 93, 458, 487, 16. 3, 329, 439, 17. 75, 310, 311, 402, 18. 47, 86, 90, 92, 108, 167, 174, 19. 53, 245, 252, 22. 167, 23. 220, 257, 371, 25. 378, 401, 26. 107; sick, 7. 157, 10. 47, 406, 495, 527, 14. 23, 25, 47, 67; lack as excuse, 7. 358; alterations, repairs, thread, 421, 14. 400, 15. 481; short-term men, 7. 456, 10. 252, 20. 206; headquarters' servants, accounts, 8. 11, 11. 270, 28. 252, 253; and discipline, 8. 442; washing during halt, 9. 10; council of war on, 38 *n*; after battle, 212, 227, 251, 364; impressment, 249, 269, 270, 318, 319, 324, 358, 375, 489, 10. 39, 46, 124, 152, 253, 404 *n*; magazines, 9. 324, 10. 14, 13. 330, 331, 353 *n*, 14. 339, 15. 278, 279, 16. 280, 439, 37. 44; state supply and troops, requisition, agents, 9. 487, 10. 14, 17, 18, 20, 22, 27, 37, 39, 46, 55, 56, 79, 98, 102, 124, 146, 161, 172, 196, 209, 223, 251, 269, 274, 318, 319, 331, 345, 358, 383–385, 443, 447, 448, 466, 497, 503, 504, 516, 517, 11. 37, 56, 165, 169, 170, 181, 183, 270, 294, 12. 336, 13. 250, 457, 15. 124, 300, 16. 237, 249, 349, 494, 17. 75, 84, 123, 174, 181–184, 224, 308, 309, 374, 18. 114, 167, 209, 263, 265, 281, 283, 473, 20. 331, 332, 453, 462, 21. 4, 49, 170, 265, 269, 277, 305, 335, 22. 66, 209, 23. 96, 470–472, 24. 8, 61, 477; efforts of general officers, 10. 76; information sought on supplies, 105; promises of Congress, 123, 259, 20. 281; making, army tailors, 10. 146, 243, 252, 330, 345, 358, 12. 445, 447, 451, 452, 486, 13. 26, 14. 22, 15. 335, 17. 305, 20. 368, 373, 24. 222; officers, proper dress, public supply, prices, notes, 10. 240, 12. 8, 456, 487 *n*, 511, 13. 65, 66, 244, 14. 29, 41, 42, 155, 339, 364, 391, 15. 43, 62, 63, 161, 329, 330, 458, 487, 16. 25 *n*, 39, 174, 281, 318, 321, 322, 330, 17. 311, 477, 18. 17, 20, 117, 118, 126, 174, 269, 473, 19. 36, 20. 252, 285, 23. 454, 481, 501, 502, 24. 25–27, 31–33; prisoners of war, exchanged men, 10. 351, 355, 443, 13. 210 *n*, 261, 14. 104, 17. 332, 337, 20. 320, 356, 436, 464, 21. 96; dead, 10. 406, 527; scarcity and special employment, 11. 156; artificers, 12. 408; sergeants and musicians, 451, 456, 23. 415; reclothing army (1778), use of superseded, 12. 455, 474, 13. 95, 141, 146, 164, 167, 198, 198 *n*, 214, 215, 245, 353, 14. 14, 22; mittens, 12. 456, 13. 497; term-expired men, 146; Board of War, 310, 14. 275, 15. 160, 23. 354; sufficiency, 13. 311, 15. 33, 23. 354, 405, 406, 459, 24. 26, 39, 77, 25. 207, 208, 313; arrearages, settlement, 14. 17, 18, 231–234, 16. 45, 76, 178, 185 *n*, 186, 214, 17. 44, 45, 18. 249, 20. 281, 21. 482, 26. 206, 221, 233, 27. 54; reforms for regular supply, proposals, 14. 35–37, 15. 124, 17. 73, 21. 74, 22. 278, 23. 453–456; state specific supplies, 14. 37 *n*; disposal of unexpected find, 184, 214, 217; and health, 16. 174; British preparations, 245; for cooperation with Estaing, 418; officers' servants, 17. 373; evils of state supply, 18. 209; from British source, 212–214; guard, 248; invalids, 20. 342, 22. 236, 239; discharges to conserve, 20. 453, 470, 495, 497; strouds, 506; scarcity and mutiny, 21. 62, 65–68, 120; proposed rescue of captured, 22. 363 *n*; burned, 24. 448; sale for departmental debts, 25. 231 *n*; peace establishment, 27. 142, 154, 171, 206, 222; Wayne expedition, 33. 349; provisional army, 36. 479, 37. 44, 54, 229, 242, 334. *See also* Blankets; Clothier general; Regimental clothiers; State clothiers; Subclothiers; articles by name, especially Cloaks; Hats; Hunting shirts; Mittens; Overalls; Shirts; Shoes and stockings; Thread; Uniforms.

*Private:* hunting shirt, 1. 28 *n*; matchcoat, 28 *n*; Washington's London orders,

253–255, **2.** 161, 321, 330, 335, 352, 369, 372, 395, 396, 420, 463, 465, 492, **3.** 24, 54, 61, 90, 92, 95, 96, 141; accounts in northern trip (1756), **1.** 289, 299; his shirts, 473; for slaves, making, allowance, **2.** 137, **29.** 111, **31.** 186, **32.** 259, 277, 295, 348, 436, 459, 464, **33.** 205, 275, 316, 429, 467, **35.** 306; female orders, character of shipments, returns for alteration, **2.** 331, 351, 369, 395, **3.** 23, 89, 93, 141; style, **2.** 372; condition, fit, high charges, 420, 492, **3.** 142; white servants, 289; leather breeches, **25.** 319; coats, **29.** 233; advice to youths, **30.** 247, **31.** 163; moleskin, 474; list of Washington's suits, **35.** 442; his traveling list (1769), **37.** 489. *See also* Cloaks; Cloth; Drygoods; Gloves; Hats; Livery; Shoes and stockings; Stays.

Clouard, —— Sutton, *chevalier* de, wrecked, letter, **24.** 18, 18 *n.*

Clough, ——, Hunter, **30.** 343.

Clough, *Maj.* Alexander,* dragoons, **6.** 481, 491, **11.** 339; exploit, 384; reoccupation of Philadelphia, **12.** 3, 13, 14; rank, 290; clothing, 308; intelligence, 355, 379, 417; mortally wounded and captured, 527, 529, **13.** 2, 14, **15.** 156.

Clove. *See* Smiths Clove.

Clover, seed, orders, quality, raising, **27.** 493, **28.** 56, 214, 235, 267, 368, 377, 384, 429, 499, 512, **29.** 103, 106, 155, 233, 325, 326, 347, 421, 434, **30.** 109, 137, 171, 172 *n*, 177, 231, 259, 277–279, **31.** 425, 427, 428, 428 *n*, **32.** 203, 256, 401, 424, 445, 457, **33.** 50, 51, 62, 147, 235, 237, 253, 260, 275, 280, 288, 296, 297, 299, 303, 365, **34.** 50, 78, 96, 272, 480, 489, **35.** 338, 356, **36.** 154, 268, **37.** 135, 185, 196, 428, 458; culture, rotation, **29.** 266, **31.** 50, 51, **33.** 65, 98, 203, 224–230, 236, 344, 466, **34.** 78, 111, 323, 445, 446, **35.** 378, 504, **37.** 133, 134, 464; sowing, on snow, machine, **30.** 51, **31.** 279, 339, **32.** 203, 256, 283, 300, 304, 317, 347, 424, **33.** 6, 8, 41 *n*, 254, 265, 267, **34.** 77, 96, 117, 127, 153, **35.** 44; sulla seed, **30.** 130; prospects, crop, **32.** 473, **33.** 315, 453, **35.** 26, 66; pasturage forbidden, **33.** 146; handling, 366; as green feed, 366, 430; with other crops, **35.** 10, 121; white, seed, **37.** 96, 119; failure of imported seed, 458. *See also* Fodder; Grass.

Clowes, *Lieut.* George, prisoner of war, **17.** 326.

Clowson, ——, Colvill estate, **29.** 196.

Cloyd, James, house, **11.** 432.

Cloyd, Joseph, deposition, **10.** 66 *n.*

Club, John, court-martial, capital penalty, **15.** 468.

Clun, ——, exchanged shipmaster, **13.** 110 *n.*

Clutter, Peter, court-martial, **9.** 303.

Clyde, Samuel, on Cherry Valley raid, letter, **13.** 315.

Clymer, Daniel,* salvaging artillery, **9.** 448; wrong intelligence, **10.** 40; deputy commissary of prisoners of war, 40 *n*, 151.

Clymer, George,* Congress, committees, **6.** 245 *n*, **8.** 374 *n*, **21.** 2 *n*, **23.** 472 *n*; executive committee at Philadelphia, **6.** 421 *n*, 460, 463, 474, 502, **7.** 112 *n*, 143 *n*, 202, 220, 226, 400; Washington's apology and commendation, 203; at camp, **8.** 439; Pulaski, **9.** 112 *n*; peace resolves, **14.** 253 *n*; flour for army, letter, **19.** 376, 376 *n*; on marine prisoners of war, **23.** 490 *n*; office, **31.** 234; Indian negotiations, **34.** 220, **35.** 177, 179, 351.

Clymer, Henry, as witness, **32.** 506.

Coaches. *See* Carriages.

Coachman, presidential, **30.** 249, **31.** 159, 160, 160 *n.*

Coal, Washington's Pennsylvania land, **30.** 92.

Coal tar, use, **30.** 160, 163.

Coane, *Lieut.* Conolly, prisoner of war, **11.** 24; parole to Europe refused, **19.** 69; Hamilton's paper, **20.** 53; to New York, 53.

Coast defense. *See* Fortifications.

Coast Guard. *See* Patrol; Raids.

Coat of arms, Washington, and livery, **2.** 370; on articles, 374, 406 *n*, 414, 489, 490 *n* **3.** 77, **27.** 218, **28.** 16; Custis, on articles, **2.** 464, **3.** 77; stone seals, 61; crest on fireplace plates, **29.** 272. *See also* Heraldry.

Coates, *Capt.* John, company, **7.** 412; service, 412 *n*, **12.** 218 *n*; aideship, 218.

Coates, *Dr.* John (?), and captured wounded, **9.** 217.

Coates, *Col.* William, exchange, **16.** 172, 227.

Coats. *See* Cloaks.

Cobb, *Lieut. Col.* David,* officer of the day, **19.** 423; service, aide, 423 *n*, **22.** 216, 216 *n*; vanguard, **19.** 426; at court-martial, 448; detachment, **20.** 65; at court of inquiry, 359; drafts written by, **22.** 242 *n*, **27.** 229 *n*; messenger to Rochambeau, 268, 291; bears letter to Congress, **23.** 338; letters: ration issues, **24.** 367 *n*; reenlistments, 368 *n*; provisions contracts, 389 *n*; intelligence, 389 *n*, **25.** 19 *n*; passes, **24.** 397 *n*, 464 *n*; cartridge boxes, 430 *n*; Stirling's illness, 438 *n*; paroled men, 468 *n*; Lafayette and Macpherson, **27.** 151 *n*; forage allowance, 154 *n*; — absent, **26.** 21; command, 46; on Washington and Newburgh Addresses, 222 *n*; tea for Mount Vernon, **27.** 151; to Mount Vernon, pay, 232, 293; dispatch to Carleton, 234; Washington's accounts, 292, 369; recommendation to Congress, 410; Cincinnati address, **29.** 27; office, **30.** 413, **31.** 336; as officer, **36.** 333; provisional army command, **37.** 60; Yorktown to Mount Vernon (1781), 555. *See also* Massachusetts Fifth.

Cobb, Edith (Marot), **1.** 508 *n*.

Cobb, Samuel, on Indians, **1.** 508; wife, 508 *n*.

Cobbett, William, reply to Paine, **35.** 360. *See also Porcupine's Gazette.*

Cobble Hill, L. I., **5.** 299.

Cobble Hill, Mass., works, **4.** 116, 118, 121, 125, 157; guard, 324; alarm post, force, 362; bombardment from, 370.

Cobea, *Lieut.* John, court-martial, **13.** 273; service, 273 *n*.

Cobourn, ——, shipmaster, **3.** 266.

Coburn, *Capt.* Asa,* clothing supply, **13.** 96, 97, 292; service, 292 *n*.

Cochran, *Dr.* John,* disposal of sick after Trenton, **6.** 454; movements, special duty, **7.** 38, 44, **14.** 448; hospital plan, **7.** 64 *n*, 72, 149; smallpox precautions, inoculation, 76 *n*, **21.** 171, 213, **23.** 405; physician and surgeon general, Washington on appointment, **7.** 398, 399, **8.** 20, **10.** 272; service, **7.** 398 *n*; Sullivan controversy, **8.** 364; sick inspection, 424; sick to general hospital, **9.** 404, **10.** 88; flying hospital, **11.** 281, **12.** 289; Monmouth campaign, 131; assignments, **13.** 118, **16.** 215; bears letter, **14.** 446; at camp, **15.** 309; surgeons to South, 492; Scott affair, **16.** 81; invitation to headquarters dinner, 116, 117; Van Dyke, 473 *n*; medical relief of advanced line, **17.** 471; to Philadelphia, medical department needs, **19.** 181, **21.** 217, **24.** 489 *n*; services and ability, **20.** 18, **27.** 96; chief surgeon, **20.** 218; half-pay in medical department, 307; hospital director, **21.** 175, **22.** 69; ill, **21.** 450; special hospitals, **23.** 368, **24.** 357; hospital tents, letter, 263, 263 *n*; inspection for pensionable disabilities, 460, 461, **25.** 411, **26.** 297, **27.** 38; medical supplies for frontier posts, 95; certificate, 96; discharges in department, 230; Washington's hounds, **28.** 233 *n*, 240; candidacy, endorsement refused, 241; office, **30.** 413.

Cochran, *Capt.* Robert, seamen to South Carolina, **4.** 290.

Cochran, *Maj.* (*Lieut. Col.*) Robert,* state regiment, **5.** 362; hospital superintendent, **17.** 160; service, 160 *n*, **23.** 262 *n*, **25.** 250 *n*; officer of the day, **20.** 75, **23.** 167, 262, 304, **25.** 154, 218, 380, 405, 464, **26.** 3, 149; medical officers at parade, **24.** 400; civil summons, **25.** 250; examination of invalids, **26.** 297.

Cochrane, *Sir* Alexander F. I., brother's watch, **30.** 66 *n*, 75, 116.

Cochrane, Archibald. *See* Dundonald.

Cochrane, *Maj.* Charles, killed at Yorktown, watch, **30.** 66 *n*, 75, 116.

Cock, ——, New York land lottery, **3.** 265.

Cockades, orders on, **19.** 22, 210; for provisional army, **37.** 16, 53, 111.

Cockburn, Martin,* taxes, **28.** 414; slave tailor, 414; Mason's follower, **30.** 396 *n.*

Cockburne, *Dr.* James, land, **2.** 389, 506; mention, 409; Mississippi Company, **37.** 487.

Cocke, *Lieut.* Colin, paymaster, **14.** 133; service, 133 *n.*

Cocke, James, auditor, **2.** 317 *n.*

Cocke, *Capt.* Thomas,* "late" company, **1.** 177, 273, **2.** 107; recruiting, **1.** 178 *n;* Nancy Gist, **2.** 294.

Cocke (Cox), *Capt.* William,* Washington's mail, **1.** 139, 145; rangers, Indian raids, 193, 328; escort, scouting, 221; position, post, 222, 226, 227, 230, 398, 496, 503; ammunition, 231; provisions, 225, 282, 283; instructions on rangers, 263, 264, 390; militia for fort, 350, 351, 354, 367, 368, 372, 375; Fort Cumberland, 380, 521; pay, 383; conduct of men, 391; fort as substitute for Cumberland, 427; force, 435, 436, 438, 490; on enlistment of rangers, 462; and appointment to office, **35.** 380. *See also* Patterson Creek; Rangers.

Cockes Fort. *See* Cocke, William.

Cockler. *See* Kochler.

Cockran, Joseph, court-martial, **8.** 201.

*Cockran*, cartel ship, **23.** 337 *n.*

Cocoa shells, orders, **30.** 198, **33.** 280.

Cocoanuts, orders, **3.** 99, 214.

Code, new Virginia, **28.** 335.

Cody (Coddy), ——, at Great Cacapehon, **1.** 12.

Coëtnempren, *Capt.* Armand Guy Simon de. *See* Kersaint.

Coffee, orders, **3.** 25, **27.** 296, 304, 428, **28.** 349, 382, 383, 492, **29,** 112, **37,** 426.

Coffee mill, order, **2.** 406 *n.*

Coffer, *Lieut.* John, court-martial, cashiered, **11.** 294.

Coffin, ——, shipmaster, news, **16.** 340.

Coffin, John, loyalist, vessel seized, **4.** 36.

Coffin, John, court-martial, **11.** 426.

Coffin, Thomas Ashton,* pass to Boston, **26.** 320.

Coffin & Alexander, New York merchants, business as intelligence, **13.** 186, 190, 283.

Coffins, payment for soldiers', **1.** 183, 234.

Cogdell, John, resignation, **31.** 125.

Cogdon, John, court-martial, **25.** 368.

Cogswell, ——, of Connecticut, Washington at house, **22.** 100 *n.*

Cogswell, *Lieut.* Samuel, deputy judge advocate general, **25.** 332; West Point, 332.

Cogswell, *Maj.* Thomas,* promotion, **17.** 275–280, 448; service, 275 *n*, **19.** 448 *n*; furlough, **18.** 122 *n*; at court-martial, **19.** 448; detachment, **20.** 25; officer of the day, 96; wagonmaster, 102; wagonmaster general, **22.** 412; report on work horses, **24.** 419, 420; weekly returns, 490; wood hauling, **25.** 136; examination of horses, 492.

*Cohansey*, flagship, **25.** 402.

Cohen, William W., acknowledgment to, **27.** 83 *n.*

Cohoes, N. Y., Washington at, **24.** 423, **27.** 71 *n.*

Coit, *Capt.* William,* armed vessel, instructions, **4.** 37, 77.

Coke. *See* Cocke.

Colbhart, Matthias, spy, court-martial, capital penalty, **12.** 449.

Colbreath, *Lieut.* William, civil summons, **25.** 249, 250; service, 249 *n.*

Colburn, *Maj.* Andrew, detachment, **5.** 166; service, 166 *n*, **6.** 146 *n*; rangers, 146.

Colburn, Reuben,* St. Francis Indians at camp, **3.** 423 *n*, 437; Arnold expedition, 471

Colburn, Thomas, court-martial, **26.** 310.

Colby, ——, from West Indies, **28.** 48.

Colchester, Conn., winter quarters, **17.** 189, 199, 288, 292, 318, 395, 482, **18.** 18 *n*, **20.** 337, 410, 411, 419, 492 *n.*

Colchester, Va., letter from, **3.** 37; route by, **17.** 135; Washington at (1781), **23.** 113 *n*, 338 *n*; vestry meeting, **27.** 341; Mount Vernon ferry, **30.** 159; possible land purchase near, **37.** 152, 153.

Colchester Road, Va., **1.** 12 *n.*

Cold Spring Harbor, L. I., British activity, **13.** 18.

Coldeburgh, ——, foragemaster, controversy, **22.** 498.

Colden, *Mrs.* ——, pass, **17.** 162.

Cole, *Capt.* Albert, loyalist, status as prisoner of war, **15.** 360.

Cole, Gideon, court-martial, **3.** 312.

Cole, Jesse, spy, orders, **21.** 486, **22.** 6.

Cole, *Sergt.* John, reduced, **1.** 408.

Cole, John, headquarters guard, court-martial, **13.** 135, 136.

Cole, *Lieut.* Marcus, fatigue, **5.** 11; soldier's assault, 61.

Cole, *Lieut.* Thomas, derangement, **26.** 32; service, Paterson's aide, 32 *n.*

Cole, William, spy, court-martial, **12.** 299; confession, execution, **14.** 396.

Cole, William, of Maryland, court-martial, **23.** 321.

Cole Mountflorence, Jacques,* offer of services, **16.** 349; consul generalship, **34.** 403; Monroe, **35.** 124 *n*; news, **37.** 325, 417.

Coleman, *Lieut. Col.* Dudley, baggage guard, **12.** 107; service, 107 *n.*

Coleman, J., London tailor, **3.** 92.

Coleman, James, court-martial, capital penalty, **18.** 318.

Coleman, *Ensign* John, appointment, **15.** 462; service, 462 *n.*

Coleman, *Ensign* (*Lieut.*) Richard, expense account, **11.** 49; transfer, **19.** 198; service, 198 *n.*

Colerain, Ga., trading post, **34.** 319; Creek conference and treaty, **35.** 311.

Colerus, *Maj.* Chretien de,* question of command, regiment's objection, **8.** 89–91, 179, 180.

Coles, Isaac, on Henry's attitude, **33.** 477.

Coles Fort, N. Y., flour magazine, **13.** 147; winter post, Pulaski, 221, 264, 266, 268, 322, 338, 339, **14.** 287.

Colfax, *Lieut.* (*Capt.*) William,* conduct as officer of the Guard, **16.** 393, 394, **23.** 62; service, **16.** 393 *n*, **24.** 76 *n*; British advance, **18.** 486 *n*; Guards in Yorktown march, **23.** 105, 106; headquarters accounts, 107 *n*, **24.** 462, 463, **26.** 194, **27.** 334; northern march, instructions, **23.** 327; and threat against Reed, **24.** 76; headquarters equipment, 88 *n*; Hurlbut, **26.** 262.

Collard, James, illegal pass, **18.** 144.

Collbuck. *See* Callbeck.

College of New Jersey, Washington and student for, **2.** 499; addresses, **27.** 115, **30.** 291; preparatory course, **34.** 44; Young Custis, **35.** 281 *n*; Whig Society, 403; Washington's opinion, 510.

Colles, Christopher,* Ohio River improvement, **26.** 64, 65.

Colleton County, S. C., excise survey, **31.** 237.

Collett, Isaac,* tenant, rebuked, **27.** 344, 345.

Collier, *Sir* George, Hudson River movements, **15.** 234 *n*, 471; Chesapeake Bay raid, 369; Connecticut raid, address, 419; Penobscot, later movements, **16.** 269, 273; for home, **17.** 61.

Collingwood, Va., material from, **29.** 258 *n*; bequest to Laer, **37.** 287.

Collins, ——, plot, **7.** 346, 410.

Collins, *Mrs.* ——, pass, **17.** 162.

Collins, *Capt.* ——, British naval officer, **4.** 502 *n*.

Collins, Isaac,* of New Jersey, newspaper, **17.** 32 *n*, **22.** 352 *n*.

Collins, *Capt.* Isaac,* of Rhode Island, G. A. Washington, **26.** 478 *n*.

Collins, James, office, **31.** 236.

Collins, John, of Virginia, **1.** 12.

Collins, John, court-martial, punishment, **20.** 492, **21.** 190, 354, 355, 357; office, 20. 492 *n*.

Collins, *Gov.* John, committee to headquarters, **6.** 60 *n*; ratification, **31.** 4.

Collins, Thomas (John?), Newenham's introduction, **27.** 416.

Collyer, Nathaniel, exchange, **18.** 238.

Colonel, lack of rank in British army, **10.** 367; abolition of rank, **12.** 34, **21.** 409; as office, **37.** 48. *See also* Field officers; Regiments.

Colson, Warren H., acknowledgment to, **30.** 194 *n*.

Colston, Hate-evil, court-martial, **13.** 136, 137.

Colston, Rawleigh,* Mercer estate, **29.** 57, 58, 82, 104, 107, **36.** 343, 344; Washington's Kentucky land, 501.

Colston, *Capt.* Samuel, killing civilian, civil or military trial, **12.** 364 *n*, 384.

Colt, Peter,* commissary office, meat, **10.** 177, 178, 427 *n*; saving exposed supplies, **13.** 329; public stores, **18.** 420.

Colton. Isaac, on plot, **23.** 470.

Columbia, S. C., presidential tour, address and reply, **31.** 231, 272, 290 *n*, 294; letter from, 290.

Columbia County, Ga., Jay Treaty address, **34.** 320.

Columbia University (King's College), Custis at, expenses, **3.** 133–135, 147, 167, 207.

*Columbian Chronicle*, advertisement, **33.** 283 *n*.

*Columbian Magazine*, to Mount Vernon, **29.** 125 *n*, 140.

*Columbian Mirror and Alexandria Gazette*, material from, **32.** 431 *n*, **33.** 91 *n*, **34.** 441 *n*.

Colvill, Frances, executor, **2.** 484, **31.** 265.

Colvill, John, estate, **2.** 480 *n*, **3.** 24, **24.** 75 *n*, 28. 482, **34.** 183, 454.

Colvill, Thomas, wheat, **2.** 450; estate affairs, English claimants, Washington's accounts, 480, 483, 484, **3.** 24, 45, 53, 139, 149, **15.** 375 *n*, 376, **24.** 75 *n*, 140, **27.** 211, 309, 325, **28.** 148–151, 481, 482, **29.** 55, 56, 102, 109, 130, 195, 320, 391–395, **30.** 25, 121, 213, 275–277, **31.** 137, 138, 141, 145, 149, 150, 264, 265, 342, 343, **32.** 332–336, 390, 410, 411, 418, 419, 451–453, 456, 461, **33.** 12 *n*, 42, 258, 280, 290–293, 311, 312, 417, **34.** 455, 456; sketch of affair, **2.** 480 *n*; settlement of estate, **34.**

183, 297 *n*, 454–457, 484, 489, 503, **35.** 107, 141, 142, **36.** 33, 34, 75, 76, 184; English advertisement, **35.** 186, 474, 475, 511–513.

Colvill, William, information, **13.** 24.

Colville Branch of Difficult Run, **37.** 431.

Colvin, Oliver, loyalist, expatriation, **12.** 197.

*Combattants Français*, **12.** 377 *n.*

Combes, *Capt.* John, detachment to camp, **10.** 327.

Combmakers, returns, **11.** 353.

Combourg, ——, travel in America, **31.** 355.

Combs, ——, land, **3.** 252; Mercer estate, **29.** 57, 82.

Combs, Robert, New Jersey tavern, **7.** 228.

Combs, orders, **3.** 23, 90.

Commander in chief, appointment, acceptance, **3.** 292, 293 *n*; no pay, 293, **29.** 29; feelings, attitude toward command, **3.** 293–301, **4.** 14, **7.** 394, 414, **10.** 338, 463, **12.** 165, 173, **13.** 385, **18.** 392, **19.** 207, **25.** 288; commission and instructions, **3.** *facing* 292, 293 *n*; congratulations, addresses and replies, 305, 307, 344; salute, insignia, 339; position, trials, advice, criticism, information (1775), 454, **4.** 125, 148, 165, 166; (1776), 240, 243, 319, 336–338, **5.** 152, 506, **6.** 96, 115, 138, 246, 247, 312 *n*, 398; (1777), **7.** 53, 117, 195, 221, 225, 323, 464, **8.** 295, **9.** 389, **10.** 194, 196, 233; (1778), **11.** 54, 160, 237, 239, **12.** 60, 63, **13.** 25, 79, 157, 385; (1779), **14.** 262, **15.** 97, 391, 448, **16.** 9, 29, **17.** 17; (1780), 486; (1781), **21.** 118; (1782), **25.** 430; state relations, **3.** 503–505, **4.** 165, 240, **10.** 53, **15.** 22, **18.** 126, **21.** 251, 342; franked mail, **4.** 80 *n*; and Congress (1775), **4.** 165; (1776), 313, **5.** 140, 306 *n*, 342, 347, 349 *n*, **6.** 402, 403; (1777), **7.** 169 *n*, 214, **8.** 43, 45, 161, 482, 487, **9.** 208 *n*; (1778), **11.** 140, 216–218, 219 *n*, 240, 276, 288, 290, 313, 326, 483, 501, **12.** 173 *n*, **13.** 389, 390, 391 *n*, 467; (1779), **14.** 53, 54 *n*, **16.** 28, **17.** 82; (1780), **18.** 211 *n*; (1781), **23.** 28, 360, 361, 366, 366 *n*; (1782), **25.** 222, 223; (1783), **26.** 165, 185; relief of Boston poor, **4.** 167 *n*; appointment of officers, general officers, 184, 228, **5.** 34, 349, **6.** 319, **11.** 1, 68, 69, 88, 414, **21.** 344; independence and reconciliation, **4.** 297, 321, 455, **5.** 92, 239, 245, 247, 259, 303, 321, **7.** 218, **11.** 289, **12.** 42, 43, 84, 222, **17.** 145; on asylum in West, **4.** 359; control over New York troops (1776), 525, 538; power to call militia, **5.** 160; plots against, 193, **21.** 112 *n*, 429, 436, **23.** 470; Howe's improperly addressed letters, **5.** 273, 297, 321 *n*; articles for, captures, gifts, orders, 400, **10.** 274, 275, 360, 511, **11.** 120, 305, 325, 339, **12.** 341, **13.** 23, 24, 192, 422, 463, **16.** 24, 376, 431, 470, **17.** 80, **21.** 44, 162 *n*, 249, **22.** 230; prolonged exertion, **5.** 506; personal exposure, **6.** 58, 95, 470 *n*, **9.** 451, **24.** 411; Lee intrigue (1776), Reed, **6.** 300 *n*, 301 *n*, 371 *n*, civil power, 383, **24.** 237, **25.** 137, **27.** 446, **30.** 476 *n*; assumption of power and advice to Congress, **6.** 402, 403; press of business, minor affairs, annoyances, complaints to, 404, **7.** 295, **8.** 439, **11.** 128, **18.** 73; health, illness, **6.** 106 *n*, **7.** 268 *n*, *facing* 276, **11.** 342, 342 *n*, **14.** 149; oath of allegiance, **7.** 105, **11.** *front.*; commissions for kin and friends, **7.** 154, 295, 321, 361, 362, 479, 480, **8.** 342, **9.** 449, **17.** 284, **18.** 306; private affairs, correspondence, accounts, **7.** 181, **9.** 39, 65, **11.** 496, **14.** 130, 133, 432, 432 *n*, **19.** 253, **21.** 249, 332, **22.** 43, **23.** 279, **24.** 139, 346; attitude toward war, confidence, **7.** 192, 198, 199, 224 *n*, **8.** 408, 447, **10.** 53, 116, 237, **11.** 306, 492, **13.** 463–468, **14.** 147, 299–301, **18.** 204, **20.** 241, 242, **22.** 176; apology to executive committee, **7.** 203; control, powers and separate commands, 291, **8.** 280 *n*, 300, 301, **9.** 8, 9, 39, *facing* 128, **11.** 306 *n*, **12.** 25, 500, **14.** 62, **15.** 97, **19.** 402, **20.** 14, 41, 452 *n*; horses, **7.** 342, **8.** 10, **10.** 228, **12.** 341, **13.** 422, 463, **16.** 291, **17.** 88, 267, 268, 367, **21.** 141, **22.** 266; staff departments, **7.** 383; uniform, clothes, 452, **14.** 128, **21.** 322 *n*, **25.** 319, **26.** 60, 243; ignored in orders by Congress, **8.** 43, 482, 487, **10.** 11, 161, **11.** 70, 158, **12.** 260; activity, **8.** 283; Duché affair, **9.** 382, **10.** 92, 93, 357, **27.** 91; Ticonderoga trials, **9.** 518, 519; relation with subordinates, rebukes, suggestions

from, **10.** 83, **12.** 199, **17.** 17, 149, **18.** 225, **21.** 118, **24.** 177 *n*, **27.** 150; baggage, **10.** 290, **24.** 453, **33.** 140; intrigue against, **10.** 410, 410 *n*, 411 *n*, **17.** 266 *n*; on harmony among officers, **11.** 224; social life, celebrations, 348 *n*, 357 *n*, **14.** 122 *n*, **16.** 91, **18.** 261 *n* [*see also* Dinners]; delay in new arrangement, **12.** 60, **14.** 86; at Monmouth, **12.** 144 *n*; Convention troops, 323, 330, 331; loyalist regiment, 333 *n*; disrespect toward, abuse, 353, 354, 393, 395, 410, 524, 525, **18.** 142, **26.** 29, 372; ignorant of officers' memorial, opposition, **13.** 22, 23 *n*; descriptions, **14.** 63 *n*, **26.** 321 *n*; British success and own fate, **14.** 147; Lee's statements, comment, **16.** 7–10, **28.** 162; foreign affairs, news, **16.** 28, **22.** 405; La Luzerne conference, **16.** 294–299; express riders, **17.** 342 *n*; Greene as successor, **18.** 185 *n*; reprimand of Arnold, 225; southern command, 257, 258, 300, **22.** 179, 189, 282 *n*, 383, **23.** 194, 195; countersigns and paroles honoring, **18.** 283, **20.** 71, 256, **23.** 251; La Luzerne on, **18.** 335 *n*; mutinies, **21.** 57, 58, 65, 70, 80–82, 103, 140–142, 146, 154, 219; executive departments, 182, **23.** 410; French celebrations of birthday, **21.** 217 *n*, 286, **24.** 19; military diary, **22.** 23 *n*; reviews, 413, **25.** 130, 134, 179, 183; kingship and assumption of government, **24.** 272, 273 *n*, **27.** 231, **30.** 168 *n*, 169; special escort, **24.** 67, 87, 89; French commendation, 178, 182, 225; light-corps detachment, **25.** 34; internal affairs of French army, 276, 277; Wyoming claims, 301; sleigh, 438, 439, **26.** 38; service accounts, settlement, 23, 172 *n*, 194, 244, **27.** 98, 99, 178, 238, 292, 333–336, 382, 383; Oswego expedition, **26.** 57, 93; women with the army, 78–80; Jefferson's commendation, 118; Vermont affairs, 119–124; Carleton conference, 347–349, 348 *n*, 370, 371, 401–406, 411, 412; retirement, 352, 357–359, 369, 422, 423, 463, 483, **27.** 12, 14, 19, 60, 70, 82, 83 *n*, 89, 91, 117, 130 *n*, 181, 187, 189, 191, 193, 211, 269, 288, 295, 311, 314, 315, 317, 318, 323, 340, 385; recommendations for French officers, **26.** 354–356, 361, **27.** 270, 404 *n*, 407, **28.** 105; replies to commendation of service, **27.** 56–58, 90, 116, 163, 192, 231, 240, 241, 249, 251, 266, 268, 281, 311, 446, **28.** 120, 126, 523, **31.** 158, **34.** 130; frontier tour in New York, **27.** 65–67, 70, 71 *n*, 83, 84, 189, 191, 194; attendance on Congress (1783), purpose, addresses, 82, 83, 99, 102, 103, 107, 116, 116 *n*, 117 *n*; Congress on essential services, 117 *n*; denial of illicit intercourse, 146; access to private papers of Congress, 155; proposed statue, 163; journey to Annapolis, 259–277, 318; entertainment at New York, 262 *n*; farewell to officers, 262 *n*; surrender of commission, ceremony and celebration, address, 277, 284, 285, 285 *n*, 286 *n*; proposed monetary reward, 301, 302 *n*; return of cancelled commission, 312, 312 *n*; postbellum bothers, **28.** 23, 65, 70, 84, 149, **29.** 31, **30.** 283; service certificates, **28.** 442; postbellum army concerns, **29.** 482, 483; bounty land, **37.** 299 *n*. *See also* next titles; Addresses; Cincinnati; Circular letters; Committee of cooperation; Continental army; Continental Congress; Conway Cabal; Diary; Dictatorial powers; General orders; Headquarters; Honors; Military science; Newburgh Addresses; Papers; Postoffice (intercepted mail); Proclamations; Rochambeau; Spurious letters.

Commander in chief of provisional army, appointment, commission, **36.** *front.*, 326 *n*; question of acceptance, 272, 298 *n*, 304–307, 310–314, 318–320, 325–329, 339, 342, 345, 348, 351, 364, 365, 367, 376, 406, 409, 454, **37.** 25, 63, 69, 75, 92, 99, 165; uniform, **36.** 304, **37.** 51, 110–112, 127–129, 152, 206, 230, 254, 304; pay, expense account, **36.** 329, 329 *n*, 374 *n*, **37.** 84, 360, 361, 363; supplies, **36.** 380, 486; addresses, 428–430, 517; conference of major generals, 505, 514; Philadelphia conferences, **37.** 1, 9, 12, 25, 32, 94; Logan interview, 18–20; relations with secretary of war, papers, substitute liaison, 21, 22, 60–62, 138; ignorant of administration's policy, 157–159, 209; authority and responsibility, 271; cantonment instructions, 413, 414, 417, 419. *See also* Army; Military secretaries.

Commander in Chief's Guard, selection, **4.** 387; command, Gibbs, **5.** 20 *n*; mention, 80; distinct corps, 125, remiss, **6.** 42, 50; title, **7.** 436 *n*; reorganization, specifications, 452, 453, 494, **8.** 178; mounted, **7.** 494 *n*, **8.** 10, **9.** 193 *n*; pay, **8.** 20; officers, 172, **13.** 244 *n*, **16.** 392 *n*, 393 *n*, **18.** 306, **22.** 493; Virginians, **11.** 98; size, model drill corps, 98, 107, 329, **12.** 82, 213; status, **11.** 263, **19.** 222; soldiers court-martialed, **13.** 136, 138; time of service, **15.** 366; returns, **16.** 284, **19.** 222; conduct

of officers, **16.** 393, 394; detail to, **18.** 126, 250, **21.** 432; Washington's nephew, **18.** 306; Gibbs's transfer, **21.** 497; Colfax, **23.** 62 *n*; Yorktown march, 100, 105 106; northern march, 327; inspections, 495, 501, **24.** 51, 229, **25.** 247; review, **25.** 130, 134; reception of Rochambeau, 157 *n*; liquidation of service accounts, **26.** 282; detail as substitute, 472, 473; provost as final, **27.** 177; transportation of headquarters papers, 237; remnant to West Point, 239. *See also* Colfax, William; Gibbs, Caleb.

Commerce, colonial Indian, Virginia, **2.** 310, 313, 314 *n*, 315 *n*; buying provisions locally, 340, 341; fairs, 374; effect of Stamp Act, 425, 426, 431; antebellum meetings of Virginia merchants, **3.** 143, 290; data on colonial Virginia, 236; civilian purchases from soldiers, **4.** 2, 102, **5.** 165, 174, **8.** 210, **9.** 170, 363, **11.** 367, **12.** 447, **13.** 250, **14.** 185, 186, 216 *n*, **15.** 133, **18.** 319, **25.** 131, 213; wartime imports, military supplies, **4.** 41, 159, 160, 160 *n*, 162, 163, **5.** 190, 239, 248, 370, 373, **6.** 316, **7.** 40, 69, 162, 216 *n*, 248, 328, 330, 334, 335, 349, 422, **8.** 2, 7, 15, 37, 49, 65, 166, 318, 323, 339 *n*, **9.** 415, 416, **10.** 38, 39, 46, 55, 98, 146, 166, 173, 177, 181, 202, 318, 320, 330, 370, 383, 521, **11.** 35, 165, 172, 183, 215–217, 322, 416, 427, 429, **12.** 151, 152, 162, **13.** 25, 26, 37, 53 *n*, 105, *facing* 148, 170, 286, 310, 311, 331, 353, **14.** 14, 23, 35–37, 237, **16.** 184, 284, 304, **17.** 489, **18.** 74, 75, 78, 149, **19.** 168–171, 205 *n*, 219, 227, 228 *n*, 266, 443, **20.** 21, 29, 30, 462, 465, 477, **21.** 67, 74, 87, 305, 383, **22.** 89, 129, 183, 210, 367, **23.** 273, **25.** 181, 231 *n*; Portuguese seizure of American ships, **5.** 371, 373; wartime imports for Mount Vernon improvements, **13.** 157; military preemption of Yorktown goods, **23.** 299–301, 314, 315, 318, 323, 329, 354, 355, 375, 376, 378, 379, 496; American-Dutch treaty, **26.** 7, 18, 27, 75–77; postbellum and federal Indian, regulations, **27.** 137, 142, 192 *n*, **31.** 74, 75, 90, 91, 99, 398, **32.** 119, 122, **33.** 160, 167, **34.** 36, 67, 142 *n*, 392, **35.** 147, 149; postbellum French, free ports, negotiations, **27.** 319, **28.** 518–520, **29.** 448, 476, **30.** 43–47, 160–163, **31.** 104 *n*, **32.** 24; influence, foreign and domestic, **27.** 376, 474, **28.** 254, 290, 520, 521, **30.** 83, 305; and West in Union, **27.** 475, 481, 483, **28.** 4, 64, 72, 79, 204, 205, 218, 231, 291, 460, **29.** 250, **30.** 123; British restrictions, **28.** 161, 184, 207, 229, 235, 250, 316, 339, 501, 519, **30.** 47, 441, **31.** 45, 331 *n*, **32.** 21; need of congressional power, and sectionalism, **28.** 161, 174, 184, 208, 228–230, 245, 246, 250, 290, 328, 336, 339, 457, 500, **29.** 477; China, East Indies, **28.** 223, **30.** 21, 84, 179, 218, **31.** 45, 454, **35.** 86; Washington and bargains, **29.** 110–112; Virginia regulations, opposition, 191; Boston statistics, **30.** 317; Great Britain and treaty, 440, 441, **31.** 172, 213–215; Northwest Coast, 45; presidential patronage, 177 *n*; revolutionary French, negotiations, 325, **32.** 189, **36.** 209; Spanish negotiations, **31.** 501; Jefferson's report, **32.** 342 *n*; merchants and neutrality, 460, 477; data on foreign, **33.** 220; Jay's negotiations and treaty, supplementary negotiations, 355 *n*, **34.** 238–240, 262, 294, 296, **35.** 86; nonintercourse bill, **33.** 356; Farewell Address on foreign, **35.** 235; Adams's negotiations, **37.** 132 *n*. *See also* Barter; Boston Port Bill; British debts; Commissary; Communication; Consuls; Contracts; Duties; Embargo; Impressment; Intercourse; Invoices; Markets; Neutral trade; Nonimportation; Prices; Speculation; Sutlers; Transportation; West Indies; articles by name, especially Corn; Fish; Flour; Tobacco; Wheat.

*Commerce*, ship, **35.** 9, 28.

Commercial Committee, uselessness, **14.** 436 *n*. *See also* Secret Committee.

Commissary in French and Indian War, Braddock and failure of supplies, **1.** 133; royal stores after expedition, removal, 185, 282, 344, 381, 388, 453, 454, 459, 460, 463, 476, 512; officials, changes, conduct, movements, 168, 169, 173, 207, 215, 220, 240, 240 *n*, 473, 498, 509, 523, **2.** 1, 31, 51, 130; orders on, **1.** 169, 170, 282, 283; returns, 172, 174, 180, 524; supply, 173, 247, 249; needs, lack, 188, **2.** 17; march against raiders, **1.** 196, 201; depots, 215, 241, 257, 278, 282, 303, 307, 425; delay, 242; paper money and purchases outside Virginia, 245, 250, 419, 430; accounts, local and general, 262, 263, 283, 285, 288, 425, 523, **2.** 3; officers' responsibility for company's supplies, **1.** 277; quartermaster and stores, 278; funds, 293, 529; embezzlement in

transit, 288, 297; companies from other colonies, 288; sutlers, 382; private possession of supplies, 389; frontier posts, 413, 459, 521, 523; Indian supplies, **2.** 37, 51, 95; magistrates and purloined goods, 146–148; regimental supplies for Forbes expedition, 177, 183, 214, 221; Pitt's policy on supplies, 209 *n*. *See also* Arms; Ammunition; Clothing, *military;* Impressment; Provisions; Quartermaster; Tools; Transportation.

Commissary in Revolution and later, returns, estimates, accounts, forms, **3.** 308, 312, 378, 379, 427, **4.** 183, 199, 206, 272, 418, 477, **5.** 14, 256, **7.** 107, **14.** 86, 114, 417, 422, **17.** 459, **22.** 439, **23.** 14 *n*; Massachusetts general committee (1775), **3.** 320 *n*; need of central control, 324; graft, 375, 383, **5.** 38, **13.** 194, **15.** 67, 68, **16.** 385, 386, **17.** 227, 229, 230, 244, 245, 455, **18.** 91, 98–101, **19.** 468; winter preparations (1775), **3.** 481; supplies from prizes, importations, **4.** 11, 16, 31, **7.** 216 *n*, **11.** 215, 216, 219, **13.** 310; funds, debts, **4.** 61, **11.** 68, **15.** 44; British supplies at Boston and New York, **4.** 105, 222, 404, 405, 407, 410, 413, 415, 426, 434, 448; militia, 445, **5.** 400, 414, **7.** 17, 18, 37; Canadian expedition, Northern army, troubles, **5.** 46, 47, 74, 77, 120, 146, 174, 223, 257, 292, 296, **6.** 11; New York loses, 59, 94, 95, 170; protecting and removing stores, 219, 299, 300, 311, 458, **7.** 380, 385, 402, **10.** 231, 251, 316, 454, 466, **11.** 5, 7, **13.** 131, 363, 372, 392, 439 *n*, 455, **14.** 236 *n*, **18.** 22; New Jersey campaign, **6.** 295, 302, 312, 465, 481; recruits, 404, 416; detached commands, 416, **10.** 219, **22.** 453; inefficiency, misconduct, breakdown (1777–78), **7.** 160, 161, 183, 189, 304, 326, **8.** 25, 54, 130, 136, 373, 441, **9.** 134, 204, 336, **10.** 11, 82, 139, 160, 166, 177, 183, 192–196, 211, 213, 265, 336, 392, 414, 460, 497, 512, **11.** 64, 165, 243, 267, 369, 371, 378, 416; (1780–81), **18.** 405, **20.** 458, **21.** 10, 14, 393, 394; Highlands (1777–78), **8.** 2, **12.** 167, 169, 170; control, line officers, **8.** 3, 8, 37, 104, 176, 186, **20.** 484; army movements, campaign plans, **8.** 144, **11.** 189, 413, **12.** 505, **13.** 487, 488, **14.** 7, **23.** 453; regulations, reforms, council of war, **8.** 280, **10.** 194, 267, 392, 501, **16.** 328, **22.** 202; pay, **8.** 280 *n*, **21.** 203; threat of resignations, **8.** 330; congressional inquiry and action, 374 *n*, 415, **10.** 188 *n*, **14.** 231; British water supply (1777), interception, **10.** 9, 11, 25, 29, 59, 69, 338, 357, **12.** 20, 407; price regulations, **10.** 150; dragoons, 154, 353; state relations and supply, evils, 160, **11.** 80, **14.** 44, 52, 183, **18.** 94, 209, 211 *n*, 333, **20.** 123, **23.** 453; rival bidding, **10.** 218, 229, 256, **13.** 277, 337; officials and employees court-martialed, **10.** 265, **11.** 156, **14.** 425, **16.** 385, **18.** 91, 98–101, 269, **19.** 468, **20.** 188, 199–201, **21.** 10, 215; oaths, **11.** 362; light corps, **12.** 317; British raids and American supplies, **13.** 1, **15.** 118, 152; and British control of the Hudson, **13.** 44; procedure in cases of dereliction, 103, 153; investigation of practices, 122 *n*; appointments, 328; data on resources, 398; supplies for prisoners of war, flag, **14.** 47, 48, 53, 57, 104, 105, 107, 171–173, **16.** 284, **20.** 32, 52, 356, 436, 447–449, **21.** 72; relief of issuing department, **14.** 65; civil or military trials, 181, 183, 184; Iroquois expedition on return, **16.** 204, 205, 222, 464; plans to draw out supplies, **18.** 409, **19.** 500; partiality and threats of mutiny, **18.** 424; supplies through Bank, **19.** 68, 87, 150, 151, 212, 240, 376, **20.** 17, 106 *n*; cattle inspector, **19.** 433 *n*; Southern campaign, **20.** 14, **24.** 52; validity of certificates, **20.** 51; Neutral Ground forage, 350–352; public use and credit, **21.** 292, 293; frontier supply, **22.** 187, **23.** 397; seasonable contract, **22.** 247; responsible officers, 254; preemption of Yorktown goods, **23.** 300; peace establishment, **26.** 384; Wayne's force, **32.** 127; federal superintendent, **33.** 233, 234; frontier posts, **35.** 170. *See also* next titles; Barter; Clothing, *military;* Impressment; Liquor; Magazines; Markets; Military stores; Provisions; Purveyor; Quartermaster department; Specific supplies; Speculation; Staff; Sutlers.

Commissary general, advised, **3.** 324, 350; appointment, Trumbull, 324 *n*, 378; Pigeon, 336 *n*, estimate on supplies, **4.** 9, 22, 101; deputies, 61 *n*, 503 *n*, **5.** 224 *n*, 352, **6.** 398 *n*, **7.** 160 *n*. *See also* Commissary general of issues; Commissary general of purchases; Trumbull, Joseph.

Commissary general of forage, proposed, **7.** 65; appointment, **8.** 328; monthly returns, **14.** 143; with army in Clove, **15.** 267. *See also* Biddle, Clement; Forage; Lutterloh, Henry Emanuel.

Commissary general of issues, deputies and assistants, right to appoint, **6.** 336 *n*, **7.** 60, 183 *n*, **10.** 416, **12.** 371, **13.** 103 *n*, **14.** 417 *n*, **16.** 385, **17.** 245 *n*, 459 *n*, **18.** 336 *n*, 442 *n*, 486 *n*, **20.** 188, **21.** 425, **22.** 101 *n*, 335 *n*; need, **8.** 319, 389; resignation of officials, **17.** 396; acting, **21.** 443. *See also* Lowry, Thomas; Stewart, Charles.

Commissary general of musters. *See* Mustermaster general.

Commissary general of purchases, deputies and assistants, **9.** 101 *n*, 289 *n*, 448 *n*, **10.** 177 *n*, 228 *n*, 424, 425 *n*, 427 *n*, 463 *n*, **11.** 74 *n*, 110 *n*, 279 *n*, 303 *n*, **13.** 19 *n*, 147 *n*, 329 *n*, **14.** 118 *n*, **15.** 44 *n*, 228 *n*, 232 *n*, 340 *n*, **16.** 39 *n*, **17.** 230 *n*, **20.** 199, 200, **21.** 465 *n*, **22.** 24 *n*; state deputy, **11.** 278; duty, **12.** 50, 58. *See also* Blaine, Ephraim; Buchanan, William; Wadsworth, Jeremiah.

Commissary of hides, need, **9.** 73; status, **16.** 24; instructions, 113; assistants, 386, 389. *See also* Star, George.

Commissary of military stores (artillery). *See* Military stores.

Commissary of musters, Virginia Regiment, **2.** 36, 56.

Commissary of prisoners of war, need, authorized, **4.** 313, 332, 408, **5.** 35, **6.** 117, 117 *n*, 404, 456 *n*; appointment, Boudinot, duties, **7.** 192, 343, 418; deputies, **10.** 151, 310, **11.** 64 *n*, **12.** 507 *n*, **13.** 441 *n*, **14.** 105 *n*, **15.** 430 *n*, 454 *n*, **16.** 74, **18.** 345 *n*, **20.** 188, **22.** 74 *n*, 264 *n*, **23.** 134 *n*, 326; department praised, **10.** 396; Johnston and office, **11.** 415 *n*, 438; Beatty, 499 *n*, **12.** 13; conduct of British, **13.** 158 *n*; regulations, reform plan, 499, 500, **21.** 393, 394, **25.** 134; Ward and appointment, **18.** 313; arrest of deputy, trial, **22.** 73, 74, 76, 213, 423, 424; deputy at Dobbs Ferry, **24.** 304, 317; new arrangement and Skinner's resignation, **25.** 53; Smith, 185, 189, 189 *n*; for marine prisoners, 417 *n*, **26.** 12, 14, 202; extra allowance to deputy, 165. *See also* Beatty, John; Boudinot, Elias; Prisoners of war; Skinner, Abraham; Smith, William Stephens.

Commissioners at Paris, and reconciliation conference, **7.** 148 *n*, 226 *n*; Franklin's arrival, 206, 226; foreign volunteers, 363, 429; dispatches, **9.** 17; Deane-Lee controversy, **11.** 475, **14.** 436 *n*, **16.** 370 *n*, **20.** 424; Lafayette on lack of harmony, **16.** 370 *n*. *See also* Deane, Silas; Franklin, Benjamin.

Commissioners of District of Columbia,* appointment, commission, **31.** 176, 200; criticism, **32.** 224; duties, compensation, residence, 323, 324, 326, 366–368, 379, 379 *n*, 409, **33.** 415, 416, 442, 481, 482, **34.** 186, 202, 203, 216, **35.** 64, 68–70, 76, 77, 82, 83, 98, 99, 113–115, 292, 293, 345, 346, 348, 375, 379; resignations, successors, **33.** 246, 247, 250, 343, 354 *n*, 415, 416, 441, 442, 481, 482, 505, **34.** 134, 177, 178, 180, 186, 197, 201, 215, 216, **35.** 75; meeting, **33.** 396; charges against, investigation, **35.** 375, 378, 401; Washington's satisfaction, 401; artisan for Mount Vernon, 425. *See also* District of Columbia.

Commissioners of Indian Affairs, **11.** 76.

Commissioners of state accounts, **32.** 508, 509. *See also* Accounts (state, adjustment).

Commissions of officers, continental, lack, **3.** 332, 501, 502, 518, **4.** 492, 511; blanks, **3.** 390, **4.** 261, **5.** 105, **9.** 118, **10.** 111, 188, 268; in New York (1775), **3.** 413; fraud, **4.** 40; in new establishment, 278, 284, 286, 306; plural, staff and line, **5.** 174, 292, 359, 441, **10.** 262, **11.** 234; sale; **10.** 145 *n*; taken from cashiered officers, 474, 476; and new arrangement, **11.** 26; issue, **14.** 482, **16.** 133, **25.** 282. *See also* Officers.

Committee of arrangement (1778), resolve for, **12.** 28 *n*; at headquarters, 382, 405; decision on rank, 413–415; special certificate for promotion, 457 *n*; recruiting deserters and prisoners, **13.** 41–43; Virginia line, 46; line changes, 55; rank in artillery, 77; special case, 312 *n*; continuance of work, 348; dropped, **14.** 86.

Committee of conference, of 1777: and winter campaign, **10.** 144 *n*; informed, 196; — of 1778: desired, awaited, 200, 201, 210, 305, 341; members, 362 *n*; purpose, 416; armory, 530; questions for. **11.** 1, **37.** 548 *n*; Rhode Island, **11.** 31; dragoon

horses, 22; recruiting, 26; conference with general officers, 87; ranking general officers, 88, 111; Pulaski's Legion, 230; campaign preparations, 240; — of 1779: subjects for consideration, **13.** 485–491, 499–502, **14.** 3–12, 64, 158; proposals, **13.** 491 *n*; relief of officers, **14.** 26–32; clothing, 35–42; continuance after Washington's departure, 52 *n*, 54, 66; surveyor, 68; prisoners, 157, 158; wagoners, 158; bounty, 159, 337; cartel negotiations, 254–257; members, 254 *n*, 343 *n*; troops for Southern campaign, 257, 303; artillery, 343; Canadian expedition, 381; — of 1781, **23.** 28.

Committee of cooperation at headquarters (1780), appointment, instructions, purposes, **18.** 211 *n*, 300, 356–358, 396; guard honors, 292; honored by parole and countersigns, 318; ordnance department, 321; arrival, 321 *n*; drawing out supplies, 409; circular letter to states, preparation for Rochambeau cooperation, Washington's comments, 416–419, 435, 447, 455–459, 459 *n*, 465, 468, 483, 504–506; recruiting, urge to states, **19.** 2, 31, 38, 57, 76, 83, 85; quartermaster department, 31, 32, 279, 280 *n*, 330; retirement before British advance, 57; irregular recruiting, 76; in plans for joint French operations, and failure, 165, 166, 170, 234, 391–394; Jackson's and Webb's regiments, 206, 241–243; need of enlarged powers, 236; baggage in march, 336; specific supplies, 378; and plight of army, 405; recall, 449, 462; Washington's appreciation, 463; congressional opposition, **20.** 116.

Committee of intelligence, **9.** 174.

Committees of Congress at headquarters (1775), **3.** 399 *n*, 513 *n*, **4.** 22, 30, 35, 37, 41, 46, 56 *n*, 62; (1776), **6.** 116 *n*, 123, 152; (1777), **8.** 374 *n*, 437 *n*; (1779), **17.** 227 *n*; (1781), **23.** 14 *n*, 28; (1783), **26.** 289–291, 325, 332, 352. *See also* preceding titles.

Committees (councils) of safety, Washington and attendance, **3.** 248, Dunmore on, 248 *n*; Massachusetts, 320 *n*, **5.** 187, 238, 261; New Hampshire, 388, **4.** 31, **5.** 49; Hartford, **3.** 518, **5.** 390; Portsmouth, **4.** 15, 151; New York, 16, 220, 325, 486, 497, 510, 524, 534, **5.** 20, **6.** 20, **7.** 116, **8.** 454, **9.** 12; Falmouth, Me., **4.** 41, 69; Simsbury, Conn., 155, **7.** 316; Virginia, General Lee on, **4.** 451 *n*; New Jersey, 509; Suffolk, L. I., **5.** 48; New York City, 82, 311; Pennsylvania, 153, 238 *n*, **6.** 338, 344, 376, 381, 390, 399, 421, 453, 481, 488, 504, **7.** 34, 78, 82, 145, 185, 262, 326; Essex County, N. J., **5.** 154, 203; Dutchess County, N. Y., 266 *n*; Orange County, N. Y., 277; Queens County, N. Y., 415; Poughkeepsie, 449; New Windsor, N. Y., **6.** 162; Fairfax County, Va., **37.** 510.

*Common Sense*, influence, **4.** 297, 455.

Communication, Washington and Congress, **3.** 328; by water with Albany cut (1776), **5.** 275, 277, 283, 292, 296, 301, 306, 313, 326, 359, 409, **6.** 193, 196, 205; in New Jersey (1776), **5.** 354; needs, **6.** 15, 23; by Long Island Sound cut, 15; and evacuation of New York City, 29; of military information to states, 62; Highland passes, 209, 214; effect of British Hudson River posts, 228 *n*, **15.** 236, 243, 260–262, 280, 292, 304, 313, 369, 402; American posts, **8.** 51; Kings Ferry, **17.** 15, 17, 19; covering winter, 301; need, with South, **19.** 27; winter Mohawk Valley, **20.** 423; dispatches for France, **22.** 364, 380; forwarding from Dobbs Ferry, **25.** 447 *n*; packet between headquarters and West Point, **26.** 201, 250, 264, 330; frontier posts, 377, **35.** 172, 173; land and water, **31.** 98. *See also* Balloons; Express; Intelligence; Intercepted letters; Intercourse, Passes; Postoffice; Transportation: Travel.

Commutation of punishment, power, **10.** 457, **11.** 317, **12.** 12. *See also* Pardon.

Companies, of higher officers, abolished, **3.** 390, **16.** 12, **17.** 434; strength, **4.** 8 *n*, 86, 190, 205; rangers, **7.** 14; components, 245; size rolls, **8.** 268, 360; independent, regimented, **10.** 14, 18; proposed officers and strength, 368; sappers and miners, **16.** 37. *See also* Captains; Independent companies.

Compass, chart on variations, **31.** 106 *n*.

Compo, Conn., British landing, **7.** 487 *n*.

Compoint, ——, asses to Mount Vernon, **29.** 74, 75.

Compound, jackass, stud, **33.** 274, **34.** 508, **35.** 20; death, **37.** 103, 172.

Comstock, *Lieut. Col.* Adam,* recruiting, **7.** 91.

Conanicut Ferry, R. I., Washington at, **21.** 328 *n.*

Conanicut Island, British raid, **4.** 162.

Conasadago. *See* Canadasaga.

Concklin, Nathaniel, parole, **22.** 92.

Concord, Mass. *See* Lexington and Concord.

*Concord*, prize, **4.** 141, 152.

*Concorde*, French warship, Newport, **22.** 86, 97, 501, **23.** 7.

Concordville, Pa , hospital, **9.** 193; British at, 231.

Condict, Silas,* on trade with the enemy, **17.** 438; on safety of headquarters, letter, 474, 474 *n*; depredation certificates, **21.** 37.

Condit, *Col.* David, militia regiment, **7.** 159.

Condo, William, enlisted servant, **18.** 247.

Condrick, John, court-martial, pardon, **25.** 252, 253.

Conduct. *See* Advice.

Conduct unbecoming to an officer. *See* Crimes.

Conductor of military stores, duties, **15.** 101, 102; for light corps, 378, **16.** 469, 470; discarded arms, **18.** 306. *See also* Military stores.

Conductors, brigade, deranged, substitute, **25.** 72, 189; appointment, 172.

*Confederacy*, U. S. S., chaplain, **15.** 126; mishap, **16.** 425 *n*, **18.** 24 *n*; joint French operations, **19.** 319 *n*; capture, **22.** 363 *n.*

Confederation, Duane's efforts, **18.** 353; Maryland's accession, in force, **21.** 182, 198, 226, 248, 261, 350; Congress and use of power, 226; officer and foreign reward, 487; defects, **25.** 266, **26.** 277, 298, **29.** 153; trade confusion, 477. *See also* Continental Congress; Duties; Requisitions; States; Union.

Confessions, from condemned, **13.** 71, **14.** 396.

Confiscations, Connecticut act, **4.** 216; by court-martial, **10.** 436. *See also* Loyalists.

Congregational Church, addresses and replies, **30.** 453 *n*, **31.** 288 *n.*

Congregational Library, London, material from, **16.** 233 *n.*

Congress, *first*: importance, character, **30.** 29, 62, 96, 118, 147, 149, 156, 171, 173, 174, 184, 189, 190, 194, 195, 203, 219, 254, 326; delay, 219, 254, 268, 280; inaugural address and replies, 291, 310, 310 *n*; responsibility to people, 299–301; presidential entertainments, 319; amendments, 341, 426; acts to states, 345 *n*; tonnage, 363; presidential titles, 363 *n*; army, 376; Indians, 379, 383, 384, 503, **31.** 21, 90, 91, 99; House and Senate salaries, **30.** 394; militia, 405, 512; death of dauphin, 420; adjournment, 423, **31.** 89 *n*; thanksgiving, **30.** 427; agricultural promotion, **31.** 23, 24, 389; funding, 28 *n*, 45, 84; assumption, 30, 50 *n*, 51–53, 73 *n*; salaries and application, 50, 50 *n*, 51; slave trade, 50 *n*, 52; seat of government, 69, 84, 201, 254; conduct, results, 86, 142; adjournment, 89 *n*; Kentucky, 165, 242; judiciary, 167; marine, 167; consuls, 168; sinking fund, 168; addresses and replies, 169, 172 *n*; letter from French National Assembly, 169 *n*; president and printed bills, 207 *n*; Vermont, 212, 242; postoffice, 218; time limit on presidential consideration of bills, 224; bank, 242; duties and excise, 242; mint, 242; congressional salaries, **32.** 324 *n*;— *second*: special session of Senate, **31.** 226 *n*; early session, 387, 388, 390; addresses and replies, 404 *n*, 406, **32.** 214 *n*, 221 *n*; Algerian captives, 1; Revolutionary monument, 3 *n*; St. Clair's defeat, right to papers, 15; apportionment, veto, 16, 17; pensions, 21; adjournment, 39; feared corruption, 98; excise, 106; electoral votes, 344 *n*; — *third*: question of special session on European war, 420, 421 *n*, **33.** 36, 38; question of emergent place of meeting, 108, 109, 117, 120–131, 135, 148, 149, 151; problems, 161, 169; president's address before, 163 *n*; addresses and replies, 169 *n*; Santo Domingo refugees, 257; confidential communications, 281, 282, 282 *n*; embargo, 306; neutral

trade and rights, 331, 356; French Committee of Public Safety, 339, 340; coast defense, 356; army, 356; British nonintercourse, 356; indemnity for French privateer captures, 421, 421 *n*; delay in meeting, **34**. 19, 20, 28 *n*; Whiskey Insurrection, 33; militia, 35; — *fourth:* Jay Treaty, **35**. 12 *n*; adjournment, 74; federal district loan, 94; omitted section in act, executive order to supply, 116, 124, 125, 127; national university, 292; president's speech before, 310 *n*; charter for federal capital, 392, 400, 413; veto, 405; rush at end, 411; national agricultural board, 419; — *fifth:* special session, purpose, 466; Adams's address, 453, 456; French affairs and replies to Adams, Washington's comment, 464; Blount intrigue, 491, 491 *n*, **36**. 8; calm before storm, 105, 138, 144, 164 *n*; advance to federal district, 175, 189, 190; alien and sedition acts, **37**. 23, 72; reply to address, 72; Logan Act, 72 *n*. *See also* House of Representatives; Messages; Senate.

"Congress," mortar, burst, **4**. 379.

*Congressional Record*, **31**. 32 *n*.

Congress's Own Regiment, recruiting, **6**. 479 *n*; special appellation disapproved, **7**. 436 *n*. *See also* Canadian Regiments.

Conick, Robert, court-martial, **26**. 310.

*Coningham*, prize, **33**. 131, 132.

Conn, Joseph, quartermaster, court-martial, dismissed, **10**. 169.

Connawango Indians, New York claim, disposal, **35**. 35 *n*.

Connecticut, troops before Boston, uses, new levies, **3**. 302 *n*, 322, 324, 346, 367, 389, 412, 419, 470, 486, 503–505, **4**. 25; and general army officers (1775), **3**. 325; provisions for army, cattle, emergencies (1775), 368; (1777), **9**. 487, **10**. 230, 256, 424–427; (1780), **18**. 121, 150, 250, 333, 414, 420, 421 *n*, 509, **19**. 8 *n*, **20**. 296, 369; (1781), **21**. 153, 202, 208, 220, 425, 432, 442–444, 450–452, 465, **22**. 63–67, 260, 267, 311, 312, 366; (1782), **24**. 369; British raids (1775), **3**. 369, 424, 445, 465–467, 470, 486, 503 *n*; (1777), **7**. 454, 460, 466, 474, 487, 490, 494, **8**. 1, 7, 13, 17, 21, 27, 42, 61, 158, 266; (1779), **15**. 379, 382, 383, 390–396, 402, 405–409, 415–420, 426, 473, 497, 498, **16**. 49, 67, 75, 162–164, 451, 462; general and field officers' companies, **3**. 390; regimental establishment, 391; provision allotment to troops, 395; military stores, lead and powder making, loans, 420, 469, **4**. 216, 218, 239, 249, 273, 277, 290, 309, 333, 338, 343, 350, 497, 504, **6**. 4, **7**. 216 *n*, 230, **8**. 104, 110, 290, 334, 365, 366, 369, **16**. 1, 427, **19**. 111, 228, 229, 260, **22**. 115, **24**. 232; general orders on officer from, **4**. 20; armed vessels, 29, 117, 216, **14**. 320; troops before Boston and reenlistment, conduct, departure, **4**. 122, 124, 128, 131, 137, 142, 152, 157, 158, 163, 164, 183, 184; Massachusetts feud, 165 *n*, 215, 218, **7**. 234 *n*, 352 *n*; minutemen, **4**. 216; act against loyalists, 216; poll-tax exemption, 216; act on intelligence, 216; volunteers for New York preparations, 219, 221 *n*, 222, 223, 226, 229, 266, 354 *n*, 366, 367; militia to Boston siege (1776), pay, 248, 249, 267, 276, 310, 333, 440 *n*; troops and Schuyler, 251 *n*; Canadian expedition troops, reenforcement, pay, 254–257, 259, 260, 264, 265, 267, 270, 279, 281, 283 *n*, 286, 309, 333, **5**. 87 *n*, 190, 339 *n*, 360 *n*, 386, 417; advance and refund of pay, depreciation, **4**. 309, 311, **18**. 311, **22**. 457; militia and state troops to New York, delay, arrival, conduct, **4**. 391, 396, 398, 399, 410, 523, 524, **5**. 87 *n*, 123, 124, 186, 188 *n*, 206, 219, 222, 225, 229, 249, 260, 307–309, 307 *n*, 330, 332, 362–364, 387, 390, 391, 396, 403, 417, 453, 463, 480, 482, **6**. 12, 32, 39, 181; possible British destination (1776), defense, **4**. 416; accounts, **5**. 4, **6**. 182, **19**. 8 *n*; state regiment (1776), **5**. 90 *n*; row galleys for New York, use, 241, 330, 332–335, **6**. 40, 142; loyalists sent to, Franklin, **5**. 204, 205, 412, 413, **6**. 143; loyalist recruits, **5**. 227 *n*, **7**. 403, 410; light-horse affair, **5**. 228, 229, 234–237, 240, 242, 249, 251, 260, 286, 295, **6**. 39, 238, 350, 383, **13**. 114, 115 *n*; removing exposed stock, **5**. 259, 292, 385, 454, 463, 472, 483; lake fleet, men and supplies, 259, 292, 385, 454, 463, 472, 483; Highlands and New York communications, 266, 307–309, **6**. 209; militia brigaded, **5**. 457, 503, **6**. 171; recruiting, draft, bounty, conditions (1776), 38–40, 86, 104, 106, 122, 207, 265, 270, 272, 489; (1777), **7**. 85–87, 91, 113,

118–121, 128–131, 139 *n*, 156, 229, 230, 259, 276, *facing* 276, 277, 316, 318, 331, 334, 342, 355, 357, 397, 427, 439, 450, 455–459, 469, **8.** 27, 35, 81, 97, 120, 125, 290, **10.** 161; (1778), 309, 344, **11.** 182, 183, 238, 319, 348, 373; (1779), **15.** 72, 75, 411, **17.** 235; (1780), **18.** 82, 150, 170, 175, 206, 217, 218, 251, **19.** 38, 42–45, 81, 82, 94, 118, 139, 140, 218, 260, 385, 391, 501, **20.** 437, 441, 442, 444, 506; (1781), **21.** 244, 268, 269, 281, 464, **22.** 222, 418, 451–453, 453 *n*, 457; (1782), **23.** 473–476, **24.** 79, 80, 104, 167, 343; prisoners of war affairs, Newgate, **6.** 122, **7.** 84, 87, 231, 316, **8.** 333, 336, **24.** 301, 395; officers for line appointments, **6.** 187–190; line dragoons, mounts, equipments, 384, 386, **7.** 51, 58, 81, 122, 135, 304, 305, 368, 440, **18.** 86, **21.** 363, **22.** 101, 141, 352; militia and British Rhode Island expedition, **6.** 408, 412; militia for New Jersey, 411, 417, 419, 428, 445, 448, 458; quota of regiments, **7.** 43 *n*, **10.** 370, 372, **15.** 249, **20.** 279; intercepting supplies en route, **7.** 230; later militia calls and movements, use, state troops (1777), **7.** 253, 257, 260, 271 *n*, *facing* 276, 318, 332, 339, 340, 348, 425, 450, 467, 491, **8.** 333, 467, 473, 503, **9.** 1, 9, 60, 91, 92, 197, 219, 290, 296, 336, 365, 371, 372; (1778), **11.** 319, **12.** 184, 207, 211, 215, 245, 291, 359 *n*, 380 *n*, 386 *n*, 406, 467, 483 *n*; (1779), **14.** 290 *n*, 297, 320, **15.** 202, 225, 497, 498, **16.** 49, 67, 75, 162–164, 451, 462, **17.** 22, 97, 108; (1780), **18.** 466, 470 *n*, 478, **19.** 24, 31, 81, 139, 140, 291, 296, 297 *n*, 305, 338 *n*, 339, 394, 457, 488–490, **20.** 7, 390; (1781), **22.** 111 *n*, 212, 446, 451–453, 453 *n*, 457, **23.** 28 *n*, 68; (1782), **24.** 59, 106, 119, 233 *n*, **25.** 390, 391; fears, line troops and defense, **7.** 269, **8.** 43, 60 *n*, 81, 95, 96, 103, 124, 126, 140, 146, 164, 196, **9.** 2, 9, **14.** 290 *n*, 297, 320, **15.** 73, 400, 409, **16.** 74, 221, **17.** 197, **20.** 495, 496, 506, **22.** 211, 212, 241, **37.** 552; supernumerary militia officers, **7.** 368; trade and intercourse with enemy, 402 *n*, **17.** 392–394, **18.** 333 *n*, **25.** 334, 476, **26.** 34, 179, 179 *n*, 183, 193; volunteers, status, **7.** 439; magazines, **8.** 4; state recruiters, **9.** 407; army clothing, supply, troubles, **10.** 161, 251, 345, **11.** 183, **13.** 285–287, 491–496, **16.** 238, **18.** 118, **20.** 506, **22.** 457; returns of troops, **10.** 430; price fixing, suspension, **11.** 55, 74 *n*; delegates and half-pay, 307 *n*; distances in, **12.** 196, 198; militia light horse (1778), 272; ranking officers, 370; possible movement into (1778), preparations, **13.** 6–8 [*see also* Boston (American counter preparations)]; advanced posts, 63; Convention troops march, escort, 132, 141, 218, 280, 289, 290, 308, 309; line officers under new arrangement, 259; impressment, forage, lumber, transportation, 296, **18.** 286 *n*; winter quarters and protection, **13.** 433–436, **17.** 97, 146, 179, 189, 196, 197, 199, 200, 210, 288, 289, 292, 318, 395, 482, **18.** 18, 104, **20.** 491–494, **21.** 77; commissary violation of law, **14.** 183; military factory and militia service, **15.** 484; financial policy, **17.** 53; specific supplies, **18.** 50 *n*, 154, 155, 156 *n*, 158, 317, 318, 460, **19.** 500, **20.** 451 *n*, **21.** 330; clothing for officers, **18.** 118; artillery men, returns, 303, **23.** 203; cattle feeding, **19.** 8 *n*; militia to Rochambeau, 338 *n*, 339; loyalist plot, **21.** 275, 276, 311, 355, 356, 356 *n*, 401; state regiments in New York City movement (1781), **22.** 290, 291, 304, 308 [*see also* Waterbury, David]; governor and council near army, 458; Continental impost, **24.** 344; requisitions, 344; Cincinnati, **27.** 386, **29.** 27; western cession and reserve, **28.** 486, 486 *n*; ratification, **29.** 349, 377, 386, 399, **30.** 190; Federalism, 21; preparations for federal election, 147; manufactures, 186, 462; presidential tour, 450 *n*, 453 *n*; excise, officers, salaries, **31.** 233–235, **32.** 470; federal officers from, **34.** 165, 166, 168; provisional army officers from, **36.** 333, **37.** 34, 363. *See also* next titles; Long Island; New England; Wethersfield; Wyoming; localities by name.

Connecticut, governor of. *See* Huntington, Samuel; Trumbull, Jonathan [1]; Trumbull, Jonathan [2]; Wolcott, Oliver [1].

Connecticut brigades, formed, **7.** 355; clothing complications, **14.** 14, 91, 285, 286, **16.** 237, **17.** 123, **18.** 114, **23.** 96; new arrangement, **14.** 137, 191, 215, 234, 235 *n*, 320, 392–395, **15.** 319, **16.** 238, 251, 259, 447, 448, 496, 497, **20.** 171; distribution of levies, **15.** 186; light corps, 406, **18.** 191, **19.** 299, **21.** 235, **23.** 8 *n*, 19, **25.** 46; preparations for action, **16.** 201; uniform, 338; winter quarters, march, **17.** 111 *n*, 112, 148, 184, *facing* 256, **20.** 337, 345, 346, 352, 401, 405, 419, 447, **25.** 307; returns, officers, war enlistment, recruiting officers, **17.** 219, **19.** 385; filling

vacancies, **17.** 236; line of battle, 281, **18.** 487, **19.** 302, **20.** 187, **25.** 85, 86; natives, **17.** 470; detachment to advanced line, 475, 477, 479; negro soldier, **18.** 81; mutiny, 424–429, 451, **24.** 227, 228, 249, 289; inspection, **18.** 477, **22.** 27, 62, **24.** 229, 303, 399, 425, 461, **25.** 118, 247, **26.** 337; on march, **18.** 486, **19.** 34, 51, 52 *n*, **20.** 129, **25.** 47; position (1780), **19.** 56, 77; Webb's regiment added, 206, 242, 243; in New York City movement (1780), 271; dragoon regiment, **20.** 411; discharge of levies, 417; rearrangement, **21.** 45, 213, 250; arrears, state relief, 431; force, **22.** 164, 222, **24.** 165, 168; condition, needs, relief of veterans (1781), **22.** 267, 276, 277; maneuvers, 197, **25.** 260; joint campaign (1781), **23.** 20, 27, 46, **37.** 554; data on recruiting, **23.** 456; accounts, **24.** 79; ranking subalterns, 247, 333, **25.** 65; station (1782), **24.** 252; hats, 254; comment, 351; appointment of brigadier, 354; river movement, **25.** 93; detail, 247; reform of regiments, 304, 312, 322, 327, 439, 441, 456, 457, 461; returns after reorganization, officers, **26.** 3, 34; brigade major, 33; memorial of noncommissioned officers, 329, 332, 351, 429, 448; suspension of hostilities and furloughs, 429; retained troops, **27.** 34, 107. *See also* Connecticut (especially "recruiting"); Huntington, Jedidiah; Parsons, Samuel Holden; Spencer, Joseph; regiments by name.

Connecticut Eighth Regiment, officers, **6.** 189 *n*, **12.** 91 *n*, **13.** 60 *n*, 107 *n*, 295 *n*, **14.** 467 *n*, **15.** 174 *n*, **16.** 76 *n*, 185 *n*, 252 *n*, **18.** 472 *n*, **19.** 447 *n*, **20.** 328 *n*, **22.** 336 *n*, 418 *n*; brigaded, **7.** 355, **12.** 194 *n*; battalion, **15.** 406; command, **17.** 54; light corps, **18.** 191. *See also* Chandler, John; Russell, Giles; Sherman, Isaac.

Connecticut Farms, N. J., **17.** 381; movement to, **18.** 344; headquarters, orders from, 489, 490; route by, **23.** 43 *n*.

Connecticut Fifth Regiment, officers, **8.** 60 *n*, **11.** 272 *n*, **13.** 106 *n*, 295 *n*, **14.** 191 *n*, 395 *n*, **16.** 21 *n*, 185 *n*, 311 *n*, 393 *n*, **18.** 117 *n*, 340 *n*, 448 *n*, **19.** 164 *n*, 447 *n*, 483 *n*, **20.** 328 *n*, **22.** 471 *n*, **23.** 62 *n*, **24.** 76 *n*, 482 *n*, **25.** 251 *n*; staff, **13.** 84, **22.** 336; battalion, **15.** 406; soldiers and officer court-martialed, 436, **20.** 110 *n*, **22.** 486, **25.** 119, 252; command, **17.** 54 *n*; light corps, **18.** 191; brigaded, **21.** 45, **22.** 231, **25.** 85; inspection, **22.** 439; fatigue, **25.** 17, 86; line duty, 43, 148, 224, 248, 282; picket, 121; badge of merit, **26.** 363, 373 *n*. *See also* Bradley, Philip Burr; Sherman, Isaac.

Connecticut First Regiment, officers, **5.** 350 *n*, **6.** 229 *n*, **11.** 272 *n*, **12.** 217 *n*, **13.** 106 *n*, 118 *n*, **14.** 191 *n*, 234 *n*, 324 *n*, 392 *n*, 395 *n*, **16.** 21 *n*, 238 *n*, 311, 393 *n*, 481 *n*, **17.** 150 *n*, **19.** 251, 438 *n*, **20.** 31 *n*, 129 *n*, 334 *n*, 460 *n*, **22.** 336 *n*, 381, 392 *n*, 400 *n*, 423 *n*, **24.** 482 *n*, **25.** 168 *n*, **26.** 52 *n*; paymaster, **13.** 307; battalion, **15.** 406; light corps, **18.** 191; brigaded, **21.** 45, **22.** 231; light corps, **18.** 191; inspection, **22.** 439, **26.** 279; soldier and officer court-martialed, **24.** 248, **25.** 291; on duty, **24.** 466, **25.** 148, 183, 188, 218, 246, 278; picket, 98; fatigue, 169. *See also* Butler, Zebulon; Durkee, John; Grosvenor, Thomas; Huntington, Jedidiah; Prestiss, Samuel; Seventeenth Infantry; Starr, Josiah.

Connecticut Fourth Regiment, officers, **10.** 248 *n*, **11.** 142 *n*, **13.** 107 *n*, 118 *n*, 307 *n*, **14.** 395 *n*, **16.** 21 *n*, 252 *n*, 481 *n*, **17.** 362 *n*, **18.** 340 *n*, 448 *n*, **19.** 483 *n*, **20.** 129 *n*, **21.** 454 *n*, **22.** 336 *n*, 392, **25.** 168 *n*, 189 *n*, 293 *n*; officers court-martialed, **10.** 299, **20.** 460; battalion, **15.** 406; light corps, **18.** 191; brigaded, **21.** 45, **22.** 231, **25.** 85; inspection, **22.** 439; fatigue, **25.** 15, 32, 84, 324, 329; on duty, 43, 134, 212, 236, 254, 291, 300; surgeon, 66; expected absorption, 324; winter quarters, 339. *See also* Butler, Zebulon; Durkee, John.

Connecticut Historical Society, *Collections*, **3.** 326 *n*; material from, **21.** 368.

Connecticut Indians, use, **5.** 172.

*Connecticut Journal*, **14.** 394 *n*.

Connecticut Legislature,* address, **30.** 453 *n*.

Connecticut Ninth Regiment, order for, **19.** 206, 242, 243; officer, **20.** 485. *See also* Webb, Samuel Blatchley.

Connecticut regiments. *See* above and below, *also* infantry regiments of following number titles: 19th; 17th; 10th; 20th; 22d.

Connecticut River, Canadian expedition preparations (1778), Bayley, **13.** 19, 178, 237 *n*, 240 *n*, 241, 270, 272, 287, 304, 319, 327, 403, **14.** 32; and winter cantonment, **13.** 345 *n*; safeguarding armed vessels, **14.** 320; unauthorized Continental ferry, **15.** 68, 69; magazines, supplies, **16.** 256, 338, **17.** 188; preparation of boats, **16.** 270, 343, 423, **18.** 424; forage collection, **17.** 85, 152; proposed frontier post, **26.** 378. *See also* Coos.

Connecticut Second Artillery, soldier, **24.** 319 *n*.

Connecticut Second Regiment, officers, **5.** 355 *n*, **6.** 189 *n*, **7.** 84 *n*, **11.** 142 *n*, 272 *n*, **13.** 60 *n*, 107 *n*, 271 *n*, 295 *n*, 307 *n*, **14.** 191 *n*, 234, 392 *n*, 395 *n*, **16.** 76 *n*, 360 *n*, **17.** 150 *n*, 250 *n*, **19.** 13 *n*, 164 *n*, 414 *n*, 447 *n*, **20.** 11 *n*, 277 *n*, 328 *n*, 333 *n*, 334 *n*, 361 *n*, **22.** 335, 381, 418 *n*, 421 *n*, 469 *n*, 471 *n*, **23.** 3 *n*, 62 *n*, **24.** 76 *n*; soldiers' claims against officer, **13.** 271; new arrangement, **14.** 393–395, **15.** 161; battalion, 406; light corps, **18.** 191; brigaded, **21.** 45, **22.** 231; inspection, 439, **26.** 36, 279; corporal court-martialed, **22.** 486; fatigue, **24.** 447, **25.** 39, 84, 170; on duty, 43, 132, 158, 183, 204, 236, 252, 285; court of inquiry on officer, 310; winter quarters, 339; badge of merit, **26.** 373 *n*. *See also* Butler, Zebulon; Swift, Heman; Webb, Charles.

Connecticut Seventh Regiment, officers, **5.** 355 *n*, **11.** 208 *n*, 464 *n*, **13.** 107 *n*, **14.** 232 *n*, 467 *n*, **15.** 42 *n*, **16.** 21 *n*, 238 *n*, 360 *n*, **19.** 13 *n*, 414 *n*, 438 *n*, **20.** 334 *n*, 361 *n*; paymaster, **13.** 106; battalion, **15.** 406; light corps, **18.** 191. *See also* Swift, Heman.

Connecticut Sixth Regiment, officers, **12.** 529 *n*, **13.** 163 *n*, 187 *n*, **17.** 250 *n*, **19.** 415 *n*; battalion, **15.** 406; light corps, **18.** 191. *See also* Douglas, William; Meigs, Return Jonathan.

Connecticut State Library, material from, **6.** 186.

Connecticut Third Regiment, officers, **4.** 51 *n*, 164 *n*, **6.** 229 *n*, **8.** 104 *n*, **11.** 142 *n*, 174 *n*, **12.** 21 *n*, **14.** 191 *n*, 392 *n*, 395 *n*, **15.** 319 *n*, 406 *n*, **16.** 32 *n*, 238 *n*, 481 *n*, **17.** 150 *n*, **19.** 193 *n*, **20.** 31 *n*, 467 *n*, 485 *n*, **21.** 275 *n*, **22.** 27 *n*, 291 *n*, 335 *n*, **24.** 482 *n*, **25.** 116 *n*, 168 *n*, 188 *n*, **26.** 33; preparations for march, **7.** 443; staff, **13.** 118, **20.** 31; battalion, **15.** 406; rank in, **16.** 357; light corps, **18.** 191; officer and soldiers court-martialed, **20.** 334, **21.** 232, 233, **24.** 248, **25.** 156; brigaded, **21.** 45, **22.** 231, **25.** 85; inspection, **22.** 439; on duty, **25.** 43, 130, 154, 203, 225, 251, 283; fatigue, 66. *See also* Butler, Zebulon; Webb, Samuel Blatchley; Wyllys, Samuel.

Connelly, Patrick, discharge, **1.** 256.

Conner, ——, charges against, **6.** 162.

Conner, John, of Massachusetts, court-martial, **3.** 429.

Conner, John, of Pennsylvania, court-martial, **11.** 265, 272.

Connol, Jeffries, court-martial, **8.** 154.

Connolly, *Dr.* (*Lieut. Col.*) John,* Dunmore plot, **3.** 87 *n*; Washington's lands, 128, 150; sketch, 128 *n*; Dunmores War, 267, 268; "Narrative," 268 *n*; Indian intrigue, **4.** 25, 181 *n*; captured, papers, 160, 167, 181, 287, 288, 291; confinement, letter, **13.** 190, 295 *n*, 306; exchange, **16.** 131, **17.** 353, **18.** 324, 325, 328, **19.** 16, 69, 160, 161, 436, **20.** 69, 136, 218; status as prisoner, **18.** 55; son to New York for education, 475, 480; expected expedition against Fort Pitt, **21.** 501–504; frontier lands, **27.** 316; Kentucky intrigue, **30.** 214 *n*.

Connolly, *Lieut.* Michael, bears letter, **8.** 391; appointment, 391.

Connolly, *Capt.* Robert, court-martial, **8.** 403.

Connor, *Sergt.* ——, of Massachusetts (?), **3.** 411.

Connor, George, court-martial, 4. 513.

Connor, John, court-martial, 24. 449.

Connor, *Maj.* (*Lieut. Col.*, *Col.*) Morgan,* line promotion, 7. 374; service, 374 *n*, 12. 59 *n*, 14. 439 *n*, 15. 162 *n*; acting adjutant general, 7. 375, 382, 8. 264; Board of war courts-martial, 11. 382; ill, 12. 59; rank, 14. 439, 15. 162, 182; command, 183; leave to go abroad, 17. 171; lost at sea, 172 *n*; regiment brigaded, 18. 190. *See also* Pennsylvania Seventh.

Connor, William, court-martial, 22. 442.

Conolly, Edward, court-martial, 12. 49.

Conococheague (Maidstone), Md., Braddock's troops, 1. 109 *n*; depot, 180, 196, 201, 241, 278, 282, 303, 363, 364, 367, 425; threat against, protection, 303, 303 *n*, 308, 336; scouting party, 360; fort, garrison, light horse, 358, 364, 366, 388, 409–411, 490, 2. 42 *n*, 45, 50, 65, 107; militia, 1. 360; alarm, evacuation, 2. 64, 119; raid, 78; deserters, 92; Forbes troops, 179, 213; arsenal site, 34. 242 *n*.

Conococheague River, as route, 28. 53, 312, 31. 439.

Conosadago. *See* Canadasaga.

Conotocarious, Washington's Indian name, 1. 39, 29. 37.

Conoy. *See* Canhawa.

*Conquerant*, French warship, 23. 222 *n*, 336 *n*.

Conscription. *See* Draft.

Conservation. *See* Ditching; Erosion.

Conspiracy. *See* Loyalists; Treason.

Constable, William (& Co.),* position for Washington's nephew, 27. 430–432; bill of exchange, 31. 93; Washington's accounts, 146, 147, 174, 368; Smith affair, 37. 31.

Constable, Rucker & Co., 29. 250 *n*.

*Constellation*, U. S. S., print of *Insurgente* fight, 37. 255.

Constitution Island, N. Y., works, garrison, 15. 286, 437, 465, 16. 11, 21, 384, 432; fire, 17. 398 *n*; winter quarters, 25. 255.

Constitutions, state, Washington on (framing), 5. 92; Massachusetts, comments, 18. 298, 321; South Carolina, 31. 67. *See also* Federal Constitution.

Consuls, Madeira, 28. 316; office and citizenship, 29. 50, 156, 175, 206, 346, 35. 154 437, 438; French convention, 30. 346, 398 *n*, 31. 34 *n*, 104, 168; appointments, 41 49 *n*; service, 167; Barclay, 260; Denmark, 496; French salary bills of exchange, 32. 284 *n*; French prize courts, 33. 16–18; changes in French, 116; Barbary Powers, salary, 34. 131; control over foreign, 187, 191; consul general to France, 218; exequatur revoked, 319 *n*; Hamburg, 35. 154, 163, 36. 121 *n*; French trials, 233.

Containers. *See* Barrels; Bottles; Casks; Chests; Hogsheads; Kegs; Sacks; Trunks.

Contee, Thomas, bill of exchange, 3. 290.

Contenson, *Baron* Ludovic de, *Société des Cincinnati*, 23. 425 *n*.

Continental army, determined original size, 3. 296, 297, 299, 392; establishment, 309; and local defense, 380, 396, 426, 466, 503–505, 4. 41, 42, 71, 144, 176, 193, 414, 539, 5. 23, 27, 6. 60, 7. 156, 273, 317, 350, 8. 13, 27, 43, 44, 60, 81, 95, 96, 103, 124, 126, 140, 146, 164, 196, 501, 9. 294, 10. 432, 498, 519, 11. 256, 12. 65, 371, 14. 413, 427, 453, 496, 15. 26, 73–75, 78, 83, 97, 109, 146, 409, 415, 473, 496–498, 16. 74, 221, 17. 97, 146, 18. 104, 172, 241, 242, 19. 89, 21. 11, 12, 287, 288, 335, 336; different state establishments, equalization (1775), 3. 391, 392, 402; state interference, 466, 18. 18, 29, 43, 92, 20. 165, 491, 26. 473; privateer and naval details, 3. 468, 513, 4. 38, 106, 117, 144, 262, 502, 521, 5. 13, 78, 80, 84, 88, 89, 337, 368, 425, 450, 457, 502, 6. 40, 7. 292, 8. 95, 18. 115; council and conference on problems

(1775), 4. 7–9, 22, 23, 29, 30, 37, 46, 56 *n*; proper force for Boston siege, 7 *n*, 8, 9; negroes, 8 *n*, 56, 86, 194, 195, 342, 5. 501, 10. 400 *n*, 12. 338, 14. 267, 267 *n*, 18. 81, 19. 93, 23. 415 *n*, 24. 4, 35, 88 *n*, 421, 452, 467; advice to colonel, 4. 80; independent companies, and corps, 98, 150, 192, 193, 195, 289, 9. 233, 15. 21, 22; franked mail, 4. 289; character and condition of troops (1776), 299, 320, 6. 28; (1777), 7. 53; (1780–81), 18. 208–211, 19. 130, 131, 133, 136, 20. 458, 22. 23 *n*; (1782–83), 25. 275, 26. 253, 473; increases, 5. 201, 6. 379, 380, 403, 456 *n*; example in defense of Charleston, 5. 315; sectionalism, 361, 6. 405, 7. 124, 10. 125; elements and auxiliary troops, 5. 362 *n*; fear of standing army, 6. 112, 137, 155, 422, 11. 290, 291; division by Hudson River (1776), 6. 228 *n*; superstition, 481; and state service regiments, 7. 89; essentials for success, 199, 10. 466; separate commands, 7. 290, 291; plan for grenadiers, 486; unnecessary horses, 9. 104; field officers' plan for remodeling, 10. 125; new arrangement, plans, delay, details, 196–198, 200, 201, 210, 362, 403 *n*, 11. 26, 138, 158, 239, 285–287, 298, 307, 328, 339, 413, 452, 475, 485, 12. 27, 30–35, 60, 163, 274, 303, 405, 13. 46, 348, 394, 418–421, 456, 488, 491 *n*, 14. 65, 72, 86 [*see also* Rank]; arrangement (1778), 10. *facing* 246; lottery tickets, 11. 52, 313; attitude of Congress, 290–292; foreign corps, 12. 127; as British objective, 13. 15; proposed register, 17. 233; held to defensive, 19. 10; ladies' gifts, 71, 71 *n*, 72 *n*, 167, 216, 333, 334, 350, 351, 20. 168, 21. 4, 5, 28, 35, 49, 77, 84, 101, 102, 221, 222; danger of dissolution, effect, 19. 405, 412, 21. 124, 130 *n*; complete control by Congress needed, 19. 412; Indians, 20. 44, 23. 75, 80; reorganization (1780), objections, changes, hardships, 20. 157–165, 263, 277–281, 290, 312, 327, 400, 21. 38, 39, 213, 250, 335, 368, 406, 467; meaning of "line," 20. 232; general orders on suffering, appeal to duty, 21. 158–160; standing, advocated, 23. 28; question of reduction (1781–82), 29, 24. 352–354; plan for mercenary corps, 112–115, 163, 175; trials and satisfactions, services, preferred creditor, 25. 462, 26. 104, 27. 13; fostering *esprit*, 26. 97; remaining after furlough of war-enlistment men, 469 *n*, 471, 472, 481; dissolution, farewell orders, 27. 156, 167–169, 206, 208, 222–227, 229, 230. *See also* Accounts; Additional and nonstate corps; "Advanced" titles; Alarm; Amusements; Board of War; Boats; Brigades; Camp; "Campaign" titles; Celebrations; Civil power; Civilians; Communication; Companies; Crimes; Discharges; Discipline; Divisions; Drill; Escort; Fatigue; Fortifications; Frontier; Funds; Furloughs; General orders; Guards; Guides; Health; Indians; Intercourse; Leave; Light corps; March; Military law; Militia; Morals; Music; Officers; Parade; Pay; Pensions; Prisoners of war; Quarters; Recruiting; Regiments; Religion; Returns; Rewards; Scouting; Servants; Signals; Staff; Strength; Volunteers; War, secretary at; Women.

Continental Congress, call (1774), 3. 216 *n*, 223; place and time, 235; Washington and data on Virginia commerce, 236; Washington's journey, 236; Washington and Massachusetts delegates, 247 *n*; Association, 248 *n*, 249 *n*; popular respect then, 249 *n*; Virginia Convention on, 276 *n*, *Journals*, 291 *n*; appointment of commander in chief, 292, 293 *n*; Papers, 293 *n*; general officers, appointments, rank, (1775), 299, 300 *n*, 308, 4. 59 *n*; (1776), 5. 382 *n*; (1777), 7. 234, 236, 319, 352, 464, 8. 16, 47 *n*; (1778), 11. 173, 233, 461, 13. 81; (1779), 15. 124, 16. 345; (1780), 19. 502, 20. 217, 262, 397, 21. 39; (1781), 50, 22. 164, 274, 275, 23. 17, 18, 131, 370; (1782), 448, 462, 463, 498, 499, 24. 416 *n*, 25. 83; (1783), 26. 35, 309; staff, departments, appointments, rank, 3. 300, 315 *n*, 318, 324 *n*, 350 *n*, 378, 414, 459, 512, 7. 231, 267, 11. 18, 17. 436, 20. 9, 218, 21. 203, 204, 354, 368, 370, 371, 22. 40, 24. 301 *n*, 392, 25. 25, 475, 476, 26. 229; adoption of army, 3. 309; tents, 323 *n*; communication with headquarters, danger in distance, 328, 9. 208 *n*; control, obedience and deference to, 3. 343, 5. 347, 7. 214, 18. 142, 24. 346 *n*, 26. 84; committees to army (1775), 3. 399 *n*, 513 *n*, 4. 22, 30, 35, 37, 41, 46, 56 *n*, 62; (1776), 6. 116*n*, 123, 152; (1777), 8. 374 *n*, 439 *n*; (1779), 17. 227; (1781), 23. 14 *n*, 28; (1783), 26. 289–291, 325, 332, 352 [*see also* "Committee" titles]; fasts and thanksgivings, 3. 341, 10. 123, 11. 252, 13. 441, 450, 14. 328, 17. 189, 190, 18. 146, 225, 22. 2, 23. 343,

24. 151, 25. 344; state papers, 3. 362; lower officers, vacancies, arrangement, rank, 400, 5. 18 *n*, 33, 55, 165, 349 *n*, 6. 156 *n*, 420, 429, 432, 433, 456 *n*, 7. 435, 8. 71 *n*, 10. 34, 185, 186, 208, 211, 246, 324–326, 335, 490, 15. 222, 272, 277, 315, 16. 5, 51, 133, 22. 163, 168, 25. 257; articles of war, discipline, 3. 411, 5. 165, 6. 106 *n*, 147 *n*, 7. 430, 431, 439, 10. 123; Indian affairs, frontier (1775), 3. 437; (1776), 5. 117, 130, 159, 162, 184 *n*, 185, 186, 221 *n*, 251, 261, 354, 358, 386; (1777), 10. 108; (1778), 11. 77 *n*, 12. 260 *n*, 261, 13. 120, 334 *n*; (1779), 14. 24, 56 *n*, 64, 15. 27 *n*, 168, 328, 16. 98, 108 *n*, 232, 487, 17. 1, 68 *n*; (1780), 20. 44, 231; (1782), 25. 198, 230; (1783), 27. 200; (1784–88), 28. 2, 4, 9, 43, 87–89, 106–109, 180, 204, 251, 30. 386; special corps, 3. 507 *n*, 5. 202 *n*, 237 *n*, 6. 282 *n*, 8. 495, 9. 28, 10. 141 *n*, 11. 148, 206 *n*, 241, 251, 12. 341 *n*, 21. 269, 307; pay matters, 3. 507 *n*, 4. 96, 98, 101 *n*, 170, 173 *n*, 506 *n*, 518 *n*, 5. 49, 109 *n*, 121 *n*, 243, 244, 410, 6. 271, 7. 381, *facing* 388, 426, 430, 432, 447, 448, 10. 259, 286, 287, 12. 15, 28, 524, 14. 16, 141 *n*, 18. 329, 19. 503, 20. 3, 21. 203, 204, 211, 307, 481, 23. 276, 24. 101, 160, 161, 25. 258 *n*, 284, 290, 26. 229, 259; funds for army, 3. 512, 5. 429; attack on Boston, 4. 26 *n*, 208; prize regulations, 73 *n*, 145, 160, 516, 5. 85 *n*, 86 *n*, 170, 10. 293, 294, 497; prisoners of war, treatment, exchange, cartels (1776), 4. 73 *n*, 5. 279–281, 355, 356, 465 *n*, 6. 117 *n*, 158 *n*, 159, 173, 182 *n*, 296 *n*, 334 *n*, 456 *n*; (1777), 7. 1, 207, 211, 213 *n*, 225, 225 *n*, 252, 253, 259, 300, 311, 313, 314 *n*, 375 *n*, 8. 183 *n*, 220 *n*, 9. 382 *n*, 10. 159 *n*; (1778), 11. 38–45, 197, 216–218, 219 *n*, 278 *n*, 372, 373 *n*, 411 *n*, 12. 64 *n*, 221, 13. 158 *n*, 208, 259 *n*, 350, 358, 359, 406 *n*, 454; (1779), 14. 1, 2 *n*, 13, 69, 239, 361, 366, 15. 9 *n*, 316, 425 *n*; (1780), 17. 354, 408–411, 19. 148, 149 *n*, 150 *n*, 402 *n*, 20. 220, 366, 376 *n*, 397; (1781), 21. 105, 400, 23. 369, 401 *n*, 408; (1782), 496, 497, 24. 9–12, 337 *n*, 444, 25. *front.*, 32, 35–38, 72, 161, 162 *n*, 163, 232; (1783), 26. 247, 248, 346; franked mail, 4. 80 *n*, 289 *n*, 26. 5; Church, 4. 91; Nova Scotia, 99, 112, 457; marines, 99, 100 *n*; Canadian expedition, 117 *n*, 251 *n*, 255 *n*, 259, 260, 270, 279, 353 *n*, 474 *n*, 519, 519 *n*, 5. 15 *n*, 46, 47, 64, 65, 79, 87 *n*, 102, 109 *n*, 112 *n*, 114, 118, 190, 281 *n*; supplies from abroad, 4. 160 *n*, 163; Dunmore, 161 *n*; character and conditions, comment (1775), 37. 511; (1776), 4. 165, 165 *n*, 240, 319, 454, 455 *n*, 507, 6. 112 *n*, 113 *n*, 137, 246 *n*; (1777), 7. 222 *n*, 225, 8. 45, 75, 161, 316; (1778), 10. 432, 11. 289, 290, 306 *n*, 326, 483, 483 *n*, 501, 13. 465–468; (1779), 14. 246, 300, 301, 15. 26, 58, 59, 98, 16. 370, 17. 80; (1780), 18. 382 *n*, 453, 454 *n*, 19. 131, 412, 20. 117, 118 *n*, 123, 210, 242, 246, 247, 372; (1781), 21. 14, 164, 182 183, 183 *n*, 226, 248, 320, 374, 375, 379; (1782), 24. 347; (1783), 26. 84, 184, 185, 188, 27. 51, 148, 204, 220; (1784–86), 312, 376, 377, 387, 409, 487, 28. 10, 161, 174, 184, 208, 228–230, 233, 245, 246, 250, 290, 305, 328, 336, 339, 457, 500, 502, 29. 61, 72; Floridas, 4. 172 *n*, 16. 296; negro soldiers, 4. 195 *n*; chaplains, 198 *n*, 5. 243, 244, 8. 138, 438, 20. 376 *n*, 22. 135; New York campaign, 4. 221 *n*, 294, 298, 353, 5. 58 *n*, 62, 67, 87 *n*, 91, 97, 6. 7 *n*, 22, 30, 32, 244, 245 *n*, 16. 151, 28. 97, 37. 532; relations with Washington and army (1776), 4. 241, 313, 321, 365, 5. 306 *n*, 342, 349 *n*, 6. 354 *n*, 402, 403, 460, 461 *n*, 464; (1777), 7. 169 *n*, 227, 286, 294, 299–301, 310, 8. 43, 482, 487, 9. *facing* 128, *facing* 320, 351 *n*, 10. 236 *n*, 237, 337, 355; (1778), 11. 140, 219 *n*, 240, 276, 290–292, 313, 313 *n*, 323, 13. 389, 467; (1779), 14. 378 *n*, 386 *n*, 436 *n*, 16. 28; (1780), 18. 306; (1781), 23. 366, 366 *n*, 376; (1782), 25. 222, 223; (1783), 26. 185, 473, 27. 116, 116 *n*, 117 *n*, 155; loyalists, 4. 266, 314 *n*, 5. 159, 184 *n*, 346, 8. 192 *n*, 9. 352 *n*, 11. 217 *n*, 218*n*, 309 *n*, 313, 382 *n*, 12. 212 *n*, 23. 407; state naval ships, 4. 290 *n*; military stores, 314 *n*, 337, 535 *n*, 5. 19 *n*, 243, 7. 67, 216, 216 *n*, 288, 341, 8. 15, 24. 465, 466, 25. 171; extent of Washington's power, military departments, 4. 353 *n*, 5. 37 *n*, 219 *n*, 249, 492 *n*, 7. 231, 232, 8. 280 *n*, 9. *facing* 128, 10. 34, 11. 70, 14. 62, 193, 15. 97, 19. 402, 20. 14, 41; Boston medal, 4. 488–490, 28. 247; unarmed troops, 4. 500 *n*; aides, 506 *n*, 5. 338 *n*, 6. 175 *n*, 216, 10. 286, 21. 412 *n*, 27. 409; Rhode Island troops, 4. 540 *n*; military accounts, 5. 13, 14 *n*, 6. 182 *n*, 10. 159 *n*, 11. 218 *n*, 21. 481; levies, recruiting affairs, quotas, bounty (1776), 5. 14, 343 *n*, 249 *n*, 6. 6 *n* 112 *n*, 156 *n*, 246, 252, 272 *n*, 273 *n*, 290 *n*, 13. 100 *n*; (1777), 7. 195, 9. 10 *n*, 407 *n*; (1778), 11. 296, 297, 299, 301, 500, 13. 158; (1779), 14. 241–244, 500 *n*, 15. 75,

249 *n*, 253 *n*, 330, 381, **16.** 460 *n*; (1780), **17.** 431 *n*, 464 *n*, **18.** 12, 13, 21, 35, 186, 275, 384; (1781), **21.** 481; (1782), **24.** 252; military returns, **5.** 17 *n*, **23.** 23; Burbeck case, **5.** 35 *n*; mercenary propaganda, 57 *n*, 450, **11.** 368; engineers, **5.** 108, **13.** 468, 469, **16.** 21, **17.** 339 *n*, **27.** 161; embargo, **5.** 128, 159, **13.** 104; Delaware River, defenses, frigates in upper, **5.** 154 *n*, **8.** 259 *n*, **9.** 53 *n*, 215 *n*, 448 *n*, **10.** 30, 31, 44; officers as sutlers, **5.** 165; soldiers' sale of equipment, 165; baggage, 165; Flying Camp, 215 *n*, 248 *n*; medical department, 243, **6.** 113 *n*, **7.** 23, 28 *n*, 64 *n*, 381, 387, 430, **8.** 19, **11.** 125, **13.** 141, **17.** 217, **19.** 181, 182, 497, **20.** 18, 19, 218, 376 *n*, **21.** 211, 212, **23.** 175, 176, **24.** 101, 479–481, **25.** 443; lake fleet, **5.** 248; Schuyler and Gates, 257 *n*; Howe's improper address of Washington, 274 *n*, 321 *n*; Anderson's plan against British ships, 275; foreign volunteers, 374, **6.** 174, 175, 214, 326 *n*, **7.** 134 *n*, 171 *n*, 429, **8.** 75, 76 *n*, 148 *n*, 160 *n*, 180 *n*, 187 *n*, 193, 194, 470 *n*, **10.** 155 *n*, 303, **12.** 515 *n*, **13.** 123 *n*, 158, 221 *n*, 263 *n*, 281 *n*, 307 *n*, 378 *n*, 387, 388 *n*, 468, 469, **14.** 210 *n*, 220, **17.** 339 *n*, **23.** 384, **27.** 161; Lee, **5.** 418 *n*, **6.** 325 *n*, 492, 501 *n*, **7.** 1, 207, 213 *n*, 224, 225, 225 *n*, 252, 253, 311, 314 *n*, **12.** 487, **13.** 334, 449; headquarters papers, **5.** 427; Robert Temple damages, 447 *n*; pensions, half-pay, commutation, **6.** 89, **7.** 482, **11.** 307 *n*, 327, 332, 412, 413, 415, 476, **15.** 88 *n*, 404, **16.** 186, 203, 214, **19.** 504, **20.** 472, **21.** 211, 212, **24.** 363, 397, **26.** 261 *n*, 269–272, 455, **30.** 391; warned (1776), **6.** 152, 154, 155; nervous resolutions, Washington's suppression, **6.** *facing* 248, 353, 354 *n*; Mifflin's audience, 303 *n*; flight to Baltimore, 353, 354 *n*, 371, 372; dictatorial power to Washington, 354 *n*, 460, 461 *n*, 464, **9.** 237 *n*, **11.** 313 *n*, 323; Trenton, **6.** 444 *n*; continuance of time-expired men, 456 *n*; Additional regiments, consolidation, in state quotas, 456 *n*, **7.** 43 *n*, **14.** 35 *n*, 181, 289 *n*, 356, 402; finances, paper money, lottery, plans for duties, **7.** 39, **13.** 274 *n*, **14.** 16, 141 *n*, **17.** 151, **18.** 323, 354. **22.** 228, **26.** 184, **27.** 52, 387, **28.** 124, 127, 421, 500; Washington's proclamation on New Jersey neutrals, **7.** 61 *n*; commissary affairs, clothing (1777), 62, 248, **8.** 373 *n*, 374 *n*, 445 *n*, **10.** 37, 46, 98, 123, 194; (1778), 188 *n*, 259, 267, 383-385, 471 *n*; (1779), **14.** 56 *n*, 232–234, 244, 261, 340, 418 *n*, **15.** 332–335, **16.** 45, 178, 185, 202, 214; (1780), **18.** 135, 249, 265, **19.** 151 *n*, **20.** 105, 171, 371, 484; (1781), **21.** 368, 370, 371, **22.** 40, 278; (1782), **24.** 8; inoculation, **7.** 132 *n*; state advances, 135; delay in return to Philadelphia, 169 *n*, 177 *n*, 192, 221; Washington's list of pressing matters (1777), 206, **8.** 439–445; Greene sent to explain situation to, **7.** 294, 299–301, 310; militia affairs, 367, 445, 492 *n*, **11.** 235, 248, **17.** 253; memory of Warren and Mercer, **7.** 387; regimental appellations, 436 *n*; Northern department, Burgoyne campaign, trials, **8.** 3, 9, 12 *n*, 35, 377 *n*, **9.** 8, 9, 9 *n*, 11, 26, 61, 82 *n*, 113, **10.** 34, 44, 518 *n*, 519 *n*, **11.** 333, 391, 476, **12.** 201, **13.** 429, 450; magazines, arsenals, **8.** 4, 25, 27, **14.** 134 *n*, 137, **20.** 231 *n*, 443; line troops and local defense, **8.** 13, 96, **9.** 201, 203; presentations, thanks, rewards, **8.** 16 *n*, 83, 140 *n*, 416 *n*, **9.** 157 *n*, 301 *n*, *facing* 320, 326 *n*, **10.** 25 *n*, 44, **12.** 171, 173, 501 *n*, **13.** 41 *n*, 94 *n*, 107 *n*, **14.** 167 *n*, 197 *n*, **15.** 34 *n*, 121 *n*, 452 *n*, **16.** 20 *n*, 63, 433, 434, **19.** 121 *n*, **20.** 133 *n*, 378, 473, **21.** 238, 458, **27.** 209; geographers, **8.** 372 *n*, 445 *n*, **22.** 135, **25.** 375; officers' allowances, ration, clothing, subsistence money, **9.** 38 *n*, **13.** 65, 66, 115 *n*, 244, **14.** 441, **16.** 185 *n*, 203, 204, 214, **17.** 12, 160, 334, **19.** 503, **20.** 256, **23.** 385, 387, **24.** 189, 192, **25.** 50, 442, **27.** 418; Lafayette, **9.** 95 *n*, 96 *n*, **13.** 40, 41 *n*, **18.** 351, 352, **26.** 250, 251; Philadelphia campaign, **9.** 118 *n*, 119, 128, 201, 203, 208 *n*, 212, 237 *n*, 351 *n*, 352, 354; flight to York, 257 *n*; Staten Island (1777), 173 *n*; committee of intelligence, **9.** 174; Nash monument, **10.** 44; Sullivan inquiry, 47; Brown affair, 98 *n*; Highlands, works, command, 130, **11.** 90, 91, 94, 103, 152, **12.** 353, **14.** 452; winter campaign (1777), **10.** 144 *n*; Convention troops, 158 *n*, 165, 167, 177, 178, 286, **12.** 323, 330, 331, 466 *n*, 490, **13.** 54, 119, 132, 210, 415, 461, 473, **14.** 165, **16.** 213, 213 *n*, 214, 390, 495; trade with the enemy, **10.** 220, 261, **11.** 11, 222, 262, 273, 283, 420, 421, **25.** 332; Prescott, **10.** 234; deserters, 254, **15.** 71; ration, **10.** 259, 421, **12.** 64, 68, 69; Steuben, inspector general department, **10.** 285, **11.** 366, **12.** 235 *n*, 436, **14.** 444–446, **15.** 288–290, 380, 381, 422, **16.** 122 *n*, **19.** 172 *n*, **20.** 398–400, **27.** 358, 359, **28.** 352; recovery of Journals,

10. 288; army regulations, 346 *n*, 11. 50, 94, 140, 171, 219, 12. 112, 21. 482; provost, 10. 374 *n*, 12. 26; British reflections, Washington's rebukes, 10. 409, 11. 38 *n*, 16. 496; proposed Canadian expedition (1778), 10. 428, 11. 113 *n*, 124, 13. 233, 244, 258 *n*, 269, 297, 389–391, 430, 460 *n*, 14. 380; oath of allegiance, 10. 429; conduct of officer, 481 *n*; pay of captured officers, 11. 32; prices, forestalling, 55, 74, 270, 13. 104; Rhode Island, Estaing, 11. 57, 58, 12. 174 *n*, 184, 221, 382 *n*; Burgoyne's departure, recall, 11. 62, 21. 463, 474 *n*, 22. 20; promotions, 11. 64, 16. 134, 18. 474, 21. 410 *n*, 22. 163, 168, 23. 17, 18, 370, 448, 498, 499; kidnapping of citizens, 11. *facing* 72, 382 *n*, 421; enlisting deserters and prisoners of war, 73, 82, 146, 148, 180, *facing* 404, 22. 280, 37. 527; friendly Indians, use, 11. 77*n*, 14. 24, 328, 17. 68 *n*, 20. 44; furloughs, 11. 84, 85, 14. 49 *n*, 16. 473; new arrangement of army, delay, 11. 236, 239, 285, 298, 307, 328, 329, 413, 452, 475, 485, 12. 27, 30, 38, 61, 163 *n*, 13. 259, 394, 418–421, 14. 86, 15. 204; plan of campaign, (1778), 11. 283, 302, 306; (1781), 22. 121; (1782), 23. 360, 379, 381, 393, 394, 429; (1783), 26. 82, 253; forged resolves on draft, 11. 296, 297, 299, 301, 500; secrecy, violation, 306 *n*, 37. 511; Conway's resignation, 11. 414 *n*; Allen, 415; Mifflin as quartermaster general, 12. 64; reoccupation of Philadelphia, 84 *n*, 89; Gérard's audience, memoir, 174 *n*, 14. 472 *n*; Vermont, 12. 212 *n*, 13. 288, 288 *n*, 375, 22. 82 *n*, 23. 488, 24. 39, 25. 394, 407, 408, 26. 119, 120; Gibbs, 12. 212 *n*, 281 *n*, 291; officers' lost horses, 336, 17. 412, 468, 472, 26. 4; unauthorized horses, 12. 483, 490; Southern campaign, 13. 17, 36, 15. 17, 41 *n*, 121 *n*, 16. 242 *n*, 473, 17. 236, 237, 239, 19. 147, 20. 52, 181, 189, 244, 245 *n*, 311, 320, 21. 103, 294, 299, 301, 372, 472, 25. 32, 84, 193, 194; officers' memorials, Newburgh Addresses, 13. 22, 23 *n*, 15. 43, 16. 345, 19. 502, 25. 430, 431, 26. 211, 212, 212 *n*, 221, 226, 229–234, 240, 243, 262, 269, 300; British barbarity, retaliation, 13. 125 *n*, 205 *n*, 210; military and foreign information to public, 127, 14. 165, 166; relief of spy, 13. 190 *n*; fortifications, Du Portail, 262, 263 *n*; Temple, 309; Pulaski, 323; passes, 341, 14. 247, 441, 24. 270; Washington attends (1776), 5. 62, 67, 74, 78 *n*, 103; (1778–79), 13. 390, 391, 466, 14. 53, 54 *n*; (1781–82), 23. 366, 366 *n*, 376, 24. 78, 83; (1783), Princeton, 27. 82, 83, 99, 102, 103, 107, 116, 116 *n*, 117 *n*, 220; Holdridge case, 14. 231; quartermaster department affairs, Greene, 440 *n*, 19. 5 *n*, 259 *n*, 279, 280, 280 *n*, 366–369, 20. 54; Arnold trial, 14. 448, 18. 225; Estaing (1779), 15. 95 *n*, 16. 403, 423; printed Journals for headquarters, 15. 254, 460; brigade majors and inspectors, pay, allowances, 288–290, 380, 422: plundering, 358, 16. 362; Stony Point, 54, 63, 116, 434; commissions, 133, 17. 173; Powles Hook, 16. 155, 156 *n*, 158, 431, 433; relief of Buller, 156 *n*; brevets, general step for veteran officers, 17. 10, 26. 280 *n*; courts-martial, 17. 175, 21. 423; absence without leave, 17. 262, 265, 25. 260; express riders, 17. 342 *n*; reduction of army, 431 *n*, 464 *n*; muster department, 436; specific supplies, 18. 135, 265, 20. 105, 106, 371, 22. 365 *n*; merchants' association, 19. 151 *n*; French cooperation (1780), 236 *n*, 20. 15; naval cooperation, 19. 319 *n*; Washington's plea for adequate army (1780), 402–413; funds for expeditionary force, 20. 14, 15; Arnold treason, 93 *n*, 133 *n*, 218, 378; army reorganization (1780), 157, 167 *n*, 263, 21. 103, 216, 267; General McDougall as delegate, 20. 254; Canadian refugees and officers, 276 *n*, 24. 477, 27. 69, 70; wintering horses, 20. 376 *n*; Tallmadge exploit, 473; Wyoming, 21. 22, 32, 25. 257, 321; mutinies (1781), 21. 57, 66, 80, 92 *n*, 98 238, 263; (1783), moving to Princeton, 27. 32–37, 37 *n*, 42, 46, 162, 170; John Laurens's mission, 21. 105 *n*; invalid posts, 269, 307; Virginia campaign, Yorktown, 400, 458, 23. 243, 243 *n*, 339, 367, 414, 494; French army requests, 21. 440, 487, 488 *n*, 22. 61 *n*; Connecticut dragoons, 101; musicians, 23. 458; Cornwallis-Laurens exchange, 24. 9–12, 444, 25. 35 *n*, 72; Asgill affair, 24. 145, 319, 25. 40, 41, 222, 241, 243, 295, 297, 352 *n*, 388; preparedness, 24. 315 *n*; mission to the states, 351; leave for foreign service, 378; army retirements and disarrangements, 416 *n*, 445; peace, execution of terms, inspecting British embarkations, 25. 42, 26. 398 *n*, 413, 431, 465; *America* to France, 25. 68 *n*; McDougall court-martial, 83; requisitions, 258 *n*; standardizing regiments (1782), 286, 310–312, 373, 374, 381, 26. 22; Stirling memorial, 94; recess (1783),

187, 27. 232; peace establishment, 26. 315, 27. 124, 148, 154, 156, 188, 200, 203, 204, 209, 232, 409, 410; suspension of hostilities, discharges and furloughs, 26. 328, 331, 357 *n*, 372, 464, 27. 14, 156; gift of arms to veterans, 26. 372, 464; land bounty and western settlement, officers' memorial, 27. 16–18, 163, 410, 411; Harvey's services in Ireland, 29, 94; frontier posts, 48, 48 *n*; Washington and secret papers, 155; statue of Washington, 163; western cessions, Northwest affairs, ordinances, 163, 410, 411, 28. 137, 138, 172, 204, 206, 208, 234, 251, 486; Berchel's audience, 27. 209; Washington's surrender of commission, 278, 284, 285 *n*, 286 *n*, 312, 312 *n*; Polish Order, 310–312; papers and history of Revolution, 398; postbellum army claims, 319, 28. 164, 173 *n*, 296 *n*, 29. 483; inland navigation, 28. 11; Lady Huntingdon's plan, 43, 87–89, 180; Dorham, 192; Longchamp affair, 227; coinage, 233; 246, 251; Washington and postbellum appeals to, 241, 29. 358, 363, 371; Shays Rebellion, 51; Federal Convention, 171, 172, 177, 189; consulships, 206, 346; ratification, 285; Mississippi River, 293; organization of new government, seat, 30. 32, 52, 53, 62, 83, 91, 95, 99, 100; Thomson's services, 358, 359; disposal of records, 359; publication of Washington's letters, 36. 50; Kirkland, 37. 517 *n*. *See also* Board of Admiralty; Board of Treasury; Board of War; Commercial Committee; Commissioners at Paris; "Committee" titles; Confederation; Conway Cabal: Executive departments: French alliance; Independence; Marine Committee; Peace; President of Congress; Reconciliation; Secret Committee; Secretary of Continental Congress, Seat of government; Union.

Continental Navy Board at Bordentown, frigates, 9. 436, 445, 447, 10. 30, 33, 51, 121, securing boats and supplies, 11. 5; and Pennsylvania State Navy, 145; subsistence account, 426 *n*.

Continental Navy Board at Boston. *See* Eastern Navy Board.

Continental Village, N. Y., occupation, 12. 493, 498, 523, 529 *n*, 530; route by, 13. 104, 20. 144; troops at, 13. 152 *n*, 291; Convention troops march, 279; winter post and quarters, 290 *n*, 321, 346, 351, 17. 116, 179, 193, 210, 20. 337; British at, 15. 227, 234; post near, 421; fatigue, 19. 139.

Contraband, French decree on provisions, 33. 38, 171, 172; Jay Treaty, 36. 222, 234. *See also* Neutral trade.

Contract system for army provisions, beginning, commutations, 23. 401, 422, 427, 434, 483, 486; working, funds, utility, 24. 93, 159, 25. 187, 37. 557 *n*; controversy, arbitration, 24. 118, 126–128, 146, 158, 233, 246, 250, 251, 282–291, 295, 296, 298, 322, 348–351, 357, 369, 388, 393, 398, 402, 403, 413, 440, 441, 467, 25. 4, 108, 124, 163, 164, 184 *n*; frontier contracts, 24. 118, 119, 126, 255, 255 *n*, 443, 444, 25. 175; objection to fish, 24. 125, 125 *n*; posts and moving army contracts, 128, 147, 153–155, 193, 252, 268, 297; deposits and issuing points, 146, 259, 343, 393; intendant, 159, 468; contractors and damaged provisions, 177; regulation of contract issues, 183–186, 191; inspection, accounts, notes, issue plan, forms, returns, 25. 54, 185, 235, 248, 377, 393, 478–490, 26. 75, 166, 189, 212; financial observations on issue, 25. 98; union of French and American contracts, 244, 245; new contract, credit, beginning, conduct, satisfactory, 262, 263, 269, 289, 314, 315, 418, 495, 496, 26. 13, 20, 212; guard for contractor's magazine, 25. 310; inadequate supply, 418; contractors and winter transportation, 453; complaint against issues, 26. 459, 460; return to old contract, 466, 468.

Contracts, selling labor or its fruits, 13. 408; necessity of binding, 408; wartime, depreciating currency, 424, 427.

Contrecœur, Claude Pierre Pécaudy, *sieur* de, Fort Duquesne, 1. 40, 44; orders to Jumonville, 69 *n*; successor, 303 *n*.

*Convention*, 27. 416.

Convention troops, number, 9. 454, hindering sailing, 10. 10, 12, 57, 61–63, 110, 130, 157, 158 *n*, 165, 166 *n*, 177, 178, 444 *n*; Massachusetts precautions, 13; Gates's self-justification, 62 *n*; supplies, clothing, provisions, flagships, passports, 154, 12.

330, 466 *n*, 490, **13.** 119, 123, 132, 210 *n*, 261, 261 *n*, **14.** 47, 48, 57, 58, 104, 105, 107, 171–173, **15.** 493, **16.** 284, **20.** 30, 145, 155, 326, 331, 447–449, **21.** 72, 388; cartel negotiations, accounts, liquidation, **10.** 158, **11.** 426 *n*, **12.** 408, **13.** 258–260, 358, 361, 369, 406, 415, 454, **14.** 1, 12, 47, **16.** 188, **17.** 408–411, 417, **18.** 84, 189, 272 *n*, **20.** 132, 315, 323–325, 330, 366, 375–377, 443, 444, 448, **21.** 72, **22.** 476, 479, **24.** 54; no alteration in terms, **10.** 177, 178; transports, 188; detained, guarding, 286, 335; Howe's proposals, 444; officers, exchange, parole, movements, 521, **11.** 53, 184, 334, 350, 379, **13.** 54, 405, 406, **14.** 370, **15.** 9, **17.** 47, **18.** 238, **19.** 458, 459, **20.** 445, **21.** 142, 165, 236, 237, **22.** 75; precautions against rescue or escape, **11.** 27, **13.** 279, 280, 282, 291, 294, 326, 362, 363, 366–368, 374, 382, **15.** 89–91, **17.** 246, 317; deserters, enlistment, **11.** 98, 180, 320–322, 424, **14.** 63, 134, **15.** 9, 10, 493, **16.** 219, 463, **22.** 33, **24.** 176; removal to Virginia, march, regulations, progress, escort, **11.** 145, **12.** 466 *n*, 508, **13.** 119, 123, 132, 141, 177, 200, 202, 207–211, 218, 219, 249, 259 *n*, 270, 271, 273, 274, 278–280, 289–291, 294, 306–309, 311–314, 318, 324, 328, 350, 354, 356, 360, 374, 376, 381, 438, **15.** 9; officer killed, **12.** 150; control over, 323, 330, 331; Clinton's demand on convention, 492 *n*; and Franco-American riot, 517; water transportation for baggage, sick, officers' families, **13.** 200, 202, 249, 361, 415; communication with New York City, 309; depredations on march, 461, 473; invalids to New York, exchange, **14.** 49; Virginia quarters, Bland's command, 57, 162, 164, 165, **16.** 163; money for, **14.** 171, 173, **15.** 84; list of officers, **14.** 428; too lenient treatment of officers, **15.** 8; situation in Virginia, treatment, complaints, 8–10, 338, 339, **17.** 323, **19.** 258, 258 *n*, 271, **21.** 388; Charleston captures and exchange, **15.** 9 *n*; special paroles and exchanges, 263, 459; parole of generals, detention, exchange, **16.** 82, 188, 213, 214, 390, 394, 454–457, 495, **17.** 13, 14, 163–165, 173, **20.** 27, 67, 69, 135, 136, 192, 243, 268–270, 315, 322, 323; mutiny of guard, **16.** 139; Congress and affairs, 213 *n*; officers and soldiers, 340; pastor and settlement, 464; Wood as superintendent, commendation, **17.** 259–262, **20.** 155, 156; superintendent's table allowance, **17.** 445–447; court-martial of guard, **18.** 290; and British Virginia advance, removal, **20.** 326, **21.** 71, 371, **22.** 167, 169; servants on parole, **21.** 73.

Converse, *Capt.* Thomas,* brigade inspector and major, **11.** 174, **20.** 334, **22.** 381; allowance for apprehending deserters, **16.** 360; acting, service, 334 *n*, **22.** 381 *n*; officer of the day, **20.** 361, 396, **22.** 389, 411, 425, 455, 485, 499, **23.** 18.

Conveyances, care, **13.** 409. *See also* Mortgages.

Convicts. *See* Prisoners; Servants.

Convoy, tobacco ships, **2.** 124, 359, 367, 375, 379, 382, 384, 386, 394, **37.** 486; provisions for Yorktown campaign, **23.** 1–3, 48, 51, 56, 77, 126 ,157.

Conway, ——, shipmaster, **3.** 143.

Conway, *Capt.* Henry, dishonesty, resignation, **14.** 305, 306, **15.** 39.

Conway, Henry Seymour, attitude (1775), **4.** 244, **5.** 406; French cartel, **7.** 190, **16.** 325; peace proposals, **24.** 473, **25.** 16, 22.

Conway, John, of Pennsylvania, court-martial, **7.** 183.

Conway, *Capt.* (*Maj.*, *Lieut. Col.*) John,* of New Jersey, company, **5.** 468; service, 468 *n*, **13.** 386 *n*, **14.** 144 *n*, **19.** 463 *n*; British depredations, **7.** 443; courts-martial, **13.** 386, **19.** 465; Pierson affair, **14.** 93; Ogden trial, 144; officer of the day, **18.** 268, **19.** 141, 190, 209, 463, **20.** 71; at court-martial, **18.** 285; rank, **19.** 138 *n*, 191.

Conway, Moncure D., *Barons of the Potomack*, **1.** 13 *n*; on Custis's inoculation, **3.** 41 *n*; *Edmund Randolph*, 217 *n*; *Washington and Mount Vernon*, **16.** 291 *n*.

Conway, Richard,* loan to Washington, **30.** 220, 222, 223, 233, 330, **31.** 30; federal district accounts, **33.** 74; hay, 425.

Conway, *Gen.* Thomas, arrival, credentials, Washington's inpression, **8.** 30, 31, 37; brigade, instructions, check-up, 88, 89, 97 *n*, 129, 129 *n*, **9.** 353; brigade major, **8.** 130, **9.** 305, 313; New Jersey movement, **8.** 309, 322; pioneers, 349; aide **9.** 7 *n*,

292 *n*; Armand's corps, 100; councils of war, 110 *n*, 263 *n*, 279, *facing*, 462, 464 *n*, **10.** 23 *n*; division command, **9.** 149; Germantown, 307, 309; major general and inspector general, Washington on, reply, 387–389, 390 *n*, **10.** 72 *n*, 226–228, 228 *n*, 237, **11.** 329 *n*, **37.** 541; Wayne trial, **9.** 421, 491; question of resignation, gestures, letter, **10.** 71, 72 *n*, **11.** 307 *n*, 414; criticism of Washington, **10.** 228 *n*; Washington on conduct toward, 249, 253 *n*; Washington's sarcasm, 440, 441; late brigade at Monmouth, **12.** 74, 86, 91, 107; apology to Washington, letter, *facing* 344. *See also* next title.

Conway Cabal, and Schuyler, **5.** 66 *n*; Conway-Gates correspondence, Washington on it, **10.** 29, *facing* 30, 263–265, 528 *n*, 529 *n*, **14.** 385; Washington on members and character, recoil, **10.** 236, 237, 249, 253 *n*, 416, 432, 463, 529, 529 *n*, **11.** 164, 493; Lafayette on, **10.** 236 *n*; Washington's attitude, 338, 410, 411; Gates's explanation, Wilkinson, Washington's reply, 437–441, 508, **11.** 125; Henry's warnings, Rush, 159, 160, 164, **33.** 478, **37.** 245; attitude of Northern army officers, **11.** 493; Sullivan on continuance, **17.** 266 *n*; signs of renewal (1783), **26.** 186, 188 *n*.

Cook, ——, arrest, **12.** 14.

Cook, ——, loyalist, exchange, **11.** 316.

Cook, *Maj.* ——, loyalist force, surrender, **21.** 64.

Cook, Abraham, court-martial, **26.** 73.

Cook, *Mrs.* Anthony W., commissioner, **1.** vii.

Cook, Ashur, revenue cutter officer, **32.** 107.

Cook, Charles, shipmaster, **24.** 68 *n*.

Cook, Col. Ellis, militia regiment, **7.** 159; place, **23.** 54.

Cook, George, court-martial, capital penalty, **24.** 374.

Cook, James, shipmaster, **35.** 124 *n*, **37.** 425.

Cook, James, *Voyages*, Dunlap's edition, **28.** 56.

Cook, *Lieut.* Jesse, bears letter, **21.** 31; service, 31 *n*.

Cook, *Col.* John, of Connecticut, regiment brigaded, **5.** 504.

Cook, *Ensign* John, of Pennsylvania, court-martial, cashiered with infamy, **10.** 404.

Cook, *Ensign* John, of Virginia, court-martial, cashiered, **10.** 276.

Cook, Joseph,* presidential patronage sign, **31.** 177 *n*.

Cook, *Capt.* Robert, armed galley, **5.** 337.

Cook, Roy B., acknowledgment to, **28.** 297 *n*.

Cook, *Lieut.* Thomas, court-martial, **8.** 177.

Cook, William (?), Wyoming supplies, **25.** 419.

Cook, headquarters, requirements, **27.** 155; presidential mansion, wages, **31.** 15 *n*, 33, 34, 44; Mount Vernon, fugitive, purchase of new, **36.** 63, 70, 122–124, 148, 149. *See also* Cooking.

Cooke, *Capt.* ——, of Virginia, appointment, **7.** 295.

Cooke, *Lieut.* John, of Rhode Island, resignation, **19.** 461.

Cooke, *Col.* Joseph Platt,* militia regiment, **5.** 388 *n*.

Cooke, *Gov.* Nicholas,* Washington's appointment, **3.** 344; British naval raids, 366, 385, 477, **4.** 29, 68 *n*; ammunition and arms, Bermuda, **3.** 385–387, 420, 459, 476, 477, 501, **4.** 53, 62, 250, 413, **5.** 239, **7.** 217, 349; tow cloth, **3.** 387, 477; intercepting British ships, 477, 478, 499, 500, **4.** 29, 53, 151; conference on army, 22 *n*, 30; Washington's fleet, 24; to visit headquarters, 30; supplies, 62, 178 *n*, 214, 343, **5.** 409; election, **4.** 90; loyalists, 90 *n*, 150; recruiting, officers, 98, 143, 145–147, 150, **6.** 200–202, **7.** 43, 241, 351, 451, **10.** 257; French merchants, **4.** 159, 160; troops for local defense, 176, 177, **7.** 42, 89, 217, 241, 349; naval truce, letter, **4.** 215 *n*; suggested legislative war measures, 216; after evacuation of Boston, line troops, 401,

414, 439 *n*, 458, **5**. 39, 40, 240, **6**. 60, 64; defenses, **4**. 445, 528; Washington to visit, 475; galleys for New York, **5**. 283, 372, 373; information, 371, **6**. 291; Long Island, 61, 213; letters to, 109 *n*, 318 *n*, British on Rhode Island, 407 *n*, 412, **7**. 350; inoculation, 131; Massachusetts arms, 209, 217; prisoners of war, 242; special exchanges, 451, **11**. 455; circulars to, **8**. 363, **9**. 10 *n*; Prescott, **10**. 234.

Cooke, *Rev.* Valentine,* excise disturbance, **32**. 320.

Cooke, *Col.* William,* to join army, **6**. 245 *n*; preparation for field, **7**. 278 *n*; absentees, reproved, 417 *n*; regiment brigaded, **8**. 88; at court-martial, **10**. 243; absent without leave, court-martialed, 250, **11**. 52, 82, 83. *See also* Pennsylvania Twelfth.

Cooking, camp, before Boston, **3**. 338; attention, **8**. 128; utensils for field, **11**. 463; in tents, chimneys, **16**. 385, **20**. 152; emergent, **18**. 492, 502, **19**. 13, 55, 63, 435, **20**. 380, 381, 383, **22**. 361, 369; regulations, **26**. 112. *See also* Cook; Fuel; Kettles.

Coolage, ——, shipmaster, **2**. 351, 357.

Cooler, Joseph, court-martial, **12**. 357.

Coombs, Joseph, sutler, **1**. 264.

Cooper, Abraham, wagoner, court-martial, **20**. 97.

Cooper, James, headquarters account, **20**. 67 *n*.

Cooper, John, of England, millstones, **3**. 63.

Cooper, John, of New York, courts-martial, **5**. 42, 230.

Cooper, John, provisional army appointment, **37**. 124.

Cooper, *Rev.* Myles,* Custis at Kings College, **3**. 132–135, 167, 168, 207; Mount Vernon, 135, 168; bill of exchange, 207, 217; forged manifesto, **8**. 387 *n*; spurious letters, **35**. 365 *n*.

Cooper, Obadiah, headquarters account, **20**. 67 *n*.

Cooper, *Ensign* Samuel, of Virginia, court-martial, cashiered, **12**. 191.

Cooper, *Rev.* Samuel,* of Massachusetts, and peace, **25**. 200.

Cooper, William,* Washington's New York land, **34**. 480; appointment to provisional army, **37**. 202 *n*; Cotton, 203.

Cooper Creek, N. J., securing boats, **6**. 344.

Cooper River, S. C., action, **18**. 354 *n*.

Cooperage, army detail, **18**. 134, **22**. 335; Mount Vernon, mill, **28**. 58, 130, **31**. 465, **34**. 161. *See also* Casks.

Coopers Ferry (Point), Delaware River, **9**. 407; skirmish, **11**. 308, 359.

Coos, N. H., fear of raids, protection, **12**. 262, **19**. 89, **22**. 278; Canadian expedition preparations (1778), magazines, removal, **13**. 237 *n*, 240 *n*, 287, 297, 300–302, 304, 403, **14**. 109, 113, 378 *n*, 379, 381; post, purpose, new magazine, 204, 205, 269, 415, 503, **15**. 445, **16**. 87 *n*, 197, 256, 257, 302, **17**. 152, **21**. 335, 336; militia, **14**. 290; forage, **17**. 83, 152; commissary graft, trials, 227, 229, 230, 244, 245, **18**. 91, 98–101, **20**. 187, 188, 199.

Cope, Thomas, military land grant, **37**. 299 *n*.

Copeland, Asa, military stores conductor, **25**. 172.

Copithorn, ——, shipmaster, **2**. 160, 343.

Copitoh, ——, Pulaski's corps, **12**. 114.

Copley, John Singleton,* Peale, **3**. 83 *n*; Chatham print, gift, **32**. 260.

Copp, *Capt.* John, resignation, **15**. 455 *n*.

Copper, Mount Vernon, **27**. 405; mint, purchase abroad, **32**. 242, 242 *n*.

Copy press. *See* Letter press-copying machine.

Coram, L. I., raid, **20**. 335, 416, 417, 420, 473, 477; Washington at, **31**. 38 *n*.

Corbett, ——, bears letter, 28. 316.

Corbett, Cornelius, court-martial, 22. 400.

Corbin, Francis,* bears letter, 32. 164; information, 36. 295, 362; aideship or line command, 362, 363.

Corbin, John, *Unknown Washington*, 37. 479 *n*.

Corbin, Richard,* Washington's commission, 1. 34; sketch, 35 *n*; letter, 35 *n*; mutiny bill, 250; Peachy affair, 2. 131 *n*, 132, 134; information on son, 26. 236, 237 *n*; papers, 36. 291, 295.

Corbin, Richard, *jr*., supposedly in New York, 26. 237; and brother, 28. 187, 191, 470.

Corbin, Thomas,* from England, 28. 187; and brother, 187, 191, 470.

Cordage, for lake fleet, 5. 385; manufacture, 30. 186; hair rope, 33. 205.

Corden, *Capt.* Jesse, bears letter, 9. 103; service, 103 *n*.

Corderobe, order, 2. 463.

Coren, *Capt.* Isaac, artillery artificers, 7. 21; service, 21 *n*; canisters, 12. 65; court-martial, cashiered, 18. 480, 19. 11, 62; company absorbed, 21. 45.

Corey, *Lieut.* Ephraim, court-martial, cashiered, 4. 95.

Corey, *Ensign* Philip, court-martial, 24. 214 *n*, 216, 217; resigns, 217 *n*.

Cork, Ireland, fleet from, delay, 20. 192, 255, 314, 358.

Corks, order, 2. 331.

*Cormorant*, H. M. S., capture and sale, 23. 250 *n*.

Corn, scarcity, buying for Mount Vernon (1760), 2. 341; (1785–88), 28. 247, 311, 348, 355, 363, 366, 378, 381, 395, 515, 29. 214, 231, 284, 303, 324, 380, 381, 460; prospects, crop, sale, price, accounts (1763–76), 2. 401, 3. 114, 147, 214, 274, 275, 5. 460; (1786–99), 29. 49, 82, 118, 227, 253, 31. 188, 351, 32. 101, 202, 231, 240, 263, 276, 297, 317, 445, 479, 493, 33. 206, 238, 263, 394, 446, 468, 34. 13, 24, 49, 63, 213, 224, 236, 274, 374, 377, 379, 384, 495, 35. 66, 508, 510, 36. 12, 94, 123, 159, 173, 303, 37. 95, 341; frontier planting, 3. 200, 201, 203, 258, 269; wages in, 13. 428; graft in army purchase, 478; transfer from forage to commissary, 17. 306, 312; Pennsylvania specific supplies, 18. 253; substitute for flour, 406, 409; from Neutral Ground, 21. 5, 6; appropriation near Yorktown, 23. 122; restriction at Mount Vernon, 28. 186; culture, experimentation, rotation, 29. 215, 239, 240, 243, 247, 248, 265, 267, 338, 414–417, 436, 30. 49–51, 31. 185 *n*, 188, 337, 32. 80, 101, 426, 33. 6, 49, 111, 150, 224–230, 236, 273, 452, 455, 34. 49, 57, 63, 78, 102, 111, 338, 384, 443, 445, 446, 35. 246, 258–261, 384, 36. 240, 37. 1, 463, 464, 469; taken in payment, 29. 379; fodder, 31. 337, 339; harvesting, quick, 32. 181, 33. 181, 34. 338, 35. 263; supply, use, keeping, theft, 32. 257, 424, 33. 41 *n*, 51, 143, 147, 252, 253, 351, 37. 3; experimental topping, 33. 49; planting, emergent, 285, 34. 495, 507, 35. 10, 33; as preparation for meadows, 33. 425, 445; special seed, 446, 471; consumption, 34. 63; at mansionhouse grounds, 71, 72, 82; as universal crop, 323; grinding, 35. 354; purchase for distillery, contract, 36. 122, 140, 141, 159, 168, 172, 240, 301, 302, 473, 481, 37. 131, 184, 211, 214, 232, 233; foreign relations and sale, 36. 239; fertilizer for, 37. 1; measurement, 2. *See also* Forage; Grain.

Corn meal, for army sick, 10. 499; and inoculation, 11. 153; military saving, 19. 24.

Corne, Peter, irregular flag, 25. 88 *n*, 113, 114.

Cornelius, slave (?) carpenter, 37. 580.

Cornelius, ——, overseer, work, 29. 215, 227, 233, 244, 257.

Cornell, ——, of New York, guard post at place, E2. 248.

Cornell, *Col.* (*Gen.*) Ezekiel,* offered line regiment, 6. 499 *n*, 7. 91, 419, 9. 194; deputy adjutant general, 8. 301; service, 301 *n*, 9. 194 *n*; Rhode Island campaign, 12. 359 *n*; status, 17. 357; irregular court-martial, 18. 254; Congress, committees,

**19.** 413 *n*, **20.** 245 *n*, 294 *n*, 315 *n*, 400 *n*, 420 *n*, **23.** 369 *n*, 409 *n*, **24.** 6 *n*, 12 *n*, **25.** 72 *n*; supplies, **22.** 62; on meat from Rhode Island, 311; plan for new general officers, **23.** 497–499; inspector of contract provisions, **25.** 185, 235, 248.

Cornell University Library, material from, **33.** 522 *n*.

Cornets, dragoon rank, **11.** 339.

Cornish, N. H., petition, **21.** 11.

Cornplanter, Seneca chief, Philadelphia visit, speech, **31.** 179, 183, 194, 197–199, 405, **32.** 291.

Cornwall, Jacob, vessel captured, killed, **26.** 164 *n*.

*Cornwall*, H. M. S., **12.** 428.

Cornwallis, Charles, *earl*, at New York (1776), **5.** 364 *n*, 389, 391; Fort Lee, **6.** 293 *n*; New Jersey campaign, 329, 341 *n*, 349, 354, 357, 480; and Lee as prisoner, 421; cartel negotiations, **7.** 141; New Jersey movements (1777), 327, 427, **8.** 249; and barbarity, 167, 195, 239; Fort Mercer, **10.** 96, 100, 101, 104, 105, 115, 118, 127, 134; reported capture, 104; foraging expeditions, skirmish, 156, 465; for England, return, 465, **12.** 28, **15.** 495, **16.** 6, 10, 16, 18; question of command, **16.** 19, **17.** 92; statement, **16.** 77; Jamaica expedition, 362, 363 *n*, 440, 493; to South, **18.** 124; policy in South, letter, **20.** 147, 147 *n*, 192, 194; Virginia operations: arrival, **22.** 155; advance, state's supineness, pleas and measures to offset, 138, 171–175, 178, 189, 207, 217, 230, 252, 283, 285, 286, 341, 368; Washington and command against, dictatorial powers, 179, 189, 382 *n*, 383; northern army not to move against, 284; spirit of resistance, 341, 355, 415; check, 367; retreat to Williamsburg, 415, 430–432, 436; possible plans, troops to New York, 415, 416, 429, 430, 434, 448, 450, 457, 475, 481, 488, 489, 494, 496, 498, 501; Lafayette correspondence, 429; parole, sending to New York, **23.** 255, 256, 260, 268, 337, 347; parole of officers, letter, 274, 275; question of exchange, Laurens, 369, 372, 404, **24.** 4, 5, 9–12, 23, 56, 79, 148, 444, 466, **25.** 35, 72, 161, 196; exchange of staff, 221; slave, **31.** 170; Law, **36.** 115. *See also* Southern campaign; Yorktown.

Corny, Louis Dominique Ethis de. *See* Ethis de Corny.

Corporals. *See* Noncommissioned officers.

Corps. *See* Wings.

Correspondence, with England, colonial conditions, **2.** 346, 354; burden, **28.** 23, 65, 70, 83, 84, 149, 518, **29.** 31, **30.** 224; private, and public duties, **31.**212 *n*, 224, 247, 316, 317, 321, 358, 501, **32.** 1, 39, 191, 427, 501, **33.** 382, 436, **34.** 15, 132, 398, 406, **35.** 91, 92, 452, 473, 486, 499, **36.** 4, 48; copy press, **35.** 492, **36.** 18, 19, 57; forwarding Washington's foreign, 104; stationery, 380. *See also* Intercepted letters; Paper; Papers; Spurious letters; list of letters at end of this index.

Corry, *Col.* ——, information, **11.** 121.

Corsa, Isaac, loyalist, **5.** 441.

Cortlandt. *See* Van Cortlandt.

Cortlandts Mills, **6.** 79 *n*.

Corunna, Spain, prisoners of war affair, **16.** 171, 172, 227, 228, 326.

Coryell, John,* Delaware River boats, **11.** 5.

Coryells Ferry, Delaware River, British at, **6.** 341 *n*, 350, 354; guard, regulations, boats, 343 *n*, 454, **7.** 164, 166, 175, 188, 228; crossing army (1777), **8.** 475, 490, 492, 500–504, **9.** 114, 116, 123, 240, 246, 253; headquarters, letters and orders from (1777), **8.** 496–507; (1778), **12.** 98–110; magazine, **8.** 500, **11.** 404, 408; army bread, **9.** 185; securing boats (1778), **11.** 5, 7, 8; route by, 157, 449, 465, 466, **12.** 74, 85, 96, 97, 100, 102–104, 108, 463, **13.** 219, **17.** 135, 171, **24.** 459; Washington s arrival (1778), **12.** 104; winter post, **13.** 345 *n*.

Cosden, Jesse. *See* Corden.

Cosgrove, Edward, court-martial, capital penalty, pardon, **23.** 321, 329.

Coshall (Coshel), Thomas, court-martial, **11.** 57, 143.

Coshocton Indians, attitude, **21.** 462.

Coste, *Dr.* Jean Francois,* American hospitals, thanks to, **25.** 244; service, 244 *n.*

Costigan, *Lieut.* Francis, court-martial, cashiered, **7.** 412, 422.

Costigan, *Lieut.* Lewis Johnston, parole, violation, "Z" spy, **12.** 346, 346 *n*, **13.** 29, 476, 476 *n*; silence, **14.** 240.

Costillow, John, recruit, British deserter, **24.** 452.

Cottineau de Kerloguin, *Capt.* Denis Nicolas,* cargo, public purchase, **11.** 215, 216, 219; naval service, 215 *n*; Cincinnati, **30.** 210–212.

Cottinger, George, court-martial, **5.** 99.

Cottman, *Capt.-Lieut.* George,* rank, **11.** 63.

Cotton, *Sergt.* John, court-martial, **3.** 497.

Cotton, Rowland, army appointment, **37.** 203.

Cotton, Solomon, & Co.,* glass account, **37.** 269, 269 *n.*

Cotton, *Col.* Theophilus, regiment brigaded, **3.** 355.

Cotton, from and to England, **3.** 140, 144; seeds, planting, 276, **33.** 297, 298; Washington's production, domestic use, **13.** 181, 183; proposed manufacture, **29.** 121; encouragement, **31.** 389; gin patent, **33.** 294 *n.*

Cottringer, Garrett,* Washington's affairs, **21.** 249, **27.** 239, **30.** 179.

Couch, order, **2.** 320; shipment, 335 *n.*

Couchs Mill, Del., British at, **9.** 173.

Coulon, Joseph. *See* Jumonville.

Councils of safety. *See* Committees of safety.

Councils of war, in Virginia Regiment, **1.** 324, 327, 328, 350, 369–371, 400, 487, **2.** 27, 63, 183 *n*, 190 *n*, 300 *n*, **37.** 478; siege of Boston: holding position, **3.** 320 *n*, 322, 326, 330; attack, 483–485, 485 *n*, 511, **4.** 26 *n*, 336, 338, 348; general problems, 7–9, 22, 23, 29, 30, 37, 46, 56 *n*; Church affair, 11; reenlistments, 128, 137; rations, 180; militia call, 248, 250; Canadian crisis, 255, 259, 260, 263, 267, 286; marines, 274; bombardment, 370; evacuation, 376; march to New York, 391, 393;—in Northern army, **5.** 76, 290 *n*, 292, 296; New York campaign: Hickey, 182 *n*; removal of stock, 187; reenforcement, 241, 255, 256; offensive operations, 265 *n*; Washington on authority, 289; promotions, 351, **8.** 232, 272; alarm posts, **5.** 370; Long Island, 407, *facing* 496, 499, 502, 506, 508, 509, **6.** 22; plan of campaign, 19, 20, 23, 27–32, 46, **24.** 27; evacuation, **6.** 53, **25.** 79, 82, 84; Kings Bridge, **6.** 203 *n*, 205 *n*; Fort Washington, 244; militia call, 247; British retirement from White Plains, 249;—New Jersey campaign: retreat, 314, Lee, 341; defense of the Delaware, 369, 383; Trenton, 441; after Trenton, 446; Princeton, 468 *n*; 470; advance, 472;—Heath's, before Fort Independence, **7.** 96 *n*; British movements (June 1777), 8. 231, 232, 234; Sullivan's movements, 281; Hudson River defense, 329, 373, **9.** 468 *n*; reenforcement of Northern army, **8.** 381, 385; at Ticonderoga, 427, 433, 438; Philadelphia campaign: Howe's destination, 484; pay abstracts, **9.** 27; soap, 32, 38 *n*; officers' ration issue, 38; rank arrangement, 65, 90; movements if Howe has gone to South, 108–110; pickets, 189; British march on Philadelphia, 258, 261–263; Germantown, 277–279, 284, 308; situation and plans (end of October), 441, 442, 461–464, *facing* 462, 478; attack on British lines, **10.** 23, 103 *n*, 135; Delaware River defense, 48; navy, 86; winter campaign or quarters, 133 *n*, 144 *n*; march across the Schuylkill, 148 *n*;—(1778), plan of campaign, attendance, **11.** 253, 257, 283 *n*, 302–306, 314, 319, 351, 363–366, 413, 498 *n*; avoidance, separate opinions, 283 *n*, **16.** 402; Monmouth, **12.** 75, 115–117; army on the Hudson, 229–231; military punishments, 343, 344; Washington's army and Rhode Island campaign, 387 *n*; staff departments, 438 *n*, **15.** 488, **16.** 135;

British movements from New York City, **12.** 522, 523; detachment to Boston, winter quarters, **13.** 76, 83, 100, 113, 192; (1779), cartel, **14.** 365–367; force in Rhode Island, **15.** 83; situation and campaign plans, 164, 165, 489, 490; Arnold court-martial, 204, 205, 208, 209; Morgan-Shippen row, 488, **16.** 6; (1780), Southern campaign, **18.** 164, 195, **20.** 272, 273; Rochambeau cooperation, possible campaign, **18.** 482–485, **20.** 5–9, plans against New York City (1781), **22.** 199, 201–204; (1782), **24.** 121–125, 128; Varick transcripts on, **22.** 410; secrecy of opinions, divulgence, **24.** 36, **25.** 79, 82, 84; suspension of hostilities, **26.** 329, 331; Hazen-Reid affair, **27.** 29.

Counterfeits, of colonial paper, **1.** 420; of wartime paper, British and loyalists, **7.** 403, 435 *n*, **10.** 159 *n*, **11.** 142, **13.** 54, **16.** 254, 255 *n*, **17.** 231, 422 *n*; by officer and soldiers, **8.** 112, **19.** 208; trials, Howe and evidence, execution, **11.** 196, **13.** 140; withdrawal of issue, **14.** 16 *n*; soldier possessing, **20.** 179; specie, **29.** 455, **30.** 89; combating, punch to prevent, 495 *n*, 509, **31.** 109, 353 *n*; paper for, from abroad, **33.** 341.

Countersigns, significant, **3.** 305, **4.** 36, 37, 87, 116, 119, 223, 400, **5.** 105, 436, 437, **8.** 422, 503, **9.** 157, 251, 377, **11.** 356, **12.** 111 *n*, **13.** 472, **14.** 443, **15.** 67, 87, 431, 432, **16.** 270, 419, 424, 480, **17.** 121, 321, **18.** 249, 283, 290, 292, 295, 296, 315, 318, 349, 486, 489, 502, 503, **19.** 220, 289, **20.** 47, 71, 81, 96, 188, 256, 257, 288, **22.** 325, 327, 332, 397, 398, **23.** 37, 146, 148, 152, 153, 177, 238, 239, 244, 251, 252, 254, 262, 287, **25.** 24, 93, 158, 285, **26.** 101, 263, 337, 471; explained, **3.** 305 *n*; various alphabetical systems begin, **3.** 308, 376, 425, **5.** 164, 218, 437, **7.** 121, **8.** 41, 202, **10.** 309, **12.** 171, 259, 324, 495, **13.** 4, 395, 460, **14.** 2, 33, 106, 179, 261, 293, 399, **15.** 4, 131, 255, **16.** 11, 57, 108, 207, 308, **17.** 7, 404, **18.** 2, **22.** 270, **25.** 7, 317, **27.** 25; regulations, leak, **4.** 20, **5.** 207, 361; improper divulgence, 101, **7.** 484, **8.** 177, **11.** 465; sufficiency, **5.** 181; carrying to guard, **6.** 41, **10.** 300, **18.** 177, **20.** 188; two and one, **16.** 57; first use of letter only, **18.** 313; hour for issuing, **22.** 329; place names, 336, **23.** 5, **25.** 7, 39, 317, **26.** 3, 344, 424, **27.** 6, 25; at night, **22.** 397; advance information, **25.** 204, 263, 341; last, **27.** 28. *See also* Paroles; Watchword.

Countess, horse, **1.** 120.

Country people, treatment in camp, **8.** 351. *See also* Markets.

Courthouse, military damage, repairs, **24.** 92.

Courtney, *Capt.* Hercules, artillery company, **7.** 145; court-martial, cashiered, **10.** 258, **11.** 19, 20.

Courtney, *Ensign* Philip, appointment, **15.** 462; service, 462 *n*.

Courts, *Lieut.* William, court-martial, **9.** 403.

Courts. *See* Judiciary.

Courts-martial, of Virginia Regiment: for surrender at Forks, **1.** 79, 80; orders for minor, 179, 210, 216, 322, 353, 354; hampering clauses in law, 250, 287, 296, 318; cowardice, 354, 357, 359; mutiny, 358, **2.** 1; disobedient officer, **1.** 395; blank warrants, **2.** 93, 94; commissions, 95, 115; in detachment, 102, 113; — Continental army: regimental, appeal, **3.** 311, 317, 472, 524, **4.** 137, **5.** 368, **6.** 231, **7.** 72, **8.** 176, **25.** 71; staff officials and employees, **3.** 311, **4.** 107, **8.** 286, **9.** 99, 101, 120, 304, **10.** 169, 265, 289, 359, 507, **11.** 128, 141, 156, 249, 253, 254, 261, 280, 367, 487, **12.** 242, 288, 415, 416, **13.** 183, **14.** 134, 137, 264, 369, 423, 425, **15.** 67–70, 108, 109, 111, 365, **16.** 127, 385, 400, 401, 479, **18.** 91, 98–101, 141 *n*, 149, 269, 296, **19.** 138, 208, 468, **20.** 24, 25, 96, 153, 154, 187, 188, 199–201, 252, 264, 265, **21.** 10, 23, 190, 215, 354, 355, 496, 497, **22.** 423, 424, **23.** 63–65, **26.** 261, 445; privates (1775), **3.** 312, 313, 316, 317, 333, 339, 358, 367, 377, 429, 439, 490, 496, 514, 523, 524, **4.** 2, 3, 63, 89, 108, 129, 136, 181, 188; (1776), 295, 324, 327, 342, 344, 345, 492, 499, 500, 513, 514, 527, **5.** 6, 7, 12, 24, 32, 39, 42, 51, 61, 74, 81, 84, 89–91, 95, 99–101, 111, 125, 141, 156, 158, 181, 208, 209, 230, 244, 246, 263, 299, 300, 313, 314, 336, 366, 368, 376, 411, 421, 426, 437, 441, 462, 468, **6.** 25, 26, 36, 37, 42, 43, 90, 119, 125, 144,

178, 192, 231, 235; (1777), **7.** 183, 184, 364, 412, 483–485, **8.** 23, 24, 59, 60, 114, 153, 154, 177, 201, 209, 211, 268, 269, 286, 287, 343, 344, 361, 362, 401–405, 424, 425, 435, 436, **9.** 29, 30, 88, 89, 98–100, 120–122, 124, 167, 168, 170, 267, 268, 303, 379, 404, 439, 472, 476 *n*; (1778), **10.** 259, 273, 320, 359, 360, 404, 499, 500, 508, 524, **11.** 57, 133, 156, 252, 264–266, 343, 353, 354, 425, 426, 480, 487, 489, **12.** 49, 58, 242, 254, 299, 300, 313, 357, 358, 396, 447, **13.** 135–140, 167; (1779), **14.** 358, 376, 377, 424–426, **15.** 49, 66, 67, 70–72, 100, 105, 131, 163, 182, 183, 207, 360, 381, 436, 468, **16.** 77, 126, 140 *n*, 149, 282, 457, 479, **17.** 86, 138; (1780), 343–346, 485, 507, **18.** 22, 65, 110, 221, 318, 343, 380, 381, 408, 434, **19.** 18, 163, 208, 224, 366, 372, 414, 466–468, 477, **20.** 33, 96, 175, 176, 179, 222, 335; (1781), **21.** 47, 123, 213, 232, 233, 458, 459, 496, **22.** 17, 70, 116, 133, 134, 180, 400, 423, 438, 442, 443, 486, 487, **23.** 15, 219, 284, 301, 316, 320–323; (1782), 495, **24.** 9, 31, 132, 214 *n*, 248, 267, 279, 280, 310–312, 325, 374, 407, 449, 489, **25.** 8, 44, 118, 119, 190, 212, 213, 220, 252, 253, 292, 368, 406, 412, 424; (1783), **26.** 24, 73, 109, 191, 192, 339, 372, 373, 424, 451; officers (1775), **3.** 313, 314, 318, 343, 345, 348, 358, 367, 379, 383, 397, 403, 410, 418, 427–430, 433, 440, 445, 448, 472, 482, 489, 490, 496, 515, **4.** 1–3, 13, 19, 20, 21, 28, 30, 35, 39, 88, 89, 95, 107, 110, 112, 129, 131, 157, 180; (1776), 254, 305, 343, 362, **5.** 80, 81, 94, 95, 98, 99, 106, 110, 141, 142, 196 *n*, 327, 339, 360, 368, 411, 419, 424, 426, 437, 462, 470, **6.** 26, 40, 42, 50, 55, 91, 115 *n*, 119, 124, 131–133, 180, 215, 230, 234, 237, 259, 273; (1777), **7.** 19, 122, 146, 152, 337, 338, 358, 365, 412, 422, 483, **8.** 18, 23, 24, 59, 113, 114, 177, 187, 200, 211, 245, 255, 267–269, 286, 287, 317, 400, 402, 403, **9.** 30–32, 65, 88, 89, 100, 101, 120, 133, 149, 191, 297, 303, 304, 359, 360, 403, 404, 435, 438, 439, 470, 472, **10.** 88, 117, 136, 137, 169, 191, 192; (1778), 258, 259, 272, 276, 289, 298, 299, 303, 312, 314, 333, 334, 347, 404, 422, 434, 450, 451, 473, 493–495, 510, **11.** 10, 19–21, 48, 52, 56, 57, 60, 65, 82–84, 86, 97, 118, 119, 166, 175, 200–202, 224, 233, 249, 250, 263, 266, 272, 294, 367, 375–377, 382, 387, 388, 431–433, 442, 465, 486–489, **12.** 7, 8, 12, 15, 22–24, 40, 48, 49, 54, 91, 92, 172, 191, 256, 257, 272, 273, 312, 351–354, 357, 358, 374, 375, 393–396, 415, 416, 448, 449, 524–526, **13.** 2, 84, 171, 212, 213, 246, 248, 273; (1779), 484, **14.** 16, 100, 102, 126, 179, 180, 293, 294, 326, 342, 358, 375–377, 473, **15.** 27, 69, 70, 104, 163, 206, 293, 294, 359, 363, **16.** 89, 90, 109, 127, 147, 148, 218, 234, 235, 317, 387, 449, **17.** 65, 66, 85, 86, 139–144, 158; (1780), 458, 484, **18.** 34, 64, 89, 112, 134–137, 142–145, 184, 261, 314, 346, 347, **19.** 3–5, 61, 62, 152, 173, 263–265, 372, 373, 465, 476, 477, 497, 498, **20.** 71, 72, 110, 153, 154, 265, 334, 347, 348, 460; (1781), **21.** 138, 240, 241, 454, **22.** 26, 133, 443, 482, 483, 485, 486, **23.** 5, 6, 135, 206, 207, 218, 254; (1782), **24.** 171, 216, 264, 300, 310, 329, 359, 373, 374, 406, 451, 452, 478, **25.** 43, 44, 102, 131, 154–156, 219, 220, 224, 225, 238, 239, 246, 291, 292, 410, 452; (1783), **26.** 49, 109, 149–152, 172–175, 197, 321, 322, 339, 366, 425, **27.** 16; orders, detail (1775), **3.** 334, 339, 342, 364, 472, 490, 524; (1776), **4.** 384, 389, 444, 485, **5.** 6, 43, 88, 89, 125, 207, 286, 482, 489, **6.** 18, 26, 70, 88, 119, 132, 157, 207, 226, 233; (1777), **7.** 140, 452, **8.** 42, 58, 60, 113, 143, 153, 210, 257, 317, 327, 349, 374, 403, 413, 479, **9.** 17, 18, 29, 119, 124, 145, 149, 168, 266, 275, 304, 329, 342, 379, 412, **10.** 94, 102, 117, 127, 141; (1778), 243, 249, 262, 300, 304, 322, 415, 462, **11.** 12, 49, 52, 84, 97, 134, 174, 225, 252, 308, 342, 354, 377, 442, **12.** 29, 148, 232, 273, 324, 352, 373, 374, 406, 429, 459, 526, **13.** 59, 73, 74, 106, 171, 204, 315; (1779), **14.** 67, 165, 166, 193, 311, 325, 441, **15.** 87, 208, 284, 287, 404, 406, **16.** 22, 57, 64, 149, 204, 207, 270, 316, 419, **17.** 35, 172; (1780), 462, **18.** 137, 240, 285, 290, 348, 400, 423, 448, **19.** 18, 19, 88, 142, 153, 241, 251, 351, 352, 388, 448, 464, 502, **20.** 33, 46, 47, 66, 74, 141, 151, 185, 258, 270, 329, 359; (1781), **21.** 138, 240, 241, 454, **22.** 101, 393, 420, 423, 424, 445, 500, **23.** 19, 65, 166, 197, 220, 234, 284, 288, 306, 323; (1782), **24.** 478, **25.** 58, 131, 158, 169, 218, 237, 299, 332, 393, 427, 474, 493; (1783), **26.** 23, 49, 152, 202, 228, 278, 304, 366, 415, 429, 451, 452; regulations, jurisdiction, **3.** 333, **10.** 456, **12.** 319, 351, 352, 394–396, 410, **13.** 189, **14.** 259, 285, **17.** 178, **18.** 90, 133, 340, 343, **22.** 345, **25.** 56; verdicts criticized, disapproved, and reversed, **3.** 448, **5.** 17, 33, 90, **6.** 115, 115 *n*, 133 *n*, 157, 171, 184, **8.** 187, 255, **11.** 200, 204, **12.** 22, 48, 312, 375, 396, **14.** 180, 376, 425, **15.** 27, 28, 104, 365, 407, **16.** 209, 234, 235, 317,

401, **17.** 508, **18.** 135, 136, 314, **19.** 152, **20.** 111, 201, 265, 334, **21.** 496, 497, **24.** 300, 374, 451; noncommissioned officers, **3.** 497, **4.** 89, 499, 513, **5.** 5, 38, 39, **6.** 36, 42, 50, 178, **7.** 183, 412, 483, 484, **8.** 24, 59, 201, 344, 401, 403, 436, **9.** 167, **11.** 133, 274, 487, **12.** 12, **13.** 137, **14.** 424, 467, 474, 475, **15.** 360, **17.** 346, **18.** 408, 422 *n*, **22.** 423, 486, **23.** 323, **24.** 248, 249, 311, **25.** 8, 87, 382, 412, **26.** 220, 424, 439, 440; regimental or general, **4.** 54, **25.** 71; Hickey, **5.** 182, 183, 193; attendance, punctuality, 366, **9.** 90; departmental, Washington and review, **5.** 419, **10.** 456, **15.** 317, **22.** 25; for plundering by officers, **5.** 484; special on officer's treasonable correspondence, 489; at separate commands, garrisons, detachments, frontier, power, irregularities, 493, **7.** 180, 353, 404, 431, 439, 459, **8.** 28, 83, 452, **10.** 458, 459, 493, 494, **11.** 36, 60, 200, 222, 258, 267, 323, 420, 433, 480, **12.** 239, 282, 319, **13.** 49, **15.** 418, 483, **17.** 158, **18.** 89, 112, 133, 290, **19.** 474, **20.** 175–177, **21.** 462, **24.** 267, 448, **25.** 331; brigade and division, irregularities, **6.** 119, 277, **9.** 7, 402, 492, **10.** 20, 78, 225, 306, 348, 450, **12.** 12, **13.** 60, **14.** 15, **18.** 69; spies, **6.** 497, **14.** 357, **15.** 364, 407, **19.** 23, 221, 252, 474, **20.** 253; reconsideration, **8.** 187, 255, **13.** 73 *n*, 189, **21.** 423, 424, **22.** 356 *n*, 389, **23.** 45, **24.** 229, 373–375, **25.** 175; loyalist recruiter, **9.** 149, 158, 160; civilians, aiding British, 252 *n*, **10.** 261, 434–436, 458, 492, 508, **11.** 11, 12, 14, 15, 23, 36, 65, 86, 142, 143, 179, 202, 222, 243, 253, 254 262, 284, 323, 420, 421, **12.** 71, 299; Wayne, **9.** 421, 491, **10.** 99; Maxwell, **9.** 438, 470, **10.** 3, 20, 99; Stephen, **9.** 493, **10.** 89; sentences and army reforms, 116; records to Board of War, 153; orderlies at, 263, **11.** 12, **19.** 142, 352, 366, 372, 416, 424, 465, **24.** 492; at hospitals, **10.** 407; and confiscation, 436; commutations, 457, **12.** 12; on Ticonderoga evacuation, **10.** 518, 519, **11.** 195, 333 *n*, 391, 476, **12.** 321, 352, 354, 406, 495, **13.** 6, 9, 15, 41, 429, 449, 450; for personating officer, **11.** 67; and officers' quarrels, spite charges, 128, 224, **12.** 24, **20.** 265, 271, **25.** 332; power of capital condemnation, **11.** 211; trial of militia deserter, 222, 258, 262; officer's disrespect, 233; officer suspended pending, 246; orders by Board of War, irregularity, 382, **18.** 51, 148, 258; Charles Lee, **12.** 147, 148, 160–162, 171, 175, 201, 228, 255, 324, 329, 487, **13.** 334, 448, 449; threat against inattentive officers, 47; counterfeiters, 54; express riders, 314, 315; Arnold, 479, **14.** 418, 420, 442, 443, 448–451, 457, **15.** 13, 22, 23, 82, 85–87, 110, 172, 181, 204, 206–210, 280, 310, 392, 441, **17.** 214, 217, 249, 262, 286–288, 297, 302, 312, 333, 377, 404, 462, 468, **18.** 127, 128 *n*, 222–225, **20.** 370; congressional resolve on staff, **14.** 285, **20.** 10; and march, **14.** 357, **20.** 124; provost, **14.** 310, 324, **16.** 385; musicians, **14.** 377, **26.** 322; resigned officer, **15.** 108, 109, 111; for killing Indian, 119; right to challenge, 204, 205, **17.** 238, 287, **18.** 290, 291, **24.** 27, 40, 102, 104, 192, **25.** 413; loyalists for kidnapping, **15.** 363, 364; Shippen, **16.** 5, 6, **17.** 216, 282, **18.** 91, 109, 219, 360, 369, 377, **19.** 13, 50, 61, 98, 182, 497; and discharge, **16.** 31; for deserters, 41; Armand, 56, 92, 207, 208; inquiry into conduct, Hazen-Reid affair, 209, **26.** 110, 119, 124–126, 137, 148, 149, 283, 440, 458, 460, 461, **27.** 29; Henry Lee, **16.** 262–265; hut for, **17.** 216; Beatty, **18.** 32–34; state clothier, 141; by militia general as irregular, 254; service and field service, **19.** 13, 14; in recruiting service, 479, 480; André, **20.** *front.*, 101, 109–111; Smith, 196, 198, 262; at expense of complainant, 271; boatmen, 271; summary, as remedy, 309; conduct of accused at, **21.** 241; and character of crime, **22.** 393; Howe, **23.** 131, 278, 344, 374, 375, 384, 387, 419, 423, 431, 432, 461, 463; Brodhead, 463, 465; McDougall, 468, 471, 482, **24.** 27, 36, 40, 102, 104, 117, 120, 125, 447, 450, 454; and state laws, 7; British, on Huddy affair, 220 *n*, 226, 455; and court of inquiry, **24.** 55; state levies, 140; release without trial, 366; postbellum annulment, **28.** 94;—federal, **32.** 161; review, restoration (1793), **33.** 430, 431; Geddes, **35.** 94; status of pardon, 160. *See also* next title; Crimes.

Courts of inquiry, in Virginia Regiment, **1.** 261, 269, **2.** 56, 101, 146; surgeons, **3.** 354, **17.** 217, civilian crime, **3.** 368, 376; ranking regiments and officers, promotions, 402, 435, 508, 515, 518, **8.** 165, 364, **10.** 485; officers' conduct, **3.** 436, 439, 525, **4.** 119, 188, **5.** 194, 195, 470, **6.** 231, **7.** 443, **10.** 79, 101, 122, **13.** 38, **16.** 208, **25.** 299, 300, 310, **26.** 11; Church, **3.** 517; line and staff, **4.** 176, 187, 188, **8.** 176 *n*, **10.** 67, **16.** 287; Stark, **4.** 268, 306; recruiting matters, **5.** 144, **8.** 123, **10.** 19, **12.** 92;

Ritzema, 5. 270, 279, 287; soldiers' complaints against officers, 7. 25, 8. 22, 13. 84, 16. 334, 498; state officer, 7. 163; spy, 175; conduct in action, 8. 359, 12. 29, 53, 54, 64, 388, 413, 14. 259, 21. 241; Ticonderoga, 8. 506; pay abstracts, 9. 27; Staten Island, Sullivan, 172, 228 *n*, 347, 367, 10. 47; Brandywine, 9. 227 *n*, 228; Paoli, 352, 361; Maxwell, 379, 438; Stephen, 436; Hudson River retreat, 10. 429, 451, 11. 94, 100–102, 12. 85, 245, 353; Fort Mifflin, 10. 429; depredations, 11. 84; Edge Hill, 137; civilian complaints, 229, 14. 99, 106, 140; Du Plessis, 12. 21; right to, 55; Mifflin as quartermaster general, 64; camp postmaster, 14. 345; Armand, 15. 337 *n*, 378, 16. 56; staff dismissal, 218, 220, 257; staff graft, 17. 227, 229, 230, 245, 379; killing of negro soldier, 18. 81, 108, 109; Springfield action, 20. 32, 49, 71; Arnold's aides, 225, 228–230, 359, 442, 443; Camden, held up, dropped, 236–240, 244, 22. 59, 76, 77, 168, 23. 315, 25. 3 *n*, 84; slave soldiers, 20. 272; captured officer, 21. 46; escort of prisoners of war, 449, 479; Fort Pitt, 22. 36–39, 172, 23. 90–92; on right to discharge, 24. 329; on military interference, 361; status, 25. 55 *n*; on overstayed furlough, 136; Segond's claim, 26. 75; on conduct of court-martial, Hazen-Reid affair, 110, 119, 124–126, 137, 148, 149, 283, 440, 458, 460, 461; Harmar, 31. 299; St. Clair, 32. 12. *See also* preceding title; Crimes.

Couteulx & Co., fur trade, American depot, 29. 217–222; seeds, 31. 173.

Couzens, ——, shipmaster, 2. 344, 375, 376, 378, 382, 419, 37. 486.

Covachiche, ——, federal district complaint, 35. 303–305.

Covel, *Ensign* Thomas, court-martial, cashiered, 25. 260.

Covenhoven, Nicholas,* war service, intelligence, relief of prisoners, 27. 144–146.

Covenove, John H. *See* Casanove.

*Covent Garden Magazine*, order, 3. 141.

Coventry, Conn., route by, 13. 101.

Coventry, R. I., route by, 12. 196, 198.

Coverdale, ——, shipmaster, 2. 360, 362, 364.

Cowardice, in Virginia Regiment, 1. 354, 357, 359, 391; officers, trials, penalty, 3. 313, 314, 336, 348, 379, 383, 397, 433, 451, 496, 515, 4. 305, 6. 41, 132, 133 *n*, 234, 259, 7. 66, 76, 98, 105, 122, 146, 152, 338, 8. 177, 9. 303, 329, 403, 404, 438, 439, 470, 10. 191, 347, 11. 49, 489, 13. 484, 14. 293, 294, 326, 25. 246; general orders on, prevalence, admonition, 3. 313, 314, 4. 79, 6. 8, 9. 188, 189; The Cedars, 5. 130, 147; summary execution, 425, 480, 6. 146, 9. 227; absence as, 5. 436; in river fight, 464, 470; trials, death sentence, 6. 26, 91, §119; militia, 7. 16; inquiry, 473, and promotion, 9. 348.

Cowell, Joseph, court-martial, 26. 73.

Cowley, William, information, 4. 25 *n*.

Cowpens, battle, general orders and other accounts, 21. 223–225, 265, 268, 437, 472; casualties, 224; fear of let down after, 238; medals, 31. 27 *n*.

Cowper, Christopher, debt, 33. 449, 491.

Cowper, John,* land purchase, 29. 502, 30. 93, 32. 88, 158, 33. 141, 256, 288, 289, 449, 491, 496, 497, 35. 302; shingles, 32. 347.

Cox, ——, killed as Indian, 2. 177.

Cox, ——, shipmaster, 3. 169.

Cox, *Col.* Cornelius,* intelligence, 7. 16, 18, 368; staff office, 16 *n*; cavalry, 191; commissary of prisoners of war, 192; instructions, 10. 466.

Cox, Friend, place, 1. 186, 272; post, 368; account, 2. 87.

Cox, *Col.* John,* staff office, 11. 140; camp equipage for headquarters, 13. 23; information for Iroquois expedition, 14. 164 *n*, 314 *n*, 315–318; Paterson, 351, 354, 406; pilots for Estaing, 16. 415–418, 420; resignation, 19. 366 *n*.

Cox, *Capt.* Richard, at court of inquiry, **20.** 359, 442; officer of the day, brigade major, **23.** 153, 171, 244, 269, 318, **25.** 138, 188, 218, 237, 255, 282, 299, **26.** 23; service, **23.** 153 *n*, **26.** 23 *n*; promoted, 175.

Cox, William, of Virginia. *See* Cocke.

Cox, *Capt.* William, of Pennsylvania, court-martial, **11.** 21; pay, 253; service, 253 *n*.

Cox, William, of New Jersey, stabbed, **15.** 207.

Cox, Zachariah, Tennessee Yazoo Company, **31.** 387.

Cox Hill, N. Y., proposed attacks, **20.** 432, **22.** 297–299.

Coxburgh, N. Y., Washington's land, **35.** 406.

Coxe, Daniel, land patent, **37.** 299.

Coxe, Tench, letter to, **31.** 119 *n*; *View*, copy to Sinclair, **34.** 20, 22; charges by, 109 *n*; office, 166; dismissal, **36.** 145.

Coxen. *See* Couzens.

Cozden, Jesse. *See* Corden.

Cozette, Pierre François,* gift declined, portrait of Louis XV, **28.** 462, **29.** 137.

Crab, James, court-martial, **23.** 495.

Cradick. *See* Crudick.

Cradles, reaping, special, **33.** 111, **35.** 302, **36.** 255.

Crafts, *Capt.* Edward, court-martial, **3.** 464.

Crafts, Thomas, on Boston refugees, **4.** 154; artillery commission, 161; selectman, **34.** 252 *n*.

Craig, ——, pass, **25.** 318 *n*.

Craig, Alexander, Polson, **3.** 47, **30.** 104.

Craig, *Dr.* Andrew, apothecary, ability, **20.** 19, 218.

Craig, *Capt.* Charles, exploit, **10.** 32; dragoon equipment, **11.** 343.

Craig, *Capt.* (*Maj.*) Isaac,* rank, **15.** 236, **24.** 70; service, **15.** 236 *n*, **24.** 70 *n*; supplies, **21.** 462; increase of company at Fort Pitt, 499, 502; bears letter, 503; Detroit expedition, **22.** 185, 188; on Indian treaty, **34.** 305; Washington's frontier land, 460.

Craig, Isaac, acknowledgment to, **37.** 503 *n*.

Craig, *Capt.* James Henry, Isle aux Noix, **5.** 466 *n*.

Craig, *Lieut.* (*Capt.*) John,* dragoon, pay or resignation, **9.** 68, 69, 81, 82; lancers, **10.** 353, 419; lost rank, **11.** 245; service, 245 *n*; recruiting, **17.** 482; militia horse patrol, **18.** 284; western lands, **28.** 118.

Craig, *Lieut.* Robert, court-martial, **9.** 297.

Craig, *Lieut.* (*Capt.*), Samuel, assaulted, **4.** 89; light corps, **18.** 191.

Craig, *Lieut. Col.* (*Col.*) Thomas,* at court of inquiry, **10.** 79; detachment, 117; at courts-martial, 322, **11.** 252, 263, 274, 280, 308, **16.** 449; service, **10.** 322 *n*; mutinous conduct toward, **12.** 92, 273; superintendent of hospitals, 154, 404; regiment brigaded, 216, **18.** 190; court of inquiry, comment, **14.** 99, 106, 140; rank, 476, **15.** 96; Armstrong case, **18.** 64; officer of the day, 295, 369, **19.** 76, **20.** 31, 222, 301; maneuvers, **18.** 400, 433; Kings Bridge attack, **20.** 382, 383, 395; winter quarters, 406; to South, **23.** 251. *See also* Pennsylvania Third.

Craige, John, of Maryland, court-martial, capital penalty, pardon, **12.** 242, 326, 348.

Craigie, *Dr.* ——, of Philadelphia, news, **31.** 128.

Craigie-Longfellow House, headquarters, **3.** 308 *n*.

Craik, George Washington, Washington's papers, **1.** xlviii; education, **30.** 36; Mrs. Lear, **35.** 75; drafts written by, 115 *n*, 422 *n*; messenger, 141, 142; letter on Wernecke affair, 163 *n*; army appointment, **36.** 360, **37.** 109.

Craik, *Dr.* James,* Fort Necessity expedition, **1.** 38, **29.** 39; Virginia Regiment, medical affairs, **1.** 98, 255, 433, 434; Fort Cumberland, 236; sketch, 236 *n*; wife, 346 *n*; McKenzie account, **2.** 108; Washington's illnesses, last, 159 *n*, **29.** 3, **36.** 423, **37.** 474 *n*; land grants, **3.** 123, 124, 159–161, 180, 264; Scottish loyalists, 434; and camp (1775), 434; hospital appointment, **7.** 479, 480; Reading hospital, **9.** 368; Monmouth campaign, **12.** 131; hospital quarters, **15.** 318, 345 *n*; medical preparation for Rochambeau, Newport, **18.** 410, 411, 419, 467, **19.** 93, 95, 178; medicines from French, 330; services and ability, **20.** 18; chief hospital physician, 218; bears letters, 307, **22.** 78, **24.** 164, **25.** 319; chief physician and surgeon, **22.** 69; flying hospital, 238; hospital appointments, **23.** 94; on need of blankets, 151; orderlies, 191; Yorktown siege hospital, 256, 257; sick returns, **24.** 248; hospital tents, letter, 253 *n*, 263, 263 *n*; invalids for pensions, 460, 461, **26.** 482, **27.** 38; rations for department, **25.** 128 *n*, advice to G. A. Washington, 342; augmented half-pay, **26.** 426, 427; retires, **27.** 230; Bowie, 370; western trip with Washington, 433, 437, 438, 466 *n*; Washington's affairs, **29.** 207, 210; horse, **30.** 36; account, 36; Washington's nephews, 248, 259, 397, **31.** 164, 177 *n*; Washington's dependence, **30.** 351, 396; office for son-in-law, **31.** 418, 419; news, **32.** 134, 140; Mercer affair, 147 *n*; Washington's slaves, 184, **33.** 242, **34.** 206, **35.** 23, **37.** 320; Whiting, **32.** 381, 393, 508; G. A. Washington's funeral, 413; on Wayne, **33.** 411; Gill, **34.** 184, 185; director of hospitals, provisional army, **36.** 331, 356 *n*, 385; Washington's Ohio River land, 336; Little, 370; Mount Vernon, 386; Washington's bequest, **37.** 286; attends Mrs. Washington, 353; fugitive slave affair, 368.

Craik, Marianne (Ewell), **1.** 346 *n*.

Craik, Samuel, Washington's donation, **36.** 137 *n*.

Craik, William, to West, bears letter, **28.** 292, 295; Washington's affairs, **30.** 234, 253, 254, **31.** 7, **35.** 461.

Crain, Elijah, **18.** 144.

Crain, *Lieut.* James, court-martial, **9.** 439; service, 439 *n*.

Cranberries, for Mount Vernon, **28.** 64.

Cranbury, N. J., militia post, **8.** 233; headquarters, letters from, **12.** 111 *n*, 117 *n*, 119–124.

Crane, *Lieut.* Ambrose, court-martial, cashiered, **9.** 100.

Crane, James, land affair,* **27.** 459.

Crane, *Capt.* (*Maj.*, *Col.*) John,* exploit, **3.** 321 *n*; officers, **4.** 36, **8.** 276; artillery, **4.** 492, **7.** 410, 467, **8.** 255. **10.** 279, 397, **11.** 66; attack on British warship, **6.** 14; Forrest dispute, court-martial, **11.** 127, 201, 233; rank and rank of regiment, **12.** 459, **14.** 192, 193, 330, **16.** 58, 76, 92, 173, 259; resignation, **13.** 263 *n*; provost marshal from regiment, **18.** 96; recruits, clothing, 127, 172, **21.** 170; men on detail, **18.** 162; new arrangement, 277; cannon from New England, **22.** 154, 219, 221; force, **24.** 169; armorers, 177 *n*; inspection, 229; dauphin celebration, 308; regiment commended, 309, 451; McDougall-Heath controversy, **25.** 78, 79, 81, 82. *See also* Third Artillery.

Crane, *Capt.-Lieut.* (*Capt.*) Joseph, artillery, **5.** 407; fixed ammunition, **6.** 474; theft, **11.** 303, 473; service 303 *n*.

Crane, Joseph, of New Jersey, pass, **17.** 503.

Crane, *Maj.* William,* possible British movement, **19.** 490; service, 490 *n*; post, exchange negotiations, **20.** 60; Staten Island ruse, 392–394, 396.

Cranes (Cranestown) Gap, N. J., post, **20.** 251, 266.

Cranes Mills, N. J., post, **17.** 347 *n*.

Cranestown, N. J., movement, **20.** 385.

Cranford——, shipmaster. *See* Crawford.

Cranford, *Gov.* James, Mount Vernon, **36.** 522.

Craven, *Lieut.* James, court-martial, cashiered, **15.** 104, 105, **17.** 140–142.

Craven, Thomas, shipmaster, **23.** 377.

Craven County, N. C., excise survey, **31.** 236, **32.** 311.

Crawford (Cranford),——, shipmaster, **2.** 347, 379.

Crawford, *Mrs.* C. Grattan, acknowledgment to, **29.** 266 *n.*

Crawford, *Lieut.* Edward, quartermaster, **16.** 134; service, 134 *n*, **19.** 261 *n*; wounded, 261.

Crawford, Samuel, court-martial, capital penalty, pardon, **18.** 23, 34, 48.

Crawford, Thomas, court-martial, **23.** 321.

Crawford, Valentine,* Washington's frontier land, preparations for settlement, **3.** 118, 191, 192, 199–204, 212, 259, **28.** 195; courting and business, **3.** 182; offered appointment, **7.** 36 *n*; death, 36 *n*; estate, debt, **28.** 414, 415, **29.** 11, 15.

Crawford, *Ensign* (*Lieut.*, *Capt.*, *Col.*) William,* French news, **1.** 73; colonial commission, rank, 261, 522, **2.** 56, 127; Indian raid, **1.** 337; council of war, **2.** 63; recruiting, 180; Forbes expedition, 267; Washington's frontier lands, 467–472, 521, **3.** 29–32, 78, 104, 118, 149, 152, 210, 257, 259, 269–271, **22.** 194–196, **27.** 320, 322, 326–328, 330, 364, **28.** 39, 112–114, 128, 155, 193, 194, 294, 490, **29.** 8, 14, 203; sketch, **2.** 467 *n*; Washington on, 467 *n*; on Neale's grant, letter, 470 *n*; surveying, **3.** 30, 66, 182, 183, 209, 282; Washington's western trip, 132; ante-bellum movements, 181, 183; regiment, movements, **7.** 180, 182; removal, 312; militia brigade, **9.** 353; horns as cartridge boxes, 363; brigade major, 369; detail, **10.** 12; Fort Pitt, 108 *n*, 109; Russell and frontier service, **11.** 440; death, tortured, **24.** 417, 474, **26.** 305; account, **37.** 501.

Crawford, *Mrs.* William, distress, sale of slaves, Washington's aid, **28.** 415.

Creek Indians, colonial mission, **1.** 251; aid desired, plan, **2.** 41, 44; and Southern campaign, **14.** 266; federal consideration of relations, **30.** 338; negotiations (1789), 358, 379, 380, 383, 384, 387–392; Georgia conditions, 387, **32.** 118, 120, **34.** 218–220, **35.** 151, 311; Florida, Spanish intrigue, **30.** 501, **31.** 371, **32.** 115–126, 128, 131, 187, 200, 213, **33.** 187, 188; mission to New York, treaty, **31.** 20, 68, 74–78, 86, 88, 92, 98; federal posts, 32, **35.** 311; trade, breaking British monopoly, **31.** 74, 75, **32.** 85 *n*, 119, 122; renegades, **32.** 91 *n*; Yazoo lands, 387; executing treaty, boundary, 405, **32.** 49, 50, 117, 124, 128; relations, depredations on, protection, hostility, **31.** 482, **32.** 119, 123, **33.** 32, 73, 74, 160, 167, 259, 397, **34.** 36, 387; drought, relief, **32.** 119, 122; Chickasaw peace, **34.** 306, 308, 309, 319, 352; Coleraine treaty, **35.** 157, 158, 177, 179, 311, 350.

Cremille, ——, **2.** 311 *n.*

Cresap, *Lieut.* Daniel, riflemen, **5.** 216.

Cresap, Elizabeth, claim, **28.** 480, **30.** 40.

Cresap, Michael,* adverse claim to Washington's land, estate, **3.** 152–154, 209, **27.** 327, 363, 364, **28.** 155–157, 221, 480, **30.** 40, 231, 273.

Cresap, Sarah, claim, **28.** 480, **30.** 40.

Cresap, Thomas,* Washington at place, **1.** 8; location, 8 *n*, 186, 272; Grymes, 154; fort, **2.** 32; in England, **3.** 72; Augustine Washington's land, 267; Washington's lands, **13.** 155; Ohio Company, **28.** 415; townsite, 415.

Cresap *v.* McClean, **36.** 391 *n.*

Crèvecœur, Hector St. John,* from France, consul, **27.** 258; work, gift, **29.** 245, 522; Lafayette, 245; sulla seed, **30.** 130; congratulations, 280.

Crew, Robert, exchange, **24.** 437.

Cricket, *See* Wicket.

Crimes and misdemeanors, officers' unmilitary familiarity with soldiers, **3.** 508, **4.** 110, 111, 167, 187, **6.** 110, 167, 187, **7.** 54, **8.** 400, **10.** 422, 434, 473, **11.** 83, **12.**

23, 54, **13.** 212, **14.** 377, **15.** 69, 359, **18.** 161, 162, **26.** 339; employing soldiers privately, public ration, **4.** 14, 40, **15.** 293, 294, **16.** 148, **18.** 346; disposal of supplies and equipments, **4.** 2, 14, 102, **5.** 165, 174, **8.** 210, **9.** 170, 363, **11.** 367, **12.** 447, **13.** 250, **14.** 185, 186, **15.** 133, **18.** 319, **25.** 131, 213, **26.** 23, 139; by guards and sentinels, **4.** 108, 492, **5.** 101, 336, 421, 426, **6.** 50, **8.** 153, 344, 404, **9.** 89, 122, 170, **10.** 298, 299, 404, **17.** 485, **18.** 466, **25.** 299, 300, 310; unbecoming conduct by officers, **4.** 111, 129, 343, **5.** 110, 411, 426, **6.** 230, **7.** 412, **10.** 276, 289, 422, 434, 451, 473, 511, **11.** 10, 61, 98, 202, 263, 266, 376, 387, 454, 465, **12.** 23, 24, 92, 256, 272, 273, 393, 524, **13.** 183, 212, 246, 247, 273, **14.** 16, **15.** 104, 206, 359, 363, **16.** 147, 264, 385, 450, 451, **17.** 139, 140, 143, 484, **18.** 64, 142–144, 184, 261, 296, **19.** 62, 173, 264, 372, 373, 465, 498, **20.** 76, 153, 271, **21.** 47, 138, 240, **22.** 421 *n*, **23.** 5, 6, 63, 135, 206, 218, 255, **24.** 216, 300, 310, 320 *n*, 335, 364 *n*, 451, 452, **25.** 43, 44, **26.** 49, 149–151, 172–175, 197, 339, 425, **27.** 16 [*see also* Abuse; Assault]; discouraging reenlistment, **4.** 112; destroying arms, **5.** 90; assuming command and rank, 98, 424, 437, **11.** 375; officer "making a great noise," **7.** 412; cruelty to horses, **8.** 60, **10.** 507; false arrest and evidence, **9.** 120, **10.** 298; permitting escapes, **9.** 120, **10.** 334, **17.** 139, **19.** 253, **21.** 483; false returns, **10.** 169, **15.** 70; squandering stores, **10.** 299; perjury, **11.** 83, **17.** 138; officers surprised, **11.** 250; illegal impressment, 280; illegal discharges, 375, **19.** 479, **20.** 110, 179, 270, 334; bribery, **11.** 375; illegal substitutes, 376; kidnapping by loyalists, 421, **15.** 363, 364; falsehood, 489, **16.** 400; malicious behavior, **12.** 48; extortion, 54; opening official package, 318, 358; disrespect to commander in chief, 353, 354, 393, 395, 410, 524, 525, **18.** 142, **26.** 29, 372; procedure in commissary cases, **13.** 103, 154; illegal horse swapping, **14.** 127; illegal trade in camp, 185, 186; perversion of state law, **15.** 104, 105; officer's insubordination, **16.** 234, 235; illegal passes, 386, **18.** 144, 145, **20.** 348; disrespect to Congress, **18.** 142, **26.** 372; damaged provisions, **20.** 187; illegal issues, 188, **21.** 10, 215; office without taking oath, 23; outlaws, **22.** 23; discharge of arms, **23.** 265, 305; irregular recruiting, **25.** 219, 292; disorderly conduct, **26.** 311; fugitives in Florida, **32.** 12, 14 *n*, **33.** 187; customs fraud, **32.** 387 *n*. *See also* Absence; Abuse; Arrest; Assault; Bounty (jumping); Civil power; Civilians; Counterfeits; Courts-martial; Courts of inquiry; Cowardice; Depredations; Desertion; Discipline; Disobedience; Dueling; Forgery; Gambling; Graft; Judge advocate general; Liquor; Military law; Morals; Mutiny; Pardon; Profanity; Provost; Punishments; Rioting; Spies; Theft; Trade with the enemy; Treason.

*Crisis*, French prize, **35.** 124 *n*.

Crisp, ——, ship carpenter, in service, **1.** 465.

Crittenden, *Lieut.* John, recruiting accounts, **16.** 354; service, 354 *n*, **19.** 201 *n*; regiment, 201.

Crocker, *Lieut.* Joseph, paymaster, **13.** 246; service, 246 *n*.

Crockery, price, **18.** 234. *See also* Stoneware; Tableware.

Croghan, George,* on Venango, **1.** 25 *n*; Fort Necessity expedition, flour contract, 75–77, 88, 92, 95; sketch, 75 *n*, **3.** 29 *n*; jealousy, **2.** 53 *n*; Winchester, 68, 76, 82; Forbes expedition, 305; Washington and land, **3.** 29–32, 65, 78; Walpole Grant, 30, 49 *n*; Washington's western trip, 132.

Croghan, *Capt.* (*Maj.*) William, brigade inspector and major, **11.** 225, **15.** 66; service, **11.** 225 *n*.

Crompond, N. Y., headquarters at, orders from, **12.** 191; troops at, 493, 511; route by, **15.** 395, **17.** 186; skirmish, militia prisoners, **15.** 414; post, **16.** 89; danger at, **20.** 260.

Cromwell, Oliver, relic, **29.** 148.

Cromwells Head Tavern, Boston, **1.** 299 *n*.

Crone, *Sergt.* Henry (?), promotion, **15.** 487 *n*.

Crook, *Lieut.* Joseph, hospital superintendent, **25.** 333; service, 333 *n*.

Crookshanks, Charles, & Co.,* wine, **26.** 431, 448, 450, **27.** 5.

Cropper, *Lieut. Col.* John,* at court martial, **11.** 431, 442, 488, **12.** 191; service, **11.** 431 *n*, **12.** 362 *n*, **16.** 183 *n*, **19.** 201 *n*; regiment brigaded, **12.** 215; at ranking board, 362; transfer, **19.** 199; provisional army appointment and selection of officers, **37.** 221–223, 227, 235, 236, 238–242, 333.

Crosbie, Magnus, shipmaster, **14.** 171, 173.

Crosbies & Trafford,* agency, **2.** 421; account, 438; draft on, 485.

Crosby, Reuben, robbed, **13.** 136.

Cross, Jacob, court martial, **11.** 11.

Cross, Walter, discharge, **1.** 256, 284.

Crossly, *Corp.* John, court martial, reduced, **5.** 39.

Crossman, *Lieut.* William, court martial, cashiered, **17.** 86, 155.

Crossroads, Pa. *See* Neshaminy Camp.

Crosswicks, N. J., troops at, **6.** 462, 467, 471, **7.** 14, 17; collection of provisions, **6.** 488; Jay Treaty, **34.** 254 *n*.

Crostin, William, court martial, **3.** 313.

Croton River, N. Y., as defensive point, **6.** 265, 300, 393; magazine, 266, 268, 275, 300; bridge, march by, **12.** 192, 198, 462, 463, **14.** 203, **19.** 300, 303; British surprise of post, **22.** 92 *n*, 98; winter lines, **25.** 396; flag of truce station, instructions, **26.** 1, 2, 9.

Crow, Hyland,* as overseer, conduct and character, **32.** 303, **33.** 49, 144, 145, 147, 190, 193, 209, 210, 243, 278, 309, 337, 366, 436, 443, 454; wages, 36, 267; house, 110, 111, 142, 144, 194, 196; Butler row, 336; discharge, 470.

Crow, Owen, and Mount Vernon management, **33.** 26.

Crowel, ——, trade with the enemy, **13.** 27–29, 39.

Crowley, *Lieut.* Florence, movements, **17.** 18; service, 18 *n*.

Crown Point, N. Y., military stores from, **4.** 91, 93, 218, 219; American army at, **5.** 272; question of evacuation, 289, 296, 302–304, 354, 359, 430, 433; British concentration (1781), **22.** 121, 137, 151, 198, 243, **24.** 338, 345; Washington at, **27.** 70, 71 *n*.

Cruduck, William, detail, **18.** 162.

Cruger, Nicholas,* return to New York refused, **18.** 293; neutrality, **33.** 54.

Cruise, *Capt.* Walter, challenge, **10.** 312; service, 312 *n*.

Crump, *Capt.* Abner, court martial, dismissed, false charge, **9.** 120 *n*, **10.** 276.

Crump, *Capt.* Goodrich, court martial, cashiered, **9.** 403.

Crump, John, unfit recruit, **25.** 219.

Crump, Turner, **2.** 400.

Cruse, Englebert, patent, **31.** 352 *n*.

Cruttwell, *Rev.* Clement,* gift, **34.** 234.

Cucumber trees, for Mount Vernon, **34.** 74.

Cudworth, Benjamin, office, **31.** 239 *n*.

Cudworth, *Maj.* Nathaniel, court martial, **3.** 418.

Culbertson, *Capt.* Samuel, exchange, **20.** 291; service, 291 *n*.

Culley, Hugh, court martial, **9.** 120.

Cullimore, Daniel,* bears letters, **27.** 28 *n*, 29 *n*.

*Culloden*, H. M. S., **12.** 472, **13.** 35; wrecked, **21.** 197 *n*, 437; cannon, **22.** 468, **23.** 83, **25.** 14 *n*.

Culp, *Lieut.* Daniel, captain's reprimand, **8.** 23; resigns, 23 *n*.

Culp, Philip, court martial, **11.** 253, 254.

Culpeper, Catherine, Lady Fairfax, **1.** 320 *n.*

Culpeper County, Va., militia detachments (1756–57), **1.** 323, 329, 345, 351, 352, 372, 373, 375 *n*, **2.** 62, 66, 70, 73, 76, 78, 88; militia for Philadelphia campaign, **9.** 353; Convention troops march, militia escort, letter to, **13.** 314; excise survey, **31.** 239 *n*; neutrality, **33.** 153.

Culper, Samuel, *sr.*,* spy, employment, arrangement, **12.** 298 *n*, 498, **13.** 296, 355, 412, 476, **22.** 10, 11, **24.** 319 *n*, **27.** 148, 149; identity, **12.** 498 *n*; communications, character, channel, **14.** 23 *n*, 70, 276, 467, 468, **15.** 273, 274, 328, **16.** 245, 320, 330 *n*, 393, 422, 446, **17.** 57, 220, 492 *n*, **18.** 92, **20.** 203; specie for, **14.** 276; instructions, 277, **16.** 466, 467; assistant, **15.** 326, 326 *n*; quits, resumes, **18.** 390, **19.** 157, 247, 361; naval information, **24.** 494.

Culper, Samuel, *jr.*,* spy, employment, **15.** 326; identity, 326 *n*; invisible ink, funds, 483, **17.** 492, **20.** 61; communications, channel, method, **16.** 35 *n*, 95, 330–332, 465–467, **17.** 57, 492, 493, **18.** 40–42, **20.** 204; task, **16.** 198; quits, resumes, **18.** 390, **19.** 157, 247, 418; arrangement and service, **22.** 10, 11, **24.** 319 *n*; naval information, 494.

Culture. *See* Arts and sciences; Education; Literature; Social conditions.

Cumberland, Md., letters from, **34.** 2–5; rendezvous (1794), 2. *See also* Fort Cumberland.

Cumberland County, N. J., militia calls, desertions, **6.** 378, 382, **7.** 45, **8.** 233, **10.** 89; British raid, **11.** 109, 110; cattle for army, 110; impressment of provisions, **17.** 362 *n*, 364 *n*, 422.

Cumberland County, N. C., excise survey, **31.** 236.

Cumberland County, Pa., excise survey, **31.** 236.

Cumberland County, Va., excise survey, **31.** 239 *n*.

Cumberland Old Court House, Va., rendezvous, **23.** 258, 442, **24.** 2, **25.** 241.

Cumming, *Maj.* (*Lieut. Col.*) John Noble,* mutiny, **21.** 150 *n*; officer of the day, **23.** 153, 262, 318, **25.** 381, 406, **26.** 303; service, **23.** 153 *n*, **24.** 80 *n*; command, **23.** 199; Barber affair, **24.** 80; at court martial, conduct, 216, 264; examination of invalids, **25.** 411; federal office, **30.** 413; dispatch, **31.** 41 *n*, 57; as officer, **36.** 333. *See also* New Jersey Second.

Cummings, *Lieut.* Alexander, court martial, **8.** 400; service, 400 *n*.

Cummings, *Lieut.* Thomas, court martial, **4.** 343.

Cunningham, ——, shipmaster, **28.** 433.

Cunningham, ——, Washington's western land, **29.** 273.

Cunningham, *Lieut.* Henry, quartermaster, **20.** 334; service, 334 *n*, **26.** 24 *n*; resigns staff office, 24.

Cunningham, Hugh, court-martial, **8.** 403.

Cunningham, James,* Washington's report, **2.** 4–6; Loudoun's aide, 4 *n*; supplies, 210.

Cunningham, Robert, court martial, **7.** 183.

Cunningham, William, inhumanity, **10.** 66.

Cunninghams Fort, raid, **2.** 78.

Cupola, at Mount Vernon, vane, **29.** 250, 258, 264; repairs, **35.** 266.

Curly, Owen, court martial, capital penalty, pardon, **23.** 320, 329.

Currants, orders, **3.** 91, **36.** 175.

Current, Daniel, hanged, **24.** 244 *n*.

Currie, *Dr.* James (?), on European conditions, **34.** 69.

Currin, Barnaby, **1.** 23.

Currituck County, N. C., excise survey, **31.** 236, **32.** 311.

Curry, ——, of New Jersey, court-martial, capital penalty, pardon, **14.** 460.

Curry, *Capt.* James, promotion, **16.** 355; service, 355 *n.*

Curson, Richard,* Washington's affairs, **30,** 278.

Curtains and fixtures, orders, **2.** 320, 332. *See also* windows.

Curtis, Charles, commissioner, **1.** vii.

Curtis, Nathan, court martial, **26.** 73, 303.

Curtis, *Maj.* William, resignation, **11.** 427, **13.** 437.

Curtis, Zacharias, court-martial, **25.** 220.

Curtiss, *Capt.* Samuel, company, **5.** 24, 433.

Curtius Rufus, Quintus, Washington's knowledge, **1.** 385 *n.*

Cuscushing, N. Y., action, **16.** 480.

Cushing, Caleb, committee, **3.** 382.

Cushing, *Capt.* Nathaniel, exploit, **18.** 343, 343 *n*; service, 343 *n*, **25.** 130 *n*, **26.** 24 *n*, 220; brigade major, officer of the day, **25.** 130, 132, 134, 158, 215, 237, 254, 278, **26.** 24.

Cushing, *Lieut. Gov.* Thomas,* letter mentioned, **5.** 22, 27; equipment of troops, **7.** 383, 390; jackass, **28.** 297, 298, 300–302, 385, 399; Washington's affairs, **29.** 174; ratification, 442.

Cushing, *Maj.* Thomas Humphrey, furlough, **35.** 94.

Cushing, William, justiceship, **30.** 425 *n*, **34.** 165; and letter, **31.** 500; in federal district, **32.** 192; Mount Vernon, 197, 247; oath to president, 361 *n*, 362 *n*; on judiciary act, **33.** 272 *n*; chief justiceship, **34.** 424 *n.*

Custine-Sarreck, Adam Philippe, *comte* de,* at camp, **20.** 357, 456, **21.** 138; service, **20.** 357 *n*; to Philadelphia, introductions, 434–436; bears letters, 436, 439; Yorktown campaign, **23.** 118; gift of china, **24.** 485.

Custis, ——, Washington's frontier lands, **29.** 381, 385, 387.

Custis, Daniel Parke, widow, **2.** 318 *n*, **32.** 29.

Custis, Eleanor (Calvert), bears letter, **23.** 431 *n*; second marriage, comment, **27.** 157, 419; death of husband, **37.** 354. *See also* Calvert, Eleanor; Stuart, Eleanor.

Custis, Eleanor (Calvert), bears letter, **23.** 431 *n*; second marriage, comment, **27.** 15; tutor, 158, 177, 309–312, 315, 358, 379, 405, 409, 469; Lafayette's present, 210, 225, 418; at New York, education, **30.** 349; music, 481; dancing lessons, **32.** 23; admonished on love, **34.** 91–93; movements, 412, **35.** 81; harpsichord, **36.** 123; George Calvert, 246; colors for Silver Greys, 503, 503 *n*; engagement and marriage, Washington's new uniform, **37.** 63, 64, 105, 108, 112, 125, 128, 169; wardship, 105. *See also* Lewis, Eleanor Parke (Custis).

Custis, Elizabeth Parke (Mrs. Law), gift to Bolívar, **3.** 301 *n*; birth, marriage, **27.** 59 *n*, **35.** 1; Washington portrait, **33.** 500; advice on marriage, 501; affairs, **34.** 288; engagement, 453, 457–459; death of Mrs. Lear, **35.** 1; Mount Vernon, 494, **37.** 371, 378; supposed gift, **36.** 410, 478; Washington's bequest, **37.** 292.

Custis, George Washington Parke,* *Recollections*, **2.** 512 *n*; parents, **3.** 130 *n*; birth, marriage, **27.** 59 *n*; gifts to, 465, **28.** 210, 225, 418; health, **27.** 492; Gordon, **28.** 98; tutor, 158, 177, 309–312, 315, 358, 379, 405, 409, 469; plan for education, 310–312; family pet, promise, 371; progress, **29.** 186; clothes, 235; at New York, education there, **30.** 349; Mount Vernon, **31.** 100, 101, **35.** 203, **36.** 21; later schooling, unsatisfactory, **31.** 129, 133, 146, 301, **32.** 156, **34.** 44; dancing lessons, **32.** 23; Philadelphia, **34.** 337; college attempts, advice and admonitions, **35.** 281–285, 294–296, 340–342, 362, 363, 402–404, 429, 458–460, 494, 495, 510, 511, **36.** 7, 8, 20–22, 42, 117, 118, 135–137, 169–171, 180, 181, 187, 188, 245, 259, 288, 289, 363, 376, 412, 421, 422, 435, 449; conduct, indolence, **35.** 451; later tutors, **36.** 7, 449; funds, expenditures, 259; cavalry appointment, rank, equipment, horse, **37.** 59, 63, 76–78, 106, 109, 151, 163, 231, 305, 352, 374 *n*, 389 *n*; movements, 64, 100, 151; problem of education, 100, 109, 572; Washington's special bequest, 291; in general bequest, 292; new tomb, 293; executor, 294; pay, 438, 457.

Custis, John Parke,* tobacco shipments from plantation, **2.** 322, 323, 325–328, 338, 342, 347, 353, 357, 387, 392, 394, 405, 415, 418, 427, 428, 431, 433, 434, 438, 454, 461, 462, 465, 484, 485, 513, 515, **3.** 80, 140, 144, 217, 220, 234, 235, **37.** 486, 491; plantation manager, **2.** 330, 405; goods for plantation, 330, 349, 353, 373, 382, 406, 419, 430, 436, 439, 454, 460, 490, 512; personal goods ordered for, 334, 335, 342 *n*, 369–371, 407, 420, 463–465, 492, 493, 512, **3.** 5, 23, 24, 54 *n*, 63, 89, 94–96; early textbooks, tutor, **2.** 335, 342 *n*, 368, 371, 387, 482, 483; land transactions, 478–480, **3.** 80, 164, 165, 174–179, 181, 219, **5.** 331, **10.** 414, **11.** 456–458, **12.** 266–269, **16.** 164–166, **17.** 415, **22.** 413, **31.** 157, **37.** 503; Washington on schooling and character (1768), **2.** 486, 487; dancing lessons, 499 *n*; at Boucher's school, absences, accounts, 498, 512 *n*, 528, 528 *n*, **3.** 5, 21, 35–37, 40, 41 *n*, 42, 45, 84, 147, 148; later educational books, **2.** 515–517, **3.** 155 *n*; question of European travel, 12, 39, 43–45, 49–52; wealth, 14, 49, 131; inoculation, 15, 41–43; conduct and restraints, 35, 36, 40; stone seal with arms, 77; miniature, 84 *n*; love affair, Washington's attitude, 129–131, 134, 167; marriage, children, 130 *n*, 181, 182, 186, 208, **10.** 414; college, accounts, **3.** 133–135, 147, 167, 168, 207, **37.** 497; goods for housekeeping, **3.** 140; estate from sister, 164; English accounts, 216–218, **27.** 212, 451; settlement of guardianship, **3.** 296, **5.** 28–31; at camp, **4.** 106, 165, 167 *n*, 483, 531, **8.** 137, **12.** 485, **13.** 157, **22.** 142; forged letter to, **5.** 157; horse affair, 461; account records, **7.** 54 *n*; mother's dower lands, slaves, accounts, **9.** 280–282, **10.** 60, **13.** 56–59, 160–163, 180–183, 408, **14.** 431, 433, **17.** 414, **30.** 363; vessel, **13.** 157, 183; mother's travel, 222; Washington's Mercer transactions, 410; on Finnie, 478; cattle transaction, **17.** 90, 413; legislator, advice, **19.** 334, **21.** 318; death, **23.** 338 *n*, 340, 352, 356, 367, 392, 407, **27.** 59, **37.** 554; estate: guardianship matters, **23.** 352, 353, 356, **24.** 139, 141, 386, 387; Washington's accounts, **24.** 141–144, **25.** 444, 472, **29.** 55, 237, **30.** 148, **32.** 148, 307, **34.** 450, **35.** 357; Posey affair, **24.** 387, 485–487, **25.** 443; Dandridge debt, **28.** 137, **30.** 365; corn from plantation, **28.** 349, 378, 381; Alexander claim, **29.** 62, **30.** 408, **31.** 24–26, 28, 35; Washington's land conveyance, **30.** 364; slaves, **31.** 170, **34.** 454. *See also* Guardianship.

Custis, Martha (Dandridge),* engagement to Washington, **2.** 242, 287; marriage, 318 *n*, 319, 322, 323, 325, 327, **32.** 29. *See also* Washington, Martha.

Custis, Martha (Patsy) Parke, Mrs. Washington's daughter, goods ordered for, **2.** 334, 335, 342 *n*, 369, 370, 382, 383, 405, 407, 419, 463, 464, 493, 512, **3.** 22, 23, 88, 89, 93, 94; tutor, **2.** 368, 387, 483; Bank of England stock, 378, 419; illness, remedies, 498, 512, 521, **3.** 20, 22, 40, 41, 45; miniature, 84 *n*; death, 138, 244; mourning for, 139, 144; estate, division, 139, 164, **5.** 28–30.

Custis, Martha Parke, Mrs. Washington's granddaughter, birth, marriage, **27.** 59 *n*, **34.** 93; health, **29.** 387; engagement, **33.** 500. *See also* Peter, Martha Parke (Custis).

Customs, appointments, **31.** 125, 228, **32.** 415, 417, 438, **33.** 60, 66, 72, 73, 88, 89 *n*, 294, 331, 417, 418, 436, **35.** 404; naval officer, **32.** 160 *n*; dismissals, 163; frauds, 387 *n*; privateer problem, **33.** 34. *See also* Duties; Revenue cutters.

Cutlery, orders, **2.** 320, 331, 370, 406 *n*, 463, **3.** 92. *See also* Scythes; Sickels.

Cutlery, orders, **2.** 320, 331, 370, 406 *n*, 463, **3.** 92.

Cutting, John Brown, apothecary general, medicine chests, **11.** 260, 280, 300, 317, 346; service, 260 *n*.

Cutting box, **29.** 73, **37.** 418 *n*.

Cutts, Foxwell Curtis, pass, **25.** 409.

Cuyahoga River as route, **27.** 477, **28.** 50, 167, 169, **29.** 89, 348, 370.

Cuyler, Abraham, exile of family, **13.** 51; exchange, 51.

Cuyler, Jacob,* magazines for Canadian expedition, **12.** 507, **13.** 19; service, 19 *n*; flour, **22.** 226; boats, 276.

Cuzzens. *See* Couzens.

*Cyclops*, H. M. S., **25.** 423.

Cypress, palings, **28.** 465; shingles, **30.** 13.

Cypress Swamp, Va., **2.** 410.

Cyrus, slave, for house service, **35.** 34.

Czartorski. *Prince*, material from library, **12.** 336 *n*.

D

Dabney, *Lieut. Col.* Charles,* reenlistments, **14.** 72 *n*; at court-martial, 167; service, 167 *n*; hospital, superintendent, 375, **15.** 100; command, **16.** 84; Yorktown, artillery, **23.** 178.

Dade, ——, Maryland tenant, **37.** 234.

Daggett, David, oration, **37.** 350 *n*.

Dagworthy, *Capt.* John,* rank controversy, **1.** 249, 261, 262, 289–291, 293–296, 297 *n*, 317, 532; Virginia supplies, 288; Fort Cumberland, **2.** 21, 24, 28; alarm, 63, 63 *n*, 65, 66, 69, 70, 71, 75, 86; information, 96, 152; Forbes expedition, force, road making, 210 *n*, 231, 232, 234, 238, 241, 248.

Dagworthy, Mary,* gifts for army, letter, **19.** 72 *n*, 333, 334, **21.** 77, 84.

Dailey, *Rev.* William N. P., on Kingston address, **25.** 345 *n*; on Washington's tour, 347 *n*.

Daily, Daniel, court-martial, **14.** 424.

Daily, John, court-martial, **12.** 254.

Dairies at Mount Vernon, increase, **33.** 267, **34.** 12; by overseers' wives, **35.** 508. *See also* Butter; Cheese.

Daking. *See* Darking.

Dalby, ——, fugitive slave, **28.** 407, 408.

Dale, Abraham, recruit, deserter, **1.** 261, 281.

Dalevan, Samuel. *See* Delavan.

Dalgleish, Janet,* affairs, **27.** 103, 104.

Dallam, Richard,* Flying Camp pay, **6.** 304; treasury, 330.

Dallas, Alexander, on Genêt affair, **33.** 286 *n*.

Dallas, *Lieut.* Archibald, detail, **4.** 479.

Dallizen, *Capt.* ——, Kosciuszko, **19.** 340.

Dalrymple, J., map, **1.** 6 *n*.

Dalrymple, *Gen.* William, movements, **19.** 324 *n*, **24.** 484.

Dalton, *Miss* ——, of Virginia, death, **37.** 185.

Dalton, *Capt.* John,* and Washington, **1.** 122, 130, 145; military supplies, 250; militia and volunteer detachment, 345–347, 360, 363; vestry, **3.** 112; on Boston Port Bill, 237 *n*; Fairfax County committee, **4.** 167 *n*.

Dalton, Tristram,* address to Washington, **26.** 154, 267; committee on presidential titles, **30.** 363 *n*; federal district affairs, **33.** 354, 354 *n*, **34.** 180; mint, 165.

Damages, accidental, repair, **5.** 51; repair of courthouse, **24.** 92. *See also* Depredations.

Damas, Charles F. L. J. C., *comte* de,* to Philadelphia, introductions, **20.** 404; service, 404 *n*; at camp, 415, 456; to South, 440; to frontier, introductions, 499, 500, **21.** 19; compliments, **28.** 342.

Dana, Francis, New York (1776), **4.** 483; Congress, committees, **10.** 362 *n*, 530 *n*, **11.** 219 *n*, 241 *n*, 278 *n*, 281 *n*, 333 *n*, **12.** 38, 163 *n*; indorsement, **10.** 403 *n*; on distress, letter, 471 *n*; Johnstone affair, **12.** 339 *n*; Jackson, **14.** 156 *n*; Adams's secretary, **16.** 493; countersign honoring, **23.** 262; XYZ mission, **35.** 471.

Dana, Robert W., acknowledgment to, **31.** 490 *n.*

Dana, William, office, **34.** 168.

Danbury, Conn., rendezvous, **6.** 392, 408, **18.** 470 *n*, **19.** 139, 140, 291; British raid **7.** 454, 460, 466, 474, 487, 490, 494, **8.** 1, 7, 13, 17, 21, 27, 42, 61, 158, 266; protection of magazines, **7.** 460; lesson of raid, **8.** 42; exchange of prisoners of war, 290; route by, **12.** 198, **13.** 41, **15.** 409, **20.** 144, **23.** 35, **25.** 3; hospital, supplies, **12.** 418, **21.** 291, 292; division at, eastward march, **12.** 419, 461, 462, 480, 492, 523, **13.** 99; stores, guard, 131; winter post and quarters, 179, 270, 285, 289, 324, 340–343, 346, 351, 367, 455, **14.** 83, 397, **17.** 111, 111 *n*, 117, 147, 179, 189, 196, 197, 209, **18.** 103, **25.** 413; spy's report, **13.** 355; troops to main camp, **18.** 181, 182, **22.** 10, 13; specific supplies, **18.** 318; court martial at, **22.** 28; proposed session of state council, 458.

Dance, ——, Fitzhugh's manager, **36.** 279.

Dancing, Indian, **1.** 8; Alexandria assemblies, meager entertainment, 299, **2.** 341, 342, **3.** 84, **37.** 425 *n*; teachers, **2.** 499 *n*, **28.** 178, 217; officers' assembly at Morristown, **18.** 261 *n*; presidential toast, **35.** 397.

Dandridge, *Lieut.* (*Capt.*) Alexander Spottswood, on Dunmore, **3.** 87 *n*; cavalry promotion, **7.** 338.

Dandridge, Anna Maria, Mrs. Bassett, **3.** 114 *n.*

Dandridge, Bartholomew [1],* land affairs, **2.** 354, 357, **3.** 181, **37.** 503; warned on disaster, **20.** 242 *n*; Custis estate and guardianship, **23.** 352, 353, 356, **24.** 139, 386, 387, 487, **25.** 443–445, **28.** 137; death, estate, slaves, claims, 137, 210, **29.** 398, 440, **30.** 132, 165–168, 252, 281, 331, 348–350, 365, **31.** 378, **37.** 282.

Dandridge, Bartholomew [2],* Washington's papers, **1.** xlviii, **36.** 1; transcripts and drafts written by, **3.** 29 *n*, **31.** 379 *n*, **35.** 366 *n*; letters: on land purchase, **31.** 383 *n*; on presidential travel, **32.** 87 *n*; on second inauguration, 336 *n*; on newspapers, **33.** 173 *n*; on Santo Domingo relief, 258 *n*; on shipment, 299 *n*; on proclamation, 305 *n*; on Mease's essay, 388 *n*; on servant, 434 *n*; on Whiskey Insurrection, 491 *n*, 525 *n*, **34.** 5 *n*; on office, 124 *n*; on Wayne's report, 128 *n*; on Ceracchi's plan, 139 *n*; on wine, 176 *n*; on War Department affairs, 242 *n*, on Alexandria lot, 504 *n*; on Dubarry claim, **35.** 28 *n*, 166; on Wernecke, 162 *n*;—alone in attendance, **33.** 135; as private secretary, 170, 449, 516 *n*, **35.** 284; oat seed, **33.** 365; house affairs, 390, 391; on Whiskey Insurrection tour, **34.** 4; tasks, 334 *n*; reproved, western journey, Washington's land, **35.** 78; conduct, 135, 136, 162; restored to position, 159, 162; certificate of service, 421, 422; clearing presidential mansion, 428, 442, **37.** 578; abroad, funds, **36.** 85, 405, **37.** 577; questionable accounts, **36.** 85; return, health, **37.** 71; army appointment or secretaryship abroad, 71, 107, 108, 166; supplies for Mount Vernon, 576.

Dandridge, Elizabeth, Mrs. Aylett, **2.** 512, **3.** 174 *n.*

Dandridge, Frances (Jones), goods for, **2.** 336, 339, 348, 406, 407, 436, 454; death, **28.** 137, 210.

Dandridge, Francis,* and Washington, **2.** 425, 431.

Dandridge, John [1], daughter, **2.** 318 *n*, **32.** 29; tomb, **30.** 8.

Dandridge, *Capt.* John [2?], artillery commission, **7.** 63; service, 63 *n.*

Dandridge, John [3], movements, **29.** 158; father's estate, 398, 440, **30.** 132, 252, 281, 331, 332, 340–350, **31.** 378, **37.** 282; G. A. Washington's estate, **32.** 392; Washington's slaves, **34.** 208, **35.** 135; death, **37.** 109, 166.

Dandridge, Julius,* condolence, **37.** 166.

Dandridge, Martha, Mrs. Custis, Mrs. Washington, **2.** 318 *n*, **32.** 29.

Dandridge, Mary (Burbidge), slaves, **37.** 282.

Dandridge, Patty, Mount Vernon, **30.** 252.

Dandridge, William,* slave, **2.** 375, **3.** 174.

Dandridge, William, *nephew*, Mount Vernon, **36.** 86.

Dangerfield, *Ensign* (*Lieut.*) William, commission, **1.** 165, 176; assignment, 274, **2.** 127; Fort Cumberland, **1.** 380; rank, **2.** 56.

Danieby, Thomas, court-martial, **3.** 317.

Daniel, *Capt.* ——, of Virginia, militia detachment, **1.** 480.

Daniel, James, court-martial, **6.** 231.

Daniels, Elisha, intelligence, **15.** 479.

Daniels, *Capt.* Japhet, court-martial, **12.** 449; service, 449 *n.*

Danielson, *Col.* Timothy, regiment brigaded, **3.** 355.

D'Anieres. *See* Anieres.

Dannery, ——, consul, **33.** 116.

Danterroche, *Ensign* ——, parole, **17.** 306.

Danvers Historical Society, material from, **20.** 87 *n.*

*Daphne*, H. M. S., **6.** 184, **16.** 43, **17.** 61, 63, 64.

Darby, *Col.* ——, prisoner of war (?), letter for, **6.** 274.

Darby, *Capt.* (*Maj.*) Samuel,* company, **4.** 327, **6.** 36; officer of the day, **19.** 429, 476, **20.** 24, 75, 101, 140, 178, 222, 261, 301, 342, **25.** 143, 204, 254, 291, 368, 393, 424, 455, 494; service, **19.** 429 *n*, **20.** 24 *n*, **22.** 233 *n*, **24.** 171 *n*, **25.** 143 *n*; Kings Bridge plan, **20.** 362, 363, 388; boats, waterguard command, 497, **21.** 206, **22.** 233, 277, 285, 333, 489; proposed surprise attack, 300, 301; at court-martial, **24.** 171, 216, **26.** 415.

Darby, *Capt.* William John,* exchange, parole, **17.** 296, **18.** 68.

Darby, Pa., headquarters, orders and letter from, **9.** 129, 210; troops at, 132; in plan against Philadelphia, **11.** 187; route by, **23.** 69.

Darby Creek, Pa., hay destroyed, **10.** 182.

D'Arcy, Robert. *See* Holderness.

Darke, *Maj.* (*Col.*) William,* exchange, **20.** 291; service, 291 *n*; St. Clair expedition preparations, **31.** 268–270, 275–278, 334, 335; brigadiership, 513, 515; criticism on army appointments, comment, **32.** 75 *n*, 76, 77; arsenal site, **34.** 355; public address, **35.** 243; as officer, **36.** 334.

Darking, William,* pass, **25.** 52; British sutler, 52 *n.*

Darley, Jeremiah, court martial, **3.** 514.

Darlings, Md., Washington at, **23.** 83 *n.*

Darlington County, S. C., excise survey, **31.** 237.

Darnes, ——, free tenancy, **35.** 11, 47.

Darragh, *Lieut.* Charles, court martial, **12.** 92; service, 92 *n.*

Darrell, Sampson, land, trespass, **12.** 327, **13.** 411.

Darrell, *Mrs.* Sampson,* land, Hite claim, **28.** 461, 462, 466, **30.** 159.

Darrow, *Capt.* Christopher, company, **5.** 263; court martial, **11.** 272; service, 272 *n.*

Dartmouth, William Legge, *earl* of, letters to, **3.** 215 *n*, 250 *n*, **4.** 27 *n*, 373 *n*; Rhode Island and New York, 5 *n*; abandoning Boston, 5 *n*; Phillis Wheatley, 361 *n.*

Dartmouth, Mass., cargo ship, **6.** 316; news, **16.** 346, 355.

Dartmouth College,* Indian students, continental expense, **18.** 116; Washington on, **22.** 192; address, **30.** 391 *n.*

Dashield, Joseph,* lumber, **28.** 465, **29.** 355.

Dashwood, ——, of Pennsylvania (?), exchange, **6.** 308.

Daugherty, ——, shipmaster, 3. 169.

Daugherty, James, court martial, 8. 209.

Dauphin, birth, celebration, 24. 274, 277, 298–300, 302, 308, 312–314, 362, 432, 26. 46; death, 30. 421, 431, 432.

*Dauphin*, 30. 357 *n*.

Dauphin County, Pa., excise survey, 31. 236.

Davenport, ——, Washington's dower land, 13. 163, 181, 182, 14. 432, 433, 37. 503.

Davenport, Abraham,* Stamford garrison, 24. 119.

Davenport, Joseph, miller, 27. 131 *n*, 28. 129, 130, 153, 428; conduct, 32. 258, 262, 282, 301, 315, 329, 339, 358; accounts, 34. 161, 192, 231, 417; illness, 421; death, relief of family, 426, 450.

Davenports Mills, N. J., route by, 21. 245.

Daves, John, office, 31. 239 *n*.

Davids, Daniel, confined, 3. 440.

Davidson, James, quartermaster, court-martial, dismissed, 12. 242.

Davidson, John, of Massachusetts, court-martial, 4. 108.

Davidson, John, of Pennsylvania, court-martial, 8. 425.

Davidson, *Capt.* (*Maj.*) John,* of Maryland, brigade major, 16. 22; service, 22 *n*; Irish letter, 27. 308 *n*; federal district affairs, 32. 11 *n*; resignation, 33. 61, 88.

Davidson, *Lieut.* Joseph, report on Howe's fleet, 5. 194.

Davidson, Samuel,* federal district affairs, 32. 11 *n*, 35. 392, 394–396; position for nephew, 36. 166, 167, 176, 177.

Davidson, William, court martial, 7. 484.

Davidson, *Lieut. Col.* William Lee, at courts-martial, 10. 306, 15. 365, 16. 282; service, 10. 306 *n*, 14. 331 *n*, 15. 94 *n*; to Philadelphia, 13. 436; rank, 14. 331; information, 15. 94; ranking board, 16. 258.

Davie, ——, Savage estate, 34. 416.

Davie, *Gen.* (*Gov.*) William Richardson,* command, 36. 356 *n*; selection of officers 490, 505, 515–517, 37. 34, 73; military affairs, 167; cavalry regulations, 352.

Davies, *Rev.* Samuel, on Washington, 1. 153 *n*.

Davies, *Capt.* (*Maj.*, *Lieut. Col.*, *Col.*) William,* promotion, 7. 312; Wayne trial, 9. 421, 491; adjutant generalship, 10. 245; subinspector, 11. 163, 280, 330, 17. 258, 274; service, 11. 163 *n*, 12. 362 *n*, 14. 107 *n*; regiment, 11. 224; services during march, 12. 16; regiment brigaded, 215; army exercise, 259; ranking board, 362; muster correction, 413; memorial to Congress, 13. 22 *n*; at court of inquiry, 14. 107; cartel negotiations, 334, 359–361; on rank in state regiments, 15. 107; inspection by, 264; acting adjutant general, 293; superintendence of recruits, 18. 285, 289; position for, 288; Weedon, 21. 367. *See also* Virginia regiments: First; Fourteenth; Tenth.

Davis, ——, express, 2. 300.

Davis, ——, of Philadelphia, upholsterer, blinds, 29. 247 *n*, 258.

Davis, *Lieut.* ——, of Virginia (?), false arrest, 10. 298.

Davis, *Sergt.* ——, artillerist (?), complaint, 7. 25, 47.

Davis, Augustine,* Washington's advertisement, 36. 35 *n*.

Davis, Caleb,* gift to headquarters, 22. 441; clothing, 23. 470–472.

Davis, *Ensign* Ebenezer, service, 25. 77 *n*.

Davis, Henry, court-martial, 5. 141, 336.

Davis, *Mrs.* Innis C., acknowledgment to, 37. 585 *n*.

Davis, *Capt.* Israel, court-martial, cashiered, **10.** 450.
Davis, James, court-martial, **8.** 24.
Davis, *Lieut.* Jesse, court-martial, **11.** 442.
Davis, John, artillerist, courts-martial, **3.** 358, **6.** 25.
Davis, John, of Massachusetts, office, **35.** 106, 116, 161.
Davis, John, of New Jersey, court-martial, capital penalty, pardon, **22.** 423.
Davis, John, of New York, court-martial, **5.** 230.
Davis, *Lieut.* John, of Massachusetts, officer of the day, **27.** 7.
Davis, *Maj.* John, of New York, officer of the day, **20.** 81; recruiting, 452, 455; service, 452 *n.*
Davis, Joshua, New York soldier, **13.** 217.
Davis, Peter, court-martial, capital penalty, pardon, **20.** 175, 179.
Davis, *Lieut.* Rezin, riflemen, **5.** 216.
Davis, *Capt.* Richard, riflemen, **5.** 216; parole breaker, **16.** 175 *n.*
Davis, *Capt.* Robert, absence, **12.** 73; resignation, 73 *n.*
Davis, Thomas, enlisted servant, **2.** 105.
Davis, Thomas, carpenter at Mount Vernon, work, conduct, **30.** 258, **31.** 338, **32.** 182, 232, 259, 282, 303, 329, 341, 346, 357, 435, 445, 457, **33.** 144, 198, 317, 400, 454, **35.** 47, **37.** 5, 6.
Davis, *Rev.* Thomas, organ as tribute, **32.** 410 *n*; salary, **34.** 38 *n*, 423, 431; marries Nellie Custis, **37.** 135 *n.*
Davis, Will B., acknowledgment to, **12.** 469 *n.*
Davis, William, artillerist (?), complaint, **7.** 25, 47.
Davis, *Lieut.* William, of Rhode Island, court-martial, cashiered, **11.** 118.
Davis, *Lieut.* William, of Jackson's regiment, resignation, **13.** 91.
Davison, John, interpreter, **1.** 53.
Davout, ——, foreign volunteer, **8.** 470.
Davy, slave overseer, work, **31.** 279, **33.** 143, 190, 194, 198, **35.** 285, 383; house, **31.** 307; conduct, **34.** 230.
Dawes, *Maj.* Thomas, provisions for workmen, **9.** 23.
Dawesfield, Pa., headquarters, **9.** 495 *n.*
Dawney, Timothy, court-martial, **5.** 24.
Dawson, ——, shipmaster, **2.** 414.
Dawson, ——, of Staten Island, **17.** 382.
Dawson, Elizabeth (Churchill), fish for, **3.** 110; sketch, 110 *n.*
Dawson, *Capt.* George, on prison ships, letter, **21.** 144 *n*, 220, 243.
Dawson, John,* Kentucky intrigue, **30.** 222 *n*; private French mission, **35.** 138, 152.
Dawson, William, Mercer estate, character, **3.** 251, **30.** 457.
Dawson, *Pres.* William, widow, **3.** 110 *n.*
Day, Benjamin,* brigade major, **8.** 42; resignation, **11.** 437.
Day, Jonathan, court-martial, **22.** 400.
Day, *Capt.* Luke, recruiting, **26.** 7; service, 7 *n*; return ordered, 195.
Dayton, *Dr.* David (?), North Castle, N. Y., **12.** 463.
Dayton, *Col.* (*Gen.*) Elias, regiment, brigaded, **4.** 513, **5.** 7, 42, **18.** 190; Canada, **4.** 520, 526, 531, **5.** 2, 54; muster, **4.** 527; lack of arms, **5.** 19; Mohawk Valley, 104 *n*, 115, 128, 131, 136; officers, conduct, 483, **9.** 439; service, **5.** 483 *n*, **11.** 50 *n*; reenlistment of regiment **7.** 27; public purchase of arms of regiment, 302, 303; intelli-

gence, letters, 8. 131, 9. 66, 67, 18. 226, 326, 379, 379 *n*, 486 *n*, 19. 184, 245, 20. 466, 21. 277, 289, 338, 416, 447, 22. 19, 72, 128, 213, 409, 23. 400, 428, 24. 8, 33, 100, 173; regiment's uniform, 8. 222, 223, 238; posts and movements (1777), Staten Island plan, 437, 476–480, 486, 501; Philadelphia campaign, 505, 9. 4, 9, 26, 114, 117; Wayne trial, 421, 491; and condition of New Jersey troops, 486; spies, 10. 327, 329, 416 *n*, 12. 178, 23. 428, 24. 240, 284, 285; proposed resignation, 11. 50; rank, 14. 135; Arnold trial, 17. 287; accounts for impressed provisions, 18. 207; advanced line, position, movements, 291, 344, 461, 462, 19. 145, 146, 152, 222, 245, 273, 22. 128, 274; intercourse with the enemy, 18. 445, 446, 19. 222, 21. 384, 23. 466, 481, 24. 92, 126 *n*, 244, 245, 270, 376, 378, 396 *n*, 427, 461; desertions, 19. 222, 21. 446; to headquarters, 19. 245; at courts-martial, 20. 33, 46, 47; promotion question, 490, 21. 408, 22. 274, 275, 23. 448, 24. 355, 25. 329, 395; depredation certificates, 21. 37; mutiny, 129, 149; return to camp, brigade command, 194, 195, 23. 135, 448, 25. 85, 86; light corps, 21. 233; Virginia expedition, 277 *n*; Staten Island project (1781), letter, 384 *n*; recruiting, 387; on naval action, letter, 387 *n*; pardon of soldier, 22. 70; neglect of returns, 73; Adam trial, 213; clothing, 214; to main army, position, 290, 334, 363, 419; British deserter, 388; dispatch, 408; escort, 492, 24. 21, 23, 87; militia under, 22. 493; patrol, 23. 12; Yorktown: artillery ferriage, 17; march, 17, 23, 42, 43; information on British knowledge, 43; officer of the day, 146, 26. 337, 356, 439, 452, 458, 468; order of battle, 23. 146; picket, 170, 176; allotment of tents, 217; on duty, 254; preemption of Yorktown goods, 300; — prisoners of war, 444 *n*, 24. 332, 367; Wyoming, 23. 467, 26. 147; court-martial ordered by, irregularity, 24. 31, 33, 216, 229, 264, 374; lax discipline, 230, 26. 274; Huddy reprisal, 24. 306–308, 330, 368, 29. 2; De Peyster case, 24. 326–330; movements (1782), 428, 461, 25. 2, 61, 62; and execution, 2; brigadier general, congratulations, 26. 35, 36, 78; road, 235; Ballard case, 304; on poor provisions, letter, 459 *n*; address, 27. 114 *n*; Cincinnati, 29. 55; neutrality, 33. 59. *See also* New Jersey brigade; New Jersey regiments: Second; Third.

Dayton, *Capt.* Jonathan,* on British advance, letter, 18. 486 *n*; intelligence, 19. 245, 24. 173; captured, 20. 302; flag restriction, violation, relieved, letter, 24. 270, 376, 428, 428 *n*, 461; British officer deserter, 401; supplies for British prisoners, 427; office, 30. 413; Speaker, Jay Treaty votes, 35. 12 *n*; provisional army command, 36. 331, 356 *n*, 425, 433, 37. 60; adjutant generalship, 36. 463 *n*.

Dead, arms, equipment, clothing, 10. 406, 526. *See also* Casualties, Coffins; Funerals.

Deakins, Francis,* Neville, 28. 260 *n*; white servants for Potomac Company, 365; appraisement, 32. 110 *n*, 111, 112, 253; Washington's Maryland land, 33. 388, 420, 35. 274, 36. 126, 127, 179, 37. 106, 234, 253, 337; federal district affairs, 34. 304.

Deakins, William, *jr.*,* Washington's affairs, 29. 439, 33. 337, 388, 420, 516, 34. 237; federal district affairs, land purchases, 31. 204, 207, 218, 225–227, 244, 245, 262, 35. 82, 83; advertisement, 31. 228 *n*; O'Connor, 382; graft, 507; Jones, 32. 111, 112; on land value, 165; Potomac Company, 353, 354; federal district commission, 34. 197; oat seed, 35. 378; death, 36. 180.

Deal, George, court-martial, 8. 343.

Dean, *Capt.* Gilbert, secret service, 22. 7.

Dean, *Ensign* John, Virginia Regiment, commission, 1. 166, 176; neglect, 207; assignment, 274; witness, 297; resignation, 2. 55.

Dean, *Capt.* (*Maj.*) John, of Maryland, exchange, 7. 107; at courts-martial, 15. 287, 17. 458, 18. 196, 212; service, 15. 287 *n* 17. 458 *n*, 18. 196 *n*; quarters, 282.

Dean, Nicholas, removal, 18. 231.

Dean, *Capt.* Samuel, company, 8. 425.

Dean, Thomas, camp visitors, 22. 501.

Dean, William, constable, French army affair, 25. 276 *n*.

Dean Academy, acknowledgment to, 29. 212 *n*.

Deane, ——, British volunteer, parole, **18.** 43, 43 *n.*

Deane, James, interpreter, on Indian menace, letter, **5.** 146, **6.** 192, **13.** 315; Iroquois expedition, **14.** 150, 164, 448; intelligence, **15.** 172, 173.

Deane, Silas,* letter on Connecticut troops, **4.** 138 *n*; Massachusetts feud, 165 *n*; Congress, committee, 174 *n*; efforts in France and reconciliation conference, **7.** 148 *n*, 226 *n*; loss to Congress, 222 *n*; foreign volunteers, 363, 429, **8.** 30, 31, 148, 148 *n*, 159, 160 *n*, 162, 188, **9.** 61–63, 96 *n*, 112, **10.** 285, **13.** 221 *n*; Lee row, **11.** 475, **14.** 436 *n*, **16.** 370 *n*, **20.** 424; Webb, **12.** 390; headquarters, 391; visit to Rochambeau with Indians, **19.** 496 *n*; Washington's opinion, **24.** 259, 300.

Deane, Simeon, French alliance dispatches, **11.** 332, 348.

Deane, William, discharge, **26.** 72.

*Deane*, U. S. S., marine captaincy, **15.** 201 *n*; prize by, **18.** 276 *n*, 349; orders, **19.** 319 *n*.

*Deane Papers*, on spurious letters, **35.** 365 *n*.

Deany, *Capt.* James, company, **7.** 431 *n*.

Dearborn, *Capt.* (*Lieut. Col.*) Henry, exchange, **5.** 448, 465, **7.** 85, 87; service, **5.** 448 *n*, **22.** 287 *n*; at court of inquiry, **12.** 21, **20.** 359, 442; officer of the day, 13, 109, **25.** 373, 399; quarters, **20.** 34; deputy quartermaster general, **22.** 287; on meat supply, 339; impressment of horses, 399; mission to state, **23.** 480; recruiting, **24.** 166; regiment to main army, **25.** 338; post, **26.** 104 *n*; committee to president, **34.** 28 *n*. *See also* New Hampshire First.

Dearlove, William, court-martial, **10.** 359.

De Armour, John, court-martial, capital penalty, **19.** 208, 209.

Deas, William Allen, Jay Treaty, **34.** 293, 293 *n*, 482.

Death of Washington, will on tomb and funeral, **37.** 293; last illness, 474 *n*.

Deaths. *See* Burials; Casualties; Dead; Mourning.

Deaver, *Lieut.* John, court-martial, **12.** 219, 220; service, 219 *n*.

De Barth.* *See* Barth.

Deberts, Lee & Sayre, English factors, **37.** 491.

Debois, Pierre François,* reinstatement refused, **16.** 347; service, 347 *n*.

Debow, Luke, court-martial, **8.** 201.

Debt, imprisonment for, letter of license, **3.** 272.

Debts, private colonial military, **2.** 101, 103; Washington's aversion, 349, **12.** 327, **34.** 51, 394; Washington's antebellum loans, **2.** 389, 397, 399, 402, 490 *n*, 513, **3.** 28, 273, 290, 432, **37.** 499; claim against Mrs. Washington, **2.** 419, 477; Posey affair, Washington on delinquency, 455–460, 473–477, 507–509, 517–521, 523–527; Custis bonds, **5.** 28, 31; Mercer affair, 30, 459, **13.** 409–411, **27.** 436, **32.** 79, 80, 89–92, 164, 253 [*see also* Mercer, George, John]; antebellum, and paper-money payment, **16.** 124, 166, 289–291, **24.** 142, **28.** 38, 110, 118, 120, 134, 249, 362, 363, 373, 389, 391, 410, 414, 415, 432, 474, 498, **34.** 140; officer prisoners of war, payment, **24.** 393, 401; Clinton's loan, payment, **25.** 452, 458, 470, **26.** 19, **27.** 274, 292, 347 *n*, 369, **28.** 118, 122, 131, 133, **29.** 6, 53, 230; due Washington, demands, recovery, **27.** 328, 466, **29.** 6, 11, 15, 56–58, 61, 62, 82, 92, 117, 118, 133, 150, 192, 193, 301, 379, 398, **30.** 164, 227, 231–233, 252, 270–273, 282, 283, 331, 348–350, 348 *n*, 365, 410, 433, **33.** 141, 256, 288, 303, 304, 304 *n*, 449, 470, 488, 491, 498, **34.** 44, **35.** 258, 276–280, 284, 286, 291, 332, 336, 376, **36.** 146, 147, 167, 168, 473; J. A. Washington's, **28.** 8, 9; Washington's recommendation for a loan, 400, 401; to Conway, presidential preparations, **30.** 220, 222, 223, 233, 330, **31.** 30; caution against endorsements, **30.** 508; loans by Washington, refusal, **32.** 157, **33.** 487, **37.** 459, 510; Washington's later, bank notes, **33.** 304, 504, **36.** 482, 483, 486, **37.** 212, 232, 233, 250, 251, 347, 351, 352, 371, 397, 430, 435; difficulty in securing loans, **33.** 487; to Lund Wash-

ington, payment, **34.** 38, 39, 50; bank stock as security, **35.** 183; friendly loan without interest, 463; loans to nephews, 497, 498, **37.** 172–174; missing bond, **36.** 5; Lee's, payment question, 28–30, 139, 140; Lear's, further refused, 54, 55, 316; time notes, 258; loan to Potomac Company, 276; tobacco notes, 321, 336; in Washington's will, **37.** 275, 281, 283. *See also* British debts; Finances; Mortgages; Public debt.

DeButts, W. H., acknowledgment to, **37.** 504 *n.*

De Camp, *Dr.* ——, army surgeon, **12.** 111.

De Camp, John, express, **17.** 165 *n.*

Decatur, Stephen, *jr.*, acknowledgment to, **29.** 31 *n*; *Private Affairs of Washington*, **31.** 160 *n.*

De Chambault. *See* Chambault.

Dechow, *Maj.* Friedrich Ludwig von, death, **6.** 501.

Decker, ——, of Staten Island, **17.** 382, 420.

Decoration. *See* Badge of military merit.

De Courcy, *Lieut.* Edward, exchange, **6.** 308.

Dedham, Mass., route by, **13.** 101.

Dedications to Washington. *See* Books.

Deeds. *See* Conveyances; Mortgages.

Deep Run, Va., Mary Washington's quarter, **1.** 13; division of land, 140, 141, **3.** 39, **34.** 492; land presented to nephew, **35.** 339, 340.

Deer, for Mount Vernon, **28.** 86, 221, 314, 468, **29.** 216, 281, 397; hunting refused, **32.** 109, **37.** 194, 195; escape, killing, **33.** 155; depredations by, prevention, **34.** 74, **35.** 356, 378.

Defense, defensive war, central point, concentration, **6.** 28, 32, **7.** 272–275, 281–283, 291, 293, 350, 401, 437, **9.** 46, **20.** 273, 274; and offense, **13.** 232 *n*, **37.** 250; measures, systematic, **30.** 302, 303, 491, 492, **31.** 403, **33.** 165, 166. *See also* Preparedness.

Defever, ——, train conductor, **1.** 177, 196; royal stores, 381, 388, **2.** 38.

*Defiance*, H. M. S., at New York, **17.** 231; loss, **18.** 145.

De Haas, *Col.* (*Gen.*) John Philip,* time-expired regiment, **6.** 81, 85; post, **7.** 111, 164; promotion, declines, 111 *n*, 486, **9.** 25, 138; conduct, **7.** 219; service, 486 *n*; ordered to camp, **8.** 34; check-up of brigade returns, 97 *n*; brigade, instructions, 100, 129 *n*; absence, status questioned, 172, 244. *See also* Pennsylvania Second.

De Hart, *Miss* ——, silhouette of Washington, **28.** 96.

De Hart, *Lieut.* Cyrus, paymaster, **11.** 299.

De Hart, Daniel, pass, **15.** 118.

De Hart, *Lieut.* Jacob, killed, **19.** 261; service, Kalb's aide, 261 *n.*

De Hart, John (?), property and military works, **18.** 386.

De Hart, *Maj.* (*Lieut. Col.*) William,* continuance in service, rank, **6.** 465, **21.** 194, 195; service, **6.** 465 *n*; Wayne trial, **9.** 421, 491; detachment, **11.** 359 *n*, **17.** 301; at court-martial, **11.** 433, **22.** 70, 423, **23.** 220, 234; Ogden trial, **14.** 144; resignation, 144 *n*, **23.** 466; winter cantonment, **17.** 185; impressing provisions, instructions, 362 *n*, 364 *n*, 405, 447; Staten Island expedition, 389, 393, 405; Shippen trial, **18.** 109; officer of the day, 339, **19.** 172, 414, **23.** 153; at court of inquiry, **20.** 33; command, **23.** 198; Hatfield, **24.** 240. *See also* New Jersey Second.

De Haven, Joseph, court martial, **11.** 11.

Dejean, Philip, as prisoner of war, **15.** 401, **17.** 166 *n.*

De Keyser, *Ensign* Lehaynsius,* commission, **1.** 176; recruiting, 244, 261; trial, 269–271, 288, 295.

De la Croix, ——, table ornaments, **30.** 347.

Delacroix, Charles, complaints, **35.** 157.

De Lancey, *Miss* ——,* pass, **16.** 434, **25.** 126.

De Lancey, *Mrs.* ——, note through the lines, **6.** 173.

De Lancey, Anne, Mrs. Jones, **5.** 413 *n.*

De Lancey, Elizabeth (Colden), on Westchester outrages, **27.** 9, 10, 23.

De Lancey, *Col.* James, wife, **15.** 161 *n*; raids on, proposed surprise attack, **18.** 343 *n*, **21.** 166, 273, **22.** 294, 303–305, 308–310, 321, 322, 324, 326 *n*, 330; and possible evacuation, **20.** 104; expected raid by, 506; Croton River attack, **22.** 92 *n*, 98; and enemy's reconnoiter in force, 372, 409 *n*; men as prisoners of war, exchange, 479, **25.** 257 *n*; officer, **23.** 222 *n*. *See also* Morrisania.

De Lancey, Margaret (Allen),* request, trunk through the lines, **15.** 161, 273; Mrs. Washington, 162.

De Lancey, *Gen.* Oliver, and Washington in New York, **1.** 298; Long Island, **6.** 148, **7.** 24.

De Lancey, *Maj.* Oliver, *jr.*, communication, **19.** 371.

De Lancey, Peter, wife, **27.** 9 *n.*

De Lanceys Mills, N. Y., obstructing road, **6.** 34.

De Lany, Barney, court-martial, **10.** 507.

Delaplaine, *Ensign* James, appointment, **15.** 462; service, 462 *n.*

Delavan, *Capt.* (*Maj.*) Samuel, headquarters at house, **12.** 191 *n*; camp, 464; Verplancks Point, **15.** 434; place, **17.** 186.

Delaware, Forbes expedition troops, **2.** 302; militia and Flying Camp, **5.** 87 *n*, 219 *n*, 247; militia for New Jersey campaign, **6.** 382, **7.** 160; attitude then, **6.** 435; quota, **7.** 43 *n*, **18.** 82, **20.** 280; later militia calls, destination, **8.** 46, 49, 471, **10.** 174, 175, 183, 219, **11.** 434, **18.** 470 *n*, **19.** 267, 399, 401, 480, **20.** 169, 170, **22.** 172, 172 *n*, 174, 175; clothing for troops, **10.** 20, 55, 319, 497; provisions from, flour supply, 163, 467, 468, 491, 494, 511, 513, **18.** 438, **20.** 313, **22.** 50, **23.** 76, 81, 82; removal of cattle, **10.** 220, 252; apprehension of deserters, 283 *n*, 514, 517; military and civil power, 497; loyalist uprising, **11.** 272, 273; delegates and half-pay, 307 *n*; specific supplies, **18.** 156 *n*, **20.** 451 *n*; ratification, **29.** 332, 349, 352, 359; excise, officers, salaries, **31.** 233–235, 371, **32.** 470; ratification of eleventh amendment, **34.** 81 *n*; agricultural conditions, **35.** 326; customs officer, 404. *See also* next titles; Wilmington.

*Delaware*, H. M. S., **16.** 43, **18.** 393. *See also* next title.

*Delaware*, U. S. S., plan to save, **6.** 375, 437; captured, **9.** 293, 299, 299 *n*, 437; British use, 445.

Delaware, president (governor) of. *See* Clayton, Joshua; Dickinson, John; McKean, Thomas; McKinly, John; Read, George; Rodney, Caesar.

Delaware Bay, British warships (1776), **6.** 371, 422; expected expedition to (1777), **7.** 346, 348, 349, 353, 361, 381; lower defenses, 385; British ships and fleet in, 410, 411, **8.** 453, 503, 504, **9.** 1, 2; map required, **8.** 372; Chesapeake Canal, **28.** 337, 440; federal navigation aids, **32.** 432 *n*, **35.** 139. *See also* Delaware River.

Delaware County, Pa., excise survey, **31.** 236.

Delaware Historical Society, material from, **27.** 277 *n.*

Delaware Indians, Washington on the Ohio (1753), **1.** 24; Fort Necessity expedition, 38, 56, 66, 77, 86–88; Ohio Company and conference (1752), 88 *n*; French allies, 206 *n*, 414; rumored aid, **2.** 248; Forbes expedition, 280; colonial peace, attitude, 310, 311 *n*; Pontiac Conspiracy, 403 *n*; Dunmore's intrigue, **4.** 181 *n*; Continental use, **10.** 108 *n*; placating, **15.** 37; visit of chiefs, at camp, Washington's speech,

53–56, 78, **37**. 548; review for, **15**. 56 *n*; threats against returning chiefs, 113, 120; killing by soldier, court-martial, 119; in Seneca expedition, **16**. 480; vocabulary, **28**. 425 *n*, **29**. 374, 376; treaties, **30**. 327, 332 *n*; hostility (1792), **31**. 492; speech to (1796), **35**. 299.

Delaware Legislature, and desertions, **7**. 243; reply to address, **35**. 382.

Delaware Regiment, field officers, **6**. 4 *n*, 485, **7**. 243; officers, **6**. 469 *n*, 485 *n*, **7**. 143 *n*, 243 *n*, 244 *n*, 327 *n*, **11**. 272 *n*, 491 *n*, **12**. 154 *n*, **15**. 284 *n*, **18**. 136 *n*, **26**. 8 *n*, 372 *n*; recruiting, **6**. 485, **7**. 244, 397, **8**. 62, **10**. 319, 339, 372, 496, **11**. 251, **24**. 167, 294; brigaded, **8**. 100, **15**. 46, **22**. 164; to main post, **11**. 251; soldiers court-martialed, **12**. 254, 300, **15**. 163, **18**. 197, **23**. 321, 322, **26**. 372; staff, **12**. 338, **26**. 238; color of uniform, **13**. 173 *n*; battalion formation in Clove, **15**. 266; state requisition for officers from, 296; Morristown guard, **17**. 125; clothing **18**. 114; designed for South, **18**. 198, 257, 301; appointments, 501; returns needed, **20**. 211; Yorktown, **23**. 39, 40, 76, 147, 177, 218; movements, to main army, **24**. 294, **25**. 162, 234; disposal (1783), **26**. 85, 238; reform, 238, 247 *n*; half-pay commutation, **27**. 71 *n*. *See also* Hall, David; Haslet, John.

Delaware River, obstructions, defenses of lower, naval force, construction, **4**. 134, **5**. 154 *n*, **8**. 243, 366, 454, 490, 493, 496, **9**. 56, 59, 69, 117, 128, 215, 216; intercepting deserters, **6**. 313, 316, **7**. 184; American retreat (1776), securing boats, guarding ferries, **6**. 319, 321, 325, 331–339, 341 *n*, 343, 344, 346, 347, 349, 352, 358, 360–364; saving warships, later scuttling, 375, 437, **9**. 437, 445–448, **10**. 30, 33, 51, 121, 235; crossing to Trenton, **6**. 440 *n*, 442, 444, 454; second crossing, 454; ferries, army routes, **6**. 454 *n*, **11**. 121, 157, 190, 308, 404, 449, 465; west-side defense line (1777), **7**. 82, 386, 400, 401, 411, 428, 453, 457, 467; guarding upper (1777), securing boats, 164–166, 175–177, 188, 228, **8**. 144 *n*, 151, 259 *n*, 262, 314, 342; extortion at ferries, **7**. 166; British portable bridge, **117**, 185, 188, 305, 394, 414, 481, **8**. 157; American crossing (1777), flatboats, **7**. 386, **8**. 488, 490, 492, 502–505, **9**. 8, 114, 116, 123, 240, 253, 260, 407; (1778), **12**. 74, 85, 96, 97, 100, 102–104, 108; map required, reconnaissance and mapping lower, **8**. 372, **9**. 53; Washington visits works, **8**. 505 *n*, **9**. 18; his defense recommendations, 46–53; militia for defense, 56, 59, 110, 216, 283, 284, 321, 350, 371 *n*, 376, 386, 402, 411, 413, 418–420, 431, 443–445, 456, 457, 462, 469, 473, 485, 486, **10**. 17, 21, 24, 25, 32, 85, 89, 90, 101; Billingsport, abandoned, British at, **9**. 59, 283, 284, 321, 331 *n*, 332, 350, **10**. 6; temporary naval garrison at Fort Mifflin, **9**. 255; land and naval cooperation, 256, 283, 321, 327, 328, 357, 359, 370, 394, 409–411, 459, 460, 489, **10**. 5, 73, 76, 85–87, 100; line garrisons, reenforcements, commanders, instructions, **9**. 256, 259–261, 283, 284, 292, 321, 326, 328, 333–335, 343, 345, 350, 380–382, 392–396, 406, 416, 455–461, 465, 469, 477; supplies, ammunition, 283, 293, 369, 371 *n*, 393, 427, 433, 434, 460, 489, 490, **10**. 6, 7, 25, 42, 68, 97; importance of defense, prospects, **9**. 284, 328, 375, 376, 384, 386, 399, 401, 411, 420, 431, 436, 444, 446, 453, 467, **10**. 25, 42, 48; naval attack on British at Philadelphia, **9**. 293, 299, 300; naval defense of obstructions, 321, 350, 351, 356, 364, 369, 372; American strength, 321, 462; British on Province Island, protection of Mifflin rear, 356–359, 373, 375, 392, 396, 400, 407, 458, 488, 489 *n*, 490, 494–496; naval reenforcements from army, return, 366–371, 381, 400, 434, 436, 447, 448, 452, 460, 461, 469, 477, **10**. 108, 266, **11**. 105, 261; land attack on Mercer, naval attack on Mifflin, repulse, **9**. 407, 411, 413, 417–420, 422–425, 426–430, 440, 443, 450, 452, 462, **10**. 28, 54, 114, 303, **11**. 134; commendation of repulse, general orders, **9**. 433, 435; British plans for rear naval attack, 445, 446; artillery spoils from British, 448; removal of unneeded heavy ordnance, 472; strengthening and holding Mercer, special inspection, **10**. 6, 59, 75, 77, 78, 80, 85, 87; engineer, 7; British supply line, intercepting, prizes, 9, 59, 112, 113, 220, 245, 260, 262, 274, 275, 291–295, 302, 311, 338, 357, 512, **11**. 6, 32, 33, **12**. 20; expected attack on Mifflin, strengthening, diversion, **10**. 16, 23–25, 28, 36, 43, 49; naval attack from rear, 17, 33; attacks on British ships, 22, 25, 349 *n*, 509, 524, 529; British floating batteries, 36; honors, presentations, 44; necessity

of holding Mifflin, evacuation, 48–50, 54, 58, 67–70, 72, 73, 75, 132, 156 *n*; problem and efforts, 73–77; new movement against Mercer, reenforcements, 79, 83–87, 95–97, 100, 103, 104, 110, 113; evacuation of Mercer, 100, 101, 113, 133, 303; return of troops, 107, 114, 115, 118, 121, 127, 134; later American operations, 108, 121; clearing lower ferries, 121; defense commended, 148, 156 *n*; inquiry into fall of forts, 156, 427; British raids on, **11.** 6, 106, 109, 771, 378, 380, 383; dismantling galleys, 7, 12, 284; Du Plessis's services, 15 *n*, forage magazines, 177; in plan for attack on Philadelphia (1778), 187; later defenses of lower, **12.** 133–135, 363, **13.** 132, 147, 189, 262, 437, **14.** 399, **15.** 403; Convention troops crossing, **13.** 311, 312; navigation of upper, and Iroquois expedition, **14.** 316; hostile upper post, expedition against, **15.** 134–136, 138, 295, 341; preparation of boats, (1780), **18.** 424; possible British plans (1781), **21.** 456, 470, 477; Yorktown campaign, transportation, **23.** 11, 36, 40, 42, 43, 49, 51, 52, 54, 55, 60, 69–72, 78; ferriage, 42; frozen (1794), **33.** 260. *See also* Falls of the Delaware.

Delaware Society for Promoting Domestic Manufactures, address, **30.** 289 *n*.

*Delight*, H. M. S., **18.** 226, 393; cartel ship, **23.** 337 *n*.

*Deliverance*, lost, **2.** 338, 346, 391, 393, 432.

Dellezewn. *See* Lazen.

Delozier, Daniel, office, **33.** 61, 66.

Demere, Paul, **1.** 105.

Demler, Henry, assistant quartermaster general, **25.** 93.

Democracy, and discipline, **6.** 110 *n*, 111, **7.** 54; and military plans, **11.** 194; dependence on experience, **28.** 421; and knowledge, **30.** 493.

Democratic societies, denounced, mischief, **33.** 133, 321, 322 *n*, 464, 506, 524; Whiskey Insurrection, effect on Union, 475, **34.** 3, 17, 29, 34; designs, **33.** 475; false statements, 476–479; thoughts for annual message, **34.** 3, 4; message on, 34; Farewell Address on, **35.** 224. *See also* Politics.

Demorest, ——, house, **20.** 382.

Demounonier, ——, foreign volunteer, **37.** 183.

Deneale, George,* Savage estate, **36.** 250; marriage license, **37.** 135; Fairfax County clerk, 303; assembly, 425 *n*.

Denham. *See* Denholm.

Denholm, *Capt.* Archibald, transfer, **19.** 198; service, 198 *n*.

Denike, ——, shipmaster, Potomac run, **33.** 299.

Denises, L. I., British evacuation, **27.** 243, 248 *n*, 249 *n*.

Denison, Patrick, court-martial, capital penalty, pardon, **23.** 322, 329.

Denmark, *Sergt.* John, court-martial, **12.** 12.

Denmark, attitude, **16.** 247; armed neutrality, **19.** 128; consul, **31.** 496.

Dennett, *Capt.* John, court-martial, **19.** 465; service, 465 *n*.

Dennett, Tyler, advisory committee, **1.** ix.

Denning, William,* magazines, **20.** 283, 284; office, 283 *n*, **27.** 44 *n*, **30.** 413; Bayley's accounts, **27.** 44.

Dennis, Ann, London glass dealer, **3.** 57.

Dennis, *Capt.* John, appointment, **6.** 493; service, 493 *n*.

Dennis, Patrick,* pilot, special service, **5.** 268; Estaing's fleet, **12.** 183 *n*; ships with Rochambeau, **19.** 104, 145, 158, 181, 214, 238; pilots for Grasse, **22.** 440, 497; revenue cutter, **31.** 130.

Dennis, *Sir* Peter, fleet for Boston, **4.** 12, 17.

Dennis, Robert, robbed, **15.** 207.

Dennison, ——, house, **26.** 129.

Denniston, *Ensign* (*Lieut.*) Daniel D., assaulted, **17.** 508; court-martial, reprimand, **25.** 204, 205; service, 204 *n.*

Denny, *Ensign* Robert, subclothier, **17.** 121; service, 121 *n.*

Denny, *Gov.* William,* Philadelphia conference, **2.** 4 *n*; letters to, 53 *n*, 63 *n*, 243 *n*; on Franklin and postoffice, 98 *n*; Cherokees, 150, **37.** 478.

Dent, ——, shipmaster, **2.** 481.

Dent, *Miss* ——, Mrs. Black, **3.** 165 *n.*

Dent, Elizabeth, **1.** 118; Washington's shirts, **2.** 191 *n.*

Dent, Thomas, clerk, **1.** 118 *n.*

Dentistry. *See* Teeth.

Denton, *Capt.* William, company, **4.** 527.

Department. *See* executive departments by name.

De Peyster, *Lieut. Col.* Arent Schuyler, on frontier conditions, letter, **27.** 118; papers of prisoners of war, 183.

De Peyster, Pierre,* case, **24.** 292, 326–330.

Depredations and plunder, by Virginia Regiment, **1.** 222, 233, 362, 363, 458; general orders against, **3.** 312, 414, **5.** 12, **6.** 8, 25, 72, 91, 92, 114, 118, **7.** 47, 120 *n*, **8.** 297, 345, 348, 413, 465, 469, **9.** 24, 37, 139, 162, 166, 167, 178, 243, 268, **10.** 205–207, 241, 299, **15.** 174, 346, 358, **19.** 348, 358, 430, **20.** 303, 309, **22.** 269, 327, **25.** 98, 309, 397; trees, **3.** 342, **4.** 68; plunder regulations, auctions, **3.** 384; on march, **4.** 409, **6.** 237, **11.** 490, **12.** 14, **13.** 326, **14.** 25; occupation of Boston, **4.** 412; trespass on fields, growing crops, 514, **8.** 176, 328, 446, **13.** 479, **22.** 454, **26.** 344; payments for damages, adjudication, fund, **5.** 43, 51, **10.** 391, **13.** 49, 174 *n*, 461, 473, **16.** 323, **21.** 37, 24. 92; on marketmen, **5.** 340, 376, 411, 442, **26.** 62; by officers, trials, **5.** 483, **6.** 91, 215, **9.** 88, 191, **11.** 84, **12.** 172, **19.** 498; by Americans on Long Island, **5.** 488, **7.** 306, **13.** 187 *n*, 253, 341, **16.** 361, **17.** 62, 67, 71; after Long Island battle, **5.** 501; by militia, foraging, **6.** 18, 36, 37, 42, 125, 216, **7.** 18; search for plunder, **6.** 88, 103–105, 119; officers and horses, 234, 237, **7.** 422; straw for bedding allowed, 6. 238; on loyalists, pretext, 466, **7.** 57, **8.** 213, 245, 469, **10.** 241, **13.** 324, 341; right to plunder, **7.** 16, 37, 46, **8.** 194, **11.** 127, **12.** 423, **17.** 60, 95, **21.** 284; militia right to plunder, **8.** 263; by British, 267, 270, 281, 289, 308, 313, 315, 322, 332, 341, **9.** 152, 160, 289, 429, 451, 482, **10.** 101, 130; trials, capital penalty, summary execution, **8.** 452, 465, **10.** 298, 299, 320, **12.** 132, **19.** 224, 372, 446, **20.** 33, 96, **22.** 423, **25.** 368; by unnecessary horses, **9.** 104; comment to Howe, 314; by scouting parties, **10.** 70, **13.** 98 *n*, **19.** 498; on pretext of removing exposed property, **10.** 119, 120, **11.** 24; induced by impressment, **10.** 254; at Valley Forge, later winter cantonments, for food, 272, **11.** 318, **13.** 343, 377, 446, 453, 462, **17.** 215, 331, 358, 363, 366, 368, 452, 453, 459, 460, **18.** 73, **20.** 407, **25.** 343, 344, 354, 355; patrol rewards and inducement, **10.** 478, 523, **11.** 48, 358, 420; by invalid corps, 258; extortion, 312; price for plundered dragoon horses, 384; after Monmouth, **12.** 132, 147; caution to Pulaski, **13.** 221; seizure of forage, 357; by Convention troops, 461, 473; Stony Point spoils, **15.** 452, 463, 474, 475, **16.** 63, 63 *n*, 97; substitute in Powles Hook spoils, 431, 433; Seneca expedition plunder, distribution, 485; plunder from Staten Island, recovery, **17.** 418, 422, 476, **18.** 34; apprehension by French, **22.** 365; by volunteers and camp followers, 443, 447; by guards, **24.** 148; picaroons in Virginia, **26.** 44, 195, 266; Chesapeake Bay plundering, mutuality, 195; on Whiskey Insurrection march, **34.** 8. *See also* Barbarity; Fences; Fire; Raids; Theft.

Depue, Isaac, loyalist, kidnapper, capital penalty, **15.** 361, 363.

Derby, John, shipmaster, news by, **3.** 347, 352, 375.

Derby, Richard, news, **6.** 150, 182.

Derby, Conn., removing stores, **8.** 4, 7, 27, 52.

Derick, *Lieut. Col.* Jacob Gerhard, Daniels case, **16.** 66; service, 66 *n.*

De Rolland, *Lieut.* Sebastian, commission, **7.** 108; service, 108 *n.*

Derrick, John, court-martial, **11.** 323.

Derry, John, shipmaster, **20.** 356.

De Saussure, Henry William,* mint, **34.** 306, 312, 355; favor, 354.

Desdevens, Maurice,* relief, **28.** 526, 526 *n.*

Des Epinières, *Maj.* Augustin François, French alliance celebration, **11.** 356; service, 356 *n*, **15.** 263 *n*; conveys specie, 263; at court of inquiry, 378.

Desertion, *from Virginia Regiment:* French, to Fort Necessity, **1.** 77; after Fort Necessity expedition, 93, 97; law, inconvenience, reward, harboring, 98, 235, 242, 251, 259, 264, 265, 287, 428, 461, 465, 497, 504, **2.** 13, 31, 85, 91, 92, 113; cost, **1.** 203; frontier posts, 242; amnesty, pardon, 252, 461, **2.** 122, 126; apprehension, expense, **1.** 246, 258, 270, 281, 308, 465, 470, **2.** 92, 97, 103, 113, 115, 223; trials, punishment, **1.** 258, 265, 294, 371, 381, 385, **2.** 93, 94, 97, 115, 118; leaving town as, **1.** 258; causes, prevention, effect, 247, 444, 531, **2.** 7, 8, 50; militia, enlistment to escape punishment, **1.** 346–349, 352, 371, 385, 420–422, 444 *n*; drafted men, 394, 416, **2.** 84–86, 88, 89, 91, 92, 94, 97, 115, 120, 126; and enlistment in Royal Regiment, **1.** 444, 515, 516, 518, 519, 524, **2.** 14; act expired, **1.** 504; after mutiny, **2.** 1; misplaced lenity, 92; proclamation, 94; claim from Maryland, 99, 100; southern frontier, 102; in North Carolina, recovery, 149; Forbes expedition, 302.

*American Revolution:* trials, penalty (1775), **3.** 358, **4.** 188; (1776), 268, 295, 324, 327, 514, 527, **5.** 6, 7, 12, 24, 39, 42, 51, 84, 91, 95, 99, 101, 111, 125, 141, 156, 158, 181, 230, 244, 246, 264, 299, 301, 313, 336, 366, 368, 376, 426, 437, 443, 468, **6.** 26, 43, 144, 178, 192, 235; (1777), **7.** 163, 183, 184, 197, 204, 353, 412, 484, **8.** 59, 60, 114, 153, 154, 177, 201, 209, 211, 268, 286, 343, 344, 361, 362, 401–405, 424, 425, 435, 436, **9.** 29, 99, 100, 120–122, 167, 168, 170, 267, 303, 329, 439; (1778), **10.** 273, 276, 359, 360, 404, 499, 500, 507, 508, 524, **11.** 57, 133, 134, 143, 156, 252, 258 *n*, 264, 265, 343, 353, 354, 480 *n*, 487, **12.** 49, 58 *n*, 242, 254, 300, 326, 357, 358, 396, 447, **13.** 55, 60, 61, 97, 171, 437, 439; (1779), **14.** 310, 324, 358, 376, 377, 403, 424, 467, 474, 475, **15.** 49, 67, 70–72, 105, 131, 183, 381, 404, 436, 468, **16.** 41, 77, 126–128, 149, 209, 282, 458, 498, **17.** 66, 87; (1780), 343–347, **18.** 65, 221, 318, 343, 380, 408, **19.** 18, 163, 209, 366, 414, 477, **20.** 179, 222, 235; (1781), **21.** 123, 232, 233, 458, 459, 496, **22.** 17, 70, 116, 133, 134, 180, 401, 442, 486, 487, **23.** 219, 220, 284, 320–323; (1782), 495, **24.** 31, 33, 132, 248, 253, 279, 280, 310–312, 325, 374, 407, 436 *n*, **25.** 8, 44, 87, 118, 119, 156, 178, 190, 212, 213, 220, 252, 253, 260, 261, 292, 406, 411, 412, 424; (1783), **26.** 24, 191, 310, 311, 339, 372, 440, 451; British, treatment, information, reward, enlistment, **3.** 368–371, 376, 420, **4.** 56, **5.** 196, **6.** 198, 240, **7.** 7, 198, 314, 431, **8.** 8, 174 *n*, 180, 190, 198, 200, **9.** 44, 92, 143, 155, 165, 188, 454, **11.** 73, 80–82, 98, 145, 148, 180, 239, 320–322, 337, 380, 383, *facing* 404, 424, **12.** 73, 121 *n*, 150 *n*, 160, 161, 163, 240, 249, 251, 470, **13.** 29, 32 *n*, 34, 35, 41–43, 89, 141, 480, **14.** 349, 351, 352, 489 *n*, **15.** 10, 361, **17.** 60, **18.** 2, 20, 486, 487, **22.** 269, 387, **23.** 135, 154, **24.** 107, 401, 452, **25.** 397, 495 *n*, **37.** 527; apprehension, pursuit, reward, duty, state agents, **4.** 328, **7.** 199, 475, **9.** 10 *n*, 23, 64, 176, 442, 442 *n*, 492, **10.** 255, 268, 283 *n*, **12.** 14, **16.** 360, **17.** 115, 329, 358, **18.** 20 *n*, 147, **20.** 123 *n*, **24.** 447; British promotion of American, bounty, enlistment, **4.** 354, **8.** 8, 9, 17, 96, 160, 161, **10.** 476, **11.** 299, **12.** 320 *n*, **14.** 403, 427, **18.** 432, 432 *n*; from guard, **5.** 24, **25.** 212; prevention, need of plan, state efforts, **5.** 100, 134, **7.** 191, 243, **8.** 79, 128, 440, **9.** 406, 412, **13.** 471, **14.** 403, **18.** 462, 462 *n*, **24.** 340; Northern army, **5.** 293, **8.** 482; evil, reproach, **5.** 337, **8.** 213, 214, **11.** 99; enlistment in other corps, **5.** 367; release of accused, 377; Flying Camp, 428; militia, with arms and equipment, power over, 499, **6.** 5, 14, 96, 110, 122, 181, 234 *n*, 265, 313, 316, 362 *n*, **7.** 30, 45, 110, 179, **9.** 497, **11.** 222, 258, 262, 417; prevalence, causes, **6.** 114, **7.** 81, 82, 318, 480, **8.** 45, 50, 56, 123, 128, 198, 482, **9.** 165, 362, **10.** 173, 427, 470 *n*, **13.** 471, **14.** 403, **15.** 252, **17.** 432; deserters as part of discharged

militia, **6.** 118; and division of bounty, 496, 498, 505, **7.** 7, 14, 246; convalescents, sick leave, 30, **22.** 123; harboring, prevention, **7.** 81–83, **10.** 514, 517, **18.** 311; recruits, draftees, forwarding as check, **7.** 180 *n*, 251, **11.** 139, **24.** 321, 452, **26.** 100, 339; stopping at Delaware River, **7.** 184; bounty graft, 318; pardon, return and amnesty, proclamations, futility, 364, **8.** 214, **9.** 30, 166, 406, 427, 429, **10.** 173 *n*, **14.** 222, 377, 426, 429, 431, 467, 475, **15.** 488, **16.** 126, **18.** 236, 281, 462, 462 *n*, **19.** 269, 306, 375, 382, 468, 470–472, **21.** 308, **23.** 456, 469, **24.** 248; officers permitting, **7.** 412; East India Company story, **8.** 198; reporting, returns, listing, 226, 230, **9.** 64, **10.** 142, 240, 332, **24.** 493; by aliens, **8.** 264; nonstate corps, **9.** 156, **16.** 3, **17.** 94; substitutes forbidden, **9.** 165; naval, 370, 423 *n*; with arms and equipments, **10.** 153, 526, **11.** 132; mercenaries, Convention troops, enlistment, 316 *n*, **12.** 304, 305, 352 *n*, **14.** 63, 134, **16.** 219, 463, **24.** 292; seduction, women, punishment, **10.** 421, **12.** 449, 482, 497, **15.** 28, **16.** 442–446, **18.** 197, 389, **19.** 384, 389; legal elements, **10.** 488, **21.** 446; and local service, **11.** 53; at Valley Forge, 117, 181; deserters under flag of truce, 130, 310; frontier, 176, **12.** 372 *n*; pay accounts, 280, 324; return or confession, treatment, 349, 530; from prison ships, **13.** 29; straggling defined, 70; British naval, 89; loyalist officer and commission, 165; loyalist interception of British deserters, 186; making up time, **15.** 71, **16.** 128; deserters on upper Delaware River and in Vermont, 135, **26.** 123; summary execution, deserters among British prisoners, **15.** 388, 399, **23.** 171, 252, 320–322; from southern service, **15.** 492, **18.** 287; brigade courts, **16.** 41; British officers, **17.** 60, **24.** 401; by natives, **17.** 94; retaken in arms, 115; to privateers, **18.** 463; in exchanges, **19.** 222; extortion affair, **21.** 30; and discharge certificates, 180; leaving detachment for main army, 483; proposed loyalist, **22.** 127; Yorktown march, apprehension, **23.** 86, 89; Catholic interposition for condemned man, 95 *n*; double desertion, 383; amnesty for British recruits, 456, 469; French deserters as recruits, **24.** 232, 252, 452, **25.** 165–167; and furloughs, **26.** 161; prevalence in federal army, **32.** 108, 127, 135. *See also* Absence without leave; Bounty (jumping).

Deshields, ——, shipmaster, capture and escape, **7.** 339, 341.

Des Ligneris, François Marchand, *sieur*, Fort Duquesne, **2.** 60; Forbes expedition, 310 *n*.

Despert, Henry, court-martial, **13.** 135, 136.

Destouches, Charles René Dominique Sochet,* succeeds Ternay, **20.** 481, **21.** 2, 8–10; declines southern cooperation, **20.** 481, **21.** 77, 301; British blockade, lifted, temporary superiority, resumed, *front.*, 192, 194, 197, 229, 289, 299–302, 304, 310, 437; complaint on impressment of his flour, 127, 139; Virginia expeditions: first small attempt, 197 *n*, 229, 254, 257, 259, 270, 271, 278, 290, 300, 302, 305, 309; Washington's plan, 229–231, 247, 255, 278, 297, 299, 301, 304; enlarged plan, 279 *n*, 309, 311, 313, 314, 322, 323, 328, 329; sailing of second expedition, British pursuit, 329, 333, 334, 339, 345, 347, 349, 360, 361, 385, **37.** 533; Washington's criticism, British publication, Lafayette on, French reaction, **21.** 361, 373, 376, 379, 386, 396–400, 437, 438, 490–492, **22.** 16, 17; action and return, **21.** 376 *n*, 387, 387 *n*, 396–400, 403, 414, 418, 419, 426, 438; Congress and expectations, 400; Long Island project, 435; thanks of Congress, 458 *n*; — Tallmadge's plan, 434–436; proposed Penobscot expedition, 441, 442; Chesapeake Bay plan, **22.** 53, 86 *n*; relieved of command, compliments, 86–88; Cincinnati, **27.** 194, 210 *n*. *See also* Lafayette (Virginia).

Detachments, and supplies, **22.** 453.

Detail. *See* Fatigue; Guards.

Detorms Mills, Canada, British post, **24.** 108.

Detroit, Smith's scheme (1758), **2.** 165; and capture of Montreal, **4.** 66; plans against (1776), 494, **5.** 114; (1779), dropped, delayed supplies, **12.** 200, 260 *n*, **13.** 80, 232, 236–241, 243, 303, 305, 486, 501, **14.** 34, 59, 114, 423; (1780), winter, **16.** 482, 486, 488, **17.** 157, 158, 349, **18.** 74, 75, 112; (1781), Clark, supplies, failure, **20.** 148, 176, **21.** 23–25, 33–35, 316, 480, 500, **22.** 184, 185, 188, **23.** 396; information, **13.** 333,

432 *n*, **14.** 422, **24.** 48, **29.** 88; artillery for expedition, **14.** 265; British troops for, 447 *n*; and Clark's operations, **15.** 401; importance of reduction, **19.** 120, **23.** 396, 403, **24.** 17; proposed post (1783), **26.** 379, 480; preparations for occupation, **27.** 62, 77, 84, 85, 104; routes to seaboard, 472; British retention, 476; fur trade, **29.** 220; Wayne expedition, **32.** 159; occupation, government, **35.** 68, 312. *See also* Frontier posts.

Deux Ponts, Christian, *marquis* de, service, **21.** 120 *n*.

Deux Ponts, Guillaume, *comte* de, at camp, **20.** 357, 456; service, 357 *n*, **21.** 120 *n*; mutiny, 120.

Deuxponts Regiment, trophy, **23.** 246.

Devault, George, recruit, illegal discharge, **26.** 150–152.

Develin, John, court martial, capital penalty, pardon, **15.** 404.

Devins, Richard, Charlestown selectman, letter to, **34.** 297 *n*.

De Visme, Anne,* pass, **25.** 113 *n*.

De Visme, Peter, exchange, **15.** 105.

Dewees, Thomas, barrackmaster, court martial, dismissed, **21.** 23.

Dewees, William, Valley Forge proprietor, complaint, **10.** 272, **11.** 318; plot, **27.** 248 *n*.

Dewees, William, *jr.*, deposition, **10.** 66 *n*.

De Witt, Simeon,* New Jersey maps, **20.** 274 *n*; geographer, 386, 400, 484; Trenton-New Windsor route, **21.** 246; survey of roads, maps, **23.** 68, 69, 332; proposed map of war, **26.** 496, **27.** 347, 348; discharge, 244; declines surveyor generalship, **35.** 106, 112, 210.

Dexter, David, brigade major, **6.** 191.

Dexter, *Capt.* (*Maj.*) John Singer,* assistant inspector general, **15.** 137; service, 137 *n*, **18.** 146 *n*, **22.** 385 *n*; return to camp, **18.** 146; promotion, **22.** 385; Howe court martial, **23.** 431; light corps, **25.** 47; command, and passes, 201, 282; drafts written by, 293 *n*, **27.** 227 *n*; regiment to Albany, **25.** 305 *n*; federal office, **31.** 234; as officer, **36.** 333.

Dexter, Samuel, attorney generalship, **34.** 315, 316 *n*, 349; Indian commissioner, **35.** 405.

Dey, *Maj.* Richard, court of inquiry, **6.** 194.

Dey, *Col.* Theunis,* post, **7.** 461; force, 461 *n*; militia, movements, **12.** 513, **15.** 232, 232 *n*; detail of sergeant, 323; house, headquarters, tips, accounts, **19.** 80 *n*, 109 *n*, 278 *n*, **20.** 187, 274; exchange of friends, **19.** 272.

Dey, Thomas Cockey,* Maryland address, **23.** 358.

Diamond, Daniel, prisoner of war, escape, **19.** 253.

Diamond, *Master* John, armed vessel, **4.** 304.

Diary, Washington's, on surveying trip (1748), **1.** 5–13; on Barbados, 20, 21; on journey to French, 22–30; on Fort Necessity expedition, 36–38, 55–58, 84–88; on antebellum Mount Vernon life, **2.** 340–342; review of conditions (1781), **22.** 23 *n*; on surprise attack, 326 *n*; on union with French army, 331 *n*; on reconnoiter, 394 *n*, 409 *n*, 410 *n*; on Yorktown march, **23.** 7 *n*, 8 *n*, 25 *n*; on Yorktown capitulation, 236 *n*, 240 *n*; on British fleet, 277 *n*; on Potomac survey, **28.** 217 *n*; forwarded to Philadelphia, **29.** 216; on outing there, 251 *n*; on Beckwith's mission, **31.** 102 *n*; on agreement with federal district owners, 262 *n*; on Pennsylvania tour (1791), 309 *n*; on Nellie Custis's wedding, **37.** 135 *n*.

Dibble, *Capt.* Charles, company, **4.** 136.

Dick, ——, shipmaster, **2.** 167, 170.

Dick, *Capt.* ——, shipmaster, prisoner of war, treatment, **10.** 251, 283.

Dick, Charles, * continuance as commissary, orders to, **1.** 168–170, 173, 180, 181, 207, 220, 232; linen, 212; frontier post supplies, 242; cattle contract, 245; salt, 252; on royal stores, 381, 388; land affair, **3.** 111, 173, 283, 284, 287, **37.** 505, 562; Mercer estate, **30.** 191. *See also* Commissary in French and Indian War.

Dick, *Dr.* Elisha Cullen, land, **37.** 425.

Dick, Robert,* land project, **30.** 140, 141, 166; Canadian report, 235; western information, 268.

Dickason, Henry. *See* Dickenson.

Dickens, Thomas, court martial, **6.** 192.

Dickenson (Dickason), *Lieut.* Henry, court martial, cashiered, fake, **10.** 493, **11.** 60, 65, 67.

Dickenson, *Lieut.* Richard, evidence, **16.** 209; assaulted, **17.** 140–142; court-martial, cashiered, 143, 144.

Dickenson, Ried, unfair enlistment, discharge, **26.** 459.

Dickersons Fort, **1.** 490, 491, 496, 503; surprise, 494, 500, **2.** 16; garrison, 42 *n*, 104, 105, 116, 117, 127.

Dickinson, ——, impressment matter, **14.** 370.

Dickinson, *Capt.* ——, of Morristown, tavern, **8.** 344.

Dickinson, Benjamin, New York soldier, **13.** 217.

Dickinson, David, New York soldier, **13.** 217.

Dickinson, *Maj.* Edmund B., killed at Monmouth, **12.** 145, 149, 158, 159.

Dickinson, *Pres.* John,* Moylan, **3.** 459; on refusing Continental paper money, **6.** 399; loss to Congress, **7.** 222 *n*; committees, **16.** 108 *n*, 156 *n*; hospital, **23.** 368, 392; circulars to, 397 *n*, 461 *n*, **24.** 44 *n*, 234; flagships, 93, **25.** 402, 402 *n*; recruiting, **24.** 294; retaliation 364; irregular intercourse, **25.** 318 *n*; Wyoming, **26.** 33; Indians, 97; address, **27.** 263 *n*; Pine, **28.** 141 *n*; Fabius Letters, **29.** 468; federal office, **34.** 169; Jay Treaty, 254 *n*.

Dickinson, *Sergt.* John, court martial, reduced, **9.** 167.

Dickinson, *Gen.* Philemon,* militia for New Jersey campaign, **6.** 358, 364, **7.** 12, 13, 45, 159; brother's advice on paper money, **6.** 399; skirmish, **7.** 48; foraging, 97, 97 *n*; posts, 101, **10.** 134; troops after New Jersey advance, **7.** 159, 285; loyalist refugees, 190 *n*, Duyckink, 190 *n*, 415; militia for Philadelphia campaign, **9.** 131, 136, 196, 246, 258, 261, 263 *n*, 268, 269; New Jersey defense then, 218, 221, 223, 225, 231, 236, 291; information, 293, 316, 320, 339, 464, 468, **10.** 22; Delaware River defense, **9.** 419, 462, 464, 468, 476, **10.** 24, 32; fake plans, 2, 4, 9; Long Island project, 4; gift to headquarters, 24; Staten Island foray, 134, 149; British raids, **11.** 380, 383, **19.** 6, 64, **21.** 324–326; Monmouth campaign, **11.** 445, 468, 469, 472, 474, 478, **12.** 1, 19, 29, 66, 86, 96, 97, 100, 103, 107–113, 115, 118, 118 *n*, 121 *n*, 123, 129, 130, 141, 142; major general of militia, **14.** 282 *n*; needed in New Jersey (1779), **15.** 224; coach for Washington, **18.** 178; at headquarters (1780), **19.** 7; New York City movement, 295; mutiny, **21.** 111, 112, 131; Evan Jones, **22.** 88.

Dickinson, *Mrs.* Philemon, gift to soldiers, **19.** 72 *n*.

Dickinson, Sylvanus, bill of exchange, **28.** 122, 133.

Dickinson College, reputation, preparatory school, **29.** 467, **34.** 45, 120.

Dickson, *Capt.* David, company, **5.** 411.

Dictatorial powers to Washington, first grant, **6.** 354 *n*, 456 *n*, *facing* 460; acknowledgment, 460, 464; Greene on, 461 *n*; exercise: appointment and promotion of officers, extra bounty, 401, 455, 456 *n*, 458, 461, 463, 465, 476, 479, 483, 485, 492 *n*, 493, 494, 498, **7.** 7, 11, 14, 34, 35, 39, 40, 63, 68, 181, 239, 240, 243, 246, 247, 250, 295, 296, 308, 312, 327, 336, 338, 346, 384, 398, 399, 470, **8.** 29, 61, 128, 306; enlistment of Indians, **7.** 11; artillery establishments, 18–23, 139, 147; proclamation on New

Jersey neutrals, 36, 37, 61, 62, 107, 109, 120, 142–144, 175, 188–190, 227; circular letters to states, 58, 82, 113, 118, hospital arrangement, 71; authorizing companies, 294;—report on appointments, 417–419; renewal, **9.** 237; and impressment, 270, 274; collection of clothing, **10.** 124; threshing wheat, 175, 216, 261; time extended, **11.** 313 *n*, 323; continuance and appointing power, 339. *See also* Impressment.

Dictionaries, Latin-English, order, **2.** 370.

Didier, Henry,* address, **32.** 315 *n*.

Didsbury, John,* of London, shoe orders to, **2.** 171, 321, 340, 369, 406, 407, 464, 493, **3.** 53, 90, 94, 142; imposition, **2.** 440; Van Braam, **29.** 515.

Difficult Run, Va., Washington's land, **12.** 328; proposed disposal, value, **33.** 67, 68, 432, 490, **34.** 127, 128, 160, 162–164, 169, 170, 181, 182, 185–188, 198–201, 236, 237, **37.** 295; trespass, **33.** 489; cancelling sale, boundary, **37.** 390, 394, 397, 398, 421–425, 431–435, 440–448, 450; branches of run, 431.

Digby, *Adm.* Robert,* squadron expected, **22.** 499; Yorktown, **23.** 129, 132, 138, 150, 189, 191, 214, 226, 231, 247, 277, 277 *n*, 279, 281, 291, 298, 311; cartel ship, 377, 380; cartel negotiations, **24.** 21, 22, 54, 57, 67, **25.** 33, 38, 71; proposed capture, **24.** 91, 100; naval prisoners of war, 315, 317; reconciliation, 276; activity, 421, 423; correspondence with Congress, 466–468; on peace negotiations, 472, **25.** 21, 42; remains at New York, 382, 387, 435; Maryland request, **26.** 118, 128; preliminary peace treaty, 249, 249 *n*; pass for wounded officers, 262, 312.

Digges, ——, flour mill, **34.** 475.

Digges, Charles, England, **2.** 406.

Digges, *Cornet* Cole, dragoon commission, **7.** 339.

Digges, George,* Washington's affairs, **28.** 471; flooring, **29.** 131.

Digges, Ignatius, mortgage, **31.** 332, 346, 347, 364.

Digges, Thomas, Pearce's loom, **31.** 310; wartime and postbellum conduct, **33.** 340, 341.

Digges, Thomas A., material from papers, **27.** 214 *n*.

Digges, William, bill of exchange, **2.** 349; Washington's goods, **3.** 21; Eden and Washington, 85.

Digges-L'Enfant-Morgan Papers, material from, **10.** 529 *n*.

Digges Point, Md., fortification, **33.** 150, **36.** 465.

Diggs, William, court-martial, **5.** 368.

Digman, Peter, court-martial, **7.** 183.

*Diligente*, French warship, wrecked, **24.** 18.

Dillon, Robert Guillaume, *baron*,* at camp, **21.** 121; service, 121 *n*, **23.** 172 *n*; to Philadelphia, introductions, **21.** 137 *n*, 149; volunteer service, to Lafayette, 359, 420; brother under Lauzun, 360; countersign honoring, **22.** 325; Gloucester action, wounded, **23.** 172; intercession, **25.** 292; compliments, **27.** 324.

Dilworth, James, court-martial, **9.** 267.

Dilworth, John, court-martial, **7.** 485.

Dilworth Town, Pa., British at, **9.** 229.

Dimity, orders, **2.** 335; **3.** 93; gift, **18.** 328.

Dimler, Henry,* Washington's frontier tour, **27.** 66, 67; office, 66; frontier supplies, 80.

Dimmett, John, tenant, **30.** 208, **33.** 370.

Dingwell, John A., on Kentucky intrigue, reward, **31.** 123.

Dinners, headquarters, **3.** 475, **4.** 165, 220, 225, **5.** 285, 300, **6.** 348, **8.** 176, **9.** 63, **10.** 19, **11.** 21, **12.** 243, **13.** 393, **14.** 496 *n*, **16.** 15, 117, 354, **17.** 398 *n*, **18.** 49,

**20.** 71, 187, 395, **21.** 498, **22.** 271, 284 *n*, 407, 428, **23.** 25, 59, **24.** 226 *n*, **25.** 103, 133, 135, **37.** 519; Fourth of July military, **12.** 155; Washington's humor on headquarters, **16.** 116; by civilian declined, **18.** 293; general officer's, 369 *n*; Philadelphia, to Washington, **27.** 254 *n*, 262 *n*; congressional, 285 *n*; public, at Alexandria, **30.** 9, **35.** 422 *n*; presidential, **30.** 319, 360–362, **34.** 139 *n*; table ornaments, disposal, **30.** 347, 348, 364, 438, 443–445, **31.** 15, 18, 69, 116, 122, 148, 326, **36.** 9, 10, 17, 146, 188, 294, 373; wine coolers and stands, **31.** 147; public, deprecated, **32.** 110; for Indians, 327 *n*, 341 *n*, **33.** 403 *n*, 423 *n*, **35.** 302 *n*; funeral, **32.** 413; Mount Vernon, **35.** 141 *n;* last presidential, 410. *See also* Entertainments; Steward.

Dinsmore, Silas, Indian affairs, **35.** 112, 147, 149, 160, 194; service, 112 *n*

Dinwiddie, *Gov.* Robert,* military land grants, **1.** 20 *n*, 35 *n*, **3.** 11, 28; Washington's first meeting, **1.** 21; French on the Ohio, Washington's journey, 22, 22 *n*, 30; map of the Ohio, 31 *n*; instructions (1754), 37 *n*, 38 *n*; and Assembly, land-grant fee, letters, 42 *n*, 94 *n*; officers' pay, letters, 50 *n*, 59 *n*; at Winchester, 53; French prisoners, 68 *n*; Montour, 72 *n*; Indians named after, 73, 80; rank controversy, letter, 75 *n*, 82 *n*, 249 *n*, 262; order for fall advance (1754), 89; Ohio Company, 100 *n*; reorganization of regiment without field officers, letter, 102 *n*, 106 *n*; war conference, 103 *n*; Braddock expedition funds, 127; Dunbar's retreat, 151 *n*; fear of slave rising, letter, 151 *n*, 336 *n*; new military organization (1755), 160 *n*; commission and instructions (1755), 161 *n*; pay for soldiers' coffins, 234 *n*; Fort Cumberland, letters, 241, 428, 428 *n*, 453, 482, 507 *n*, 530 *n*, **2.** 28 *n*; military accounts, **1.** 260, **2.** 34; royal stores, **1.** 282; Shawnee expedition, 285, 286 *n*; trip to Shirley, 293, 294, 296; conduct of officers, 295, 317 *n*, 340, 406; commission for Washington's brother, 314 *n*; Indian raid, militia order, 326 *n*; chain of forts, letters, 336 *n*, 379 *n*, 382 *n*, 386 *n*, 507 *n*; regular commission, letter, 387 *n*; death penalty, 381; drafted Quakers, letter, 394 *n*, 420 *n*; Royal Regiment, 418 *n*; enlistment of servants, letter, 418 *n*, 454, 458, 461, 497, 507 *n*, 517, **2.** 4; proclaiming war, letter, **1.** 446 *n*; Hedgman suit, letter, 454, 462 *n*; rangers, 485; chaplain, letter, 498 *n*; militia abuses, 507 *n*; reprimands, letter, 507 *n*, 508, **2.** 122 *n*; Philadelphia conference, Washington's attendance, letter, 4 *n*; remonstrance of Virginia Regiment, 25; on Pearis, letter, 49 *n*; relations with Washington, 53, 88, 122, 123, 131–133, 141, 155 *n*, 159 *n*; royal arms, 59, 61; batmen allowance, letter, 61 *n*, 89, 206; Stanwix's authority, letter, 81 *n*; leave of absence, letters, 81 *n*, 94, 142 *n*, 151, 153, 159 *n*; Indian management and accounts, 90, 128, 158 *n*, 199, 201; mutiny act, letter, 93 *n*; Peachy affair, letter, 131–134, 141; retires, 134 *n*, 158 *n*, 162; offensive war, 145 *n*; war conduct, Robinson's criticism, 155 *n*; adjutancy, **37.** 477.

Dinwiddie County, Va., excise survey, **31.** 239 *n*.

*Dinwiddie Papers*, **1.** 36 *n*.

Diriks (Dircks, Dirks), *Capt.* (*Lieut. Col.*) Jacob Gerhard,* company, **7.** 183; command, **11.** 380, **21.** 267, 268; recommendation refused, **28.** 105.

Disability, inspection, classes, pension, **24.** 363, 460, 461, 464, **25.** 8, 32, 48, 144, 411, 423, 433, **26.** 297, 482, 493, **27.** 38, 200, 201 *n*, 207, 236, 237; of officers, relief, 279, 307. *See also* Invalid corps.

Discharges, authority (1757), **2.** 104; parade of time-expired men, **4.** 194; arms and equipments, 194, **6.** 262, 264, 269, 277, **17.** 280, 297, **18.** 9, 309, 507; Canadian expedition, **5.** 174, 6. 328; riflemen, **5.** 202; sick, and pay abstracts, **6.** 16, 18, 240 *n*, 241, **23.** 257; forbidden, **6.** 238; time-expired men and emergent continuance, bounty, 409, 410, 415, 450, 455, 456 *n*, 458, 461, 463, 498, **7.** 29, 53, 179, 334, 335; pay, trouble, **6.** 434, **11.** 396, **12.** 15, **17.** 343; militia, **7.** 55, 56; staff dismissals, infamy, **9.** 99, **10.** 169, 289, 507, **11.** 40, 141, 142, 281, **12.** 242, **16.** 386, **19.** 138, **20.** 25, 97, **21.** 23, 355; time-expired men, filling places, **10.** 153, 161, 166, 253, 315, 332, **11.** 182, **14.** 241; regulations, **11.** 75, 76, **21.** 482, **24.** 133, **26.** 3; of unfit, **11.** 208, **18.** 4, 63; irregular, illegal, forged, graft, **11.** 266, 375, **17.** 398, 400, 496, **19.** 479, **20.** 110, 153, 179, 265, 334, **22.** 186, **26.** 151; for wounds, disability, **12.** 3,

**27.** 26; Indians, **12.** 420 *n*; and clothing, **13.** 146; foreign volunteer, 410; return home, officer in charge, **14.** 346, **17.** 228, **23.** 330; extra time as punishment, **15.** 71, **16.** 128; invalid corps as substitute, 64; right, state action, illegal claim, 391, **17.** 285, **18.** 28–31, 43, 346, **23.** 427, **24.** 329, **25.** 325 *n*, 360; pending, of three-year men, **17.** 117, 126; returns on periods and pending, 234, 242, **20.** 152; of marching troops, **17.** 309; advanced to conserve supplies, 358, 431, **20.** 403, 417, 447, 453, 457, 469, 470, 495, 497, 505; alarm over number, **18.** 10; claims, adjustment, 192; enlisted servant, **18.** 247; escape of prisoners of war as, **19.** 374, 375, 382, 469, 472; pending, and campaign plans, **20.** 7, 15, 80; detention until replaced not practical, 115; after Pennsylvania line mutiny, irregular, **21.** 147, 148, 158, 175, 176 *n*, 193; certificate as surety, **21.** 180; on furnishing substitutes, 201, 362, **22.** 124, **25.** 182; after exchange, **21.** 201; order against premature, **22.** 124; inspector's countersign, **23.** 411, **24.** 133; refused to servant of retired officer, **25.** 197; special, 462, **26.** 72; facsimile, *front.*; allowances pending, 3; of minor, 56 *n*; Fisher case, 160; question of peace regulations, 290, 293; suspension of hostilities and demand, furloughs pending definitive peace, pay, 329–332, 334 *n*, 336, 337, 350, 351, 357 *n*, 372, 421, 429, 443, 464–469, 472–475, 477–479, 497, 498; present of arms and equipment, 333, 334 *n*, 357 *n*, 372, 464, 482, 497; unrest and disturbances pending, 424, 429 *n*, 430, 439, 440, 467; unfair enlistment, 459; retained troops, organization, 469 *n*, 471, 472, **27.** 6, 11 *n*, 14, 19, 34, 38, 245, 247; proposed presentation of Bibles, 1; furloughing carried out, 19, 33; in South, 24, 230; for disability, 26; furloughing at Fort Pitt, 153; dissolution of army, 156, 167–169, 206, 208, 222–227, 229, 230; invalids, 169, 245. *See also* Drumming out; Furloughs; Punishments (officers cashiered); Resignation.

Discipline, in Virginia Regiment: recruits, **1.** 171, 174, 238; vicious habits, officers, 179, 331, 340, 471 *n*; after tattoo, 216; strict, enforcement, 235, 295, 317, 353, 382, 392, 396, 399; at frontier posts, 363, **2.** 111, 112, 114; militia, **1.** 368, 374; Fort Cumberland, 382; effect of detachments, **2.** 50; — importance, enforcement, warnings, **3.** 309, **4.** 202, 203, 207, 341, 470, 477, **5.** 212, **6.** 167, **8.** 94, 199, **19.** 191, 192, **24.** 230; problem, **3.** 327, 331, 374; democracy and unmilitary familiarity, 508, **4.** 110, 111, 167, 187, **6.** 110, 167, 187, **7.** 54, **8.** 400, **10.** 422, 434, 473, **11.** 83, **12.** 23, 54, **13.** 212, **15.** 69, 359; regimental, **4.** 80; Canadian expedition, 148, **5.** 45, 290; effect of short enlistments, **4.** 317, **5.** 112; appearance, on march, **4.** 344, 421, **14.** 25, **15.** 176; on occupation of Boston, **4.** 412, 413; customs and prejudices, **5.** 33; and arrears of pay, 112; disregard of alarm signals, 268; in action, 455, 456, 486–489; militia and general breakdown, **6.** 5, 13, 39, 110, 111, 138, **7.** 402; and system, **6.** 88; Adams on lack, 106 *n*; Congress and promotion, 106 *n*, **10.** 123; Reed on difficulty, **6.** 106 *n*; and recruiting, 115 *n*; dissensions and lack, **7.** 326; promotion by drill, **8.** 360, 402; effect of food and clothing, 442; influence of urban environment, **9.** 46; optimism, **10.** 116; in winter quarters, **13.** 318, 342, 444, **14.** 70, **17.** 425, 427, **20.** 407; general officers' duties and example, reproof, **18.** 5, 6, 71–74; in field with French, **22.** 269; commended, **24.** 423, 449, **25.** 8, 57, 134, 158 *n*, 336, 448; lax on frontier, 90; carriage, 142; officers' responsibility, **26.** 68; and announcement of peace, 264. *See also* Cowardice; Crimes; Disobedience; Drill; Morale; Morals; Police.

Dishes. *See* Tableware.

Diskman, James Digges, rye for whiskey, **37.** 389.

Dismal Swamp, notes on visit, reclamation, canal, **2.** 410, 411, **27.** 378–381, 391, **28.** 68, 72, 78, 176, 279, 302, 312, 333, 337, **29.** 197, **37.** 455; company, meetings, **2.** 411 *n*, **27.** 380, 391, 392, 463, **28.** 121, 127, 136, 259, **34.** 112–114; accounts, **3.** 103 *n*; resumption of work, foreign loan and workmen, **28.** 259, 286, 386, **29.** 196; attempted disposal of Washington's interest, **32.** 349–351, **33.** 377, 379–381, **34.** 179, 313, 314, 363, **35.** 411, 426–428, 431, 447, 448, 464, 467, 472, 497, 511 *n*, **36.** 28, 139, 140, 149, 472, 473, 481, 522, **37.** 4, 10, 81, 82, 236, 297 *n*; adverse claim, **33.** 289; Washington's will on interest, **37.** 284; value, 297.

Disobedience to orders and neglect of duty, officers, trials (1775), **4.** 21, 106, 135, 142; (1776), 376, 469, **5.** 17 *n*, 34, 55, 106, 135, 142, 469, **6.** 87, 88, 103, 125; (1777), **7.** 322, 365, 483, **8.** 59, 211, 402, **9.** 30–32, 120, 133, 297, 304, 360, 404, 438, 439, 472, **10.** 88, 169, 192; (1778), 272, **11.** 10, 19, 49, 57, 118, 175, 200, 249, 377, 388, 431–433, 464, **12.** 8, 15, 40, 48, 357, 358, 416, 448, **13.** 154, 213, 248; (1779), **14.** 103, 326, 342, 343, 358, 375, 376, **15.** 163, **16.** 234, 235, 449, **17.** 139; (1780), 458, 484, **18.** 17, 60, 134, **19.** 264, 465, 467, 497, **20.** 72, 252; (1781), **21.** 240, **22.** 26, **23.** 135, 207, 255; (1782), **24.** 364 *n*, 406, 407, 451, 452, **25.** 158, 236; (1783), **26.** 129–132, 149, 150, 366; countenanced by officers, **4.** 89; noncommissioned officers, **6.** 50, **8.** 403, 436, **26.** 439; unauthorized movements, **7.** 473; soldiers, **8.** 436, **15.** 71, **17.** 344, **19.** 467, **26.** 372 *n*, 424; general orders on, **9.** 31, 121, **24.** 451; reprimand for, **10.** 342; staff officials, **11.** 49, **14.** 423, **16.** 479, **19.** 138, **20.** 264, **21.** 23; objectionable orders and resignation, **13.** 166; countermanding superior's orders, 386; medical officer, **16.** 450; recruiting officer, **17.** 483; to orders of officer of the day, **19.** 3, 4; court-martial of Hazen, **20.** 65, 66; Virginia officers' affair, **23.** 436, 442–444, 492, **24.** 28, 35; neglect of general orders, **25.** 224. *See also* Mutiny.

Dispatches, for France, **22.** 364, 380; from France, importance, **24.** 271, 272, 294. *See also* Communication.

Dissolution of army. *See* Discharges.

Distillery at Mount Vernon, beginning, **33.** 490, **35.** 352–354, 465; search for distiller, **37.** 2; carpentry, 4; product, disposal, 212, 214; slave labor, 268; well, 274; in Washington's will, 291; lease, 357, 358, 376–378, 383–386, 415, 461; whiskey for rye, 389, 415; building, 580.

District adjutancy in Virginia, Washington's appointment, **1.** 20 *n*, 22 *n*, **37.** 477; deputy, pay, **1.** 99, 159; activity, 153 *n*, 158.

District attorneys. *See* Attorneys.

District courts, appointments, **30.** 414, 415, 420, 457, 458, 465, 470–472, 484, **31.** 228, **35.** 241, 244; letter of appointment, **30.** 425.

District of Columbia,* debate on permanent seat of government, delicacy of question, **31.** 69, 84; boundaries, proclamation, survey, 189, 191, 201–207, 254, 257, **32.** 371; site of city, **31.** 207, 226, 244, 246 *n*; purchase of land, agreement with owners, troubles, 207–209, 218, 219, 225, 229, 244, 245, 256, 257, 262, 263, 280, 286–288, 352, **32.** 11 *n*, 344 *n*, 371, 406, **33.** 150, **35.** 303–305, 396, 413, **36.** 189; funds, loans, Virginia and Maryland, lottery, federal advance, **31.** 209, 227, 280, 281, 283, 453 *n*, 499, **32.** 9, 13, 14 *n*, 221 *n*, 372, **33.** 104, 150, 162, 163, 251, 359, **34.** 353, 356–358, 361, 420, **35.** 63, 64, 73, 88, 89, 94, 98, 111, 267, 270, 271, 290, 292, 309, 345, 414, **36.** 118, 175, 189, 190, **37.** 455; Hamburg, **31.** 218 *n*, 244, 245, 255 *n*, 349, 352; Washington's conference and inspection, interest, later attendance, 233, 244, 244 *n*, 246, 302, 304, **32.** 91, 377, **33.** 343, **34.** 133, 175, 181, 185 *n*, 247, 259, 330, 336, **35.** 66, 79, 183, 214, **36.** 488; site and plans of public buildings, competition, construction, **31.** 255 *n*, 292, 293, 352, 483, 489, 500, **32.** 52, 85, 93–95, 101, 128, 245, 324–327, 363, 371, 510–512, **33.** 1, 2, 29, 30, 74, 91 *n*, **34.** 81, 203, 210, 244, 247, 261, 262, 304, 358–361, **35.** 89, 250, 379, 389–391, 400, 413, 482; Carrollsburg, **31.** 256, 262 *n*, 263, 349, 352, 422; and Philadelphia federal buildings, 261, 263, 264, 288, 504; private building regulations, zoning, 262, 352, 352 *n*, **32.** *front.*, **33.** 440, **34.** 309, **35.** 98, **36.** 523; sale of lots, terms, broadside, large tracts, classification, speculation, **31.** 264, 351, 394, 395, 400, 423, 431, 442, **32.** *front.*, 141, 157, 170, 170 *n*, 171, 225, 226, 245, **33.** 90 *n*, 293, **34.** 80, 132–134, 181, 195, 210, 228, 229, **35.** 65, 111, 267, **37.** 353; L'Enfant's plan, engraving, distribution, adherence, **31.** 270, 271, 281, 349, 352, 381, 388, 421, 444, 482, 487, 495, 498, 499, 506, 507, **32.** 86, 87, 272 *n*, 351, 395, 429, **35.** 305, 347, 394, **37.** 218, 219; Jefferson's sketches, **31.** 271 *n*; Georgetown and city, 280, 281; private houses, taste, 295 *n*; progress, 320, **37.** 64; wharves, water lots, **31.** 323, 351, **34.** 259–261, 309; bridges, canal, **31.** 351, 502, **32.** 9, 18, 102, **33.** 46, **35.** 482; problems, **31.** 351, 352, street-naming system,

352 *n*; district and city names, 352 *n*; report to Congress, 400; L'Enfant's position and conduct, Carroll affair, discharge, 419–421, 423, 429–435, 442–449, 451, 452, 458, 459, 461–463, 470, 476–480, 483, 484, 486–489, 498, 503–505, **32.** 3, 4, 14 *n*; general acceptance, continued opposition, need of vigorous progress, **31.** 422, 495, 499, 503, 505, 506, 508, **32.** 268, 272, 327, **36.** 37, 124, 189, **37.** 456; laying-out city, Ellicott, work and conduct, **31.** 422, 423, 488, 495, 506, **32.** 245, 308, 309, 368, 370, 374 *n*, 404–406, **33.** 46, 293; roofing material, **31.** 427; Washington's policy on buildings and squares, 505, 506, **32.** 14 *n*; imported laborers and artisans, **31.** 507, **32.** 14 *n*, 268–271; hint of graft, **31.** 507; stone, Mount Vernon quarry, **32.** 14 *n*, **33.** 150, 184; caution on contracts, **32.** 18; president and details, 18; superintendent, 19, 223, 226, 243, 323, 367, **33.** 251, 415; Potomac Company, **32.** 19, **34.** 381; Young affair, **32.** 368; squares and lots, survey, 370, 371, **34.** 261; commercial expectations, Lear's venture, **32.** 500, **33.** 176, 480, **35.** 329; accounts, **33.** 47, 74, 75, 85; Greenleaf's purchase, Morris and payment, 57, 58, 105, 184, 324, **34.** 80, 245, 260, 303–305, 314, 382; proposed landscape painting, **33.** 83; hospital, 185, **35.** 249; Blodgett, **33.** 250–252; Washington's lots, buildings, construction, rent rate, 293, 294, 322, 342, 396, 441, **34.** 53, 154, 155, 197, 200, **35.** 89, **36.** 46, 256, 257, 436, 449, 470–472, 483, 485, 495, 498, 499, 508–510, 521–524, **37.** 62, 78–80, 104, 115–117, 132, 133, 148, 149, 184, 233, 269, 270, 300, 300 *n*, 322, 334–337, 342–345, 353, 371, 375, 376, 382, 386–388, 391, 392, 430, 435, 443 *n*, 449, 583; surveyors, **33.** 323, **35.** 73; university, site, Washington's endowment, **34.** 23, 106–108, 146–150, **35.** 141 *n*, 199, 204, 205, 248, 292, 304, 305, 316, 458, **37.** 280; John Trumbull, **34.** 55; Hallet's complaint, 189–191; Law's wishes, 394, 395; Hadfield, **35.** 111; first mention of "Washington," 180; foreign legation buildings, 213, 249; botanical garden, 248; private use of public squares, 249; hotel affair, Washington's interest, 268, **36.** 37, 518; Beall-Gantt reconveyance, **35.** 270; Walker's attack, 293, **37.** 324; street and avenue intersections, proprietary claim, **35.** 347, 400; public property matters, 347; power of conveyance, city charter, 391, 392, 400, 413; Davidson memorial, 392, 394–396; carving, 396; navy yard, **36.** 464–467, fortification, 466, 466 *n*; water supply, wells, 467, 523, **37.** 116, 430; land value, 473; Lee's lots in exchange with Washington, **37.** 10; lots in Washington's will, 291; Pickering's suggestion, 346, 354; accommodations for congressmen, 456. *See also* Commissioners.

District of Columbia Letters and Papers, material from, **31.** 204 *n*.

Ditching, at Mount Vernon, agreement, **28.** 516 *n*, **29.** 73 *n*, 83; instructions, 233, 249, **30.** 33, 257, 258, **32.** 182, 198, 227, **33.** 64, 142, **34.** 373, 384, **35.** 376; outer ditches, **33.** 264; meadows, 473; importance, 499. *See also* Hedges.

Divine Providence, Polish Order of the, American knights, **27.** 310–312.

Divinney, James, court-martial, **8.** 436.

Division of power, proposed digest, **31.** 464; in Farewell Address, **35.** 58; separate official personnel, **37.** 197.

Divisions of army, at siege of Boston, **3.** 354–356, 396; arrangement, commanders, **6.** 4, 206, 208, **8.** 100, 129, 491, 503, **9.** 114, 380, **10.** 94, 109, 110, 138, **11.** 441, 463, **12.** 61, **17.** 265; deputy quartermaster general, **8.** 337; shifting camp, 370; guards and camps on march, 405; march signals, **9.** 297; proposed establishment (1778), **10.** 373; Monmouth campaign, **11.** 465; acting assistant adjutants general, **12.** 16; subinspectors, duties, 67, 68; brigades arranged, 409; adjutants and quartermasters, **13.** 455; in 1780, **18.** 190. *See also* Major generals.

Dix, *Capt.* Nathan, at court-martial, **25.** 413; service, 413 *n*, **26.** 279 *n*; rank, 279.

Dixon, ——, Savage estate, **3.** 102, **36.** 250.

Dixon, *Capt.* Henry, promotion, **9.** 359.

Dixon, *Capt.* Tilghman, certificate, **17.** 44; service, 44 *n*.

Dixon & Hunter,* newspaper, **11.** 487 *n*.

Dobbs, *Gov.* Arthur, conferences, **1.** 103 *n*, **2.** 4 *n*; cattle for Virginia Regiment, **1.** 220.

Dobbs, William,* pilot, Estaing's fleet, **12.** 182, 183 *n*, 188, 233; services, **16.** 420, 421, 421 *n*; to headquarters, **19.** 111; Rochambeau's arrival, 158 *n*, 181, 228, **20.** 43, 46; Grasse's fleet, **22.** 440, 441, 456, 456 *n*, 497; dismissal of pilots, **23.** 63.

Dobbs County, N. C., excise survey, **31.** 236.

Dobbs Ferry, N. Y., postoffice removed to (1776), **6.** 15, 23; British at, 277; feint, British transports, **7.** 474, 487; guard post (1778), **12.** 248; British advance, 522; post and militia rendezvous, outpost, garrison, command, **19.** 108, 292, 298, 318, 324, 325, 335, 340, 341, 430, **20.** 58, 107, 124, 130, 139, 310 *n*, 311, 402, **21.** 150, 196, 306; works, **19.** 360, 364, 380, 431, **22.** 337, 393, 398; plan against Kings Bridge, **20.** 394 *n*, 426–428; winter post (1780), 409, 412; boat guard, 467; threatened, **22.** 89; headquarters near (1781), order and letters from, 327, 329–503, **23.** 1–24; conference, **22.** 395; attack on British ships, 406; reenforcement, guard, 409, 492, 495; lookout, 413; dismantling works, **23.** 22; in 1782, instructions, **24.** 169. 183, 339–341, 466; flag intercourse, 239, 240, 242, 244, 245, 340, **25.** 6, 34, 103, 113, 114; command by commissary of prisoners of war, instructions, **24.** 280, 304, 317, 402, 403 *n*, 468, 483, **25.** 353, 354, 358; irregularities, **24.** 380; information, 389; final garrison, winter, **25.** 43, 294, 295, 326, 400, 403, **26.** 278; passes, **25.** 250; proposed movement countermanded, 390–392; condition of works, 438; express, **26.** 256, 301.

Dobson, *Capt.* ——, Braddock expedition, **1.** 154.

Dobson, Thomas, American edition of *Encyclopædia Britannica*, **36.** 11, 17, 27, 146, 178, 188, 373, 411.

*Documentary History of New York*, **1.** 110 *n*.

*Documentary History of the Constitution*, **30.** 63 *n*.

*Documents relative to New York*, **3.** 157 *n*.

Dodd, Timothy, express, implication, **6.** 237 *n*.

Dodds Tavern, N. J., **20.** 274, **23.** 54.

Dodge, Israel, frontier service, **13.** 391.

Dodge, John, frontier information, public employment, **13.** 305 *n*, 318, 332–334; bears letter, 318, 332; Fisher affair, **23.** 280 *n*.

Dodge, *Lieut* Samuel, movement of brigade, **18.** 442; service, 442 *n*.

Dodge, *Ensign* Samuel, *jr.*, abused, **26.** 439; service, 439 *n*.

Dodge, Stephen, court-martial, **22.** 393, 400.

Döhla, Johann Konrad, on Washington, **14.** 63 *n*.

Dogs, couples ordered, **3.** 92; hounds for Mount Vernon, **28.** 209, 233, 240, 243, 245, 425, 471, **29.** 272, 277; Irish wolf hounds, 339, 401, 402, 424; keeping by slaves forbidden, **32.** 264; bite, hydrophobia, cure, **33.** 387, **36.** 187; terriers, **35.** 307; pointer, **36.** 114.

Dogue Creek, Ipsewassan, **28.** 60.

Dogue Run Farm, described, proposed lease, **33.** 178, **34.** 435, 441–445; slaves, **37.** 260, 261; lease and bequest to Lawrence Lewis, 290, 368–370, 376–378, 383, 415, 461. *See also* Mount Vernon.

Doll, *Rev.* George J. L., address, **25.** 346 *n*; mangel-wurzel seed, **30.** 103.

Dollar, as unit, **17.** 440; variable value in shillings, **28.** 299.

Dollond, John, pocket telescope, **13.** 24, 192.

Dolls, order, **2.** 335, 370.

*Dolphin*, H. M. S., **6.** 212.

*Dolphin*, U. S. S., **10.** 61 *n*.

*Dolphin*, Maryland navy, **23.** 346 *n.*

*Dolphin*, flagship, **24.** 68 *n.*

*Dolphin*, articles for Mount Vernon, **29.** 178, 179, 258, 272.

Domicile, permission, **24.** 475, 476. *See also* Admission.

Dominica, French capture, **13.** 17, 120 *n*, 123 *n*, 129, 134.

Donald, Alexander, bills of exchange, **29.** 237, **30.** 284.

Donaldson, Arthur,* dredge, **28.** 271, 272, 296.

Donaldson, Fade, brigand, **17.** 67.

Donaldson, James,* carpenter at Mount Vernon, terms, **33.** 512–515; work, **34.** 12, 13, 40, 45, 52, 65, 103, 161, 230, 378; house, 25; allowance for son, 103; leaving, certificate, 342, 374.

Donaldson, Jane, Mrs. Fairfax, **1.** 138 *n.*

Donaldson, John, **1.** 138 *n.*

Donaldson, Joseph, Algerian negotiations, **36.** 204.

Donally, Mark, enlisted servant, account, **2.** 105.

Donations. *See* Charity.

Done, Thomas, relief, **15.** 87.

Dongan, *Lieut.* Garret, militia, **9.** 317.

Doniol, Henri, *Participation de la France*, **13.** 225 *n.*

Donnegan, John, court-martial, **8.** 436.

Donnell, *Capt.* Nathaniel, winter quarters, **17.** 198.

Donnelly, John, court-martial, **9.** 167.

Donolly, *Ensign* Patrick, court-martial, **16.** 450; resigns, 450 *n.*

Donop, *Col.* Carl Emil Kurt von, Long Island, **5.** 486 *n*; retirement from the Delaware, **6.** 447, 449; relief of German prisoners, **8.** 57; Fort Mercer assault, mortally wounded, captured, **9.** 422 *n*, 423, 428–430, 435, 440, 452, **10.** 28, 54, 114, **11.** 134.

Donovan, *Lieut.* Richard, court-martial, **16.** 218, 219; death, 218 *n.*

Donovel, Daniel, court-martial, **6.** 42.

Donoworth, ——, Troup, **9.** 160.

Doolittle, *Col.* Ephraim, regiment, brigaded, **3.** 343, 355, **4.** 2; rank, **3.** 515.

Dorchester, Guy Carleton, *earl* of. *See* Carleton.

Dorchester, S. C., attack, **24.** 1.

Dorchester County, Md.,* excise survey, **31.** 239 *n*; neutrality, **33.** 81.

Dorchester Heights, Mass., preliminaries, **4.** 335, 347; plan, preparations, fascines, barrels, 348–352, 357, 359, 363, 364, 366, **37.** 520; militia, volunteers, **4.** 351, 364, 372, 374, 384; guard against British anticipation, 354; Nooks Hill, 354, 371, 377, 392, 403, 405, 407; admonition, 355, 364; regiments for, 365; general alarm, 368; medical preparations, 368, 369; plan for counterattack on Boston, selected troops, 369, 373, 380, 455; preliminary bombardment, 370, 375, 379, 384, 385, **37.** 522; occupation and works, **4.** 371, 377, 379, 380, 385, 396, 406, 433, 447, **37.** 519–522; British and attack, **4.** 372, 375, 380, 384, 385, 397, 406, 433, 447; garrison, 411, 459; fortification (1778), **12.** 522.

Dorchester Neck, Mass., British exploit, **4.** 331.

Doreamus, Peter, house, headquarters account, **19.** 74 *n*, 154.

Doremus, George, house, flying hospital, **20.** 201, 274.

Dorham, Arnold Henry, claim, **28.** 192.

Dorman, Gershom, rescue from constable, **13.** 82.

Dormans, Thomas, court-martial, **15.** 67.

Dorn, Wilhelm, court-martial, **8.** 344.

Dorrance, ——, Washington at house, **21.** 328 *n.*

Dorrance, *Capt.* David, hospital post, **24.** 482; service, 482 *n.*

Dorrance, Frances, **18.** 229 *n.*

Dorsey, ——, supplying British, killed, **11.** 112.

Dorsey, *Capt.* Eli, parole and pay, **9.** 67.

Dorsey, *Lieut.* Richard,* pay or resignation, **9.** 68, 69, 81, 82.

Dorsey, *Capt.* Thomas, troop, **9.** 99.

Dote, *Lieut.* Thomas, armed vessel, **4.** 304.

Dougharty, John, court-martial, **8.** 402, 403.

Dougherty, *Lieut.* Michael, court-martial, cashiered, **14.** 377.

Doughty, *Capt.* (*Maj.*) John,* of Pennsylvania (?), company, **8.** 361; artillery, **10.** 279, 397; rank, **11.** 134, 135; brigade major, **16.** 36; service, 36 *n*, **25.** 148 *n*; fort major, 148, 150; Choctaw mission, **30.** 479, 480; Indian attack on, **31.** 91, 184; on army post, 92.

Doughty, John,* of New Jersey, neutrality, **33.** 93.

Douglas, Elephaz, federal district affairs, **32.** 11 *n.*

Douglas, *Lieut.* Ephraim, exchange, **9.** 429; service, 429 *n.*

Douglas, *Miss* James Jamima Jacobina,* claim, **29.** 497.

Douglas, *Col.* William, casualty returns, **6.** 278 *n*; circular letter, **7.** 277 *n*; regiment brigaded, 355. *See also* Connecticut Sixth.

Douglas, Mass., route by, **13.** 101.

Douglass, ——, Berkeley Springs, **2.** 364, 366.

Douglass, ——, contract, **33.** 395.

Douglass, A. E., acknowledgment to, **32.** 192 *n.*

Douglass, Alexander, council at house, **6.** 468 *n.*

Douglass, *Sergt.* George, court-martial, reduced, **5.** 230, **6.** 178.

Douglass, *Lieut. Col.* (*Col.*) John, at court-martial, **4.** 89; brigade command, **5.** 504; brigade major, **6.** 4, 103; in division, 4; strength, 52; Harlem Heights, 71; return to regimental command, 119; regiment brigaded, 207. *See also* Connecticut Sixth.

Douglass, *Capt.* Thomas, pass, exchange of marine prisoners of war, **26.** 256; service, 256 *n.*

Douville, Dagneau, raid, killed, **1.** 302, 303 *n*, 309.

Douw, Volckert Pieterse,* supplies, **5.** 293; Indian commissioner, 293 *n*, **11.** 76 *n*, **15.** 168 *n*; Indian peace overtures, 168, 169; frontier exchange, 169; Onondagas, **16.** 13, 346; Mohawks, **17.** 27; Indian students at Dartmouth, **18.** 116; Oneidas, **19.** 87.

Dover, *Lieut.* John, resignation, **13.** 252.

Dover, Del., militia and Trenton plan, **6.** 438; light horse, **10.** 219.

Dow, ——, Forbes expedition, commissary, **2.** 247.

Dow, *Capt.* Abner, court-martial, cashiered, **22.** 485, 486.

Dow, John, merchant, **1.** 213.

Dow, Peter, land lease, **28.** 61; bond, **29.** 242, 251. *See also* Adam, Dow & McIvers.

Dow, *Capt.* Reuben, company, **4.** 1.

Dowdal, ——, overseer, **37.** 474.

Dowdie, *Capt.* Michael,* certificate of service, **4.** 32.

Dower, complication in land transaction, **3.** 175, 176. *See also* Washington, Martha.

Downing, John,* military position for son, **32.** 186.

Downing, Timothy, court-martial, **4.** 268.

Downingstown, Pa., magazine, **7.** 250; winter quarters, **10.** 134 *n.*

Downs, ——, shipmaster, **2.** 344, 346.

Doyle, *Capt.* John, charges against, **8.** 191.

Doyle, *Lieut.* Thomas, quartermaster, **19.** 364; service, 364 *n.*

Doyles, *Rev.* ——, services in army, **3.** 403.

Draft from militia, for Virginia Regiment: refused, **1.** 236; necessity, number, 303, 305, 313, 314, 352, 355, 394, 416; time, 345, 387, 418, 465; as punishment for desertion, 371; rendezvous, 380, 386, 416, 460; not to leave colony, 383, 389, 429, **2.** 9; Quakers, **1.** 394, 420; desertion, 394, 416, **2.** 84–86, 88, 89, 91, 92, 94, 97, 115, 120, 126; commutation, effect, **1.** 417 *n*, **2.** 9; disposal, **1.** 423; poor results, 445 *n*, **2.** 117, 119; voluntary enlistment, **1.** 476, 514; vagrants, **2.** 8; law (1757), problems, 55; in 1757, mustering, 78, 83–86, 88, 89, 91, 97; for 1758, 184, 190; for Pontiac Conspiracy, 403; —for Continental army: advocacy, necessity, **4.** 143, 185, 227, 246, **7.** 43, 334, 354, **8.** 76, 440, **9.** 386, 487, **10.** 55, 319, 360, 465, 497, **11.** 118, **16.** 152, **19.** 72, 408, 411; New England use, elements, **7.** 316, 351, 425, 450, 456–458, 469 *n*, **8.** 27, 81, 81 *n*, 125, **10.** 153, 166, 205; inadequate use, **9.** 367; substitutes deprecated, incapables, British deserters, **10.** 39, 54, 367, **11.** 99, 180, 211, 370, 373, **12.** 530; reenlistment bounty, **10.** 366, 431, **12.** 279, 451, 468, 469, 473, 530, **13.** 45, 100, 145, 250, **15.** 128; and local service, **10.** 498; state expense, **11.** 26 *n*; precaution against desertion, 139; returns, number, 271, 273, **13.** 145; forged resolve of Congress, **11.** 296, 297, 299, 301, 500; distribution, right to choose regiment, 318, 436, 448, **12.** 254; illegal selling of substitutes, **11.** 376; Virginia, poor results, 433, 434, 438, 452, 490, 493, **12.** 42; New Jersey, 70; forwarding men, 80, 302; short time, evil, 253, 254, 261, **19.** 2; Maryland, time, bounty, **13.** 4 *n*; state limits, 4 *n*; for 1779, 145, 486, **14.** 3; clothing, **13.** 164; need for southern campaign, **14.** 257; need of annual, plan, **17.** 127–131, 132 *n*, 133 *n*; for 1780, amount, 504, **18.** 417, 418, 457, 469, 483; reliance on, 311; protest on command by state officers, **19.** 28–30; no dragoons, 941 140, 218; purchased exemption, **21.** 48. *See also* Recruiting.

Drafting instruments, headquarters order, **21.** 162 *n.*

Drafts. *See* Bills of exchange.

Dragoons. *See* Cavalry.

Drainage, frontier land, **3.** 201, 270; proper, **16.** 167, **17.** 415. *See also* Disma, Swamp; Ditching.

Drake, *Lieut.* Henry, court-martial, **6.** 124.

Drake, *Col.* Samuel, picket duty, **5.** 246; regiment brigaded, 503; sequestrations, controversy, **10.** 119, 120, 212; service, 212 *n*; charges by, **11.** 24; proposed militia foray, **21.** 69.

Drakes Farm, N. Y., headquarters at, letter from, **12.** 192; in plan, 381.

Drama, Le Barbier's, **28.** 230, 274.

Draper, *Dr.* George, removal of sick, **10.** 151; quarters, **14.** 347; position, 347 *n*, **20.** 218; with Washington, **23.** 352.

Draper, Lyman C., on Shawnee expedition, **1.** 302 *n.*

Draper, *Capt.* Moses, company, **4.** 492.

Drawback, on exports to colonies, **3.** 59.

Drayton, William,* agricultural society, **28.** 394; fugitive slave, **29.** 59, 60, 78, 79; judgeship, **30.** 379, 457, 458, 465, **31.** 297.

Drayton, William Henry,* Congress, committees, **11.** 125 *n*, 278 *n*, 281 *n*, 333 *n*, **12.** 436 *n*, **13.** 41 *n*, 244 *n*; approbation, **12.** 172; reconciliation, 475.

Dredge, Donaldson's, **28.** 271, 272, 296.

Dresden, N. H., petition, **21.** 11 *n*.

Dress, American fashions, **30.** 76. *See also* Clothing; Hair; Shoes.

Drew, ——, British naval officer, confined, **4.** 48.

Drew, Dolphin,* land lease, **27.** 344, 345, 459 *n*.

Drew, *Capt.* Seth, West Point works, **16.** 21; service, 21 *n*, **22.** 373 *n*; brigade major and inspector, 373; officer of the day, 394, 412, 428, 461, 492, **23.** 5.

Drew, Sylvanus, boats, **4.** 424, 470.

Drew, *Lieut.* Thomas Haynes, paymaster, **13.** 60; service, 60 *n*, **15.** 296 *n*; rank, 296.

Drew, William,* Lee's will, **27.** 60, 329, 363.

Drewidz, Johan Chr., arrest, **3.** 407 *n*.

Drill, in Virginia Regiment: instruction of recruits, **1.** 170, 171, 182, 256; regular, 181, 187, 231, 263, 295, 391, 396, 454, 458, 460, **2.** 180; frontier posts, **1.** 279, **2.** 111–113; preparation for Forbes expedition, 204;—in Continental army: manuals, **4.** 81; recruits, 136, **10.** 153, **16.** 468, **19.** 154, 192, 350, 364, **20.** 407, **22.** 134, 136, 418; admonitions, necessity, essentials, **4.** 207, 213, **5.** 299, **7.** 371, **8.** 41, 106, 128, 155, 255, **9.** 361, 391, **10.** 280, **11.** 347, **14.** 446; proposed system (1777), **8.** 108, **9.** 442, 442 *n*; officers' attendance and mastership, **8.** 360, **11.** 128, 163, 173, 199, **16.** 447, **18.** 369, **20.** 350; cavalry, **10.** 235, 305, **15.** 354; light infantry, **10.** 465; model corps (1778), **11.** 98, 107, 329, **12.** 82, 213; instructors, regulations, meetings, **11.** 108, 109, 119, 122 *n*, 136, 153, 163, 174, 280, 312, 329, 330, 425, 430; new regulations, 132, **14.** 369, 488, 489; brigade, **11.** 141, **20.** 34; guard at parade, **11.** 162, 163, **12.** 257, 258, **18.** 269, **19.** 397; general orders on new training, **11.** 163, **16.** 432, 433; inaction in order to train army, **11.** 185, 193, 194; command at, 199; instruction of staff officers, 220; marching form, 233, **15.** 211, **25.** 179; instruction of detachment, **11.** 335, 336, 491; uniformity of instruction, 346; hours, 346, 399, **12.** 429; improvement, Steuben's success, **11.** 328, 335, 363; frontier troops, 462, **24.** 345; army exercise, **12.** 258, 259, **18.** 349, **22.** 136, 137; firing commands, **12.** 360; winter, parade ground, **13.** 322, 342, 444, **17.** 195, 197, 320, **20.** 407; Steuben's *Regulations*, comment, **14.** 151, 152, 227–230, 298; Galvan's proposals, 229, 230; before Gérard, commendation, 455, 475; duties of inspector general, inspections, **15.** 46–49, 103, 342; in field, 176; copies of new regulations, distribution, 254, 273, **18.** 3, 24, **19.** 415; shirking; **16.** 449; returned Iroquois expedition troops, 497; spring plans, return of general officers, **18.** 214, **26.** 97, 120, 164, 248; maneuvers, reviews, orders, comment, **18.** 269, 276, 277, 283, 350, 359, 375, 395, 422, 423, 433, 451, 467, 477, **19.** 126, 127, 137, 143, 154, 172, 178, 189, 193, 208, 349, 350, **22.** 166, 197, 413, 425, **24.** 101, 110, 262, 322, 325, 334, 342, 351, 358, 426, **25.** 259, 260, 278, 285, 293, **26.** 106–109, 202; before La Luzerne, **18.** 297; special camp exercises, **19.** 371, 372; commended, 396, **20.** 94, 95, **25.** 57; troops left in New York (1781), **23.** 22; sham battle, 456; in campaign preparation, emulation, **24.** 39; opportunity, 117; changes in regulations, diagram, 265 *n*; carriage of arms by noncommissioned officers, **25.** 144; deranged officers and attendance, **26.** 238; militia under peace establishment, 393; miniature figures for practice (1799), **37.** 254 *n*. *See also* Inspector general department.

Drillon. *See* Van Drillon.

Drought. *See* Weather.

Drouillon, ——, capture, **1.** 56 *n*, 64, 67–70.

Drum, Barney, court-martial, **8.** 361.

Drum and fife majors, stoppage, **1.** 234; pay, **3.** 378, **5** 238, 337.

Drummers, frontier post, **1.** 229, 231; need, **2.** 196; instruction, **3.** 378; regimental, **4.** 136; pay, **5.** 156, **12.** 30, 31; court-martial, **26.** 322. *See also* preceding title; Drums; Music.

Drumming out of army, as punishment, **3.** 497, 514–516, **4.** 268, **5.** 24, 32, 411, **8.** 362, 405, **17.** 66, **21.** 234, **26.** 339, 424; commissary, **10.** 266; officer, **11.** 83; retained as laborer, **21.** 234; with halter, **26.** 372.

Drummond, *Lieut.* Peter, conduct, **16.** 215; service, 215 *n.*

Drummond, Thomas (James), *lord**, reconciliation proposals, **4.** 330, 509 *n*; parole, breach, 509, **5.** 449, 451, 490, 492, **8.** 337, 338.

Drums, need, supply, **1.** 419, 461, **2.** 103, **14.** 431, **18.** 46, **24.** 219, 454; for Indians, **2.** 128; alarm, **3.** 317, **6.** 233; instruction, **3.** 378; care, responsibility, **5.** 156, **26.** 138; restriction on use, practice, **6.** 231, **11.** 366, **12.** 194, **15.** 342; beats, calls, **8.** 182, 186, **9.** 79, 80, **10.** 433, **12.** 429, **16.** 21; returns, **10.** 524, **11.** 132, **12.** 287, **17.** 425; on march, **12.** 4; issue, 331, **19.** 479; irregularity, **16.** 258; skins for heads, **20.** 186; gift to veterans, **26.** 482, 483. *See also* Drummers; Music.

Drusina, Ridder & Clark, American trade, **29.** 66.

Drygoods, orders, **2.** 330–332, 334–336, 414, 421, 454, 463, **3.** 21, 23, 90, 93, 94; prices at Pittsburgh, **29.** 135. *See also* Cloth; Clothing; Ribbons.

Duane, James, funds for Northern army, **5.** 258; loss to Congress, **7.** 222 *n*; Indian commissioner, **11.** 76 *n*; committee of conference, letters, **13.** 485 *n*, 491 *n*, 499, **14.** 254 *n*, 343 *n*; exchange of frontier captives, 477, 478, 485; on Malcom's troops, letter, **15.** 157, 157 *n*; Board of Treasury, 255 *n*; Phillips, **16.** 188; Confederation, letter, **18.** 353, 353 *n*; Washington on relations, 354, **20.** 118; Rochambeau cooperation, **18.** 358; committees, 432 *n*, **20.** 93 *n*, 276 *n*, 315 *n*, **25.** 41 *n*, 72 *n*, 209 *n*, 222, 223, 296 *n*, **27.** 7 *n*, 86 *n*, 118 *n*, 124 *n*, 174 *n*, 192 *n*; McLane, **18.** 478, 479; recruiting, **20.** 117; congressional power, 117; on false security, letter, 118 *n*; value of correspondence, **21.** 13; on Adams-Vergennes paper-money controversy, letter, 13, 13 *n*; Mrs. Washington, 16; expected at camp, 248; Steuben, **24.** 407; Huddy reprisal, **25.** 222; Indian relation, **27.** 133; freedom of city, **28.** 123, 125; resigns judgeship, **33.** 300, 301. *See also* Committee of conference (1779).

Duane, William, arrest, charges, **37.** 324, 328, 329.

Dubarry, *Mrs.* A. L., affairs, **35.** 28, 28 *n*, 166.

Dubée, John, court-martial, capital penalty, **23.** 219.

Du Bey, N.,* frontier lands, **30.** 101–103.

Dubois, *Col.* Lewis,* regiment to New York City, **5.** 408; regiment for 1777, **6.** 382; service, 382 *n*, **7.** 39 *n*; recruiting and command, 39; circular to, 277 *n*; post, 291; officers, 420; returning detachments, 424; movements, **8.** 292, filling regiment, **12.** 26; regiment brigaded, 216; winter quarters, **13.** 346; Iroquois expedition, **14.** 414, **15.** 142; new arrangement, **14.** 414; bears letters, **15.** 128, 136; clothing, 128; rank, 129, 222, 272, 277; "late" command, **18.** 450; Hay, **21.** 145. *See also* New York Fifth.

Dubois, *Maj.* Zachariah (?), bears letter, **12.** 502.

Du Bois de l'Amolignière, ——,* discourse, **27.** 173.

Du Bouchet, Denis Jean Florimond Langlois de Montheville, *chevalier* (*marquis*),* to Northern army, **9.** 33; service, 33 *n*; compliments, **20.** 275; certificate of service, **25.** 406 *n.*

Du Bouexic, Louis Urbain. *See* Guichen.

Du Buat, Pierre Louis Georges, *comte*, *Hydraulique*, gift, **30.** 124.

Dubuysson des Aix, *Lieut. Col.* Charles François,* at court-martial, **16.** 56; Staten Island expedition, **17.** 438; to South, position, **18.** 279; exchange and promotion, **20.** 144, 324, **21.** 168, 169, 399, **22.** 479; service, **20.** 144 *n*; parole to Europe 145, 145 *n*, 263.

*Duc de Bourgogne*, French warship, **21.** 398, **22.** 171 *n.*

Ducape, order, **2.** 339.

Du Chaffault de Besné, Louis Charles, *comte*, Ushant, wounded, **13.** 90.

Duché, ——, legal practice in America, **28.** 132, 133.

Duché, *Rev.* Jacob,* affair, letter on reconciliation, **9.** 382, **10.** 92, 93, 357; Washington and return, **27.** 91.

Duchesne, ——,* Scioto settlement, **31.** 64, 65.

Duck, importation, **5.** 240, 248, **8.** 339 *n*; for Northern army, **5.** 409; supply, 435; manufacture, **30.** 186.

Ducker, *Mrs.* W. H., acknowledgment to, **7.** 92 *n.*

Ducks, for Lafayette, **29.** 186.

Du Coins, *Capt.* John. *See* Borigere de Costia.

Du Coudray, *Gen.* Philippe C. J. B. Tronson,* problem of expectations, **8.** 148, 149, 159, 162, 387; service, death, 148 *n*; at camp, 162; Delaware River works, cannon, 243, 323, 324, 396–399, 496, **9.** 52, 53, 56, 59, 69, 110, 117, 215; Manduit du Plessis, **8.** 398, 399; advice, 399; Du Portail, 497; Philadelphia works, **9.** 203; aide, **13.** 442 *n*, **15.** 175 *n.*

Dudley, ——, loyalist, charges against, **20.** 250.

Dudley, Charles, Church affair, **4.** 10.

Dueling, court-martial for challenge, comment, **10.** 312, 351, **12.** 273, 374, 375, 413; Lafayette-Carlisle affair, comment, **13.** 12, 20, 142, 143, 169, 185; officer's flight and arrest after, 78 *n*, 79 *n*, 328; Washington's attitude, 329; challenge as offense, **14.** 377; death, civil warrant, **26.** 55–57; challenge of commanding officer, **28.** 144.

Duer, William,* intelligence, **5.** 268, **7.** 221 *n*; Connecticut mission, **5.** 307, 308; letter to, **6.** 96 *n*; appropriated clothing, **7.** 13; Heath expedition, 92, 93, 95, 96 *n*; regimental officers, 93; recruiting and militia, 255, 256; removing forage, 255; Long Island, 256; Congress, committees, **9.** 83 *n*, 96 *n*, **10.** 188 *n*, **11.** 219 *n*, 241 *n*, 373 *n*, **12.** 330 *n*, **13.** 146 *n*; on investment of Valley Forge, letter, **10.** 497, 498 *n*; pass, **14.** 247; French service, guard, **18.** 10; Smith, **20.** 225, 226; provisions contract, **24.** 118, 119, 126, 162 *n*, 163, 255, 255 *n*, 269, **25.** 174, 175, 418, 495, 496, **26.** 459, 460, **37.** 557 *n*; transportation of provisions, **25.** 453; provisions for Oswego expedition, **26.** 57, 57 *n*; rations for released prisoners of war, 74; liquor for frontier troops, 88; proposed advance of army pay, 309; change in contract, 466, 468; frontier magazine, countermand, **27.** 72, 122; carriage, **30.** 476 *n.*

Du Failly, *Chevalier*,* frontier service, **12.** 55.

Duff, *Lieut.* Henry, Howard trial, **18.** 136; service, 136 *n.*

Duffel, shipment, condition, **3.** 55, **37.** 491; order, **3.** 61.

Duffey, John, court-martial, **12.** 300.

Duffey, *Capt.-Lieut.* (*Capt.*) Patrick,* courts-martial, pardon, cashiered, **10.** 137, 191, **23.** 166, 206, 207; service, **10.** 137 n; rank, **11.** 63.

Duggan, *Lieut. Col.* Jeremiah,* information sought, **16.** 226.

Duguid, John, affidavit, **3.** 423.

Du Houx, Antoine Charles (or Charles Joseph Hyacinthe). *See* Vioménil.

Duke University, material from, **30.** 31 *n.*

Dulan, ——, assessor, **37.** 147.

Dulany, Benjamin,* marriage, **3.** 115; land transaction, letter, **23.** 348–351, **24.** 69, 70 *n*, **25.** 361–366, 470, **26.** 19, **28.** 60, 61, 76, 77; Alexandria Academy, 356 *n*; land rent, **33.** 255, 261; family, 255 *n*; slaves, **34.** 154, **37.** 307–309, 359.

Dulany, Daniel, Berkeley Springs, **3.** 52; smuggling affair, 65; son, 115 *n*; deer for Mount Vernon, **28.** 221; wife, 320.

Dulany, Elizabeth (French), **3.** 115 *n*, **33.** 255 *n*; land, **28.** 60.

Dulany, Mary, fugitive slave, **26.** 145.

Dulany, Rebecca (Smith),* horse, **28.** 320. 321.

Dumas, C., Fort Duquesne, order for raid, **1.** 303 *n*.

Dumas, Charles Guillaume Frédéric,* letter to, **8.** 387 *n*; on American debt, **29.** 260; position, **30.** 142; gift forwarded by, **31.** 64; legality of office, 472 *n*, 478 *n*.

Dumas, Guillaume Mathieu, *comte*,* at camp, **21.** 121, 152; service, 121 *n*; to Philadelphia, introduction, 137 *n*; Yorktown march, **23.** 90; pamphlet on French situation (1797), **35.** 468–471.

Dumfries, Va., Braddock's force, **1.** 109 *n*; letters from, **3.** 38, **31.** 279; Washington at (1781), **23.** 113 *n*, 338 *n*; customs officers, **30.** 369; presidential tour, **31.** 230, 279; rendezvous, **37.** 182.

Du Motier. *See* Lafayette.

Dun, ——, New Jersey draftees, **11.** 436.

Dun, *Corp.* William (?), court-martial, **25.** 412.

Dunbar, ——, Virginia suit, **2.** 324.

Dunbar, Isaac, loyalist, **5.** 312 *n*.

Dunbar, John, loyalist, **5.** 312 *n*.

Dunbar, *Col.* Thomas, Braddock expedition, **1.** 118, 121, 132; rear detachment, 142–144, 146; retreat, 146 *n*, 150, 151 *n*, 157, **2.** 7, **4.** 434, 448, **5.** 2, **29.** 44.

Duncan, Andrew, pay for enlisted servant, **2.** 105.

Duncan, David, office, charges against, **22.** 37, 38, **24.** 29; court of inquiry, **22.** 172.

Duncan, *Capt.* James,* special service, **23.** 470; Smiths Clove post, relief, **25.** 378, **26.** 282; rank, **25.** 409, 495 *n*, **26.** 190, 191; service, **25.** 409 *n*.

Duncan, John, arms, **4.** 347.

Duncan, Robert, paymaster, **10.** 127.

*Duncan*, flagship, **24.** 68 *n*.

Duncanson, *Ensign* (*Lieut.*) James, commission, **1.** 365; rank, **2.** 56; promotion, 197.

Dundas, Henry, on Indians and British mediation, **32.** 61.

Dundas, John, donation, **36.** 137 *n*.

Dundas, *Lieut. Col.* Thomas, in Virginia, **21.** 51 *n*; Yorktown, **23.** 240 *n*.

Dundee, *Capt.* Peter, prisoner of war, permitted travel, **5.** 118.

Dunderberg, N. Y., road, **16.** 448.

Dundonald, Archibald Cochrane, *earl* of,* work, gift, **34.** 232.

Dunevil, Daniel, court-martial, **5.** 99.

Dunfee, Patrick, court-martial, **8.** 60.

Dungan, ——, of Staten Island, **17.** 438.

Dungan, *Ensign* (*Lieut.*) Thomas, paymaster, **12.** 388; service, 388 *n*, **24.** 312 *n*; charge by, **24.** 312.

Dunham, ——, at camp, **37.** 514.

Dunham, Aaron, office, **31.** 234.

Dunham, Azariah,* cattle for army, **15.** 232, **19.** 440; New Jersey supplies, **18.** 50; flour scarcity, 121, 125; meat shortage, 219, 227, 230; preserving stores, **19.** 24.

Dunham, John, headquarters at house, **12.** 164 *n*.

Dunham, Josiah,* oration, **36.** 386.

Dunham, *Dr.* Lewis Ford,* retirement, **20.** 423.

Dunion, ——, British naval officer, confined, **4.** 48.

Dunker, Henry, farm, sale, **31.** 71.

Dunkerley, *Adj.*, Joseph, resignation, **11.** 427.

Dunkers, and Indians, **1.** 475, **2.** 142.

Dunks Ferry, Delaware River, guard, **6.** 344, 347, 362, 364, 365 *n*; route by, **9.** 260; forage, **10.** 493.

Dunlap, *Sergt.* ——, of Pennsylvania, promotion, **15.** 487 *n.*

Dunlap, Edward, cattle, **23.** 87.

Dunlap, John* (Dunlap & Claypoole), Declaration of Independence broadside, **5.** 239; imprint, **7.** 61 *n*; military notice, 372; handbills, **10.** 175 *n*; newspaper to Mount Vernon, complaint, **16.** 292, **28.** 56, 104, 136, 142, 211, 349, 430, **29.** 438; newspaper to headquarters, **28.** 384. *See also* Claypoole, David C.

Dunlap & Claypoole. *See* Claypoole, David C.; Dunlap, John.

Dunlap & Co., confiscated property, **29.** 320.

Dunley, Edward, court-martial, **3.** 313.

Dunlop, James,* Colvill estate, **30.** 275–277, **31.** 137, 138, 145, 149, 150, **32.** 391, 410, 452.

Dunmore, John Murray, *earl* of, Ballendine, **3.** 83; sketch, 85 *n*; Fort Necessity expedition land grants, annulment, 85–87, 280–283; position as governor, charges against, 87 *n*; Virginia western claim, 88 *n*; Washington and West Florida lands, 124, 126, 128; western trip, 132, 149; grants under proclamation of 1763, Washington's appeal, 150, 150 *n*, 151, 155–158, **27.** 364; white-thorn berries for, **3.** 167; Washington dines with, 215; dissolves assembly, on unofficial measures, letter, 215 *n*, 217 *n*; and Belvoir and Berkeley Springs, 223; on conditions in Virginia (1774), letter, 248 *n*–250 *n*; Virginia Convention and proclamation, 279; threat against Mount Vernon, 432; Virginia movements, **4.** 161, 167, 172, 185, 186, 200, 201, 210, 212, 297; supplies for Boston, intercepted letters, 172, 179, 186, 197, 405; Indian intrigue, 181 *n*; on Eustace, 291 *n*; Howe's letter, **5.** 321 *n*; joins Howe, 446, 455, 460; advice to Howe, **6.** 121.

Dunmore County, Va., erected, **3.** 82.

Dunmores War, origin, **3.** 211 *n*; impending, 224; peace, 266; Connolly, 267; Washington's damages, **27.** 361, **29.** 54.

Dunn, A., coachman, **31.** 159.

Dunn, *Lieut.* Abner, court-martial, **11.** 224.

Dunn, David, court-martial, **10.** 436.

Dunn, *Sergt.* George H., ensign, **32.** 161.

Dunn, *Lieut.* (*Capt.*) Isaac Budd, brigade major, **7.** 25; brigade orders, 184; service, 184 *n*, **13.** 314 *n*; acting adjutant general, **7.** 218, 382; to Philadelphia, 382; robbed, **13.** 314.

Dunn, *Maj.* John, bears letter, **15.** 237 *n.*

Dunn, William, Washington's accounts, **27.** 334.

Dunnell, *Lieut.* Zaccheus, resignation, **13.** 203 *n.*

Dunnington, George,* Maryland tenant, bears letter, **30.** 234; rent, **31.** 7, **35.** 368, 462, **36.** 337, 338.

Dunscomb, Alexander, Jay Treaty, **34.** 254 *n.*

Dunscomb, Edward, Varick's clerk, **22.** 112 *n.*

Dunwoodie, ——, intelligence, **9.** 419.

Duplaine, Antoine C., consul, recall, **33.** 116.

Du Plantier, ——, position for, **17.** 498.

Du Plessis, *Gen.* Jean Baptiste Vigournere, Mount Vernon, bears letter, **29.** 77.

Du Plessis, *Chev.* Thomas Antoine Mauduit. *See* Mauduit.

Duplin County, N. C., excise survey, **31.** 236.

Du Ponceau, *Capt.* Peter Stephen, at court-martial, **16.** 56; service, 56 *n.*

Du Pont d'Aubervoye Lauberdière, *Capt.* Louis François Bertrand, bears letter, **25.** 26, 28 *n*; service, 26 *n.*

Du Pont de Nemours, Victor Marie, *chevalier*,* greeting, **29.** 496, 497; Mount Vernon, **30.** 116.

Du Portail, *Col.* (*Gen.*) Louis le Bèque (*chevalier* Derford),* Delaware River works, **8.** 496; Du Coudray, 497; horses and servants, **9.** 83; Schuylkill River works, 220, 220 *n*, 221; rank, promotion, 350, 497, 498, **10.** 35, 38, **12.** 376, **23.** 269, 308, 371, **24.** 50; on proposed assault on Philadelphia, **10.** 103 *n*; on winter quarters, defense line, 133 *n*, **17.** 269, 271; Valley Forge works, **10.** 306; Highlands (West Point) works, ordnance, 349, **12.** 363, 408, 469, **13.** 317, 317 *n*, **14.** 83, 84, 389, **15.** 213, 446, **16.** 93, 111, 138, **17.** 170; engineer corps, sappers and miners, proposals, officers, **10.** 398, **11.** 2, **12.** 241, 312, 335, **13.** 400, **14.** 154, 160, 160 *n*, 161 *n*, 332, **15.** 103, 491, **16.** 121, **17.** 443, **22.** 228, **24.** 42, 43; councils of war: campaign plans (1778), **11.** 283 *n*, 306, 363 *n*; (1779), **15.** 164 *n*, 489, 490; (1781), **22.** 204 *n*; Monmouth campaign, **12.** 75 *n*, 115 *n*, 117 *n*; Hudson River region, 231 *n*; Rhode Island campaign, 388 *n*; Arnold court-martial, **15.** 205 *n*, 208, 209; mustermaster department, 488; — in Monmouth campaign, **12.** 124; fortifications, Philadelphia, Delaware River, Boston, general system, 517, 517 *n*, 519, 521, 522, **13.** 133, 164, 178, 188, 189, 261, 262, **14.** 54 *n*, 307, 399; Washington's opinion, **13.** 262, **37.** 209; and subordinates, continuance in service, **13.** 262, 263, 387, 388 *n*, 468, 469, **17.** 339, 340; engineers to South and frontier, **14.** 78, 80, 355; needed at camp, 308; aide, **15.** 155 *n*, **21.** 288 *n*; map of Smiths Clove region, **15.** 255; West Point barracks, **16.** 319, 320, **17.** 100; Stony Point, reconnoiter, **16.** 342, 353, 399, 421; Verplancks Point reconnoiter, 356; mission to expected Estaing (1779), instructions, 428, 441, 453, 454, 483, 484, **17.** 4–6, 28, 29, 43, 55, 61, 93, 176; on required West Point garrison, 205; Powles Hook reconnoiter, 421; to South, commendation to Lincoln, **18.** 163, 178; Nivens, 333; exchange, **19.** 234, 249, **20.** 69, 243, 269, 315, 316, 322, 323; movements, to Newport, **21.** 217, 218, 266, 296, 325; La Radière, 358; at camp (1781), and French plans, 427; guard, 482, **22.** 166; Wethersfield conference, 85, 86, 143; Fort Herkimer works, 125, 127; platform planks, 196; army encampment, 229; command in field, 231, 232, 394 *n*; Murnans affair, 421; plan for French fleet, 425, 425 *n*; sent to Grasse, bears letter, **23.** 10, 12; exchange of engineers, 73; Yorktown, Washington's appreciation, leave, certificate, 101, 140, 152, 246, 268, 307–309, 371; active service, return, **24.** 84 *n*, 86, **26.** 27; Segond affair, 75, 441; on peace, establishment, engineers, fortification, 355, 415, 479, 480, 480 *n*, **27.** 161, 162; Steuben's frontier mission, 71; relief of engineer officers, 156, 156 *n*, 161; departure, Washington's commendation and farewell, 201; bears letter, 218; Castaing, 280; expected visit, 460.

Dupree, ——, of Lebanon, on arsenal, **10.** 530.

Dupui, Nicholas, Minisink affair, **13.** 210, 221.

Du Quesne, Pierre Claude, *marquis*, letter for, **24.** 173, 178; cessation of hostilities, **26.** 269 *n.*

Durand de Braye, Jean Baptiste Alexandre, Cincinnati, **30.** 439 *n.*

Durant, Benjamin, court-martial, **5.** 443.

Durham, Conn., winter quarters, **13.** 339, 351, 416, 435, **17.** 199.

Durham boats, Delaware River, **6.** 321.

Durie, Thomas,* prisoners of war, **22.** 74, **23.** 326, 327.

Durkee, Ebenezer, sailmaking, **5.** 80.

Durkee, *Maj.* (*Lieut. Col.*, *Col.*) John,* at court of inquiry, **3.** 525, **4.** 119; regiment, **5.** 207, **6.** 26, 90; promotion, **5.** 348, 423; regiment brigaded, 442, 502, **7.** 355, 9,

380, **12.** 194, 217, **18.** 190, **22.** 231; post, **6.** 59; New Jersey campaign, **7.** 15; circular to, 277 *n*; recruiting, 316, **19.** 501; officer court-martialed, **9.** 438; at court-martial, **16.** 22, 57; orders court-martial, **21.** 454; censured, 483; death, **24.** 354; New York campaign, **37.** 528. *See also* Connecticut regiments: First; Fourth; Twentieth Infantry.

Durkee, *Capt.* Robert, rangers, **7.** 484; service, 484 *n*, **12.** 109 *n*; Wyoming company, **8.** 405, **12.** 109.

Du Rousseau de Fayolle. *See* Fayolle.

Durry, John. *See* Derry.

Du Sablé, ——, capture, **1.** 56 *n*, 64, 68–70.

Dusaway, C., of Staten Island, **17.** 376, 381.

Du Simitière, Pierre Eugene, military portraits, **28.** 96.

Dustin, *Lieut.* Woody, court-martial, **4.** 305.

Dutch, volunteer, **5.** 435.

Dutch Guiana, fleet, **24.** 459; jenny for Mount Vernon, **28.** 380–383, **29.** 80.

Dutch Reformed Church, addresses, **15.** 210, **24.** 389, 390, **25.** 346, **27.** 239, **30.** 432 *n*; charity school, 485 *n*.

Dutchess County, N. Y.,* committee of safety, **5.** 266 *n*; militia calls, 306 *n*, **6.** 20, **8.** 455, **21.** 281; loyalist recruits, **6.** 148; lead mine, **12.** 481 *n*; impressment of transportation, **21.** 390, 391, 395.

Dutertre, *Capt.* ——, Gloucester action, wounded, **23.** 172 *n*.

Dutester. *See* Dutertre.

Duties, English, on tobacco, payment, **2.** 328, 461, 490, 513; drawback on exports to colonies, **3.** 59; plans for Continental, need, **18.** 354, **24.** 344, **26.** 18, 184, 489, 491 *n*, **27.** 52, 387, **28.** 124, 127, 421, 443, 500, 505; Virginia, on wine, **27.** 5; and public creditors, **28.** 496; protection, **30.** 279; first federal act, delay, 280; policy, 304; collection bill, appointments, 368–371, 482; payment of public debt, 454; Rhode Island and federal, **31.** 4 *n*, 5 *n*; new, on liquor, 228 *n*, 233, 238, 242; in privateer controversy, **33.** 16. *See also* Customs; Excise; Stamp Act; Tonnage; Townshend Acts.

Duval, *Capt.* (*Maj.*) Daniel, brigade major, **10.** 514; bears letter, **11.** 135.

Duval, *Lieut.* Edward, assaulted, **17.** 459; service, 459 *n*.

Duval, William Pope, to Kentucky, bears letter, **37.** 320.

Duville, *Capt.* Peter, sappers and miners, **14.** 235, **15.** 103, **16.** 36; service, 36 *n*; exchange, **19.** 93.

Duyckink, *Col.* Christopher, and New Jersey proclamation, **7.** 190 *n*; spy, civil or military trial, 414–416, 493.

Duyckink, *Maj.* John, information, **5.** 226; deserts to British, 226 *n*.

Duyn, Aarnoud Joost van der, *heer* van Maasdam, refused certificate, **28.** 105.

Dwight, Arthur S., acknowledgment to, **37.** 350 *n*.

Dwight, Maria Willis Marshall, acknowledgment to, **34.** 288 *n*.

Dwight, *Rev.* Timothy,* chaplain, **11.** 104 *n*; epic poem, dedication, 105, 106, **28.** 399, 407, 409; sermons, **36.** 472.

Dyar, *Capt.* Charles,* armed vessel, instructions, **4.** 261–263, 304.

Dyer, ——, shipmaster, **30.** 219.

Dyer, *Capt.* Edward, peace establishment, **27.** 279 *n*.

Dyer, Eliphalet, letter to, **3.** 512 *n*; on Du Coudray incident, letter, **8.** 160 *n*; Congress committees, **10.** 519 *n*, **26.** 212 *n*, 251 *n*; commutation of half-pay, 270.

Dyer, Samuel G., court-martial, capital penalty, **25.** 260, 261.

Dyer, *Capt.* (*Lieut. Col.*) Thomas, commission, **4.** 20; brigade major, **5.** 438; leave, **10.** 430; resigns, 430 *n.*

Dykes, James, note, **36.** 258.

E

*Eagle*, colonial trade, **2.** 482.

*Eagle*, H. M. S., **5.** 274 *n*, 365, **13.** 10.

*Eagle*, British packet, capture, exchange of prisoners, **14.** 50, **16.** 326, **17.** 48, **19.** 161, 436, **20.** 69.

*Eagle*, American privateer, **16.** 304 *n.*

*Eagle*, French warship. *See Aigle.*

Earhart, John, court-martial, capital penalty, pardon, **18.** 343, 422 *n.*

Earl, John, shipmaster, news, **20.** 47.

*Earl Cornwallis*, cartel ship, **23.** 337 *n.*

Earl family, in the Clove, **15.** 239 *n.*

Earle, *Lieut.* Edward, loyalist, prisoner of war, **10.** 233.

Earle, John & Co., wine, **28.** 404.

Earrings, orders, **2.** 414, **3.** 23, 93.

East Chester, N. Y., skirmish, **6.** 218 *n*; British post, **22.** 234.

East Florida. *See* Floridas.

East Hampton, L. I.,* removal of stock, **5.** 261; Jay Treaty, **34.** 301.

East Haven, Conn., British raid, **15.** 402, 406, 426.

East India Company, measure against, **3.** 216 *n*; prisoners of war, **8.** 133; deserters, 198.

East Indies, news, **22.** 286; naval fight, **25.** 268; American trade, **30.** 21, 84, 218, **31.** 45, 454; Jay Treaty, **35.** 86; seeds and plants, **37.** 186.

East River, obstructions, **5.** 482. *See also* Long Island Sound.

East Windsor, Conn., winter quarters, **18.** 18 *n.*

Eastern department, command, Ward, instructions, **4.** 453, 467–470, **5.** 36, 175 *n*, 223, 492; funds, pay, handling, arrears, **4.** 525, **6.** 16, 107, 143, 159, 169, **7.** 232, 430, **8.** 35, 37, 290, **11.** 314, 321, **14.** 468, 473 *n*, **15.** 92, 117, 118, 223, 260, 272; alarm, question of reenforcement, **5.** 23, 27, 49 *n*; arms, ordnance, and ammunition, shipment to New York, 85, 86, 96, 145, 179, 180, 210, 217, 231, 243, 248, 352, 416, 477, 492; court of inquiry on recruiting, 144; tents, 184; mail, 200; troops for New York City and Northern army, militia replacement, 203, 219, 223, 231, 239, 242 *n*, 243, 248, 251, 255, 259, 262, 301, 302, 303 *n*, 305, 307, 346, 352, 417, 463; proclaiming Declaration of Independence, 242, 247; smallpox, isolation, 254, 256; returns of stores, 256; artificers for New York, 352; need of general officers, 380; fortifications, **6.** 485, 486; Heath, **7.** 231, 232; proposed St. Johns River expedition, **8.** 482, 487; desertions, 482; line troops to main army, **9.** 219, 287, **17.** 98, 99, 110, 111; commissary, trouble, **10.** 166, **15.** 117, 154; deputy adjutant general, **12.** 73; surgeon general, **13.** 118; Gates, 174, 177; diminished force, **15.** 74, 75; lack of recruits, 259; artillery, 271; wartime reenlistments, 324. *See also* Boston; Gates, Horatio; Heath, William; Rhode Island; Ward, Artemas.

Eastern Navy Board, military supplies, **9.** 287 *n*, 415, **17.** 14 *n*, **22.** 219, 221, 338.

Eastern Shore, Va., Custis property, **3.** 143, **12.** 268, **16.** 164–166; deserters, **10.** 173 *n.*

Eastery, Andrew, shipmaster, **23.** 337 *n.*

Eastman, George, commissioner, **1.** vii.

Easton, ——, shipmaster, **2.** 392, 454, 465, 484, 485, 515, **3.** 216, 217, 234.

Easton, *Col.* James, Canadian expedition, **4.** 174 *n.*

Easton, *Lieut.* Philip, transfer, **19.** 200; service, 200 *n.*

Easton, Pa., Indian treaty, **2.** 264 *n*; ferry, **6.** 454; magazine, clothing to, **9.** 292, **12.** 17, **15.** 132, 133, 139, 272, 278, 279, **16.** 256, **19.** 263; hospital, **10.** 150, **11.** 208; route by, 157, 465, 467, **12.** 74; laboratory, **11.** 315; army prisoners, **12.** 457, **13.** 437, 439; post, winter post, 318, 345 *n*, 346, 373, 397, 402, 475, **14.** 75, **19.** 248; Iroquois expedition troops, **14.** 402, 417, 464, 487, 493, **15.** 2, 19, 20, 40, 50, 75, 77, 172, 188, **16.** 464, 469, 472; artillery park, **15.** 187, **17.** 117; specific supplies, **18.** 253, **20.** 451 *n*; militia rendezvous, **18.** 470 *n*; provost, **24.** 437 *n.*

Eayre, *Maj.* Joseph, resignation and court-martial, **15.** 108, 109, 111.

Ebenezer, Ga.,* German Congregation address, **31.** 288 *n.*

Eccleston, John,* neutrality, **33.** 82 *n*; as officer, **36.** 334.

Eckart, William, arrest, **8.** 3.

Eckley, *Rev.* Joseph,* newspapers for Mount Vernon, **28.** 419.

Eclipse, superstition, **6.** 481.

Economic conditions, influence on military plans, **11.** 194, **14.** 7; rehabilitation and progress, **28.** 500, 505, 523; improvement, prosperity, **29.** 525, 526, **30.** 83, 186, 189, 218, 279, **31.** 45, 164, 318, 328, 340, 341, 396, **32.** 73, 190, 399; irregularity, **29.** 143–146. *See also* Agriculture; Buildings; Commerce; Estates; Finances; Fish; Labor; Land; Manufactures; Property; Weather.

Eddy, C. Vernon, acknowledgment to, **28.** 396 *n.*

Eddy, John, indictment, **7.** 450 *n.*

Eddy, Jonathan, Nova Scotia petition, **4.** 437, 438, 457.

Eden, *Sir* (*Gov.*) Robert, letters for Custis, **3.** 52; Ballendine, 82, 83; Mount Vernon, 84, 85, 126; Washington, 148; Hughes, 226; Howe's letter, **5.** 321 *n*; letter for Washington, **12.** 52; attends surrender of commission, **27.** 286 *n*; Germain's letter, **37.** 526.

Eden, William,* on Graves, **3.** 422 *n*; reconciliation commissioner, arrival, **11.** 307 *n*, **12.** 28, 29, 37, 42, 44, 45, 52; Washington on relations, 52; letter to, **19.** 294 *n.*

Edes, Benjamin, broadside, **4.** 412 *n.*

Edes, *Lieut.* Joseph, water guards, **21.** 44.

Edgar, *Capt.* David, bears letters, **16.** 94, **17.** 402; service, **16.** 94 *n*; deserters, **17.** 87; dragoon clothing, **18.** 86, 92.

Edgar, John, of Pennsylvania, court-martial, **7.** 485.

Edgar, *Capt.* John, on attitude of Vermont, **23.** 388.

Edge, Jacob, mill, **9.** 307.

Edge Hill, Pa., affair, **11.** 137.

Edgecomb County, N. C., excise survey, **31.** 237.

Edgefield County, S. C., excise survey, **31.** 237.

Edgel, George, court-martial, **5.** 100, 101.

Edging, order, **2.** 336.

Edie, John,* Jay Treaty, **34.** 292.

Edinburgh, Va., Washington's lot, will on, **37.** 284.

Edison, *Lieut.* Thomas, court-martial, cashiered, **11.** 432.

Edminson. *See* Edmiston.

Edmiston, Samuel, wagonmaster, court-martial, **18.** 212.

Edmondson, *Dr.* Samuel, promotion, **23.** 176; service, 176 *n.*

Edmonstone, *Capt.* (*Maj.*) Charles, exchange, **6.** 157 *n*, **7.** 113, **16.** 73, 326; conduct on parole, **7.** 275, 281, 293.

Edmundson, *Lieut.* Benjamin, abused, **15.** 359; service, 359 *n*.

Education, Washington's school exercises, **1.** 1–5; children's books, textbooks, **2.** 335, 370; Custis children's tutor, 368, 387, 483; Boucher on Washington's, 486 *n*; Custis under Boucher, books, 487, 498, 512 *n*, 515–517, 528, 528 *n*, **3.** 5, 21, 35–37, 40, 41 *n*, 42, 45, 84, 147, 148; Washington's offer of aid at college, **2.** 499; foreign travel for Custis, **3.** 12, 39, 43–45, 49–52; Washington on branches, 36; Washington on book learning, 50; Custis at college, charges, books, 133–135, 147, 155 *n*, 167, 168, 207, **37.** 497; Washington College, donation, **25.** 37, 38; military academies, **26.** 375, 396, **33.** 161, **35.** 317, **36.** 355, **37.** 473; promotion, **27.** 268, 270, **28.** 13, **30.** 349 *n*, **31.** 291 *n*; Washington's nephews, **27.** 464, 484, 485, **28.** 132, 178, 217, 319, 320, **29.** 267, 280, 320, 347, 443, 444, 492–497, **30.** 127, 259, 397, 433, **31.** 162–164, 177; Maryland and public schools, **28.** 27; Custis grandchildren, 158, 177, 309–312, 315, 358, 379, 405, 409, 469, **30.** 349, **31.** 129, 133, 146, 301; Washington and use of improvement stock, Virginia academy, **28.** 214, 279, **34.** 147, 150, 151, **35.** 212, 213, **36.** 293; G. W. Greene, **29.** 25; Alexandria female academy, **30.** 3, 4, 115; Young Craik, 36; application, 246; a genius, 434; church charity school, 485 *n*; niece, **31.** 133, 140; Indian schools, agriculture, 199, **32.** 387 *n*; criticism of colleges, **31.** 297; grand nephew, **32.** 393; Massachusetts academies, **34.** 119, 120, 165, 166, 178, 179, 198 *n*; mountain academy, 396 *n*; in Farewell Address, **35.** 199–201, 230; young Custis and college, problem, advice and admonitions, 281–285, 294–296, 340–342, 362, 363, 402–404, 429, 458–460, 494, 495, 510, 511, **36.** 7, 8, 20–22, 42, 117, 118, 135–137, 169–171, 180, 181, 187, 188, 245, 259, 288, 289, 363, 376, 412, 421, 422, 435, 449, **37.** 100, 109, 572; Moravian girls' school, **35.** 321, 334, 366, 466; academy or tutor, **36.** 172; provisions in Washington's will, **37.** 278–281. *See also* Alexandria Academy; University.

Edward. *See* Edwards.

Edwards, *Dr.* Enoch, to England, introduction, **32.** 451 *n*.

Edwards, *Capt.* (*Maj.*) Evan,* company, **6.** 192; service, 192 *n*, **12.** 459 *n*, **15.** 306 *n*, **18.** 221 *n*, **23.** 269 *n*; bears letter, **12.** 459; ordered to regiment, **15.** 306; gratuity to men, **17.** 96; at courts-martial, **18.** 221, **19.** 142, 251; officer of the day, **18.** 467, **19.** 109, **20.** 71, **23.** 269.

Edwards, Ignatius, deserter, hanged, **2.** 118.

Edwards, John, court-martial, **26.** 192.

Edwards, *Rev.* Jonathan,* Indian vocabularies, **30.** 64.

Edwards, Joseph, fort at place, garrison, defense, **1.** 194, 238, 319–322, 324, 327, 328, 331 *n*, 334, 335, 363, **2.** 32, 42 *n*, 65, 195, 222, 228, 230; Indian raid, **1.** 303, 307; fight, 315, 316, 318, 354, 358 *n*, 381; pay, 383.

Edwards (Edward), Joseph, of Pennsylvania, court-martial, **10.** 435.

Edwards, Josiah, court-martial, capital penalty, **17.** 86, 94.

Edwards, Pierrepont, office, **34.** 168.

Edwards, Sydenham Teak, on American agriculture, **33.** 440; articles for Washington, **35.** 322; canals, 335.

Edwards, Thomas, of Virginia, court-martial, **8.** 153.

Edwards, Thomas, of Pennsylvania, wagoner, **10.** 311.

Edwards, Thomas, Pennsylvania county commissioner, **11.** 268.

Edwards, *Lieut.* Thomas,* communication, **16.** 356; service, 356 *n*, **17.** 204 *n*, **24.** 301 *n*, **25.** 239 *n*; winter quarters, **17.** 204, 205; deputy judge advocate general, **24.** 301; judge advocate general, **25.** 145, 239; charges against, **26.** 66, 67 *n*, 110, 119, 124, 126, 148, 149; Philadelphia mutiny, **27.** 45, 47, 68, 70 *n*.

Edwards, Thomas, Boston selectman, **34.** 252 *n*.

Edwards, Timothy,* use of Indians, 5. 386, 392, 409; Indian commissioner, 386 *n*, 18. 116 *n*; Indians at Dartmouth, 116; bears letter, 24. 115; provisions contract, 154 *n*, 367, 25. 4.

Edwards, *Gov.* William,* of Florida, 3. 126.

Edwards Fort. *See* Edwards, Joseph.

Edwards Swamp, Pa., encampment, 2. 299 *n*.

Eel River Indians, speech to, 35. 299.

Egerton, Francis. *See* Bridgewater.

Egg Harbor. *See* Great Egg; Little Egg.

Eggleston, *Lieut.* (*Capt.*) Joseph, court of inquiry, 13. 38; service, 38 *n*, 16. 279 *n*, 21. 167 *n*; detachment, 16. 279; extortion affair, 21. 27, 30; as officer, 36. 334.

Eggs, *See* Fowls.

Eglinton, Archibald, *earl* of. *See* Montgomerie.

Egrets, order, 2. 370.

Ehler, John Christian,* gardener at Mount Vernon, 30. 404, 406, 434; work, instructions, conduct, 32. 177–179, 184, 201, 202, 229, 259, 261, 298 *n*, 306, 327, 329, 447, 33. 65, 214, 215, 233, 243, 253, 271, 275, 278, 279, 297, 345, 365, 34. 143, 480, 489, 35. 20, 47, 89, 90, 307, 336; reports, 32. 205, 422; supervision, 275; house, 437, 33. 65; reengagement, 32. 476, 492; newspaper, 33. 42 *n*; food arrangement, 200, 239, 34. 65; gift for wife, 74, 106; nursery, share, 103; seeds, 104, 112, 143; settling accounts, 35. 257; wife and slave clothing, 306; released, departure, 432, 36. 64.

Eichelberger, *Maj.* Barnet,* Sunbury post, 14. 170 *n*.

Eighteenth Foot, British, officer, 14. 65 *n*; Yorktown prisoners, 23. 263 *n*.

Eighteenth Infantry, officers, 5. 144 *n*. *See also* Phinney, Edmund.

Eighth Foot, British, officers, 17. 326 *n*, 27. 118 *n*.

Eighth Infantry, officer, 5. 314 *n*. *See also* Poor, Enoch.

Eightieth Foot, British, officer, 24. 37 *n*.

Eighty-ninth Foot, British, officer, 27. 56 *n*.

Eighty-second Foot, British, officers, 16. 117 *n*, 17. 306 *n*, 20. 155 *n*.

Eighty-seventh Foot, British, officers, 19. 69 *n*, 23. 377 *n*.

Eisen, Gustav A., *Washington Portraits*, 16. 468 *n*.

Elbert, Col. (*Gen.*) Samuel, exchange, 18. 45, 20. 366, 22. 496; service, 18. 45 *n*, 23. 178 *n*; Yorktown, trench duties, 23. 178, 180, 185, 216; Howe court-martial, 384.

Elderkin, John, New York store, 27. 36.

Eldred, *Lieut.* Samuel, exchange, furlough, 21. 167; service, 167 *n*.

Eldridge, John, court-martial, 13. 138.

Elections, Washington's legislative candidacy, expenses, 1. 130, 131, 2. 241, 242, 249, 251, 358, 359, 424, 3. 227, 229 *n*; recruiting at, 1. 244, 247; Washington's promises, 2. 251; military interference, 10. 497; first congressional, importance, result, 30. 29, 62, 96, 118, 147, 149, 156, 171, 173, 174, 184, 190, 194, 195, 203, 219; senatorial, 126; federal (1798–99), 36. 474, 495, 519 *n*, 37. 199–201, 212, 249, 400, 439. *See also* Presidency.

Eleventh Infantry, officers, 5. 340 *n*, 6. 232 *n*, 274 *n*, 8. 301 *n*. *See also* Hitchcock, Daniel.

Elirio de la Puente, Maria Josefa, condolence, 20. 174.

*Elizabeth*, prize, 4. 515, 5. 139.

Elizabeth Island, removing stock, 5. 241.

Elizabethtown, Md.* *See* Hagerstown.

Elizabethtown, N. J.,* light horse, removing Staten Island stock, **5.** 215; Pennsylvania Associators, 397 *n*; post (1776), **6.** 127 *n*, 279; (1777), **8.** 119, 120, 476, 477, **10.** 4; (1778), **12.** 230, 512; (1780), **19.** 145, 223, 245; British at (1777), **6.** 315, 456, 487; (1779), **14.** 153, 168, 173 *n*, 180, 220, 240; (1780), **17.** 449, 455, 456, 471, 497, **18.** 487, 493, **19.** 6, 39; loyalists, removal, **7.** 142; provisions from, **8.** 130; militia, 163; intercourse with the enemy, **10.** 103 *n*, **13.** 414, **14.** 15, 48 *n*, 103, 122, **21.** 384, **24.** 270, 428; headquarters, letters from, **13.** 347, 361–370, 380, 381; winter post, patrol, instructions, 345 *n*, 351, 380, 443–445, **17.** 257; courts-martial at, **14.** 193, 375; tavern, 193; line guard withdrawn, **15.** 74; vigilance, 142, 143, **18.** 461, 487; boats collected, **15.** 198, 215, 218–220, 273; cartel negotiations, flagship, **20.** 60, 62, 68, **24.** 21, 23, 53; danger in, **20.** 302; route by, **22.** 465, **27.** 236 *n*, **31.** 100; address, **27.** 113. *See also* Advanced line.

Elk Ridge Landing, Md., route by, **23.** 79, 104, 106.

Elkington, Joseph, on manures, **34.** 343, 412, 415, 469.

Elkins, Joshua, shipmaster, Potomac run, **35.** 425.

Elkton, Md. *See* Head of Elk.

Ellery, Christopher, Newport committee, **21.** 331 *n*.

Ellery, William,* Congress, committees, **10.** 519 *n*, **17.** 258 *n*, **18.** 189 *n*, **27.** 29 *n*, 120 *n*; local protection, **18.** 241.

Ellicott, Andrew,* Pennsylvania Triangle survey, instructions, **30.** 395 *n*; federal district affairs, survey, conduct, **31.** 206, 209, 258, 420, 431, 444, 462, 478 *n*, 488, 495, **32.** 245, 308, 309, 368, 370, 374 *n*, 404–406, **33.** 293; federal city plan, **31.** 499, **32.** 86, 87, 351; ability, **31.** 506; Creek news, **32.** 49; Cushing, 192.

Ellicott, Joseph, Creek boundary survey, **32.** 49, 124, **35.** 158.

Elliot, ——, land claim, **36.** 117.

Elliot, *Lieut. Gov.* Andrew,* Duer interview, **14.** 247; André, **20.** 111 *n*, 131, 134 *n*; Muir's parole, 155; cartel negotiations, **25.** 137; attends Washington-Carleton conference, **26.** 348 *n*; inspection of British embarkations, 500; daughter, **27.** 251.

Elliot, *Mrs.* Andrew, pass, **15.** 162.

Elliott, *Rev.* John, return from enemy, **17.** 154, 157.

Elliott, *Col.* Robert, at court-martial, **18.** 434.

Elliott, *Col.* Thomas,* absence from camp, **8.** 280, 281, 431; service, 280 *n*; command, **9.** 100, 166.

Ellis, *Capt.* Benjamin, assaulted, **26.** 303; service, 303 *n*.

Ellis, Francis, court-martial, **3.** 514.

Ellis, *Maj.* John Joiner,* Washington on relations, **27.** 56, 57.

Ellis, *Gen.* Joseph,* command, **10.** 315, 328.

Ellis, *Capt.* Paul, theft from, **10.** 314.

Ellis, *Maj.* William, parole broken, **15.** 413.

Ellison, Thomas, headquarters at house, picture, **15.** 304 *n*, **20.** 435 *n*.

Ellsworth, Oliver, Congress, committees, **18.** 211 *n*, 432 *n*, **26.** 291 *n*, 480 *n*, **27.** 7 *n*, 40 *n*; Washington's retirement, **35.** 421; French mission, **37.** 142 *n*.

Ellwood, John, *jr.*, shipmaster, Potomac run, **29.** 281, **30.** 20, 35, 38, 90, 137, **32.** 241, 494, **33.** 41 *n*, **34.** 143, 372, **35.** 306, 442, **36.** 174, **37.** 119, 135, 185, 458, grain in bulk, **31.** 18.

Ellzey. *See* Elzey.

Elmer, *Dr.* Moses G., court-martial, **24.** 216; service, 216 *n*.

Elmira. *See* Newtown.

Elmore, *Col.* Samuel,* regiment to New York, **5.** 362, 364, 386, 387 *n*, 417; deserters, 367.

Elsworth, *Lieut.* Peter, promotion, **20.** 63; service, 63 *n.*

Elsworth, *Lieut.* Reuben (?) bears letter, **13.** 14.

Eltham, Va., letters from, **3.** 165, **37.** 554.

Ely, *Brig. Maj.* (Isaac Seeley?), officer of the day, **19.** 7.

Ely, Benjamin, charges by, **15.** 68.

Ely, *Col.* John,* regiment, brigaded, **6.** 207, **7.** 114; captured, 114 *n*, **10.** 212, 348; parole, plan of cartel, **17.** 352–354, 409–411, 475, 501; claim, **30.** 498.

Ely, Justin,* Massachusetts levies, **15.** 410, 410 *n*, **19.** 43, 43 *n*, 90.

Ely, *Capt.* Samuel, court-martial, **10.** 451; service, 451 *n.*

Ely, William, acknowledgment to, **21.** 49 *n.*

Elzey, Tomison, quitrents, **2.** 390; trespass, **13.** 411, 413.

Elzey, William,* candidacy, **1.** 131 *n*; lawyer, **2.** 476, 524; Savage estate, 523; Mercer estate, **29.** 57.

Embargo, wartime, on provisions and other exports, **5.** 120, 121, 128, 159, 331, 334, 335 *n*, **13.** 466; need of general, **15.** 313; of 1794, **33.** 306, 307; exceptions, passports, 307, 308, 312, 350; and prices, flour, 336, 369; raising, 369, 375; possible renewal, **35.** 446; French, on American ships, **36.** 494, **37.** 18.

Embezzlement. *See* Graft.

Embree & Shotwell,* grass seed, **29.** 325, 347, 421, **30.** 109, 137, 171, 230. *See also* Shotwell, William.

*Embuscade*, privateer, **33.** 38, 48, 113.

*Emerald*, French warship, **24.** 173, 178.

Emerson, *Capt.* Amos,* resignation, **18.** 147 *n.*

Emerson, *Lieut.* Nehemiah, rank, **20.** 170, 171; service, 170 *n.*

Emery, *Comte* d'.* *See* Ennery.

Emes, *Capt.-Lieut.* Worsley, rank, **15.** 81; service, 81 *n.*

Émigrés, in United States, Washington and receiving, **32.** 447, **33.** 352, 353, 423, 482, 483, **35.** 167. *See also* Lafayette, George W.

Emlen, George,* claim, letter, **13.** 386, 386 *n*; headquarters at house, 386 *n.*

Emmerick, *Lieut. Col.* Andreas, loyalist corps, recruiting poster, **12.** *facing* 168; attack on, **16.** 57.

Emmerson, *Mrs.* ——, housekeeper, presidential mansion, **33.** 87, 392.

Emmet Collection, material from, **7.** 61 *n.*

Emms, *Capt.* Richard, shipmaster, prisoner, release, **4.** 16, 151.

Emery, Richard, acting brigade major, **9.** 369.

Emperor of Germany. *See* Francis II.

Emre, John, deserter, **1.** 281.

Encampments. *See* Camp.

*Encyclopædia Britannica*, American edition, Washington's subscription, **36.** 11, 17, 27, 146, 178, 188, 373, 411.

*Endeavor*, **2.** 125.

Enfield, Conn., Convention troops march, **13.** 211 *n*, 218, 270, 271, 279, 289; winter quarters, **18.** 18 *n.*

Engineering. *See* next title; Canals; Reclamation; River navigation; Roads; Surveying.

Engineers, army, lack, need, **3.** 322, 325, **4.** 61, 241, 528, **5.** 108, 154, **7.** 388; pay, allowance, **4.** 168, 196, 199, 500, **13.** 13; command, Putnam, **4.** 196, 514, **5.** 348,

423; Canadian expedition, Northern army, **4.** 494, 497, 500, **5.** 117, 132, **8.** 381, 385; to New York, **5.** 122; tools, responsibility, 157; Wilbert, 200, 201; foreign volunteers, use, retention, 412, **6.** 405, **7.** 102, 388, **8.** 76, 488, 496, **9.** 138, 325, **10.** 35, 38, **11.** 123, **17.** 339, 340; plans for corps, comments, **6.** 160, 401, **8.** 488, **14.** 160, 160 *n*, 161 *n*, 332, **16.** 21–23, 37; officers of corps, **6.** 161 *n*, 485 *n*, **7.** 102 *n*, **8.** 447 *n*, **11.** 313 *n*, 356 *n*, 390 *n*, **13.** 133 *n*, 263 *n*, **14.** 78 *n*, **15.** 378 *n*, **16.** 328 *n*, **17.** 150 *n*, **18.** 333 *n*, **23.** 463 *n*, **24.** 214 *n*, **25.** 258 *n*, **26.** 219 *n*, 355 *n*; Imbert, **6.** 214 *n*; need of chief, 405; Gridley, **7.** 441 *n*, **27.** 381; camp layout, **9.** 169; Delaware River defense, **10.** 7; condition of corps, 398; recommendation, **11.** 2; for Board of War, 368; new arrangement, **12.** 32, 33, **13.** 400, 491, 491 *n*; reconnaissance before New York (1778), **12.** 251; Rhode Island campaign, 335; rank questions, volunteers, promotion, 335, 376, **22.** 165, 483, 484, **24.** 42, 43, **26.** 198; for Southern department, **14.** 78, 80; horses, 332; secrecy of plans and surveys, 341; for frontier fortifications, 355, **15.** 37; clothing for officers, 459, **17.** 310; instruction of native, 443; preparations for campaign (1780), **18.** 460; (1781), **22.** 127; uniform, **19.** 22; in reorganization of army, **20.** 312; special returns, 399; in army movement, **22.** 229, 232; officer court-martialed, **23.** 63–65; exchange, 73; Yorktown operations, appreciation, 73, 242, 307; summer employment, **25.** 75; peace establishment, **26.** 355, 383, 396, 397, 415, **27.** 142, 161, 162, 164, 169, 201, **28.** 196; commutation of half-pay, **26.** 443; Rochefontaine, **27.** 112; relief of French officers, 156, 161; for internal improvements, **28.** 80, 85, 160, 184, 207, 398, 423, 439–441, 458; foreign volunteers for federal army, **33.** 154, **37.** 356; federal corps, status, need, **35.** 152, **36.** 355, **37.** 15, 56; officers for provisional army, **36.** 488; training, **37.** 209, 224. *See also* Du Portail; Fortifications; Geographer; Gouvion; Gridley, Richard; Kosciuszko; Pioneers; Putnam, Rufus; Sappers and miners; Villefranche.

England, *Lieut. Col.* ——, and Wilkinson, **35.** 179.

England, as "home," **3.** 99. *See also* Great Britain.

English, *Lieut.* Andrew, court-martial, **16.** 148; adjutant, resigns, **19.** 424.

English, John, court-martial, **4.** 342.

English, Joseph, court-martial, **18.** 381.

English, Patrick, court-martial, **15.** 163.

English, William, of Maryland, court-martial, **15.** 67.

English, William, of New Hampshire, court-martial, capital penalty, pardon, **24.** 9, 31.

Englishtown, N. J., Monmouth campaign, **12.** 122, 123 *n*; headquarters, letters and orders from, 124–128, 131–135, 139.

Engravings, prints for Mount Vernon, **28.** 444, **36.** 320; Bréhan's Washington, **31.** 142, 142 *n*; L'Enfant's plan of federal city, 381, 388, 421, 482, 495, 498, 499, 506, 507; Trumbull's Revolutionary prints, 425, 426, **36.** 367, **37.** 124, 150, 247, 248, 382, 383, 426; Ellicott's plan of federal city, **32.** 86, 87; Copley's Chatham, 260; Trumbull's Washington, **35.** 367 *n*; Savage's Washington, **36.** 188, 293; Buxton's, **37.** 217; other Savage, aquafortis, 255.

Engrossment. *See* Speculation.

Enkhuysen, Neth.,* gift, **27.** 74–77.

Enlistment. *See* Recruiting.

Ennery, *Comte* d',* release of Chambault, **6.** 173, 174.

Ennis, Anne,* Savage estate, **28.** 414, **29.** 62, 63.

Enoch, Henry, place, **1.** 186, 272, 301 *n*; fort, garrison, 306, 316, 324, 350, 372, 375 *n*, 442, 490, **2.** 32; abandonment, **1.** 322, 328, 331 *n*.

Enochs Fort. *See* Enoch, Henry.

Enos, *Col.* Roger,* defection from Arnold expedition, court of inquiry, **4.** 100, 106, 113, 119, 120, 126, 127, 461 *n*; court-martial, exonerated, 131, 139, 149, 157; militia

Hudson River, **12.** 192, 380 *n*, 406, 467; station of companies, **13.** 63; on winter posts, 435; attitude of Vermont force, **23.** 196, 197.

Ensign, as rank, **37.** 49.

Enslin, *Lieut.* Frederick Gotthold, scandal, **11.** 19; court-martial, drummed out, 83.

Entail, docking, **2.** 354, 357, **3.** 70, **36.** 44, 57, 64; Virginia dispute, **30.** 363.

Entertainments, presidential, queries on line of conduct, **30.** 319–323; public opinion, burden of ceremony, 360–362; Washington's attitude, defense of policy, 498, **31.** 53–55; émigrés, **32.** 447, **33.** 352, 353, 423, 482, 483, **35.** 167. *See also* Amusements; Dinners.

Epaulets, for commander in chief, **24.** 496, **26.** 243.

Ephrata, Pa., hospital, **11.** 208.

*Epistles of General Washington. See* Spurious letters.

Eppes, *Lieut-Col.* Francis, death, **7.** 312.

Equipments, disposal by soldiers, **5.** 165, 174, **9.** 363, **26.** 139; militia, lack, state supply, **6.** 106, 112, 150, **7.** 104, 250, **9.** 350, 362, **17.** 38; return by militia, carrying off, **6.** 118, 262, 264, 277, **7.** 45, 73, 78, **10.** 153; recruits, state collection and supply, **6.** 353, **7.** 60, 72, 78, 105, 110, 111, 194, 200, 216, 219, 242, 244, 245, 249, 250, 261, 264, 279, 331, 372–374, 401, 437, 446, 453, **9.** 166, **11.** 33–35, **21.** 469, **24.** 66; dragoons, difficulties, needs, supply, **6.** 387, 484, **7.** 123, **9.** 498, **10.** 218, 226, 229–231, 235, 246, 370, 457, **11.** 23, 115, 275, 322, **12.** 27, 151–153, 162, **18.** 85, 91, 149, 167, 168, 280–282, **20.** 436, 441, 444, 456, 499, **22.** 166, 167, **23.** 266, 270, 370; enlisted Indians, **7.** 12; repair, 157; recruiting returns as check on requisitions, 306; stamping, 457, **8.** 26, 405; Additional regiments, 113; care, inspection, responsibility, 128, 370, 388, 406, **9.** 341, 353, 363, **12.** 289, **15.** 103, 137, **17.** 251, **18.** 305, **23.** 134; returns on need and supply, **9.** 341, 498, **10.** 308 *n*, **11.** 225, **14.** 99, **15.** 66, 286, **17.** 425, **18.** 407, **23.** 185; of wounded, sick, dead, deserted, discharged, **9.** 368, **10.** 332, 406, 526, **11.** 132, 207, **17.** 297, **20.** 404, 407; on march, **10.** 242; importation, **11.** 35, 322, **12.** 151, 152, 162, **23.** 371; leather for, **11.** 65; issue, regulations, 442, **12.** 289, 331, **14.** 495, **18.** 408; light corps, **12.** 317, **17.** 53; special supply, use, **14.** 214; deficiency, distribution, **15.** 42; factory and militia service, 284 *n*; for commander in chief, gift, **16.** 24, **21.** 162 *n*; dismounted cavalry, **16.** 34; waste, **18.** 4, 6, 62; new and old, 408; information on available, **19.** 311; partisan corps, Lee, **20.** 245, 312; state demand for return, **21.** 78; no funds for making, 362, 369; inspection before Yorktown, **23.** 134; frontier post, **27.** 94; magazines (1798), **37.** 44; of cavalry officer, 231, 305. *See also* Baggage; Military stores.

Equity. *See* Chancery.

Erdman, ——, Wernecke, **35.** 162.

Erie (Presqu' Isle), Pa., capture by Indians (1763), **2.** 403 *n*; British garrison, **5.** 293; post, **34.** 36, 76, 151, 172, 173, **37.** 366.

Erkelens, Dirk, poetry, **31.** 64 *n*.

Ernest, ——, recommended, **11.** 268.

Erosion, Mount Vernon, prevention, reclamation, **30.** 256, **32.** 238, 319, 347, 479, **33.** 430, **34.** 12, 65, 104, 217, **36.** 240.

Erskine, David Stewart. *See* Buchan.

Erskine, Robert,* appointment as geographer, **8.** 372 *n*, 443, 445 *n*, 495; Donoworth, **9.** 160; duties, **10.** 62, 63; ovens, letter, 63 *n*, 271; Hudson River map, **11.** 246; at camp, arrangement of department, 246, 368, **12.** 21; house, guard, **13.** 376, 377; map work and safety, **14.** 93, 94, 182; Smiths Clove map, **15.** 256; Washington at house, 285 *n*; road surveys, **16.** 60, 110, 112, 146 ,**17.** 240; details, **19.** 100, 365; New Jersey maps, **20.** 274 *n*; death, successor, 386, 400, **35.** 210; pay and allowances, **22.** 3, 4; theodolite, **27.** 6.

Erskine, Thomas,* work on French war, gift, **35.** 489; Washington on approbation 489, 490.

Erskine, *Sir* William, proclamation, **6.** 84; foraging, skirmish, barbarity, **7.** 99, 103, 105, 109, 152; wounded, **9.** 319 *n*, 327, 330, 331; and raid, **14.** 295, 306.

Erving, *Lieut.* Alexander, regiment, **19.** 200; service, Greene's aide, 200 *n*.

Erwin, Abraham, court-martial, capital penalty, pardon, **23.** 322, 329.

Erwin, Arthur. *See* Ewing.

Escort, for prisoners of war, **3.** 376, 381; of horse, **11.** 203; for General Lee, 214; specie, **12.** 17; loyalists to British lines, 333 *n*; La Luzerne, **16.** 129, 129 *n*, 137, 230, 233, 244, 278; retired paper money, 157, 158; Gérard, 244. *See also* Convention troops (removal).

Escott, *Sergt.* Anthony, court-martial, **8.** 401.

Eskridge, George, as guardian, **3.** 70 *n*, 71.

Esopus, N. Y., prisoners of war, **5.** 117; winter post, **13.** 346, **25.** 414; Mrs. Washington, **27.** 20; Vanderkemp, **30.** 103.

Esopus Indians, post, **15.** 134.

*Esprit de corps*. *See* Discipline; Morale.

Essarts, *Comtesse* d',* gift, **29.** 362.

Essex, David, court-martial, **14.** 424.

Essex County, Mass., excise survey, **31.** 235.

Essex County, N. J.,* committee of safety, **5.** 154, 203; militia call, **7.** 158, 159; raid alarm signals, **14.** 282; impressment of provisions, **17.** 362 *n*, 364 *n*; discontent, **19.** 451; neutrality address, **33.** 59.

Essex County, Va.,* Yorktown, **23.** 288; excise survey, **31.** 239 *n*.

Essex Institute, *Historical Collections*, material from, **4.** 50 *n*.

Established church, Virginia church wardens and poor relief, **27.** 341. *See also* Church of England.

Estaing, Charles Henri Hector, *comte* d',* plan for cooperative attack on New York City, abandonment, **12.** 135–138, 177, 179, 184, 201, 207–211, 255, 342; arrival, effect of delay, 167, 168, 170, 171, 174, 176, 177, 181, 184, 188, 255, 342; congressional order on cooperation, 174 *n*; communication and consultation, 175, 178–181, 186, 187; Washington's welcome, 179, 185, 186; British provision fleet, 180, 181, 188–190; Long Island Sound, 180, 206, 208, 245, 310; provisions, 182, 183, 213, 390, 410, 453, 480 *n*; pilots, 182, 183, 187, 188, 233; Halifax, 206; Washington on relations, 208, 209, 428, **13.** 90, 169, **27.** 403; prisoners, exchange, letter, **12.** 222, 514, 518, **13.** 89, 104 *n*; 222, packets, **12.** 222; water, letter, 293 *n*; loss of superior power, future movements, 424; intelligence for, 471–473, 477, 498, 520; entertains at Boston, Washington portrait, 501 *n*; Lafayette-Carlisle affair, **13.** 20, 142, 169; winter plans, 76, 86, 93; on British West Indies plans, 89, 117; departure and British fleet, 169, 185 *n*, 260, 266, 332, 336; on reconciliation commission, letter, 170 *n*; on Holker's mission, Hamilton, letter, 185 *n*; joint Canadian expedition, 257 *n*; flour purchase, 277; reported engagement, 497; cooperative plans for 1779, **14.** 165 *n*, 470–473, **15.** 23–25, 95 *n*; West Indies operations, rumors, **14.** 238, **15.** 281; Gérard's memoir on plan, **14.** 472 *n*; reenforcements, **15.** 351, 405; West Indies success, **16.** 54, 70, 84, 95, 114, 117, 118, 123, 266, 267, 373; expected off New York, preparations for cooperation, 266, 270–279, 285–287, 294–296, 305, 311, 341–348, 355, 373, 377, 378, 393, 396–399, 401–420, 423–430, 441, 444, 446, 448, 452–457, 462, 464, 468, 471, 473 *n*, 482–484, 487, 491, **17.** 4–8, 17, 22, 27–29, 37, 41, 51, 55, 67, 74, 180; British preparations, **16.** 483, **17.** 1, 31, 51, 61, 63; uncertainty, preparations abandoned, 91, 93, 94, 97, 98, 101, 105–110, 114–116, 161, 177; wounded, 108, 109; return of dispatches for, 290; vicissitudes, **18.** 78; erroneous news of victory (1781), **21.** 279, 285, 289, 298, 305, 332 *n*; Gouvion, **26.** 251; news

of suspension of hostilities, 258 *n*, 275; Cincinnati affairs, **27.** 194, 210 *n*, 402, 403, 404 *n*, **28.** 273, **30.** 438, 439, **31.** 322, **32.** 51; Humphreys, **27.** 414, 414 *n*; Du Plessis, **28.** 487, **29.** 77; American esteem, 78; Rutledge, 230 *n*; Louisiana, **31.** 81; gift, 130, 141; Ternant, 360. *See also* Boston; Rhode Island campaign; Savannah.

Estates, Washington and affairs: Lawrence Washington, **1.** 111 *n*, 446, 466, **2.** 52, 81 *n*, 85, 94, 115, **3.** 111; Mrs. Washington's dower, **2.** 319, 324, 325, 337, 347, 397; Washington on his (1763), 396–398; Savage, 453, 455, 495–497, 523, **3.** 32–35, 63–65, 79, 101–103, 169, 208, 243, 244, **26.** 99, **27.** 185, 361, 422, **28.** 91, 101–103, 413, 414, **29.** 62, 63, **30.** 275, 488–490, **32.** 7, 8, 278, 376, **33.** 492–496, **34.** 416, **36.** 13, 14, 250; Colvill, **2.** 480, 483, 484, **3.** 24, 45, 53, 149, **24.**140, **27.** 211, 309, 325, **28,** 148–150, 481, 482, **29.** 55, 56, 102, 109, 130, 195, 320, 391–395, **30.** 25, 121, 213, 275–277, **31.** 137, 138, 141, 145, 149, 150, 264, 265, 342, 343, **32.** 332, 336, 390, 410, 418, 419, 451–453, 456, 461, **33.** 12 *n*, 42, 258, 280, 290–293, 311, 312, 417, **34.** 183, 297 *n*, 454–457, 488, 489, 503, **35.** 107, 141, 186, 474, 475, 511–513, **36.** 33, 34, 75, 76, 184; John Parke Custis, **3.** 14, 49, **5.** 296, **5.** 28–31, **24.** 139–144, 386, 387, 485–487, **25.** 443–445, 472, **28.** 137, **29.** 55, 30. 148, 363–365, 408, **31.** 24–26, 28, 35, 157, **35.** 357; Moore, **3.** 38, **37.** 499; Patsy Custis, 3. 139, 164, **5.** 30; Robinson, **3.** 164; Mercer, 196–198, 206, 250–255, 262, 275, 283–288, 401, **5.** 30, 459, **18.** 246, 392, **24.** 140, **25.** 470–473, **26.** 86, **27.** 426, 427, 436, 437, 442, 463, **28.** 118, 218, 362, 363, 372, 373, 389, 432 *n*, 515, **29.** 5, 6, 56–58, 74, 81–83, 104, 106, 107, 116–118, 150, 180, 192, 193, 301, 378, 379, 515, **30.** 43, 191, 220, 232–234, 270–272, 348 *n*, 457, **31.** 303, 490, **32.** 79, 80, 89–92, 110*n*, 111, 112, 164, 253, **33.** 140, 290, 291, 388, 420, **34.** 50, **36.** 343, 344, **37.** 308, 317–319, 504, 505, 507, 515–517, 521, 522, 549, 550, 559–567; G. W. Fairfax, **3.** 108, 221–225, 238, 290, 364, 365, 434, **18.** 66, **27.** 59, **28.** 472, **29.** 306, 314, 360, 361, **30.** 124, 180, 209, 210, 261, 274, **33.** 276, **35.** 329; burden as executor, **3.** 262, **37.** 158; Washington on wills, **3.** 263, 295; administration and depreciated currency, **15.** 376; Lewis, **24.** 130, 131; post-bellum conditions, **27.** 309, 313, 325; Samuel Washington, 313, **29.** 157, **30.** 126, 127, 180, **33.** 139, 140, 504; Charles Lee, **27.** 482, **28.** 197 *n*, **29.** 97; supposed Richard, **28.** 163, 343, 344; Kirk, **29.** 166; Rawlins, 279, 280; Dandridge, **30.** 132, 165–168, 252, 281, 348–350, 365, **31.** 378; Armistead, **30.** 272, 282, 283, **37.** 499, 509; Mary Washington, **30.** 399–402, 435, 450, 451, 508; G. A. Washington, **32.** 365, 373, 377, 392, 412, **33.** 55, **35.** 239; Whiting, **33.** 334, 335. *See also* Guardianship; Wills.

Estey, ——, clothing contract, **11.** 58.

Esthertown, Pa., magazine, **14.** 167, 176, **16.** 256; specific supplies, **18.** 253.

Etherington, *Lieut. Col.* George, parole 8. 36.

Etherington, J., London merchant, **2.** 436.

Ethis de Corny, Louis Dominique,* preparations for Rochambeau, **18.** 410, 413, 499, 499 *n*; and accounts, 419; queries on supplies, 496–498; Rochambeau liaison, **19.** 95, 177, 254; hospital difficulties, letter, 177, 177 *n*; for France, bears letter, **21.** 2; Yorktown, Washington's appreciation, **23.** 246; Cincinnati, account, **28.** 169, 202, 344.

Etiquette, Continental Congress and Washington, **24.** 82 *n*, **27.** 116 *n*, 117 *n*, 285 *n*, 286 *n*; and diplomat, 209; presidential diplomatic, Moustier accident, **30.** 333–335, 342, **31.** 321, 356, **32.** 468 *n*, **33.** 276 *n*; Senate and diplomats, **31.** 405 *n*. *See also* Entertainments; Titles.

Ettwein, *Rev.* John,* complaint on hospital, **11.** 170; Indian mission, **29.** 489.

*Europa*, H. M. S., **16.** 332, 410, **17.** 61, 63, 64, 231, **19.** 162, 180 *n*.

Europe, and American Revolution, **18.** 101, 123; news, **22.** 405, **24.** 121; conditions, unrest (1784–92), **28.** 66, 145, **29.** 523, **30.** 71, 80–82, 135, 188, **31.** 320, **32.** 53; political conditions, **28.** 124; American problem and opportunity, **31.** 87, 327, 328; war and depression, **34.** 388, **35.** 457, **36.** 48, **37.** 70. *See also* nations by name.

Eustace, *Lieut.* Hancock (Heindrick),* commission, **1.** 176; recruiting, 178 *n*; assignment, 233, 273; rank, **2.** 56; resignation, 91.

Eustace, John, on Connolly, **4.** 287, 291; Dunmore on, 291 *n*.

Eustace, *Maj.* John Skey, Lee's aide, 6. 232; Lee's request, movements, **7.** 154; service, 154 *n*; Campbell interview, **14.** 303.

Eustis, *Capt.* (*Maj.*) Benjamin, court of inquiry, **8.** 370; Shippen trial, **18.** 369; at court-martial, **19.** 366; service, 366 *n*; promotion, protest, **22.** 45; death, 46 *n*; charges by, **23.** 201, 428.

Eustis, *Mrs.* Benjamin, charges by, **23.** 201, 428.

Eustis, *Dr.* William, court of inquiry, **3.** 354; service, 354 *n*; surgeon, **20.** 218; hospital, **25.** 330.

Eutaw Springs battle, general orders on, **23.** 178, 187, 188, 190, 192.

Evans, Amos, wagoner, **10.** 311.

Evans, David, debt, **2.** 101.

Evans, Emanuel, court-martial, capital penalty, pardon, **18.** 65, 422 *n*.

Evans, *Col.* George,* militia, Philadelphia campaign, **9.** 138, 140; as guide, 233.

Evans, *Rev.* Israel,* sermon, **11.** 78; public hall, **25.** 464; service, 464 *n*.

Evans, John, of New York, court-martial, **5.** 244.

Evans, John, of Pennsylvania, civilian, court-martial, **11.** 254.

Evans, John, of Virginia, wages, **27.** 2.

Evans, Lewis, map, **1.** 437; on Virginia western routes, **27.** 472.

Evans, Luther H., acknowledgment to, **36.** 484 *n*.

Evans, Oliver,* flour-mill improvement, **31.** 347, 355, 355 *n*, 484; miller for Mount Vernon, 465, 466, 472, 483, **36.** 242, 243, 249, 289, 352.

Evans, Samuel, foragemaster, court-martial, **26.** 261.

Evans, *Lieut.* Thomas, of North Carolina, adjutant, **16.** 271; service, 271 *n*.

Evans, Thomas, Virginia M. C., pamphlet on Alien and Sedition Acts, **37.** 81.

Evans, *Lieut.* William, regiment, **19.** 199; service, 199 *n*.

Eveleigh, Nicholas, bears letter, **24.** 151; sketch, 151 *n*; Bland claim, **31.** 97; comptroller, **34.** 167.

Evelett, ——, shipmaster, **36.** 426.

Evendon, Edward, court-martial, **8.** 201.

Everard, Thomas,* auditor, and secretary's clerk, **2.** 317 *n*, **3.** 71, 71 *n*, **5.** 30; Washington's frontier lands, **3.** 498, **27.** 362.

Everett, Edward, and letter, **2.** 294 *n*.

Everlasting, order, **3.** 24, 96.

*Everton*, **2.** 357.

Evesham, N. J., cavalry quarters, **11.** 147.

*Éviellé*, French warship, **21.** 415 *n*.

Ewell, *Capt.* Charles, *See* Ewell, Thomas W.

Ewell, *Col.* Edwin, militia detachment, **1.** 346.

Ewell, Marianne, Mrs. Craik, **1.** 346 *n*.

Ewell, *Capt.* Thomas W. (Charles), courts-martial, **12.** 375, **15.** 206; service, 206 *n*.

Ewing, ——, on Spanish forces, **32.** 510.

Ewing, *Col.* Arthur,* militia call, **6.** 400 *n*.

Ewing, George, on Valley Forge works, **10.** 404 *n*; *Military Journal*, 404 *n*; on May day in camp, **11.** 342; on Washington at sport, 348 *n*; on French alliance celebration, 356

Ewing, *Gen.* James,* Fort Lee, **6.** 18, 33, 293, 298; at court-martial, 119, 124; New Jersey campaign, 301, 358, 360, 364, 365 *n*, 370 *n*; desertions, 313, 315; Trenton movement, New Jersey advance, 441, 443, 445, 447, 449; Columbian alphabet, **37.** 140.

Ewing, Jane (Hunter), on reception at Trenton, letter, **30.** 291 *n*.

Ewing, John, address, **27.** 268 *n*.

Ewing, Maskell, Washington at Trenton, **30.** 291 *n*; wife, 291 *n*.

Ewing, *Capt.* Nathaniel, soldier court-martialed, **14.** 376; resigns, 376 *n*.

Ewing, *Col.* Thomas, at court-martial, **6.** 194, 207.

Exchange, *See* Prisoners of war.

Excise, federal, districts, surveys, officers, salaries, **31.** 234–238, 239 *n*, 240 *n*, 242, 258, 274, 284, 335, 371, 372, 389, 409, 496, 497, **32.** 95, 125, 173, 199 *n*, 234, 311, 312, 314, 469, 470, **35.** 106; public attitude, **31.** 319, 399; west Pennsylvania opposition, **32.** 106, 143–145, 149–155, 171, 174, 386; Carolina opposition, 137, 153; proclamation on disturbances, trials, 169, 208, 209, 236, 241; regulations, **33.** 247. *See also* Stamp duties; Whiskey Insurrection.

Executions, provost duties, **10.** 70; attendance, **15.** 101; postponed, 131; orders, pardon, **16.** 172, **18.** 22, 23, 422, 422 *n*, **22.** 41, **25.** 2; as example, **17.** 198; refusal of provost marshal to act, **21.** 482 *n*, 485, 496, 497; warrants, **25.** 211; of slave, payment to owner, **29.** 335, 429, 460.

Executive. *See* next titles; Governors; Presidency.

Executive committee of Congress at Philadelphia, members, **6.** 421 *n*; communications through, 460, 463, 464, 466; magazines, Washington's apology, **7.** 164, 203.

Executive departments, need of permanent, **20.** 372, **21.** 14, 164; provision for, 181; Washington's hope, 182, 248, 261; delay in starting, 360, 374, **22.** 71, 132. *See also* Attorney general; Board of War; Finance, superintendent of; Foreign affairs; Postoffice; State, secretary of; Treasury; War, secretary at; War, secretary of.

*Executive Journal*, **30.** 421 *n*.

Executive offices, construction in federal district, **35.** 389, 400, 413.

Executors, of Washington's will, **37.** 294. *See also* Estates.

Exercise. *See* Drill.

Expenditures, federal, foreign relations, **32.** 79, **33.** 220, 299 *n*, **35.** 239; mint, **32.** 86 *n*, 242; Indian war, 103, 104; payment of foreign volunteers, 137, 211; contingent fund, 314; Indian conference, 352; Indian school, 387 *n*; Santo Domingo refugees, **33.** 299; objects, 318; West Indies agent, 334 *n*; sinking fund, 339, 342. *See also* Appropriations; Finances.

*Experiment*, H. M. S., *Raleigh* fight, **13.** 75 *n*; for Georgia, **16.** 332; capture, **17.** 39, 54; as French warship, **23.** 162, 221 *n*.

Exports, flour smuggling, **13.** 277. *See also* Embargo.

Express, pay of colonial, **1.** 464, 471, **2.** 126, 300; Jenkins, **2.** 91; with Fort Cumberland, 96; horses, 223; Forbes expedition, 228; at siege of Boston, **3.** 328, 368, 399; routes, 390, **12.** 351, 463, **13.** 48, 55, **16.** 398; need, delay, use, **4.** 241, 314, 337, 350, **13.** 47, **19.** 475; eastern, **5.** 23, 27; relays, 87, **7.** 346, 348, 427, **8.** 166, **12.** 295, 298; between military posts, **5.** 108, **12.** 474, **14.** 319, **15.** 261, **24.** 355, **26.** 256, 301; Bennett, **5.** 127; intercepted, precautions, **6.** 237 *n*, 280, 305, 306, **8.** 278, **19.** 444, 449; inefficient, negligence, **6.** 322, **7.** 17; escape of British, **8.** 485; private letters, **12.** 335; regulations, reform, 351 *n*, **13.** 55; court-martial of riders, 314, **20.** 24, 25; to Fort Pitt, **14.** 206; with army in field, **15.** 212; discontinuance, exceptions, **17.** 342 *n*, 343, 355, 455, **18.** 81, 119; for Staten Island expedition, **17.** 386; number, 441, 441 *n*; wagoners as, **18.** 119; with Rochambeau, 471, **19.** 281, 283, 285, 345, 417, **20.** 143, **21.** 121, 162, 163, 173, 444, **22.** 335; requisition,

**19.** 33 *n*; to South, 98, **21.** 424; prompt, **20.** 33; tampering with dispatches, 332; winter withdrawal, 415, 457, 477, 492; accounts, 445; funds, none, 473, 479, **23.** 14 *n*; special for military news, **21.** 93, **22.** 284 *n*; between camp and Philadelphia, **21.** 242, 266, 266 *n*, 278; and impressment, 505; to Virginia, **22.** 86, 368, 503; dragoons, 335; for information of Grasse's arrival, 408, 440, 465; Yorktown march, **23.** 43, 51, 167 *n*; across York River, 173, 174; Philadelphia-Yorktown-South, 331, 347, 435, **24.** 15; scarcity of horses, 271; to Vaudreuil at Boston, expense, 500, **25.** 1, 3–5, 9, 10, 271, 275, 276, 301, 320, 491; for New York intelligence, 61; federal use, **32.** 149, **33.** 138, **34.** 354; instructions, **32.** 149 *n*; and post, **35.** 110; for foreign dispatches, **37.** 575. *See also* Communication.

Extortion, by officer, **12.** 54.

Extradition, Longchamps affair, **28.** 227, 243; Pennsylvania-Virginia affair, **31.** 274 *n*, 406; from Florida, **32.** 6.

Eyeglasses, Washington's, **26.** 27, 136, 137, 222 *n*.

Eyre, Richard, acknowledgment to, **31.** 285 *n*.

Eyre, *Lieut.* Thomas, prisoner of war, treatment, **10.** 323.

Eyres. *See* Ayres.

Eyres Town, N. J., **12.** 97.

Eysandeau, *Lieut.* William, hospital superintendent, **22.** 141; service, 141 *n*.

F

Fabius Letters, **29.** 468.

Fabricy a Kovatz, Michael. *See* Frabricy.

Fabro, Joseph, court-martial, **17.** 508.

Factionism, deplored, **13.** 348. *See also* Sectionalism.

Faesch, John Jacob, cannon factory, **5.** 329, 359; shot and shell, **19.** 141; provisions for workmen, 214; and letter, **26.** 52.

Fage, *Capt.* ——, exchange, **26.** 247, 248.

Faggs Manor, **11.** 323.

Fagin, John,* coachman, **31.** 160 *n*.

*Fair American*, **2.** 327, 329, 347.

Fairchild, Aaron, charges by, **16.** 81, 97.

Fairfax, Ann, Mrs. Washington, Mrs. Lee, **1.** 14 *n*, 33 *n*, 111 *n*, **32.** 28.

Fairfax of Cameron, Bryan, *8th baron*,* parents, **1.** 33 *n*; and Washington, letters, 138, **11.** 2, 2 *n*, 24, 150, **28.** 313, **32.** 375; sketch, **1.** 138 *n*; letter to, 445 *n*; militia, **2.** 74; wife, 294 *n*, **37.** 270 *n*; Savage estate, **2.** 523, **3.** 32–35, 63–65, 170, 208, **26.** 99, **27.** 361, 422, **28.** 103, 413, **29.** 62, **30.** 275, 489, **32.** 7, 8, 278, 376, **33.** 492, 495, **34.** 416, **36.** 13, 14, 250; and candidacy (1774), **3.** 227, 228; attitude (1774), letters, 227 *n*, 229 *n*, 230 *n*, 233 *n*, 237 *n*–241 *n*; pass to New York City, **9.** 298 *n*; abandoned trip to England, and reconciliation, **11.** 3; land, **12.** 269, **34.** 199, **37.** 421, 422, 441, 445, 447; death of Lord Fairfax, **24.** 150; correspondence with England, **26.** 98; brother's estate, papers, **30.** 210, 274; home near Mount Vernon, 490; G. A. Washington's funeral, **32.** 413; baronage, **35.** 330; to England, introductions, bears letters, **36.** 260, 261, 266; estate, **37.** 91; voyage, 92; health, 270; Washington's bequest, 286.

Fairfax, Deborah (Clarke), **1.** 5 *n*, 33 *n*.

Fairfax, Denny Martin. *See* Martin.

Fairfax, Elizabeth (Cary), **1.** 138 *n*, **2.** 294 *n*.

Fairfax, Ferdinando,* uncle's bequest, Belvoir, **29.** 306, **35.** 330, **36.** 261; to Philadelphia, introduction, **31.** 132; Mount Vernon, **32.** 413; work dedicated to Washington, **36.** 316; deer hunting, **37.** 195; land, 442, 446.

Fairfax, Frances, Mrs. Martin, **1.** 119 *n.*

Fairfax, George William,* surveying expedition, **1.** 5, 7 *n*, 10–13, 18; sketch, 5 *n*; land, 7, **2.** 507 *n*; and Washington, **1.** 118; Washington's financial transaction, 130; candidacy, 130, 131 *n*; horses missing in army, 135, 145; militia, 204; rangers, 221, 247, 297, 498; McCarty, 524; to England, **2.** 136, 344, 346, 362, **37.** 480; Peters, **2.** 13; on receipt of letters, letter, 287 *n*; tobacco, 378, 394, **3.** 218, **37.** 509; death of mare, **2.** 385; Washington's stewardship, 388, **3.** 108, 144, 221–223, 225, 238, 290, 364, 365, 434, **11.** 62, **37.** 502; Mason, **2.** 402; question of return, 408, **3.** 222, **27.** 57; Alexandria trustee, **2.** 444 *n*, Savage estate, 453, 455, 495–497, 523; Posey, 526; quarries, **3.** 17; surveying instruments, 108; Mount Vernon, 108; health in England. 218; church pew, 223; iron works, 225; proposed works on property, **4.** 200; later American agent, **17.** 58, 58 *n*, **18.** 66, **19.** 129, **20.** 316, 318, **24.** 140; Washington and confiscation, **19.** 130, **20.** 318; on Washington's services, own attitude, letter, **27.** 58 *n*; postbellum affairs, accounts, 59, 335, **28.** 83, 182, 313, 472–478, 499; Humphreys, **27.** 414 *n*, 415; and Washington's postbellum correspondence, **28.** 82; Potomac Company, 85; deer for Mount Vernon, 86, 468; Pine, 141 *n*, 387, 468; pictures for Mount Vernon, 183; English farmer, 185–187, 313, 469, 513; tutor, 311, 315; miscarriage of wartime correspondence, suspicions, 467; rural life, 468; introductions to Washington, 470; Corbin, 470; Anstey, **29.** 109 *n*; death, estate, administration, papers, 306, 314, 315, 360, 361, **30.** 124, 180, 209, 210, 274, **33.** 276, **35.** 329; Ruston, **30.** 59; Mount Vernon boundary, 261; laths, hardware, **37.** 486; Mississippi scheme, 487; bears letter, 497; dried peaches and hominy, 502; bill of exchange, 509.

Fairfax, Hannah, **1.** 33 *n*, 118; and Washington, 137, 473; Mrs. Warren Washington, 138 *n*, **2.** 294 *n*, **32.** 27; girls, **11.** 63; in 1785, **28.** 313.

Fairfax of Cameron, Henry, *4th baron*, **1.** 33 *n.*

Fairfax, Hezekiah, overseer, **29.** 256.

Fairfax, Jane (Donaldson),* **1.** 138 *n*; and Washingtons, **37.** 95; husband's health, 270.

Fairfax, John,* Spanish jack, certificate, instructions, **28.** 296–302; as overseer, terms, **29.** 178 *n*, 256, 265, 269, 439, 440, **30.** 258, **32.** 445; instructions for 1789, **30.** 175 *n*, 176 *n*; responsibility, admonished, 260, 264–266; jacks at stud, **31.** 19 *n.*

Fairfax of Cameron, Robert, *7th baron*,* Custis's travels, **3.** 39; letter by flag, **24.** 150; Morris, **30.** 136 *n*, 142.

Fairfax, Sarah, daughter of William, **1.** 33 *n.*

Fairfax, Sarah (Cary),* and Washington, **1.** 117, 129, 137, **2.** 287–289, 292–294, **28.** 469, **36.** 263; Washington's shirts, **2.** 191 *n*; Mrs. Washington, 348, 386, 389; coat, 406 *n*; in England, health, **3.** 218, **37.** 486; seeds for Mount Vernon, **28.** 469; question of return, **36.** 264; Mrs. Washington's letter 265; Washington's illness (1757), supplies, **37.** 479; English news, 480.

Fairfax, Sarah (Walker), **1.** 5 *n*, 320 *n.*

Fairfax of Cameron, Thomas, *6th baron*,* grant, manors, **1.** 5 *n*, 6 *n*, 16 *n*; Washington's surveying, 5 *n*, 18; militia, 192, 193, 196, 201, 205, 300, 306, 307, 319, 320, 325, 340, 449 *n*, **2.** 284, 285; rangers, **1.** 297, 420; sketch, 320 *n*; Maidstone house, 364; English accounts, **2.** 170; Lawrence Washington's land, **3.** 111; health, **11.** 62; Washington's land affairs, **13.** 413; death, **24.** 150; Difficult Run land, **37.** 446.

Fairfax, Thomas, son of William, **1.** 33 *n.*

Fairfax, Thomas, son of Bryan, pass to New York, **9.** 298 *n*; letter for, **29.** 315; Mount Vernon, **32.** 413; Belvoir, **35.** 330.

Fairfax, Thomas, letter possessed by (1891), **9.** 298 *n.*

Fairfax, William,* and surveying expedition, **1.** 5 *n*; family, sketch, 5 *n*, 33 *n*, **32.** 27, 28; Lawrence Washington, **1.** 20 *n*; Washington's pay, 60, 62; Indian named after,

80; officers' commissions, 97; letter to Shirley, 111; Orme, 111; and Washington, 120, 129; Richard Washington, 253; on Washington and Indian raid, letter, 326 *n*; on militia, letter, 385 *n*; on desertions, letter, 444 *n*; commission for son, **2.** 129; death, 136, 137.

Fairfax, *Capt.* William Henry,* **1.** 33 *n*; regular commission, **2.** 129, 178, 181, 293; Washington on relations, remittance, 181.

*Fairfax*, **3.** 106, 109, 112.

Fairfax County, Va.,* Washington's candidacy for burgess, **1.** 130, 131, **2.** 424, **3.** 227, 229 *n*; military detachments, volunteers (1755–57), **1.** 188, 192, 201, 215, 323, 329, 345–347, 351, 357, 359, 360, 372, **2.** 62, 66, 70, 74, 78, 88; Washington's land (1762), 390; (1765), *facing* 436; nonimportation, 512 **3.** 16; county meetings, resolves, 229 *n*, 230, 233, 237 *n*, 238 *n*; committee of safety, letter to, 248, **37.** 510; independent company, **3.** 266, 276 *n*; relief for Boston poor, **4.** 167 *n*; militia in Philadelphia campaign, **9.** 223; land holders, **12.** 269; militia and Yorktown campaign, **23.** 109, 112; Washington's militia warrants (1774), **29.** 430, 470; excise survey, **31.** 239 *n*; G. A. Washington's estate, **33.** 55, **35.** 239; neutrality, **33.** 136, 137; Washington's possible land purchase (1799), **37.** 152, 153; delegates to provincial convention, 511. *See also* Four Mile Run.

Fairfax family, and Washingtons, **32.** 429.

Fairfax Parish, Va., Washington and vestry and church, **3.** 112–114.

Fairfield, *Maj.* James, Steuben's aide, **18.** 369.

Fairfield, Stephen, loyalist, exile, **12.** 197.

Fairfield, Conn., route by, **12.** 196, **20.** 144; militia guard, **12.** 483 *n*; British raid, **15.** 392 *n*, 393, 394, 402, 406, 419, 426, **16.** 59, 269, 374; winter post, **25.** 476.

Fairfield County, Conn., loyalist plot, **21.** 276, 311.

Fairfield County, S. C., excise survey, **31.** 237.

Fairlie, *Maj.* James, Steuben's aide, **18.** 369; Mount Vernon, bears letters, **28.** 349–351.

Fairly, *Ensign* James, court-martial, **6.** 180.

Fairs, in bill to found town, **2.** 374.

Fairweather, ——, of Cambridge (?), house as hospital, **3.** 439.

Falconer, ——, private secretary, **28.** 157, 158.

Falconer, Nathaniel,* meat supply, **10.** 463; forage, 464.

Falkener,* William, Jay Treaty, **34.** 303.

Falling Water, Va., **2.** 46.

Falls Church, Va., postbellum conditions, **28.** 527.

Falls of the Delaware, seat of government, comment, **27.** 187, 189, 191, 193, **28.** 70, 74, 172; letter from, **37.** 535.

Falman. *See* Talman.

Falmouth (Portland), Me.,* British raid, **4.** 40–42, 46, 66, 133; committee of safety, 41, 69; relief, 69; defense against landing, 69, 70, 75; French warship, **11.** 324.

Falmouth, Va., road, **1.** 6 *n*; Braddock's force, 109 *n*; depot, **2.** 123; route by, **23.** 79, 83.

*Falmouth Packet*, capture, **13.** 163.

Falsehood, by officer, **11.** 489; by staff officer, **16.** 400. *See also* Perjury.

Faneuil, ——, foreign enlistment schemes, **7.** 39, 169–171, 174, 429; volunteer, brevet, 429, **8.** 482.

Fanning, *Col.* Edmund, suspected intercourse, **5.** 20; on raid, **15.** 416; Verplancks Point, 489; to South, **18.** 195, 197.

Fanning, *Col.* Phineas, loyalist corps, **6.** 148 *n.*

*Fanny*, privateer, **33.** 5 *n.*

Fans, orders, **3.** 94, 141.

Fant, George, court-martial, **9.** 30.

*Fantasque*, French warship, **22.** 230.

Farewell Address, proposed (1792), thoughts for, draft, **32.** 46–49, **35.** 48, 51–55; first draft to Hamilton, purpose and contents, 48–51; retirement, service, apologia, 49, 51–54, 59, 60, 214–218, 237, 238; avoidance of personalities, 50; time and manner of issue, 50, 103, 104 *n*, 192, 201 *n*, 214 *n*; text of first draft, 51–61; essentiality of Union, 54, 58, 218–224; evil of party politics, 55, 226–228; foreign relations, isolation, 56, 231–236; neutrality, 57, 236; preparedness, 57, 235; division and separation of powers, 58, 228; justice to public servants, 58; Hamilton's draft, his explanation of it, Washington's comment, 178, 178 *n*; draft returned with changes, 190–192; Hamilton's second draft, 192 *n*, 204; education and national university, 199–201, 205, 230; text with changes in final copy, 214–238; submitted to Cabinet, 214 *n*; recording in Letter Book, 214 *n*, 215 *n*; evil of sectionalism, 223; law and order, 224; conservative principles, 225; need of religion and morality, 229; public credit and taxes, 230; response, addresses on, 289, 320 *n*, 343 *n*, 344, 344 *n*; J. Q. Adams on, 476.

*Farges*, East Indiaman, **21.** 289.

Farmer, James, Massachusetts soldier, **4.** 49.

Farmer, John, Massachusetts soldier, **4.** 49.

Farmer, John, Alexandria Academy, **33.** 282 *n.*

Farmer, Maria,* pass, **14.** 327.

Farmer, Mary, Alexandria Academy, **33.** 282 *n.*

*Farmer*, **3.** 256.

Farmer's Brother, Iroquois chief, **32.** 341 *n.*

Farmington, Conn., proposed place for loyalists, **5.** 284; artillery, **10.** 487, 490, **11.** 26, 52; route by, **12.** 198, **13.** 6, 44; winter quarters, **18.** 18 *n*; Washington at, **21.** 328 *n*, **22.** 100 *n.*

Farms. *See* Agriculture.

Farndon, John, court-martial, execution, postponed, **9.** 267, 329, 341, 342.

Farnsworth, David, spy, counterfeiter, court-martial, execution, **13.** 54, 71, 140.

Farnum, *Capt.* Benjamin, information, **8.** 376, 378; bears letter, **14.** 155.

Farrall, Patrick, court-martial, **8.** 361.

Farrel, —— (Farrel & Jones),* of Bristol, as agents, **2.** 343,348; bill of exchange, 485.

Farrel, Richard, & Co., London merchants, **2.** 335 *n.*

Farrel & Jones, **2.** 343, 348, 485.

Farrell, Moses, court-martial, **9.** 89.

Farril, Roger, overseership, **36.** 450.

Farrington, *Capt.* Thomas, of Connecticut, company, **4.** 305, **5.** 368, 376, **6.** 144.

Farrington, *Lieut. Col.* Thomas, of Massachusetts, crime, **8.** 112; cashiered, 112 *n.*

Fascines, making, **3.** 345, 357, **10.** 68, 72, **16.** 462, 462 *n*, 482, 484, **17.** 17, 56, 61, 115, **18.** 256, 308, 364, 365, 414, 441, 466, 478, **19.** 74, 139, 140, 291, 338 *n*, 339, 394, **22.** 499, 500; supply for Dorchester Heights, **4.** 363, 433, 447; to close sallyports, **5.** 198; at Yorktown siege, rotation with trench mounting, **23.** 199; activity enjoined, 203, 204. *See also* Trenches.

Fashions, desire for American, **30.** 76. *See also* Dress.

Fassett, Robert, court-martial, **8.** 436.

Fast day, orders for, **3.** 341, **4.** 369, **5.** 43, 50, **6.** 354 *n*, **11.** 252, **14.** 328, 369, 504, **18.** 146, 225, **22.** 2, **24.** 151; state order, army observance, **7.** 98, 102; addresses, **36.** 280, 281, 290.

*Father Abraham's Almanac*, **1.** 25 *n*.

Fatigue, as punishment, civilians, **3.** 377, **11.** 143, 253, 254; at New York, overseers, officers, **5.** 5, 11, 81, 82, 84, 99, 125, 157, 158, 213, 229, 230, 246, 269, 285, 287, 300, 316, 344, 471; emergent, pending action, 208, 498; inadequate, poor work, 269, 287, **11.** 202; and excuse from alarm posts, **5.** 316; conduct of officers, 344, **7.** 423; Sunday, and church, **5.** 367, 490, **11.** 343; loyalists and deserters, **5.** 417, **13.** 141; exemption, **5.** 436, 437, **17.** 494; regulations, rotation, **5.** 443, **18.** 337, **21.** 468; militia, **5.** 490, **20.** 87, 88; at Harlem Heights, **6.** 79, 105, 134, 151; activity and neglect, hours, 105, 195, 207, **9.** 169; lists, **6.** 126, 134; punishment for violating, 180; road repairs, **8.** 58, **13.** 6–8, 150, 153, **18.** 260, **20.** 11, 170, 335, 367, **22.** 70, 79; rations, liquor, extras, **8.** 225, **11.** 156, **13.** 140, **14.** 332, **15.** 340, **16.** 34, 255; and advance, **9.** 180; hospitals and prisons, **10.** 307, **25.** 178; river transportation, **13.** 140, **20.** 11, 48; shoemaking, **13.** 475, **14.** 391, **18.** 110; charcoal making, **15.** 267, **20.** 169; forage, **15.** 267, **20.** 390, **22.** 394, 463; orders, detail, **18.** 105, 313, 336, 345, 400, 433, 477, **20.** 74, **22.** 335, **24.** 447, 453, 454, 464, 466, 481, 489, 490, 492, **25.** 24, 32, 42; coopers, **18.** 134; tentmaking, 162; recall, 221, 240; grain threshing, **20.** 18 *n*; fuel, 87, 88, **25.** 60, 324, 339; blockhouse, **21.** 447; for staff departments, 468; suspension on fast day, **22.** 2; unrequited, **25.** 228; building, 333, 395, 396; removal of stores, 370, 375; discharges, 424; camp causeway, **26.** 159, 168, 169, 171, 235, 314, 415; peace illumination, 338, 344; timber, 438. *See also* Artificers; Fascines; Fortifications.

Fatland Ford, Schuylkill River, movements, **9.** 238, 257, 262; letters from, 241–244.

Fauchet, Jean Antoine Joseph, report on Genêt, **33.** 246 *n*; received as minister, 276 *n*; embargo, 307; conduct, 331; debt payments, 350; emigrés, 352, 353; Randolph affair, **34.** 275–277, 282, 316, 317, 321, 339–348; departure, attitude, *Medusa-Africa* affair, 295, 302, 306, 307, 319, 399, **36.** 234; XYZ mission, 108; defense, 126, 145, 156.

Faulkner, *Maj.* Ralph,* recruiting, **12.** 139 *n*.

Faulkner, William, Pennsylvania soldier, **19.** 221.

Faulkner, *Capt.* William (?), information, **9.** 263, 264.

Fauntleroy, Betsy, and Washington, **1.** 22.

Fauntleroy, *Capt.* Henry, bears parcel, **11.** 305; killed at Monmouth, **12.** 158, 159.

Fauntleroy, Moore, *sr.*, **1.** 22 *n*.

Fauntleroy, *Capt.* (*Maj.*) Moore,* rank, **17.** 483; transfer, revoked, **21.** 187, 415–417; to South, **23.** 216.

Fauntleroy, William,* *sr.*, Washington and daughter, **1.** 22.

Fauquier, *Lieut. Gov.* Francis,* congratulations, **2.** 213; Forbes expedition, letter, 283 *n*; and Washington, 317; Stamp Act, letter, 424, 426 *n*.

*Fauquier*, **2.** 431.

Fauquier County, Va., Washington's land, value, **3.** 82, **37.** 295; army transportation, **11.** 154; land holders, **12.** 269; Convention troops, march, militia escort, letter to, **13.** 314; excise survey, **31.** 239 *n*; list of tenants, **37.** 548 *n*.

Fauquier Court House, Va., rendezvous, **37.** 182.

Fauquier Historical Society, *Bulletin*, **1.** 6 *n*.

*Favorite*, **34.** 485, 487.

Fawkes, ——, messenger, **10.** 164.

Fawkes, Francis, court-martial, **9.** 99.

Fay, Jonah, Vermont mission, **23.** 488.

Fay, Joseph,* Washington's frontier land, **35.** 393.

Fay, *Capt.* Josiah, promotion, **5.** 206; death, 206 *n.*

Fay, Micajah, court-martial, **22.** 442.

Faye, Nathaniel, court-martial, **7.** 484.

Fayerweather, Thomas, house as hospital, **3.** 439.

Fayette County, Pa., Washington's land and mill, rent, disposal, **29.** 9, 11, 12, 86, 87, 93, 97, 202, 274, **30.** 90, 243, **31.** 71, 175, **32.** 412, **33.** 377, 379, 403–407, 409, 448, 451, 456, 497, **34.** 88, 89, 220, 281, 289, **35.** 22, 496, 497, **36.** 23–25; excise survey, **31.** 236; excise troubles, **33.** 306 *n.* *See also* Great Meadows; Washington Bottom.

Fayetteville, N. C.,* presidential tour, address, **31.** 283 *n*; magazine, **37.** 45.

Fayolle, Jean Pierre du Rousseau de, duel, **18.** 373; Lafayette's aide, 373 *n*; dispatches to Rhode Island, 403, 404.

Fearnought, cloth, order, **2.** 332.

Feathers, supply, **25.** 224.

Featherstone, *Capt.* William, exchange, **13.** 354, **16.** 326; parole, **15.** 319, 332.

Febiger, *Col.* Christian,* at court-martial, **11.** 308, 343, 367, 375, 377, 388, 454, **21.** 47; service, **11.** 308 *n*; Lee court-martial, **12.** 147; regiment brigaded, 215; clothing, **13.** 250, **24.** 61; information, **13.** 367; rejoins brigade, 376, 377 *n*; at court of inquiry, **14.** 107; on rank in state regiment, **15.** 107; light corps, 283, **17.** 310; commissions for sergeants, **16.** 110; new officers, **19.** 198; regiment to South, conditions, officers' revolt, **23.** 258, 367, 436, 442, 492, **24.** 2, 35; summary execution by, 35; pay arrears, 35; recruiting, 61, 61 *n.* *See also* Virginia Second.

Federal army. *See* Army.

Federal capitol, character, **32.** 14 *n*; plans, 93, 102, 128, 245, 324–327, 363, 510–512, **33.** 1, 2, 29, 30; construction, priority, 30, 74, **34.** 81, 358–361, **35.** 379, 389, 390, 482; cornerstone laying, **33.** 91 *n.*

Federal Constitution, criticism of liberal construction, **32.** 97–99; Farewell Address on innovations, **35.** 225. *See also* next title; Amendments; Organization; Ratification; Union.

Federal Convention, Virginia and calling, **29.** 51, 52; Virginia's appointments, 71; Washington and attendance, 71–73, 76, 115, 119, 120, 127–129, 151, 171–173, 177, 180, 187, 188, 193, 194, 197, 198, 208, 209, 211, 213, 229, 464, **30.** 42, 297, 298, attitude of New England, **29.** 123; importance, need, legality, free power, policy, 128, 151, 152, 177, 190–194, 198, 224; need of punctuality, 138; call by Congress, comment, 171, 172, 177, 189; Washington as Morris's guest, 210, 282; Washington's journey, 211; delay in organization, 213; Washington president, 216, 225; attendance, New Hampshire, Rhode Island, 224, 228, 237, 257; hopes, 224, 238; secrecy, progress, 228, 229, 261; length, 233, 258; advice to, 238; Washington's doubts and criticism, 245; need of success, 260, 278; recess, Washington's movements, 261, 270; accomplishment, character of draft, 261, 277, 278, 409–411, **30.** 299–302; report of Committee of Style, Washington's marginalia, **29.** 272 *n*; Washington's expenses, 273, 362; copies of Constitution sent by Washington, 276, 278; Pinckney's pamphlet, 293; problems, 316; conduct, 324; and bill of rights, 478; treaty-making power, **35.** 3–5. *See also* Ratification.

Federal district. *See* District of Columbia.

*Federal Gazette and Baltimore Advertiser*, advertisements, **36.** 7 *n*, 35 *n.*

*Federalist*, Washington's comment, **29.** 308, 324, 331, 404, 407, 466, **30.** 66; inquiry on authorship, **29.** 401.

*Federalist*, miniature ship, to Mount Vernon, **29.** 516.

Federalist party, ascendancy in New England, **30.** 21, 23; criticism of policy, **32.** 95–100; growing opposition, deprecation, 130–133, 135 *n*, 136, 137, 185, 212. *See also* Congress; Politics; Ratification.

Fees, William, court-martial, **8.** 153.

Fees, legal contingent, **35.** 163. *See also* Salaries.

Feet, of butchered cattle, collection, **14.** 34.

Feint, Joseph. *See* Fent.

Fell, *Ensign* ——, Virginia Regiment, commission, **2.** 93; deserters in Maryland, 100; successor, 140.

Fell, John, of New Jersey, exchange, **8.** 44, **10.** 344; sketch, **8.** 44 *n*; impressment, **17.** 361.

Fell, John,* of Pennsylvania, headquarters account, **12.** 98 *n*.

Fellows, *Lieut.* ——, flag of truce, **7.** 57.

Fellows, *Capt.* Amos, prisoner of war, charges against, **7.** 42, 57.

Fellows, *Col.* (*Gen.*) John,* regiment brigaded, **3.** 355; regiment for New York, **5.** 310; brigade, post, 369, 438, 503, **6.** 37, 259; brigade major, **5.** 378, **6.** 215; artillery, **5.** 407; in division, 423, **6.** 4, 206; councils of war, **5.** *facing* 496, 502 *n*, 506 *n*, 508, 509; details, **6.** 8, 147; Kings Bridge, 51; strength of brigade, 52; Kips Bay affair, 58; Harlem Heights, alarm post, 71, 206; tents, 126; fatigue, 134; post after White Plains, 299; escape of British express, **8.** 485; dismissal of militia (1779), **17.** 114, 161 *n*; militia to West Point (1780), countermand, **19.** 79; militia in field, 242–247; relief of Fort Schuyler, 286–288, 347; militia for frontier (1781), **22.** 262, 337, 340, 437, 458, 470.

Feltman, *Lieut.* William, paymaster, **18.** 360; service, 360 *n*.

Fences, frontier, **3.** 200, 269; depredations, fuel, orders against, **7.** 16, **8.** 379, 465, 469, **9.** 199, 297, **10.** 181, 322, **11.** 490, **12.** 286, **13.** 101, 326, 337, 462, **17.** 215, **20.** 75, 141, **23.** 199, 282, 294, 328, **24.** 259; problem of payment for, **10.** 391 *n*; interplantation, **23.** 349; Mount Vernon, problem, care, **28.** 465, **32.** 195, 218, 445, 482, **33.** 10, 203, 244, **34.** 71, 82, 193, 205, 422, 507, **35.** 20, 261, 286, 383, **37.** 5, 462, 468; civil depredations, **30.** 402; water, **32.** 306; outer, **33.** 264, 273, 278; Alexandria houses, 287, 367; character of American, **35.** 504; posthole borer, **37.** 85; line, 213. *See also* Ditches; Gates; Hedges.

Fencing, Washington's teacher, **1.** 23 *n*.

Fendall, *Dr.* B.,* Mrs. Washington's teeth, **36.** 182.

Fendall, Benjamin, bill of exchange, **2.** 364.

Fendall, Philip,* Mount Vernon, **27.** 496; to Bahamas, **29.** 177; wife, **30.** 117; Mercer affair, **32.** 147 *n*.

Fendall, *Mrs.* Philip, ass's milk, **30.** 117; travel for health, 143, 144.

Fendall, Philip Richard,* land appraisement, **34.** 163, 164.

Fender, order, **2.** 339.

Fenley, John, revenue cutter officer, **32.** 107.

Fennel, Daniel, court-martial, **9.** 170.

Fenner, *Gov.* Arthur,* ratification, **31.** 47; *Africa* affair, **34.** 296, 319.

Fenner, *Maj.* William, at court of inquiry, **11.** 464; service, 464 *n*.

Fenning, Robert,* proposed immigration, **29.** 364.

Fenno, *Capt.* Ephraim,* duty on lines, **26.** 45; service, 45 *n*.

Fenno, John, newspaper, **30.** 366 *n*; broadside of annual message, **34.** 37 *n*; on French spoliations, **35.** 124 *n*; information for his paper, 198; Hamilton's pamphlet, **36.** 33 *n*.

Fent, *Sergt.* (*Ensign*) Joseph, escape, **2.** 35, 39; commission, assignment, 117, 122, 127.

Fenton, ——, movements, **3.** 275.

Fenton, Lewis, court-martial, **8.** 404.

Fenwick, James, consul, conduct, **30.** 353, **36.** 232. *See also* next title.

Fenwick, Mason & Co.,* wine, **30.** 381, 381 *n*, **31.** 137, 300, 301 *n*; bill of exchange, **30.** 436 *n*; letter to, **31.** 300.

*Ferdinand*, **11.** 215 *n*, 219.

Ferguson, Adam,* reconciliation commission, **12.** 39, 51–53, 83.

Ferguson, Duncan, drummer, **1.** 229, 231.

Ferguson, Elizabeth (Graeme),* husband's return, **9.** 296; Duché affair, 382, 383; Johnstone affair, **12.** 339; request, **35.** 417.

Ferguson, Henry Hugh, refugee, temporary return, **9.** 296.

Ferguson, John, court-martial, **13.** 138.

Ferguson, Lawrence, court-martial, **4.** 500.

Ferguson, Col. Patrick, Kings Mountain, **20.** 258, 297, 308; service, 258 *n*.

Ferguson, *Lieut.* William, capture, **7.** 411; service, 411 *n*.

Ferguson rifle, **37.** 15, 56.

Fernald, *Maj.* (*Lieut. Col.*) Tobias,* to inspect hospitals, leave, **10.** 305, **11.** 208 *n*; at courts-martial, **12.** 232, **25.** 412, 474; at court of inquiry, **16.** 218; service, 218 *n*, **19.** 463 *n*; officer of the day, 463, **20.** 65, 129, 256, 328, 379, **22.** 327, 411, 461, **23.** 5; retirement, **25.** 457, 458.

Fernandis, *Lieut.* James, information, **7.** 402, 403, 409; service, 402 *n*; bears letter, 445

Ferree, Joseph, Germantown school trustee, **33.** 148 *n*.

Ferrel, James. *See* Tarrel.

Ferries, colonial Virginia, **1.** 6 *n*, 128 *n*, 214, 478; proposed Rappahannock, protest 13; Susquehanna, 214, **13.** 222, **27.** 277 *n*; colonial military accounts, **1.** 427; Mount Vernon, desire to close, alteration of road, **2.** 340 *n*, **29.** 450 *n*, **30.** 158, 159, 257, **31.** 134 *n*, **33.** 510; ferriage of troops, **5.** 207; guarding at New York, 217, 218, 225, 300, 375, 377, 422, 462; regulations, 298 *n*; passes, 367, **6.** 80; Delaware River, guarding, crossing, 337, 358, 360, 362, 364, 365 *n*, 440 *n*, 454, **7.** 13, **8.** 488, 490, 492, 502–505, **9.** 114, 116, 123, 240, 253, 260, **10.** 493, **11.** 121, 157, 308, 465–467, **12.** 74, 85, 96, 97, 100, 102–104, 108, **13.** 219, 311, **17.** 135, 171; manning by troops, **7.** 127, **25.** 39; extortion on the Delaware, **7.** 166; Stacks, 152; stopping deserters, 184; Schuylkill, **9.** 356 *n*, **12.** 83; removing Delaware lower, **10.** 108, 121; continental, at Springfield, **15.** 68, 69; Highland, 502, **17.** 206; Staten Island, 369; repair in Rhode Island, **19.** 178; in Yorktown march, **23.** 16, 41, 42, 43, 112; later Virginia, 167 *n*, **31.** 292; Hooes, **23.** 332, **28.** 27; Second River, **27.** 236 *n*; Mount Vernon to Philadelphia, **27.** 405, 406; delay, **37.** 60. *See also* Dobbs; Kings.

Ferriot, Alexander, Canadian refugee, subsistence, **26.** 204.

Ferris, Joshua, reprieve, **20.** 485.

Ferris, *Lieut.* Nathaniel, court-martial, cashiered, **9.** 435.

Ferris, Reed, headquarters at house, account, **12.** 481 *n*.

Ferry Farm, origin of name, acquired, **2.** 340 *n*, 455 *n*. *See also* Mount Vernon; Union Farm.

Fersen, Hans Axel von, *comte* de, at camp, **21.** 226; service, 226 *n*; bears letter, **22.** 324; Yorktown, **23.** 117, 119.

Fertilizers, plaster of Paris, **28.** 39, 40, **29.** 258, 297, **32.** 261, **33.** 297, 367, **35.** 95, 371, 419, **37.** 448–451, 455; river mud, **28.** 271, 272, 296, 306, **32.** 300, **33.** 176, **37.** 466; turned-under crops, **29.** 54, **31.** 105, **32.** 493, **33.** 7, 158, 252, 253, 424, **34.** 272, 324, 325, **35.** 385, 502, 503; fish, **29.** 214, 231; manure, compost, depository, stercorary, **29.** 215, 253, **30.** 256, **32.** 179, **33.** 10; for lawns, **32.** 256; stock pens, animal ranges, **33.** 41 *n*, 265, 344, **37.** 466; thoroughness, importance, **33.** 254, 339, 430, **37.** 463, 464; Elkington's pamphlet, **34.** 343, 412, 415, 469; Sinclair's report, **35.** 87; for corn crop, **37.** 1.

Fess, Simeon, D., commissioner, **1.** vii; acknowledgment to, liii.

Fessenden, Joseph, court-martial, **3.** 514.

Fessenden, Josiah, express, **3.** 328, 399, **4.** 471 *n*, **6.** 78; accounts, **27.** 334.

Feurer, Charles,* request, **33.** 13 *n*.

Fevot, Ferdinand,* complaints, **36.** 247, 248; Mount Vernon, 248 *n*.

Few, William,* exchange affair, **20.** 53.

Field, ——, Boundbrook house, **13.** 442.

Field, ——, Washington's Kentucky lands, **36.** 161, 338.

Field, *Ensign* Ebenezer, special duty, **5.** 269.

Field, *Capt.* John,* militia detachment, **1.** 372, 375, 375 *n*, 405, 445; Forbes expedition, **2.** 301.

Field, John, of Rhode Island, court-martial, **8.** 401.

Field, John,* of Philadelphia, charity matter, **31.** 191 *n*.

Field, Thomas W., *Battle of Long Island*, **5.** 507 *n*.

Field glasses, for Washington, **24.** 149. *See also* Telescope.

Field officers, companies, abolition, **3.** 390, **17.** 434; temporary appointments, **5.** 423, 438, 440, 442; and guard duty, 480; report as off duty, **6.** 192, **9.** 297; honors by guard, **8.** 230, **11.** 400; raising regiment and command, **7.** 39; voluntary apology in general orders, **8.** 287; plan for remodeling army, **10.** 125; returns, 304, **13.** 452, **15.** 322, **17.** 477, **18.** 2; officers of the day, 95; at drill, 369; uniform, **19.** 21; complement, **20.** 162; meeting on reprisal case, **24.** 136, 137; and general command, **25.** 30, 86; fort major, 148; lieutenant and colonel commandant to full rank, 352; reorganization, **26.** 279; scarcity, **27.** 38; appointment (1798), **36.** 335, 363. *See also* Officers; Regiments.

Fields, *Mrs.* ——, house, **7.** 141.

Fifes and fifers, instruction, **3.** 378; regimental, **4.** 136; returns, **10.** 524, **11.** 132, **12.** 287, **17.** 425; issue, key, **12.** 331, **19.** 479; fife major, **12.** 415; court-martial, **14.** 377; need, **18.** 46; condition, supply, **24.** 219, 454; care, responsibility, **26.** 138; gift to veterans, 482, 483. *See also* Music.

Fifteen-mile Creek, **1.** 18.

Fifteenth Foot, British, **7.** 431.

Fifteenth Infantry, officers, **4.** 503 *n*, **11.** 31 *n*, 32 *n*. *See also* Paterson, John.

Fifth Brigade, **4.** 513.

Fifth Infantry, march, **4.** 408. *See also* Stark, John.

Fifty-fourth Foot, British, in raid, **15.** 416; to leave New York, **16.** 333.

Fifty-second Foot, British, Staten Island, **7.** 455; replacements, **13.** 117; officer, **23.** 448.

Fifty-seventh Foot, British, to leave New York, **17.** 56, 61, 64; officer, **24.** 332 *n*.

Fifty-third Foot, British, officer, **13.** 54 *n*.

Fig blue, order, **3.** 91.

Fig trees, Mount Vernon, **28.** 315, 506.

Figs, order, **3.** 99.

Filson, John,* history and map, dedication, **28.** 30, 100, 101.

Finance, superintendent of,* need, authorized, Morris, **21.** 181 *n*, 183 *n*, 261, 374, **22.** 71. *See also* Board of Treasury; Morris, Robert.

Finances, *public:* phase of inadequate recruiting, **10.** 28, **19.** 409; lottery, **11.** 52, 313, **13.** 274, **16.** 424, **21.** 94; in military plans (1779), **13.** 486, 487, **14.** 3; (1780), **17.** 504; crisis, as crux in contest, **14.** 271, **15.** 5, 25, 117, **17.** 20, 52, 231, 232, 463,

**18.** 322, 382, 420, 434, **20.** 210, 317, 320, 469, **22.** 391; need of military economy, **15.** 38; prepared information for enemy, **18.** 83; new plans, 323, **21.** 182; British war advantages, **18.** 436; French and Spanish situation, 437; proposed use of plate, **20.** 309; proposed southern subscription, 321; need of permanent funds, **21.** 136; Pennsylvania, 280 *n*, **29.** 148; confusion of different systems, remedy, **24.** 237; army inspector, **25.** 54; defects in Confederation, 266; subsistence notes, **26.** 6, 75, 128, 243; Washington on ignorance of deplorable conditions, 186; public credit and justice, 489; postbellum improvement expected, **27.** 295; western lands, 486; of local road improvements, **28.** 335; postbellum abundance of money, **29.** 145; conditions during Revolution, **30.** 297; outline of federal plans, 454, 455, 494; restored public credit, **31.** 45, 174, 319, 326, 327, 397, **32.** 115 *n*; federal district funds, **31.** 209, 227, 280, 281, 283, 453 *n*, 499, **32.** 9, 13, 14 *n*, 221 *n*, 372, **33.** 104, 150, 162, 163, 251, 359, **34.** 353, 356–358, 361, 420, **35.** 63, 64, 73, 88, 89, 94, 98, 111, 267, 270, 271, 290, 292, 309, 345, 414, **36.** 118, 175, 189, 190, **37.** 455; foreign relations funds, **31.** 289 *n*, 290; in annual message, **34.** 352. *See also* preceding title; Accounts; Appropriations; Banking; Board of Treasury; Bounty; Expenditures; Fines; Funds; Money; Pay; Pensions; Prices; Public debt; Requisitions; Salaries; Speculation; Taxation; Treasury.

*Private:* bookkeeping, **2.** 341; evils of compound interest, **12.** 267; loan office certificates as investment, 268, **13.** 409, **14.** 149; Washington's wartime, **12.** 326, 328, **14.** 432, 432 *n*; his need of current funds, **28.** 363, 410, 478, 515, **29.** 6, 55, 57, 92, 118, 133, 137, 150, 156, 158, 167, 180, 212, 273, 294, 301, 335, 379, 460, **30.** 36, 148, 164, 172, 173, 210 *n*, 222, 223, 253, 330, **33.** 358, 487, **34.** 139, 140, 252, 431, 491, **36.** 37, 54, 139, 153, 171, 257, 280, 300, **37.** 8, 37, 73, 86, 104, 133, 177, 212, 232, 233, 339, 360, 369, 375, 386, 439, 453, 459; application of Mount Vernon receipts, **30.** 258, 259; federal stock, **33.** 516 *n*, **35.** 454, 462 *n*, 484, **36.** 32, 276, **37.** 301; contingent fees, **35.** 163, **36.** 14; hotel shares, 37, 518. *See also* Accounts; Bills of exchange; Debts; Estates; Guardianship; Land; Lottery; Salaries; Wages.

Fincastle County, W. Va. (Va.), Washington's land, warrant, **3.** 279, **36.** 130.

Findley, William (John), Whiskey Insurrection, **33.** 526, **34.** 1, 9.

Fines as military punishment, of officers, **3.** 410, 516, **4.** 89, 90, 129, **5.** 142, **7.** 422, **8.** 211, **10.** 299, 315, **13.** 73, 183, 213, 247, **14.** 16, **20.** 97, **21.** 355, **24.** 172, **25.** 219; of rank and file, **3.** 491, 514, 524, **4.** 2, 3, 20, 89, 130, 136, 188, 295, 324, 327, 334, 342, 345, 499, **5.** 32, 38, 39, 90, **6.** 231, **8.** 23, 211, 401, 404, 405, 425, **9.** 170, **11.** 343, **12.** 448, **15.** 475, **16.** 128, 498, **26.** 73; under militia acts, **7.** 186, 189, **10.** 312, **11.** 241; draft, **7.** 469 *n*; of staff officials, **10.** 266, **11.** 141, **16.** 127, 148, 479, **21.** 355, **26.** 261; of civilians, **10.** 435, 436, **11.** 143.

Finlay, *Lieut.* Samuel, riflemen, **5.** 216.

Finley, *Sergt.* James, court-martial, **3.** 497.

Finley, *Capt.* John,* escort of specie, **12.** 17. *See also* Fenley.

Finley, *Lieut.* John H., exchange, **20.** 292; service, 292 *n*.

Finn, Henry, court-martial, **19.** 372.

Finney, David,* gift, **18.** 328.

Finney, Roger, court-martial, **15.** 163.

Finney, *Capt.* Walter, rank, **15.** 146, 300; service, 146 *n*.

Finnie, Alexander, account, **1.** 425, 434.

Finnie, William, deputy quartermaster general, horse rations, **7.** 324; division of supplies, **12.** 204; on corn prices, **13.** 428; as official, 478; and slave cook, **36.** 122.

Fire cake, **8.** 351 *n*.

Fire rafts and ships, American, **5.** 97, 196, 288, 294, 340, 344, 457–459, 470, 473, **6.** 83, **16.** 484, **37.** 523; British, at Yorktown, **23.** 143, 162, 169, 225. *See also* Boats.

Fireplaces, screens, **2.** 320; grates, 339, **37.** 576; plates, **29.** 264, 271, 272, 281, 281 *n*, 283, 326; stopper, **25.** 287. *See also* Mantels.

Fires, New York City (1776), **6.** 92, 99; (1778), **12.** 291; unauthorized firing of buildings, **6.** 238, 252; White Plains, 259, 275; at picket, **10.** 93, 298; precautions, 181, **25.** 139, 220, 247, 248, 317, **26.** 201, 344, **32.** 258, 263, **33.** 267; West Point, **17.** 397, 477, 478, **18.** 8, 17; Fort Schuyler, 377; Williamsburg, **23.** 435; Mount Vernon, 435.

Firescreens, order, **2.** 320.

Fireworks, New York peace celebration, **27.** 258.

First Artillery, officers, **7.** 296 *n*, 374 *n*, **9.** 191 *n*, 301 *n*, **11.** 168 *n*, 430 *n*, **12.** 349 *n*, 353 *n*, **13.** 71 *n*, 119 *n*, **15.** 95 *n*, 101, 256, 359 *n*, **16.** 259 *n*, **17.** 267 *n*, 270 *n*, 362 *n*, **18.** 389 *n*, **20.** 197, **26.** 8 *n*; soldier and officer court-martialed, **15.** 105, **16.** 127; adjutant, **18.** 250. *See also* Artillery; Harrison, Charles.

First Brigade, **4.** 512.

First Dragoons, officers, **7.** 338, **10.** 256 *n*, 420 *n*, **11.** 37 *n*, 206 *n*, 213 *n*, **12.** 153 *n*, 204 *n*, **13.** 38 *n*, **15.** 471 *n*, **16.** 143 *n*, **21.** 187, 415, **28.** 144 *n*; winter post, **14.** 66 *n*; officers' horses, **15.** 495; commander, **17.** 460; staff officer, **23.** 221 *n*; to South, 270, 312; preemption of Yorktown goods, 300; disposal, **25.** 162, 193. *See also* Bland, Theodorick; Cavalry; White, Anthony Walton.

First Foot Guards, British, officers, **13.** 349 *n*, **14.** 334 *n*, **17.** 61, **24.** 420 *n*; raid, **14.** 457, 465.

First Infantry, vacancies, **6.** 160; officers, 259 *n*, 355 *n*. *See also* Hand, Edward; Thompson, William.

Fish, ——, intelligence, **21.** 460.

Fish, *Lieut.* Joseph, court-martial, cashiered, **9.** 435, **10.** 299.

Fish, *Lieut.* (*Maj. Lieut. Col.*) Nicholas,* brigade major and inspector, **5.** 407, **11.** 174, **12.** 286, **15.** 173, 258; fatigue, **5.** 490; service, 490 *n*, **18.** 260 *n*; expected resignation, Washington's regret, **15.** 129; Iroquois expedition, 173, 258; communication of general officers, **18.** 146; officer of the day, 260, 321, **19.** 347, **20.** 9, **23.** 251, 287, 320, **25.** 104, 170, 236, 354, 384, 452, 477, **26.** 4, 12, 72, 110, 159, 260; at parade, **18.** 269; subinspector, **19.** 466; absent, **20.** 13; to main camp, **22.** 399; command, 438; examination of invalids, **25.** 411; commutation of rations, **26.** 49; at court-martial, 278, 366; board on badge of merit, 329, 366; federal army appointment, declines, **32.** 105, 124, 140, 152, 152 *n*, 160; as officer, **36.** 333.

Fish, *Lieut.* Thomas, fatigue, **5.** 11.

Fish and fisheries, Mount Vernon, seines, operation, catch, sale, **2.** 161, 341, 342, **3.** 62, 82, 82 *n*, 89, 90, 96, 97, **28.** 389, **29.** 155, 156, 179, 256, 262, 353, 439, 462, 508 *n*, **30.** 18, 20, 93, 114, 182, 259, **32.** 222, 223, 294, 295, 307, 357, 447, 456, 465, **33.** 176, 206, 241, 245, 302, 326, 337, **34.** 117, 126, 145, 379, 394, 396, 417, 422, 434, 442, **35.** 20, 25, 44, 377, **36.** 152, **37.** 196, 212, 214, 357, 458, 461; Custis estate on York River, **2.** 343, 439; West Indies trade, 522, **3.** 25, 106, 109, 147, 213, 256; Fairfax, 222; for hospital, **11.** 166; proposed joint operation against British, **16.** 298; for army, salting, **22.** 8, 24, 30, 36, 67, 366; exchange for salt, 23, 56; in provisions contract, **24.** 125, 125 *n*; Dutch gift, **27.** 73, 75; as fertilizer, **29.** 214, 231; presidential fishing, **31.** 49 *n*; of western rivers, **32.** 386; Frances Washington's, **33.** 266; reserved for slaves, 303; ocean, and embargo, 306; salt, for Mount Vernon, **36.** 47, **37.** 436. *See also* Provisions.

Fish Carrier, chief, **32.** 114.

Fishbourn, *Capt.* (*Maj.*) Benjamin,* attendance on civil cases, **14.** 250, 283; service, 250 *n*, **15.** 430 *n*; Stony Point news, 429, 430, 453; bears letters, **21.** 55, **27.** 166; Wayne's aide, **21.** 55 *n*, **27.** 166; congratulations, **30.** 170; office seeker, 171; rejected by Senate, Washington's comment, 370, 371, 412.

Fisher, ——, of New York City, and inoculation, 5. 82.

Fisher, ——, of Maryland, Hessian officer at house, 9. 183, 184.

Fisher, *Sergt.* ——, of Massachusetts, case, 26. 160.

Fisher, Bartholomew, foragemaster, court-martial, 26. 445.

Fisher, *Col.* Frederick, on Cherry Valley raid, letter, 13. 263 *n*.

Fisher, Guy, McDougall, 25. 79.

Fisher, Hendrick, paymaster, 6. 51.

Fisher, Henry, information, 7. 410.

Fisher, James, character, 8. 106.

Fisher, Miers,* presidential mansion, 31. 374, 376, 377, 381.

Fisher, Myndert, court-martial, capital penalty, pardon, 23. 280, 280 *n*, 316.

Fisher, Richard, court-martial, 14. 424, 425.

Fisher, Samuel, court-martial, 8. 403.

Fisher, *Corp.* Thomas, detail as blower, 25. 53.

Fishers Island, removing stock, 5. 241.

Fishkill, N. Y.,* removal of artillery, 7. 425; inoculation, 432; magazines, removal of stores, 8. 284, 9. 290, 13. 166, 330, 331, 353 *n*, 14. 22, 87 *n*, 214, 339, 419, 15. 226, 274, 19. 360, 24. 7, 25. 370, 375; American retreat to (1777), 9. 400 *n*; arms, armorers, 11. 25, 146; officer at, 12. 302; hospital, 430, 447, 13. 204, 296, 24. 259, 25. 24; headquarters, letters from, 12. 528, 13. 1–3, 5–51, 347, 354–360, 15. 284, reason for headquarters, 13. 12; Convention troops march, 211 *n*, 261, 324; winter quarters, 321, 346, 351, 20. 401; court-martial at, 14. 293; post, force, discontinuance, 386, 21. 242, 24. 183, 259, 26. 30; protection, 15. 195; militia rendezvous, 16. 404, 406 *n*, 18. 470 *n*, 19. 244, 246; deserters, 18. 147; specific supplies, 19. 165, 20. 451 *n*; graft, staff-line row, 21. 54, 90, 119, 187–189; route by, 174; prisoners of war, 201, 22. 265; saddlers and shoemakers, 80; French stores, 23. 35; removing barracks, 25. 24, 43; Canadian refugees, 26. 147.

Fishwater, Thomas, court-martial, 8. 201.

Fisk, ——, of Boston, information, 4. 12.

Fisk, ——, engineer, court of inquiry, 6. 195.

Fisk, Benjamin, court-martial, 25. 424.

Fisk, John,* ammunition agreement, 4. 42 *n*.

Fister, *Capt.* Henry, court-martial, cashiered, 7. 19, 338.

Fitch, *Corp.* ——, flagship, 20. 449.

Fitch, Caleb, court-martial, 25. 119.

Fitch, Eliphalet,* slave-trade pamphlet, 31. 104.

Fitch, John,* rum, 15. 340, 16. 256; office, 15. 340 *n*; steamboat, 29. 319; patent, 31. 352 *n*.

Fitch, *Col.* Jonathan,* militia for New York, 5. 387.

Fitzgerald, *Capt.* (*Maj.*, *Lieut. Col.*) John,* Alexandria committee, 3. 248; drafts written by, as aide, 5. 216 *n*, 12. 236 *n*, 37. 538 *n*; temporary majority, 6. 151; service, 151 *n*; promotion, 160; at court-martial, 194; letters: on officers resigning, 8. 94 *n*; on deserters, 10. 283 *n*; on intercourse with enemy, 296 *n*; on own resignation, 346 *n*; on supplies, 403 *n*; —; mission to Dickinson, 9. 419; to Virginia, 10. 414; Conway Cabal, on it, 528 *n*, 529; Lee, 12. 133, 133 *n*; Mrs. Washington's travel, 13. 222; Arnold trial, 14. 442 *n*; Alexandria address, 23. 355; Washington's affairs, 27. 101, 453, 28. 224, 30. 164, 32. 438, 483, 486, 33. 14, 15, 44, 402, 34. 66, 36. 167, 168; Verme, 27. 166 *n*; sale of transportation, 238; Potomac Company 28. 32–34, 37, 207, 245, 260, 365, 397, 398, 453, 29. 1, 5, 367, 494, 30. 32, 57, 58

**33.** 44, **37.** 314, 315, 319 *n*, 329; Cincinnati, **28.** 59, 276; Alexandria Academy, 356 *n*; fur-trade plan, **29.** 211, 221; Washington's opinion, 221; bill of exchange, draft, **30.** 114, **36.** 137; G. A. Washington, **32.** 414; customs office, 415, 417, 438; neutrality, **33.** 114–116; Digges, 340; Anderson, **35.** 180; land transaction, 183, 184; distillery, 465; Alexandria house rent, **36.** 75, 77; bears letter, 258; Pearcy, 379.

Fitzgerald, Judah, return to New York City, **16.** 206.

Fitzgerald, Nicholas, court-martial, capital penalty, pardon, **12.** 254, 326, 348.

Fitzgerald, Thomas, court-martial, commutation, **11.** 274, 317.

Fitzgerald, William, court-martial, capital penalty, **15.** 436.

Fitzherbert, Alleyne, peace negotiations, **25.** 290, **26.** 269 *n*.

Fitzhugh, Ann (Frisbie|Rousby), compliments, **16.** 341; death, **32.** 504.

Fitzhugh, Chatham, Congress, **30.** 147.

Fitzhugh, George,* land, **34.** 428, **35.** 381, 443.

Fitzhugh, *Col.* Henry, *jr.*, militia detachment, **1.** 348; council of war, 369, 370.

Fitzhugh, Mary Lee, marriage, **27.** 59 *n*.

Fitzhugh, *Cornet* (*Lieut.*, *Capt.*) Peregrine,* cavalry appointment, **11.** 339, 345; service, aide, 339 *n*, **12.** 37 *n*, **13.** 331 *n*, **14.** 363 *n*, **21.** 377, **22.** 323, 473; drafts written by, **11.** 351 *n*, **23.** 145 *n*; at camp, commission, **12.** 37, 38; captured, **13.** 331; as prisoner of war, **14.** 144; letters for, **15.** 312, **16.** 339; parole and exchanges, **18.** 54, 201, 222, **20.** 246, 327, 475 *n*; marriage, **23.** 491.

Fitzhugh, William, immigrant, **1.** 104 *n*.

Fitzhugh, *Col.* William,* colonial command, **1.** 104 *n*; Washington and service, 104, 104 *n*; on colonial rank controversy, 262; bill of exchange, **2.** 364; land, **3.** 205, **28.** 516; bears letter, **3.** 273; sons, appointment, captivity, **11.** 339, 345, **12.** 37, **13.** 331, **14.** 362, **15.** 312, **16.** 339, **18.** 54, **20.** 327, **22.** 473, 480; Maryland officers, **14.** 360, 363, 364, **15.** 315; on speculation, 314; rams for Mount Vernon, 314; health, **16.** 341; Greene, **20.** 246; British depredations, **21.** 375, **22.** 482, **23.** 488; paper money, **22.** 481; slaves with French, **23.** 488–491; volunteers, **24.** 129; Verme, **27.** 165; land lottery, 442, **30.** 398, **35.** 107; Prager, **27.** 450 *n*; Georgetown Academy, 464, **28.** 319; plaster of Paris, 40; Boulton, 147, 175; mules, 147, 426, 454, 478, 479; imported supplies for Mount Vernon, 147, 198; Potomac Company, 263; deer for Mount Vernon, 314; horse racing, 314; Mercer estate, 363; accident, 427, 479; barley, 427, 479; stud, 478, 479; congratulations, **30.** 323; federal appointments, 484; gift, **32.** 504; condolence, 504; manager for Mount Vernon, **33.** 21, **35.** 181, **36.** 277; information for Belknap, 296; horse for Washington, 390; colonial adjutancy, **37.** 477.

Fitzhugh, *Cornet*, William Frisbie,* commission for, **22.** 473, 480; with Greene, **24.** 129; stud, **28.** 426; lambs for Mount Vernon, 454; condolence, **32.** 504.

Fitzhugh family, Fairfax County land, **12.** 269.

Fitzpatrick, John C., "George Washington Scandals," **5.** 127 *n*; portrait, autograph, **38.** *front.*; biographical note, vii.

Fitzrandolph, *Capt.* Asher, as prisoner of war, **14.** 144; service, spy, 144 *n*.

Fitzrandolph, Edward. *See* Randolph.

Fitzrandolph, *Capt.* Nathaniel, exchange, **18.** 119, 302, 305; service, 119 *n*.

Fitzroy, Augustus Henry. *See* Grafton.

FitzSimons, Thomas, Congress, meeting on army threats, **26.** 188 *n*; committee, 222 *n*; Jay Treaty commissioner, **35.** 14.

FitzSimons, *Mrs.* Thomas, and condemned deserter, **23.** 95 *n*.

Flag of truce, regulations, **3.** 335, **4.** 217, **8.** 230, **13.** 29, 39, 441, **19.** 370; fired on, **3.** 444, **9.** 183, **10.** 283, **12.** 466; protection, Taylor instance, **7.** 210; improper use,

272, 9. 68, 10. 323, 333, 19. 245, 379, 20. 310, 21. 384, 23. 466, 480, 481; British intelligence under, 8. 67, 489; to British commanders, 9. 182; irregular British conduct, arrest, 11. 36, 38, 65, 127, 131; detention under, release, 79, 129, 165, 247, 321, 395, 458, 491, 24. 173 *n*; sanction and deserters and criminals, civil authority, 11. 130, 310, 21. 446 *n*, 24. 220, 221, 227, 324, 325, 372; letters, receipts, 11. 131, 162, 24. 318, 25. 372, 26. 98, 133, 157, 163 *n*; illicit trade, use for intelligence, 11. 247, 257, 13. 27–29, 39, 120, 128, 284, 380, 447; route, 11. 280; articles by, 300, 353, 13. 51; information under, 12. 249; supplies for prisoners of war, vessels, 466 *n*, 490, 13. 261, 14. 47, 48, 57, 104, 105, 107, 171–173, 15. 493, 16. 284, 17. 324, 325, 377, 430, 20. 32, 52, 326, 331, 356, 447–449, 21. 72, 22. 92, 93, 130, 24. 23, 65, 68, 90, 93, 427, 429, 25. 376–378; mixed communication, 12. 492; Robinson affair, 13. 28; British propaganda, 132; winter restriction, 321, 341, 380, 414, 483; right to regulate, 499; complaint, 16. 169, 170, 181, 194; special communications, 17. 461; conveying exchanged prisoners, 18. 242, 20. 464; vessel at cartel negotiations, 20. 60, 62; in André affair, 102–104; Wilson affair, 21. 114; restriction pending campaign opening, 22. 240; Yorktown cartel ships, 23. 255, 256, 260, 268, 313, 337, 347, 377, 380; tobacco to New York, 378, 496; reform, limitation on place, violations, 24. 90, 92, 239, 240, 242, 244, 245, 270, 292, 297, 298, 332, 340, 376, 378, 397 *n*, 428, 461, 25. 6, 52, 88, 113, 114, 146–148, 359, 383; capture by British under, damages, 24. 358 *n*, 25. 407 *n*, 410, 454, 469, 26. 244; promoting communication by, 25. 232–234; French intercourse, 260; Schuyler's sloop past New York, 403; optional post, instructions, 26. 1, 2, 9; state connivance in irregular, 182, 183, 193. *See also* Intercourse; Passes.

Flagg, *Capt.* (*Maj.*) Ebenezer, court-martial, 10. 298; service, 298 *n*; at court-martial, 21. 459; killed, 22. 98.

Flags, first hoisting of Union, 4. 210; regimental, 341, 5. 88, 91; brigade, 12. 365 *n*, 408; returns, 389, *facing* 470; artillery, 15. 50 *n*; arrangement, 82; captured British, 453, 16. 154, 155, 157, 23. 286, 294; proposed for army, designs, 16. 283 *n*, 284; need, supply, 18. 46, 24. 454, 26. 140, 205, 207; in maneuvers, 18. 375, 423, 25. 260; in Yorktown trenches, 23. 181; signal, 25. 63; Lafayette's colors to light corps, 131; presentation of French tricolor, 34. 413, 414, 418, 419; federal regimental, 37. 49.

Flagstones, English, for Mount Vernon, 27. 433, 28. 171, 172, 317, 426, 453.

Flahaven, *Capt.* John, Trenton, 6. 439 *n*; company, 7. 201; service, 201 *n*; unauthorized attack, missing, 473.

*Flamond*, Beaumarchais's ship, 10. 177 *n*.

Flatboats. *See* Boats.

Flax, English bounty, Washington's proposed culture, 2. 431–433, 438; for Mrs. Washington's use, 28. 62; seed, 385, 411; spinning wheels, 29. 179, 30. 230; culture, 29. 244, 249, 30. 153, 33. 336, 344, 394, 446; prospects, 32. 473; preparation, 33. 9, 242; spinning, 34. 127. *See also* Linen.

Fleeson, Plunket, Washington's tent, 4. 241 *n*; address, 23. 394 *n*.

Fleman, Daniel, Massachusetts soldier, 4. 49.

Fleming, *Col.* ——, of Virginia, relief, 3. 279.

Fleming, *Lieut. Col.* Charles, resignation, 16. 183, 306.

Fleming, *Lieut. Col.* (*Col.*) Edward, staff appointment, 5. 113; and adjutant generalship, 10. 80 *n*, 37. 542; inspector general department, 548.

Fleming, John, Church affair, 4. 10.

Fleming, *Capt.* John, of Virginia, killed at Princeton, 6. 469.

Fleming, Samuel, foragemaster, court-martial, dismissed, 15. 70.

Fleming, *Col.* Thomas, death, 7. 313.

Fleming, *Rev.* Thornton,* excise disturbances, **32.** 320.

Fleming, *Dr.* William,* commission, **1.** 165, 176; frontier post, as surgeon, allowance, accounts, 228, 229, 272, 284, 426, 460, 463, 506, **2.** 4, 106; recruiting accounts, **1.** 228, 260, 284; sketch, 228 *n*; rank, **2.** 56; complaint, 102; promotion, 104.

Fleming, William,* Congress, Spotswood, **15.** 64; Virginia troops, 147.

Flemington, N. J., Sullivan's movements, **8.** 248, 251; headquarters, letters from, 488–496; dragoon winter quarters, **10.** 304.

Flemister, Lewis, court-martial, **13.** 137.

Flemming, Michael, court-martial, **8.** 425.

Fletcher, Benjamin, Massachusetts soldier, **10.** 450.

Fletcher, James, parole breaker, **15.** 414.

Fletcher, *Capt.* Joel, company, **4.** 2.

Fletcher, Samuel,* clothing, **12.** 445, 446, 450, 452–454, 494, 495 *n*; continental agent, 445 *n*.

Fleury, *Lieut. Col.* Francois Louis Teisseydre, *marquis* de,* brigade major, **9.** 305; Delaware River defenses, **10.** 5, 7, 8 *n*, 68, 69; brevet, 303; attempt against British shipping, correspondence, 349 *n*; subinspector, at Wilmington, **11.** 313, 330, 335, 336, 491; movements, bears letters, 324, 491, **15.** 487, **16.** 323, 374, **20.** 457; service during march, **12.** 16; with Estaing, 187, 473; further French furlough, **13.** 387, 388 *n*; commendation, certificate, 387, **15.** 486, 487, 498, 499, **16.** 324, 327, **20.** 457; to camp, **14.** 298; maneuvers before Gérard, 455; inspection by, **15.** 264; light corps command, 283; at court of inquiry, 378; Stony Point exploit, reward, medal, 452, 486, 487, **16.** 63, 327, 374; leave to France, suspended, extended, **15.** 486, **16.** 491, **18.** 378, **20.** 457; goes South, **16.** 491.

Flick Alexander C., *Loyalism*, **5.** 266 *n*.

Flint, Royal,* magazines for winter quarters, **13.** 116, 178 *n*; on flour supply, 147; salt-flour barter, 195 *n*; on march of Convention troops, 211 *n*; provisions for Rhode Island force, 337; Iroquois expedition supplies, **14.** 418, 419; bad meat, 442 *n*; on need of funds, **15.** 44; rum, **16.** 255; and scarcity, letter, **17.** 92, 351, 351 *n*; graft at Coos, 227; impressment of provisions, 351; resignation, commendation, letter, 500, 500 *n*; Connecticut supplies, **18.** 158; provisions contract notes, **26.** 75.

Flints, need, supply, **4.** 94, 107, 128 *n*, 166, **5.** 113, 215, **6.** 498, **9.** 138, **11.** 27; care, inspection, **5.** 72, 73, 206; for Canadian expedition, 117, 146; distribution, issue, 206, 479, **11.** 442, **25.** 70; for army at New York, **5.** 239, 248; for march, **6.** 215; for dragoons, **10.** 420; wooden drivers in drill, **11.** 442.

Floating batteries, Boston siege, **3.** 405; Hudson River, **11.** 35. *See also* Boats.

Flood, ——, draft, **37.** 233.

Flood, John,* intelligence, **22.** 6.

Flood, Timothy, court-martial, **11.** 343.

Flood, in 1771, **3.** 60. *See also* Weather.

Florence, Philip, court-martial, **3.** 514.

Floridablanca, José Moñino, *conde* de,* jackass for Mount Vernon, **28.** 160, 360–362; American negotiations, **31.** 281.

Floridas, Washington and land selection in West, **3.** 124–129, 151, 184; settlement scheme, 125 *n*; proposed expedition to East, **4.** 172, **13.** 258 *n*; British detachment, 43 *n*; Spanish operations, American cooperation, **16.** 296–298, **18.** 56, 57, 93, 218, 263, **20.** 148, 151, 177, 474, 476, 476 *n*, 481, **21.** 18, 47, 52, 225 *n*, 359, **22.** 25, 135, 147, 181, 242, 356, 357, 365, **23.** 211; Spanish capture and American supporters, **22.** 88; negotiations, debtors, fugitive slaves, extradition, **30.** 481, **31.** 288–290, 371, **32.** 6, 12, 14 *n*, **33.** 187; Indian intrigue, Seagrove's instructions, **32.** 115–126, 128, 131, 187, 200, 213, **33.** 167, 168, **34.** 141; information on force, **32.**

502; projected movement against, 33. 373, 423; marking boundary, 34. 509, 35. 73, 312; feared disposal to France, 388, 36. 202, 277, 37. 14, 250, 348. *See also* Pensacola; St. Augustine.

Flour, *Washington's:* West Indies trade, 3. 98, 106, 112, 204 *n*, 212–214; Norfolk trade, qualities, 109, 110, 167; price, and wheat price (1774), 110, 112, 186; (1785–89), demand, sale, shipments, 28. 364, 404, 425, 478, 524, 29. 156, 30. 114, 227, 243; (1792–96), European war, embargo, 32. 263, 302, 315, 457, 461, 466, 477, 480, 486, 495, 33. 205, 245, 285, 291, 292, 303, 314, 336, 369, 374, 395, 466, 34. 14, 43, 48, 51, 59, 64, 75, 82, 102, 136, 189, 192, 208, 379, 394, 396, 417, 422, 449, 474, 479, 496, 502, 508, 35. 11, 19, 23, 25, 34, 46, 81; (1797–99), 36. 52, 240, 37. 102, 135, 151, 186, 221, 310, 426, 458; inquiry on English market (1774), 3. 220; Maryland shipment, 274; wartime production, 3. 434, 5. 460; gift (1785), 28. 316; mark, 317; barter, 378, 380–383, 30. 164, 165; pride in product, 28. 428; uninspected shipment, 443; bran and barrels, 478; holding for rise, 32. 233, 277, 329, 409, 33. 285; disposal of lower grades, 32. 262, 307, 423; storage, 296; as security, 438; condition, souring, 34. 189, 37. 274; quick market, 35. 265, 279; payment, 276, 277; pending sale, 384; accounts (1775), 37. 509. *See also* Flour mills; Wheat.

*Army:* supply, sources, 3. 368, 6. 389, 7. 485, 491, 10. 91, 252, 12. 169, 18. 253, 438, 20. 48, 59, 412, 413, 21. 1, 53, 60, 22. 49, 50, 53, 60, 118, 224, 282; forced production, 6. 409, 421; inquiry into withholding, 505; securing at mills, 7. 15, 48 *n*; magazines, 8. 5, 15, 16, 13. 269, 14. 110, 21. 11; Northern army, 9. 335, 337; American prisoners of war, 337, 14. 13; water transportation risks, 12. 490, 505; price, 13. 21, 16. 386; winter supply (1778), 13. 116, 121, 122 *n*, 147, 176, 176 *n*, 352, 456, 466; substitutes, 174, 17. 306, 312, 325; marching troops, 13. 191, 192, 17. 206; impressment, 13. 191, 17. 325, 20. 413, 21. 3; salt barter, 13. 195; confiscation of forestalled, 194; proposed Canadian expedition, 269, 270, 272, 287, 319, 327, 416, 431; rival public bidding, 277; Rhode Island campaign, 278, 337; later scarcity, distress, allowance, transportation problem, appeals, 14. 7, 82, 83, 396, 406, 15. 154, 16. 79, 187, 188, 17. 87, 92, 97, 106, 123, 161, 163, 167, 179, 244, 270, 272–274, 280, 289, 324, 473, 474, 18. 125, 146, 220, 228, 332, 333, 360, 20. 105, 108, 447, 452–454, 462, 505, 21. 390, 391, 395, 450, 475, 476, 484, 503–505, 22. 449; or bread in ration, 14. 283; and Bermudian trade, comment, 436, 454; Estaing, 16. 404, 407, 446 452, 17. 41, 272; and militia call, 296; West Point problem, 473, 474, 18. 333, 20. 100, 298, 21. 1, 36, 54, 111, 126, 130 *n*, 167, 174, 506, 22. 1; Fort Schuyler, 18. 415, 420, 425, 430; increase in demand, 19. 240; French army and fleet, adverse impressment, conversion, 382–385, 21. 127, 139, 23. 16, 37, 40; carelessness and waste, results, 20. 283; and Mohawk Valley raid, 295, 313, 315, 329, 338; requisition on states, 451 *n*, 465; New York export, protest, 452; supply and morale, 21. 190; Pennsylvania supply and Convention troops, 371; daily consumption, 476; Morris's purchases, 22. 1, 226, 255, 282, 349, 449, 23. 344, 362; payment for transportation, irregular funds, 22. 5, 21; Yorktown siege, 23. 112, 115, 121, 125, 210; by contract, short ration, failure, 24. 398, 25. 123; Wayne's force (1792), 32. 235. *See also* next title; Bread; Provisions.

Flour mills, rebuilding Mount Vernon, land purchase, 2. 506, 3. 7, 8, 39; wheat purchase, custom grinding, toll, 2. 506, 3. 251, 254, 275, 28. 235, 236, 356, 363, 425, 498, 29. 284, 32. 247, 37. 374, 389; stones, 3. 63, 37. 145; Washington's frontier, accounts, condition, public accounts, disposal, 3. 116, 204, 260, 432, 434, 435, 22. 196, 27. 2, 329, 330, 426 *n*, 470, 28. 128, 211, 293, 429, 429 *n*, 465, 491, 29. 11, 93, 30. 243; bolting cloth, 3. 168, 435, 31. 6, 350, 35. 204; York River, controversy, 3. 177, 178, 13. 56; slave miller, 3. 179; Powell's, in the Valley, 196–198; military dismantling, 9. 151, 314, 315 *n*, 474, 475, 482, 10. 11, 413; military employment, 159, 219, 327; Wright's, 12. 482; closed by drought, 17. 87, 97, 106, 123; closed by freezing, 473; guard, 18. 133; postbellum Mount Vernon: miller, hiring, qualifications, wages, conduct, 27. 131, 132, 198, 199, 218, 28. 56–58, 129, 130, 153, 249, 428, 31. 465, 466, 472, 483, 32. 258, 262, 282, 301, 316, 329, 339, 33.

205, **34.** 161, 231, 426, 427, 431, 449, 474, **36.** 242–245, 249, 289, 352, **37.** 237, 238, 274, 347, 354; described, **27.** 132; operation, activity urged, **28.** 249, **29.** 213, 216, 234, **32.** 303, 340, 358, **34.** 64, 82, 373, 394, 417, 497, **37.** 2, 3; repairs, equipment, race, **29.** 243, 253, 262, 264, 627, **33.** 203, 244, 265, 278, 309, 325, 467, 473, **34.** 52, 64, 423, 437, **35.** 258, 261, 378, **37.** 4; Evans's improvements, **31.** 347, 355, 484; reports, contents, **32.** 219, 239, 260, **33.** 285; accounts, **32.** 479, **34.** 192, **36.** 152; lease question, **34.** 427, 437, 444, 449, 474, 475, 479, 497, **35.** 11, **37.** 357, 358, 376–378, 383–386, 415, 461; idle, **35.** 279, 354; unprofitable, 497; distillery at, **36.** 141; purchase of staves, 173; special arrangement, 269, 270; horse power, **37.** 144, 145, 176; in Washington's will, 291.

Flower, *Mrs.* ——, pass, **11.** 421.

Flower, *Lieut. Col.* (Col.) Benjamin,* artillery establishments, **7.** 19–22, 32: Artillery Artificers Regiment, 19 *n*; on barbarity, 152; stamps for marking arms, 341; appointment, 418; officers, **8.** 245 *n*, **9.** 88 *n*, **12.** 65 *n*, **14.** 50 *n*; on spears, **9.** 272 *n*; commissary of military stores, rank, returns, **9.** 20, **15.** 50, 79, **18.** 15; flints, **9.** 138; supply of arms, 140 *n*, 141 *n*; removal of stores, 214, **11.** 105; repair of arms, **10.** 231, **11.** 66; arms in magazines, **10.** 308, 308 *n*; ordnance supplies, 490; certificate on services, **13.** 471; reenlistments, **18.** 79; successor, **21.** 464.

Flower, *Capt.* Samuel, detail allowance, **17.** 478; service, 478 *n*; resignation, **18.** 67.

Flowers. *See* Horticulture.

Floyd, Benjamin, plundered, **17.** 67.

Floyd, Charles (?), fee, **3.** 279.

Floyd, James, Greene's aide, **9.** 252.

Floyd, John, shipmaster, flagship, **25.** 379 *n*.

Floyd, Nicoll, Jay Treaty, letter to, **34.** 301 *n*.

Floyd, William, Congress, committee, **21.** 2 *n*.

Fluellin, John, through the lines, **17.** 163.

Fluvanna County, Va., excise survey, **31.** 239 *n*.

*Fly*, U. S. S., cruise, **3.** 501; river operations, **9.** 299 *n*.

Flying army, Greene's plan, **20.** 321 *n*.

Flying camp of 1776, origin, **4.** 498, 509, 523, 524; orders, establishment, purpose, progress, **5.** 87 *n*, 215, 219, 247, 250, 295, 344, 404, 416; Amboy, 120, 278, 295; provisions, 191, 225, 248, New York and Staten Island, 198, 354, **6.** 6, 32, 245 *n*; proposed discharge, **5.** 217, 218, 222, 224–226; command, 223, 248; positions, 224, 225, **6.** 127 *n*; ammunition, **5.** 227, 264; communications, 354; desertions, 428; recruiting from, **6.** 149, 485; Maryland battalion, 194 *n*; time expired, departure, 279, 294, 302, 303, 311, 312, 315, 318, 320, 332, 351, 357, 395; Fort Washington, 285; Fort Lee, 293–295; pay, 304; arms, 406; New Jersey campaign, 427 *n*; officers, **20.** 291 *n*, 292 *n*.

*Flying Fish*, French privateer, captures, **35.** 95 *n*, 96, 97, 97 *n*, 106, 122, 126.

Fodder plants, particularized use, **29.** 249; crop, scarcity, 283, **34.** 13, 51; corn, **31.** 337, 339; rotation, **34.** 445, 446; economy, **37.** 461. *See also* Alfalfa; Chicory; Clover; Forage; Grass; Hay; Oats; Peas; Rape; Sainfoin; Vetch.

Fogg, *Capt.* Jeremiah, appointment, **17.** 77; British attack, **22.** 98; service, 98 *n*, **25.** 367 *n*, **26.** 24 *n*; brigade major, **25.** 367, **26.** 24.

Fogg, John S. H., acknowledgment to, **3.** 444 *n*.

Fogg, William, court-martial, **8.** 344.

Folsom, *Gen.* Nathaniel, siege of Boston, **3.** 306; Congress, committee of conference, **10.** 362 *n*; on distress, letter, 471 *n*.

Folwell, Richard, Democratic printer, **36.** 298 *n*.

Fonda, *Maj.* Jellis, on Cherry Valley raid, letter, **13.** 306 *n*; Oneidas, **19.** 385.

Fonda, John (?), Varick clerkship, **23.** 417.

Fondey, *Ensign* Douw J., adjutant, **22.** 462; service, 462 *n.*

Fontanges, François, *vicomte* de, Charleston, **16.** 377.

Fontevieux, Jean Georges, *chevalier* de, commission, **17.** 452.

Food, colonial frontier conditions, **1.** 9, 12. *See also* Fuel; Provisions.

Foot, Ebenezer, cattle, **19.** 395.

Foote, Elizabeth, Mrs. Washington, **3.** 103 *n*, **4.** 114 *n.*

Foote, William Hayward,* Four Mile Run land, **37.** 229.

Forage, supply for Virginia Regiment, issue, **1.** 219, 282; colonial officers' allowance, **2.** 61, 206, 212; Forbes expedition, 175, 179, 227, 232, 243, 254, 257, 265, 267, 274; scarcity, distress (1775), **4.** 48, 168; (1776), **6.** 81; (1777), impressment of transportation, **10.** 389, 432, 464, 464 *n*, 470 *n*, 507, **11.** 48; (1778), 385; (1779), short, decreasing dragoon force, **14.** 7, 24, 63, 82, 275, **17.** 238, 243; (1780), **18.** 50, 94, **20.** 242; (1781), **21.** 136, 141; (1782), winter, restriction on officers' horses, cessation of mail carriage, **25.** 269, 289, 324, 325, 464–466, 468, 469, 474, 494; amount required, **4.** 60, **24.** 298; magazines, guard, unsafe, **5.** 89, **7.** 292, 293, **10.** 217 *n*, **11.** 177, **12.** 460, 462, **17.** 85, **19.** 360; issue, care, waste, **6.** 194, **17.** 320, **18.** 95, **20.** 127, **23.** 14 *n*; levy, impressment, irregularity, **6.** 227, **10.** 342, 359, **13.** 296, 297 *n*, 357, **14.** 92, **15.** 178, 179, 218 *n*, **16.** 42, **17.** 111, **18.** 504, **19.** 158, 286, 305, 371, 404, 429, 431–433, 493, **20.** 5, 62, **23.** 105, 107, 266, 335; British supply, raids, American destruction and removal, **6.** 254, 256, 258, 265, 497, 502, **7.** 9, 15, 81, 90, 94, 95, 97, 104, 118, 119, 143, 165, 168, 204, 221 *n*, 223, 255, 271, **9.** 359, **10.** 182, 219, 245, 454, 466, 492, **11.** 13, 106, 110, 120, 166, 171, **12.** 497, **13.** 1, 39, 369, 371, **16.** 245, **17.** 469, 470, **20.** 335, 416, 417, 420, **22.** 422; allowances, special officers, accounts, **7.** 9, **13.** 115 *n*, **14.** 109, **15.** 346, 352, 422, **17.** 200, 290, 291, **18.** 395, **26.** 12, 14, 37, 141; supply, protection, sources, collection, data, **7.** 15, **10.** 31, 48, 468, **11.** 25, 30, **12.** 231, 314, 412, 462, **13.** 398, **17.** 49, 56, 57, 68, 76, 78, 83, 85, **18.** 50, 52, **21.** 5, 6, 189, **22.** 463, **23.** 455; grazing, restriction, distant night, **8.** 176, 328, **12.** 496, **18.** 156, 156 *n*, **19.** 56, 63, **21.** 484, **22.** 428; scythes, grass cutting, **8.** 231, **12.** 50, **15.** 267, **22.** 271, 394; dragoons, officers' allowance, winter problem, **8.** 327, **9.** 36, **11.** 245, 385, **12.** 490, **13.** 209, 340, 398, **14.** 92, **17.** 135, **21.** 59, **25.** 63, 101; regulations, reform, **8.** 345, **10.** 389, **11.** 177, **19.** 403; on march, wagoner responsibility for crop damage, **8.** 446; baggage teams, **9.** 33; controversies, **10.** 119, 120, **22.** 498; racks, **10.** 284, 291, **12.** 360; assignment of fields, **11.** 298, 299, **22.** 271; active campaign, Yorktown march and siege, **11.** 398, 403, 404, **15.** 176, **23.** 57, 58, 76, 104, 107, 266, 335; winter quarters problem, **12.** 412, 460, 462, **13.** 352, 402, 417, 474, **17.** 101, 112, 196, **20.** 106, **23.** 20, 389; on routes of teams, **12.** 463, 464, **13.** 4, 49, 402; prices, appeal to states, **12.** 313, 478, 479, 490, **13.** 21; unauthorized horses, **12.** 484; artillery, **13.** 71, 84; river transportation, 140; proposed Canadian expedition, 396, 430; bags for short, 397; frontier winter, 475; graft, 478, **18.** 452, **20.** 154, **26.** 261, 445; accounts, adjustment, disputes, **14.** 21, **24.** 482, 484; returns, special, **14.** 143, **23.** 193, **24.** 419; assistant commissary, **14.** 291 *n*; Iroquois expedition, 318; state laws and impressment, 370, 371, **24.** 428; neglect of horses, **15.** 70; left at Newport by British, **17.** 54; transfer of corn to commissary, 306, 312; in specific supplies system, **18.** 50 *n*, 138, 151–155, 156 *n*, 157 *n*, 158, 159, 253, 317, 318, **19.** 484; needs for 1780 campaign, **18.** 152, 457, **19.** 235, 393; fatigue detail, **20.** 390; headquarters, **21.** 141, 484, unequal distribution, 214; French army in New York, arbitration, **24.** 355, 356, 426; oats, 398; army in field camp (1782), pasturage, conditions, **25.** 67, 117, 130, 216; peace establishment, **26.** 384; furloughed officers, **27.** 129; sappers and miners, 154 *n*; Wayne expedition (1792), **32.** 146, 147. *See also* next title; Commissary general of forage; Fodder.

Foragemasters, court-martial, dismissal, **10.** 507, **11.** 254, 280, **15.** 70, **16.** 127, **20.** 96, 154, **26.** 261, 445; light corps, **15.** 378; irregular, **17.** 430.

Foraging. *See* Raids.

Forays. *See* Raids.

Forbach, Marie Anne Camasse, *comtesse* de, Franklin, **37.** 286 *n.*

Forbes, *Mrs.* ——, Mount Vernon housekeeper, **36.** 55, 56, 58, 62, 63, 71, 76, 77, 109.

Forbes, *Corp.* ——, of provost (?), court-martial, **13.** 137.

Forbes, David, court-martial, **8.** 201.

Forbes, Gilbert, examination, **37.** 526.

Forbes, James, Congress, committees, **17.** 273 *n*, 410 *n.*

Forbes, *Gen.* John,* and Washington, **2.** 173, 176, 182, 189, 200, 264 *n*; illness, 262, 271, 273, 280, 287, 298 *n*, 305, 310; camp chimneys, 308; Washington on, 310; death, 310 *n. See also* Forbes expedition.

Forbes, *Ensign* Jonathan, court-martial, cashiered, **11.** 49, 50.

Forbes expedition, Indian allies, premature arrival, importance, conduct, problems, **2.** 163, 169, 171, 173–175, 179, 181–183, 188, 198–202, 206, 209, 215–218, 231–234, 238, 243, 248, 264 *n*, 271, 273, 274, 277, 280, 282, 304; Virginia legislation, 167 *n*, 180, 181; assemblage of Virginia Brigade, 172, 183, 184, 188, 190, 192, 202, 205, 211, 212, 219, 220; Washington and Forbes, 173, 176, 182, 189, 200, 264 *n*, 310; forces, rendezvous, cis-Appalachian roads, 174, 179, 195, 210 *n*, 224; transportation, forage, cost, 174, 175, 179, 189, 190, 225–227, 230, 243, 245, 246, 248, 254, 257–259, 264–268, 271 *n*, 272–275, 279; road making, 174, 195, 231, 232, 235, 238, 241, 243, 245, 261, 264, 301–308; recruiting for, 184–188, 190, 196, 198, 202, 207; expenses of Virginia Brigade, 189; Washington's personal equipment, 190, 191; scouting and reconnaissances, Braddock Road, 191–193, 245, 265, 268, 270–272, 274, 275, 280, 285, 306, 308; preparation and needs of Virginia Brigade, equipment, 203–212, 214, 221, 222, 228, 229, 233, 239, 243, 244, 248, 265, 268–270, 291, 299, 315; information, 210; march to Fort Cumberland, 211, 221, 222, 225, 227, 230, 233; text of Washington's letters, 211 *n*; advance by posts, 216, 217, 248, 249, 258–260, 277, 279, 281; delay, Washington's pessimism, 217, 218, 249, 252, 253, 260, 263, 264 *n*, 268, 275–282, 291, 293, 300, 301; provisions, 222, 225–228, 230, 232–234, 239, 244, 247, 250, 258–260, 265–274, 276 *n*, 284, 286, 287, 291 *n*, 303–307; route, discussion, 226 *n*, 231, 238, 243, 245–247, 249, 252–264, 266, 268, 273–283, 295, 300, 303, **29.** 47, **37.** 481–483; light horse, **2.** 227, 267, 268; Indian dress, 229, 235, 239, 240; Virginia Brigade held at Fort Cumberland, 234, 261, 275, 276, 278; raids by French Indians, pursuit, 234, 236–238, 265, 271, 274; proposed reconnaissance in force, 237; Virginia Brigade and advance, 243, 245, 276, 291, 299, 301–308; Washington on Bouquet's plan, 249–251; illness of Forbes, 262, 271, 273, 280, 287, 298 *n*, 305, 310; ammunition, 266; plan for partial advance by Braddock Road, 269, 276 *n*; health of troops, 270, 271, 285; threat to withdraw Virginia force, 283 *n*; Grant affair, 290–292, 294, 295, **37.** 482; Washington's plan of line of march, facsimile, **2.** 296–298; brigades, line of march, 298 *n*; encampments of advance, 299 *n*; proposed termination, 300 *n*, 308, 310 *n*; camp defenses, 306; chimneys at camps, 308; occupation of Fort Duquesne, 308, 311 *n*, **29.** 48; return, **2.** 309, 311, 312, 315, 316; condition of Virginia troops, garrison, 309, 312 *n*, 314–316; French account, 310 *n*; Washington in peril, **29.** 47.

Forbes Road, Washington's map, **2.** 255 *n. See also* preceding title.

Forbs. *See* Forbes.

Force, Peter, *American Archives*, **3.** 87 *n.*

Force Transcripts, material from, **4.** 440 *n.*

Ford, Allyn K., acknowledgment to, **11.** 88 *n.*

Ford, *Lieut. Col.* Benjamin,* Norwood case, **12.** 411 *n*; Red Bank affair, **14.** 443 *n*, 456, 461, 465; information, letters, **15.** 11, 88, 88 *n*; prize, 155; movements, 156;

Smiths Clove, 284; at courts-martial, 287, 359, **16.** 56; detachment, **17.** 321; Staten Island expedition, 385; regimental command, **18.** 176.

Ford, *Lieut.* Chilton, quartermaster, **16.** 262; service, 262 *n.*

Ford, *Ensign* (*Lieut.*) Denham, courts-martial, drummed out, **8.** 211, **10.** 265; service, **8.** 211 *n*, **9.** 359 *n*; false charges against, 359.

Ford, Dennis, court-martial, **8.** 23.

Ford, Griffiths, court-martial, **8.** 24.

Ford, Henry, commissioner, **1.** vii.

Ford, *Ensign* Hezekiah, adjutant, **17.** 85; court-martial, 484, 485; service, 484 *n.*

Ford, *Col.* Jacob, *jr.*, New Jersey campaign, **6.** 415, 449.

Ford, James, court-martial, capital penalty, **15.** 49, 105.

Ford, *Capt.* John, artificer company, **5.** 197, 271.

Ford, John, of Pennsylvania, court-martial, **7.** 183.

Ford, Paul L., *True George Washington*, **1.** 22 *n.*

Ford, Theodosia (Johnes),* headquarters at house, certificate on use, **17.** 209, **19.** 262.

Ford, Timothy, wounded, **18.** 486 *n.*

Ford, Worthington C., edition of *Writings*, **1.** iv, xxxv, xxxvi; Washington papers, li; acknowledgment to, lii; Washington's Ohio map, 31 *n*; Braddock expedition letter-book, 108 *n*; on Forbes expedition letters, **2.** 211 *n*; on Washington's marriage, 318 *n*; on Quebec Act, **3.** 87 *n*; *Correspondence of Webb*, **6.** 236 *n*; material from edition, **7.** 16 *n*; on Fauchet and Genêt, **33.** 246 *n.*

Fordyce, George, agricultural experiments, **35.** 322.

Fordyce, James, *Sermons* ordered, **3.** 94.

Foreign affairs, secretary for,* authorized, **21.** 181 *n*, 261; Humphreys and position, **27.** 301. *See also* Jay, John; Livingston, Robert R.; State, department of.

Foreign loans and aid, Revolutionary, for loan certificate interest, as menace, **13.** 257 *n*; need, **20.** 56, 143, 242, 246, 321, 373, 375, 508, **21.** 105–108, 438, **23.** 430; resources for payment, **21.** 109; French, arrival, 338 *n*, **22.** 116 *n*, **24.** 178; need of secretary of finance, **22.** 71; policy towards, **30.** 82, 350; payment to French Republic, **31.** 375 *n*, **32.** 284 *n*, 336, 343, 360, 360 *n*, 385, 479 *n*, 485, 485 *n*, 488 *n*, **33.** 42, 350. *See also* Funding; Public debt.

Foreign relations, McHenry and office, **26.** 349, 353, 357, 431; and Union, **27.** 12, 50, **28.** 5, 290, 403, **29.** 435; menace in state attitude, **27.** 306; British desire to recover United States, 455, 456; Washington and participation (1787), **29.** 321, 322; expected effect of federal government, **30.** 71; expected characteristics, 306; diplomatic intercourse, salaries, fund, 333–335, 342, 492, **31.** 289 *n*, 290, 477, **32.** 79, **33.** 220, 299 *n*, **35.** 70, 87, 239; diplomatic etiquette, Moustier incident, **30.** 333–335, 342, **31.** 405 *n*; appointments, policy, Senate attitude, **30.** 337, 394, **31.** 413, 468, 500, **32.** 272 *n*; briefing of foreign dispatches, **30.** 343 *n*; diplomatic complaint, **31.** 68 *n*; attitude toward European problems, 87, 327, 328; and American advance, 328; concerted hostility, **32.** 126, 130; danger of aggressions, 209; isolation, 428; special message (1793), **33.** 170–173; confidential communication, 281, 282, 282 *n*; and cloth making, 336; astray dispatches, duplication, 413, 419; House and participation, **34.** 481, 482, 486, 505, 505 *n*, **35.** 2–8, 12, 29, 30, 32; Farewell Address on, 56–58, 231–236; tampered dispatches, 153, 164; attitude of administration (1796), 189, 190; legation sites in federal district, 213, 249; policy, Monroe and Washington, **36.** 215, 219, 220; Logan Act, **37.** 72 *n*; sending dispatches, 575. *See also* adjacent titles; Commerce; Commissioners at Paris; Consuls; French alliance; Neutral trade, Neutrality; Peace; State, secretary of; Treaties; nations by name.

Foreign volunteers, forwarded to Congress, **5.** 164, 357; Wiebert, expectation, employment, 200, 221; Woedtke, 290 *n*, 380; problem, language, 328, **6.** 175, 257

326, **7.** 40, 133, 170, 174, 177, 363, **8.** 32, 33, 71, 74–76, 159, 444, 482, **37.** 524, minor, **5.** 164, 328, 359, 375, 435, **6.** 214, 257, 326, **7.** 102, 108, 133, 174, 388, 389, **8.** 31, 33, 40, 57, 76, 79, 89, 323, 324, 470, **9.** 27, 33, 85, 93, 480, **10.** 337, **11.** 20, 122, 215, 356 *n*, 357, 390, **12.** 55, 223 *n*, 270, 272 *n*, 322 *n*, 373 *n*, 376, 377, 378 *n*, 501 *n*, 515 *n*, **13.** 227 *n*, 263, 378, **14.** 75, 209, 220, **15.** 42 *n*, 155 *n*, 175 *n*, 263 *n*, 309 *n*, 442, 496, **16.** 56, 226, 347, 349, 361 *n*, 378, 383, 463 *n*, **17.** 249, 452, 489, 498, **18.** 113, 176, 279, **19.** 320, 331, 338, 340, **20.** 76, 225, **21.** 267, 358, **22.** 4, 8, 186, 379, **23.** 73, 318 *n*, 384, 429, 446, 463 *n*, **24.** 42, 214 *n*, 442 *n*, **25.** 258 *n*, 393 *n*, 406 *n*, **26.** 134, 168, 219, 452, 456, **27.** 112, 127, 272 *n*, **28.** 105, **37.** 524; expenses, **5.** 374; at camp, straits, return home, 374, 375; engineres, use, French leave, and peace, 412, **6.** 405, **7.** 102, 388, **8.** 76, 488, **9.** 138, 325, **10.** 35, 38, **13.** 262, 387, 388 *n*, 468, 469, **17.** 339, 340, **27.** 156, 161, 164, 169; Dutch from Surinam, **5.** 435; French, to Northern army, 505; Penet, brevet aide, **6.** 174; Rochefermoy, 326, **8.** 485; Faneuil's enlistment schemes, **7.** 39, 169–171, 174, 429; inquiry into merits and dismissal, 134 *n*; Congress on requirements, 171 *n*; reported arrival, 330; artillerists, preferment problem, 399, **8.** 76, 187–190, 194; continental or state commissions, 68–70; question of command, unassigned, rank and promotion, 89–91, **9.** 497, 498, **10.** 400, 445, **11.** 15–18, 20, 134, 148, **12.** 10, 45, 223–228, 234, 339, 376, 391, 392, 437, **17.** 328, 451, **21.** 407, 422, **26.** 197, 198, 444, **27.** 174, **31.** 42, 46, **37.** 541; trouble with troops, **8.** 179, 186, **12.** 20, **22.** 2, 8. 9; irregular military actions, **9.** 7; caution to commissioners at Paris, 61–63, 85–87; horses and servants, 83; prisoners of war, exchange, **10.** 155, **25.** 26, 28, 29 *n*, 45, 46; policy against use, **11.** 122, **12.** 152, **21.** 408; subinspectors, **11.** 122 *n*, 312, 330; navy, 215 *n*; court of inquiry on conduct, **12.** 21; to frontier, 55; leave, certificates, brevets, 214, 373 *n*, 515, **13.** 91 *n*, 123 *n*, 158 *n*, 193, 281 *n*, 307 *n*, 378 *n*, 388 *n*, **14.** 219 *n*, 220, **16.** 361 *n*, 378, **17.** 9, **22.** 4; character classes, **12.** 227; from German mercenaries, 304, 305; pension, 373 *n*; delayed commissions, **13.** 263, 281 *n*; proposed French regiment, 480; in Pulaski's and Armand's corps, **14.** 63, **22.** 186; offer declined, **14.** 210, **24.** 77, 78; extra allowance, **16.** 121; half-pay, **20.** 508, **21.** 407, **24.** 407; proposed Swedish, **21.** 84; to Canadian regiment, 267; from French force, 359; and peace establishment, **26.** 355, **27.** 161, 164; and French office, 13, 270, 404 *n*, 407; service commended, 233; pay arrears, interest, hope, **28.** 515, **30.** 82, 437, **32.** 137, 211; in 1793, **33.** 154; relief of families, **34.** 323; provisional army, **37.** 98, 99, 124, 183, 356; inspector general department, 546, 547. *See also* Armand-Tuffin; Cincinnati (foreign members); Conway; Du Coudray; Du Portail; Fleury; Gouvion; Kalb; Kosciuszko; Lafayette; La Radière; Preudhomme de Borre; Pulaski; Steuben; Villefranche.

Foreman, John, gardener for Mount Vernon, **35.** 432, 434, 434 *n*; thorn, 434 *n*.

Foreman, Moore. *See* Furman.

Forest (Furnace) of Dean, N. Y., roads, **15.** 239 *n*, 255; post, 255, 261, 276, 297, 301, 302, 309; route by, **27.** 37.

Forestalling. *See* Speculation.

Forests. *See* Woodland.

Forgery, commissary orders, **5.** 38; passes and discharges, 81, 111, **11.** 266; draft resolves, 296, 297, 301; by officers, 486, 487, **18.** 161; trials, penalty, 319, **25.** 252; assumption indents, **32.** 6. *See also* Spurious letters.

Forges, traveling, returns, **10.** 278, 280, 330, **23.** 41, **25.** 24; arms repair, 25, to camp, 128. *See also* Blacksmiths.

Forgie, *Ensign* ——, **1.** 175.

Forkners Swamp, Pa., camp, **9.** 252.

Forman, Aaron, flour for army, **18.** 125.

Forman, Col. (*Gen.*) David,* witness, **6.** 237; movement against loyalists, 307; service, 307 *n*; New Jersey campaign, 440; command, 497, **7.** 419, **8.** 64; recruiting, **7.** 8 *n*;

Taylor incident, 210; militia call, 344, 345; removing supplies and stock, 345, 363, 449, **19.** 244, 245, 248; clothing, impressment, **7.** 421, **9.** 489, **10.** 103; intelligence, letter, **8.** 44, 367, 426, **19.** 23, 24, 26, 29, 214, 214 *n*, 245, **20.** 49 *n*, 64, **21.** 448, 451, 456, 475, **22.** 95, 96, 494, 496, 498, **24.** 492, 493, **25.** 61, 74, 76, 112, 129 *n*, 141 *n*, 308 *n*, 320, 383, 387, 388; special exchanges, flag intercourse, **8.** 66, 67; alert, 136, 198, 447; position and artillery, (1777), 191; officers, 426 *n*, **10.** 327 *n*, **12.** 449 *n*, **14.** 465 *n*; militia in Philadelphia campaign, **9.** 268, 270, 271, 278, 282, 284, 313, 320, 383, 402; line troops, 284, 485, **10.** 326; Germantown, 307, 309; Delaware River defense, 402, 407, 411, 413, 431, 444, 456, 457, 462, 469, 473, 474, 476, 485, **10.** 7; complaint against Newcomb, letters, **9.** 473, 485; resignation, **10.** 32; saltworks guard, 412, **11.** 148, 149; union of regiment, 232, 256, **15.** 188, **16.** 65; Monmouth campaign, **12.** 149; Estaing, 175; exchanged men, 221; officer of "late" regiment court-martialed, 449; Iroquois expedition, **15.** 77, 188; impressment of wagons, 216; expected French force, **19.** 144, 145, 156, 159, 183; death of son, **22.** 96; expectation of Grasse, 402, 407–409, 416, 440, 456, 465; intelligence and Yorktown campaign, **23.** 13, 44, 61, 68, 73, 78, 89, 103, 132, 133, 232, 280, 311, 394, 424, 425; Washington's appreciation, 103; expenses, accounts, pay, 424, **25.** 320, 390; passes to civilians, **24.** 20, 46, 47; Huddy reprisal, 136 *n*, 145 *n*, bears letter, 137; on British plundering, letter, **25.** 388 *n*, 389; permitted trade with the enemy, **26.** 258; on counterfeits, **30.** 495 *n*, 509. *See also* Additional regiments.

Forman, *Maj.* Jonathan, at court-martial, **24.** 374; light corps, **25.** 47; service, 47 *n*; officer of the day, 474.

Forman, *Capt.* Thomas Marsh, Stirling's aide, **14.** 2.

Forrest, *Maj.* (*Lieut. Col.*) Thomas,* courts-martial, Crane dispute, **9.** 360, **11.** 127, 201, 233; service, **9.** 360 *n*, **11.** 127 *n*, **15.** 80 *n*; rank, promotion, **11.** 66, **15.** 80 *n*, 89, 95, 96, 236, **21.** 464, **22.** 47, 224; absence, recall, **17.** 428, 485; officer of the day, **19.** 99; retirement, **20.** 378; special duty, **21.** 11; at court-martial, 22; resignation and accounts, charges against, **23.** 201, 428, 429; pay arrears, 428.

Forrest, *Capt.* Thomas,* of London, favor, **32.** 58, 59. *See also* Forrest & Stoddard.

Forrest, *Lieut. Col.* Uriah,* disability, **10.** 430; holding court-martial, **19.** 479; federal district affairs, **31.** 287, **32.** 11 *n*, 308, 309, **34.** 353, 356; office, **31.** 297.

Forrest & Stoddard, American trade, **28.** 509, **29.** 66, 69.

Forseman, Hugh,* Wyoming affairs, **22.** 419.

Forster, Andrew, court-martial, capital penalty, **21.** 496.

Forster, *Capt.* George, The Cedars, **5.** 280 *n*; prisoner of war, and cartel, **6.** 101, 158, 159, 159 *n*, 160 *n*, 173.

Forsyth, John, Princeton, Custis's roommate, **35.** 282.

Forsyth, *Maj.* Robert, quartermaster department, **12.** 219, 411; Pendleton affair, **20.** 154.

Forsyth, *Capt.* Robert,* of Virginia, transfer to militia, **16.** 231; Powles Hook, 263, 264; service, 263 *n*.

Forsythe, William, court-martial, **26.** 372, 373.

Fort Alden. *See* Cherry Valley.

Fort Ann, N. Y., evacuation, **8.** 392; lumber, **13.** 265, 300, 304; British capture (1780), **20.** 193, 230, 295 *n*.

Fort Arnold, West Point, loyalists confined, **12.** 194, 195, 240; improvement, 302, **17.** 72, 169; artillery, **12.** 372; winter quarters, **13.** 346. *See also* West Point.

Fort Augusta, Pa., alarm, **2.** 68, 82, 89; navigation, **14.** 316.

Fort Bedford, Pa., Indian raid, **2.** 401.

Fort Chambly, Que., capture, **4.** 65, 87.

Fort Charles, N. H. *See* Number Four.

Fort Charles, N. Y., British post, proposed attack, **20.** 432.

Fort Clinton, N. Y., capture, inquiry, **9.** 325 *n*, 372, **11.** 94, 96, 100–102, 373, **12.** 85, 245, 353; British repair, **9.** 400 *n*; demolished, 468 *n*, 482, 483; question of restoration, **10.** 2, 3, 349; vacated by British, 131; command, **11.** 90, 91; court-martial at, **13.** 183; in possible British operations (1779), **16.** 27. *See also* Highlands.

Fort Constitution, N. Y., construction, garrison, command, **5.** 10, 18 *n*, 19, 69, 138, 139, 154, 265 *n*, **6.** 275, **7.** 291; New York commissioners at, **5.** 123; destroyed by British, **9.** 400 *n*. *See also* Highlands.

Fort Cumberland, Md., letters from, **1.** 121–125, 133–139, 148–153, 177–182, 222–226, 395–400, **2.** 1, 24–29, 226–290, **37.** 481; Braddock expedition, **1.** 121, 122, 126; Innes as governor, 134, 249 *n*, 317, 376, 386; Virginia Regiment at, 175; Washington's presence, headquarters, 175–182, 223, 251, 379, 386, 392, 395, 499, 507, 508 *n*, 513, 514, 523; instructions, supplies, 181, 223–226, 232, 235, 236, 293; troops for, march, route, 186, 187, 205, 208, 213, 218, 221, 222, 230, 231, 233, 271, 272; posts below, communication, 221–223, 226, 227, 230, 231, 276–279, 282, 286, 294, 303, 307, 308, 319–328, 331 *n*, 334, 342, 346–351, 359, 361–363, 367, 368, 371–377, 381, 384, 388, 398, 435, 436, 438, 439, 442, 443, 448, **2.** 28, 32, 195; retention or abandonment, **1.** 241, 286, 289, 293, 334, 343, 383, 419, 427, 443, 453, 467, 475, 482–484, 491; proposed fort opposite, 246; desertions, 247; Dagworthy rank controversy, 249, 261, 262, 289–291, 293–296, 297 *n*, 317, 532; command, 263; officers and force, 276, 281, 380; construction at, 294; Indian raid, 306, 337, 343; royal stores, issue pending withdrawal, 344, 381, 388, 453, 454, 459, 460, 463, 476, 512; detachment, 354; discipline, 382; Indian auxiliaries, 383; policing. 395; rumor of pending attack, 445; council of war on holding, comments, 487–490, 498, 505; order to hold and strengthen, comments, 491 *n*, 507, 511–514, 517, 519, 521, 522, 524, 525, 527–529, 534; strengthening or new fort, **2.** 1; withdrawal of Virginia Regiment, Maryland garrison, 20, 21, 24, 28, 29, 33, 227; Virginia provisions, Maryland's rejection, 20, 24, 29, 33, 51, 74, 79, 95, 118, 121, 129, 153; alarm (1757), preparations, 62–78, 86, 88, **37.** 478; question of Virginia reenforcement, **2.** 64, 80–82; march of Virginia regiments to (1758), 211, 221, 222, 225, 227, 230, 233; as post in Forbes expedition, 230, 231; Virginia regiments held at, 234, 261, 275, 276, 278; returns, 275; magazine blown up, 300; Pontiac Conspiracy, 403 *n*, 404; establishment, **29.** 41; travel by, 95. *See also* Orders (in index to Vol. I); Stephen, Adam; Wills Creek.

Fort Defence, Va., **2.** 29.

Fort Defiance, Va., **1.** 490.

Fort Dinwiddie, Va., officers, command, **1.** 166, 167, 228, 229, 272, 285, 292, 401, 404, 409, 463, 481, 494, **2.** 102; letters from, **1.** 182, 481; instructions, 182–184; surgeon, allowance, 228, 229, 284, 426, 506; reenforcement, supplies, pay, accounts, 228–232, 234, 242, 243, 248, 258–260, 284, 288, 402–404, 460, 463; mutiny, 239, 242; deserters, 242; rolls, 416. *See also* Hogg, Peter.

Fort Duquesne, Ohio Company fort, **1.** 20 *n*, 30, 31 *n*, 33 *n*, 37; Washington at site, opinion, 23, 24; French capture and completion, structure, 40, 43, 46, 47, 78, **29.** 39; necessity of reducing, plans, **1.** 423, 469, 484, 502, **2.** 5, 7, 22, 38, 313; scouts toward, 51, 53, 85, 191–193; condition, 60, 145 *n*, 192, 277, 279, 280; negro from, 211; road to, after capture, 303; English occupation, 308, 311 *n*; letter from, 308. *See also* Braddock expedition, Forbes expedition; Fort Necessity expedition; Fort Pitt.

Fort Edward, N. Y., conditions, **8.** 392 *n*, 395; rendezvous, 438; evacuated, **9.** 16; winter post, **13.** 50; lumber, 265, 300, 304; Washington at, **27.** 71 *n*.

Fort Erie, N. Y., proposed post, **26.** 379.

Fort Franklin, Pa., winter post, **32.** 168; garrison, **33.** 468.

Fort Frederick, Md., construction, **1.** 394, 488; alarm (1757), **2.** 81; Forbes expedition rendezvous, 174, 179, 195, 231, 232, 234, 241, 264; history, 174 *n*; prisoners of war, Convention and Yorktown troops, supplies, **14.** 104, 107, 171, 173, **17.** 377, **20.**

326 *n*, **21.** 71, **23.** 163, 263 *n*, 303, 347, 373, 383; departure of Rawling's corps, militia guard, **14.** 267, 347; proposed exchange, **17.** 326.

Fort Frontenac, Ont., Bradstreet's expedition, **13.** 233 *n*.

Fort George, Manhattan, construction, **5.** 73, 81; guard, 73, 268; alarm signal, 402, 443; proposed attack (1780), **20.** 432–434; (1781), **22.** 297–299, 302, 303, 317–319.

Fort George, N. Y., garrison leaves, **4.** 252; hospital, **5.** 303 *n*; conditions (1777), **8.** 392 *n*; evacuation, 409, 449; post, **14.** 121; British capture (1780), **20.** 193, 230, 230 *n*, 232, 295 *n*; Washington at, **27.** 71 *n*.

Fort Granby, S. C., capture, **22.** 216, 218, 228 *n*.

Fort Hamilton, Ohio, as post, **32.** 126.

Fort Harmar, Ohio, Indian treaty, **30.** 332 *n*, 421 *n*, 431, **31.** 107.

Fort Herkimer, N. Y., occupation, defenses, **22.** 121, 125, 127, 375, 376, 378, 379; provisions magazine, **26.** 57, **27.** 72, 85; Washington at, 71 *n*; road to Fort Schuyler, 79, 121.

Fort Hill, Boston, American works, **4.** 425, 431.

Fort Hopewell, Va., action, **1.** 331.

Fort Humphreys, Va., at Belvoir, **4.** 200 *n*.

Fort Independence, N. Y., construction, **5.** 161 *n*; force, command, **6.** 275; Heath affair, **7.** 31 *n*, 48, 65, 92, 94, 96 *n*, 99, 100, 124; proposed attacks, **7.** 125, **8.** 122; in plan to attack New York, **11.** 191, 192; British works, 364, **12.** 229; British evacuate, **13.** 127. *See also* Highlands.

Fort Island (Fort Mifflin), smallpox hospital, **7.** 76. *See also* Delaware River.

Fort Jefferson, Ohio, as post, **32.** 126.

Fort Johnson, N. Y., Washington at, **27.** 71 *n*.

Fort Johnson, S. C., garrison, **34.** 355.

Fort Keyser, N. Y., **7.** 163 *n*.

Fort Knox, Ind., garrison, **37.** 366.

Fort Knyphausen. *See* Fort Washington.

Fort Lafayette, N. Y., surrender, **15.** 234 *n*. *See also* Verplancks Point.

Fort Laurens, Ohio, relief, **14.** 407; importance, continuance, 481, **15.** 36.

Fort Le Boeuf, Pa., Washington at, **1.** 26, 27; capture by Indians, **2.** 403 *n*; Washington's journal, **29.** 37, **31.** 384.

Fort Lee, N. J., construction, provisions, **6.** 10, 172; garrison, 17, 33; importance, 29; expected British movement, 258; evacuation, loss of stores, 293, 295, 298, 302, 351; cannon from, **8.** 357; post, 455, **12.** 249, 379, **19.** 434, **22.** 419 *n*; British at (1781), 94.

Fort Ligonier, Pa., **2.** 255 *n*, 277, 279, 311 *n*.

Fort Littleton, Pa., **2.** 256.

Fort Loudoun, Pa., **2.** 211.

Fort Loudoun (Winchester), Va., need, **1.** 333, 339, 342; plans, construction, 339 *n*, 366, 379, 379 *n*, 381, 388, 391, 441, 534, **2.** 2, 42, 49, 50, 75, 78, 90, 118, 121, 136, 146, 179, 195, 208, 233; militia and other workmen, conduct, pay, treatment, **1.** 348, 350, 351, 372, 380, 383, 441, 449–452, 454, 485, 497, 504, 530; inhabitants and construction, 413; effect of expected withdrawal of troops, 511, 513, 523, 528; letters from, 511–527, **2.** 4–23, 35–158, 170–205, 210–225, 316, **37.** 478, 480; garrison, headquarters, **2.** 42 *n*, 65, 117; alarm, 62–78, 80–82, 86, 88, 96, 98, 99, 101, **37.** 478, 480; guns, **2.** 80, 136; barracks, 204; during Forbes expedition, 208, 209, 222–224, 228, 233, 261; hospital, 223. *See also* Winchester.

Fort Loudoun, Tenn., capture, **2.** 345.

Fort Machault, Pa., **2.** 311 *n.*

Fort McIntosh, Pa., as post, importance, continuance, **14.** 279, 481, **15.** 36, **21.** 462, **28.** 167; treaty, 251, **30.** 332 *n.*

Fort major, **25.** 148.

Fort Mercer. *See* Delaware River.

Fort Miami, Ohio, delivered by British, **35.** 312.

Fort Mifflin. *See* Delaware River.

Fort Montgomery, N. Y., construction, garrison, command, **5.** 10, 18 *n*, 19, 69, 138, 139, 154, 265 *n*, **6.** 275, **7.** 126 *n*, 291, **9.** 56, 60, 219, **11.** 90; New York commissioners at, **5.** 123; unfinished, **8.** 26, 51; as magazine, 161; importance, **9.** 5; engineer for, 325, 339; capture, 325 *n*, 364, 371, 372, 401; demolished, 400 *n*, 468 *n*, 482, 483; repair, **10.** 2, 3; vacated by British, 131; inquiry into loss, **11.** 69, 94, 96, 100–102, **12.** 26, 85, 245, 353; light corps post, **15.** 437, 440. *See also* Highlands.

Fort Mott, S. C., capture, **22.** 216, 218.

Fort Moultrie, S. C., defense, **5.** 314–316, 318, 360, 364 *n*, 382, 383, 400; example, 407.

Fort Neally, Va., garrison, **2.** 45.

Fort Necessity expedition, recruiting and march, **1.** 31–38, 93, **29.** 38; Washington on command, **1.** 34; journal, French translation, comment, 36 *n*, 37 *n*, 58 *n*, 66 *n*, 89 *n*; instructions, 37 *n*, 38 *n*; French attack, capitulation, "assassination" matter, 37 *n*, 38 *n*, 89 *n*, 90 *n*, **29.** 39; Indians, speeches, councils, attitude, **1.** 38–40, 42, 46–48, 51–53, 66, 71–73, 75–77, 83–88; French capture of Forks, effect on plan, 40, 41, **29.** 39; supplies and transportation, **1.** 40, 41, 43, 45, 47, 48, 52, 76, 84, 95; southern Indians, 42, 46; neighboring colonies, 42–44; funds, 42 *n*; French news, 46, 47, 52, 53, 73, 78, 80; officers' pay, 49–51, 59–63, 95; at Great Meadows, building fort, 53, 67, 70, 73; Jumonville fight, prisoners, 55–58, 63–70, 73, 74, 443, **29.** 30; expected attack, reenforcements asked, **1.** 58, 67; Washington in command, 59 *n*; forces and losses, 59 *n*, 89 *n*; Innes and Mackey, rank question, 74, 80–83, 105 *n*, **29.** 39; French deserters, alarm, **1.** 77, 78; promotions, 78; advance toward Red Stone, 83; retreat, 89 *n*; conditions after return, 92–94; wounded, 102; thanks of burgesses, 103, 104; Washington on his services and losses, 106, 113, 115, **2.** 7; recalled, **5.** 313. *See also* next title.

Fort Necessity expedition land grants, promise, **1.** 35 *n*; exposition of claim, **2.** 528–532; location, 532 *n*, **3.** 12, 28, 29, 68, 76; and Walpole Grant, 11, 27, 28, 47, 66 *n*, 76, 86, 121, 146, **37.** 495, 585; meetings of officers, minutes, **3.** 22, 39, 120, 121, 163 *n*; participants, 22, 46, 66, 118, **37.** 585; value, **3.** 48; Board of Trade, 67; trouble and expense, survey, quotas and allotments, 67–69, 72, 73, 76, 118–124, 163, 172, **37.** 499; distribution, **3.** 68, 73, 171, 179, 249, 263; Washington and purchases, 72–76, 119; Dunmore and delay, nullification, 85, 86, 280–283; Washington's land, 123, 124; advertisement of land, terms, 144–146, 211, 212, **37.** 502, 503; patents, plots, **3.** 158, 171; unsatisfied claims, 159, 160; special allotment for trouble and risk, 160; allotment of unappropriated, certificates, 160, 161; measure to prevent loss through lack of division, 162; compulsory sharing of expense, 162; Washington's map, 163 *n*; letter to veterans, 171; required work, 172, 201, 204, 260, 269, 271, 273, 498; proposed trip (1774), 180; Washington and Palatine settlers, 185–190, 193–196; Washington's instructions on preparation for settlement, 199–204, 256–261, 268–273, 432, 434, 498; Washington and division and exchange, 263; history, 281–283; as possible asylum, **4.** 359; Washington's labors, **13.** 81, 463, **27.** 349, 361, 464, **30.** 104, **31.** 158, 159, 283 *n*, 485, **36.** 251, 252, **37.** 436, 437; Van Braam's land, **29.** 515; belated claims, **31.** 314; advertisement to claimants, **37.** 489; rival claims and settlements, 494; Botetourt's attitude, 494. *See also* Frontier; Great Meadows; Land (Washington's French war).

Fort Niagara. *See* Niagara.

Fort Ontario. *See* Oswego.

Fort Penn, Pa., **14.** 322, **15.** 16.

Fort Pitt, Pa., colonial Indian trade, Virginia and garrison and supply, **2.** 310, 312–314, 317, **37.** 487; Pontiac Conspiracy, **2.** 403 *n*; Washington and land purchase near, 470; Fort Necessity land grant near, 530, 532; land reserved for traders near, **3.** 2; Wilkins, 49 *n*; command, line troops, **7.** 486, **9.** 143, 176, 379, 422, 429, 460, 461, 470, 472, **14.** 193, 194, **23.** 188; conditions (1777), **9.** 361, 362; Congress and troubles, **10.** 108; supplies, scarcity, funds, **10.** 221, **14.** 54–56, 59, 98 *n*, 113, 118, 142, 179, 195, 421, **14.** 265, 480, 501, 502, **15.** 126, 132, **16.** 481, 485, 488, **17.** 377, **20.** 176, 231, **21.** 315, 457, 458, 462, **22.** 187, **23.** 397, **24.** 48, **25.** 421; Indian negotiations, placation, **13.** 79, **14.** 280, 481, **15.** 303, 418; proposed Detroit and Indian expeditions, plans, preparations (1779), **13.** 232, 238 *n*, 239 *n*, 499 *n*, 500–502, **14.** 34, 59–62, 64, 114, 265, 421–423, **15.** 418, **16.** 482, 486, 488; (1781), **21.** 24–26, 33–35, 316, 462, 480, 500, **22.** 184, 185, 188; (1782), **25.** 420; Indian commissioners (1775), **13.** 334; supplementary Iroquois expedition, plans abandoned, **14.** 96, 114–118, 142, 175, 188, 194, 262, 268, 271, 276, 278, 281, 315, 317, 352, 407, 421, 454, 480; McIntosh as commandant, discord, **14.** 119, 120, 262; courts-martial at, 264, 423, **15.** 418; garrison, reorganization, **14.** 265, **15.** 35, **18.** 74, 111, **21.** 82, 85, **22.** 188, **24.** 17, 28, 41, 61, 481 *n*; outlying posts, importance, **14.** 279, 280, 407, 481, **15.** 36, 121; staff, **14.** 482, 502; boats, care, lost, 482, **15.** 38, **18.** 113; special troops, irregulars, militia, pay, **15.** 37, 302, 303; engineer, 37; artillery, 37, **21.** 499, 502; economy, **15.** 38; irregular liquor, remedy, 119; Seneca expedition, general orders on success, 418, **16.** 2, 222, 304, 472, 477, 480, 485, 492; pay arrears, 486, **24.** 48; repair of arms, artificers, **18.** 111, 113, **21.** 502; military stores, **18.** 111, 112, **21.** 480, **25.** 172; specific supplies, **18.** 253, **20.** 451 *n*, **21.** 458, 463; British threats, **19.** 377, **21.** 501–504; raids from, **19.** 378; charges against officers, **22.** 20, 36–39, 172, 200, 201, 227, **23.** 90–92, 396, 463, 465; quota of rations, **22.** 245, 248; proposed substitute post, **23.** 396, 402; repairs, 402; suspension of hostilities and affairs, **26.** 322, **27.** 153; liquidation of accounts, **26.** 323; peace establishment, 379, **27.** 230 *n*, **28.** 167. *See also* Brodhead, Daniel; Fort Duquesne; Irvine, William; Pittsburgh.

Fort Plain, N. Y., repairs, **24.** 302 *n*, 391, 391 *n*.

Fort Pleasant, Va., garrison, **1.** 490, **2.** 65.

Fort Prince Charles, Manhattan, proposed surprise attack, **22.** 297, 318.

Fort Putnam, N. Y., construction, **15.** 465, **16.** 11, 21. *See also* West Point.

Fort Rensselaer, N. Y., magazine, **26.** 57; Washington at, **27.** 71 *n*; letter from, **77.**

Fort St. Clair, Ohio, as post, **32.** 126.

Fort St. George, L. I., British post, exploit, general orders on, **20.** 416, 417, 420; Congress on, 473, 477.

Fort Schuyler (Stanwix), N. Y., construction of Stanwix, **2.** 172 *n*; Indian treaty (1768), boundaries, **3.** 48 *n*, 157; (1784), **28.** 2, 4, 9, **30.** 332 *n*, **31.** 180, 182, 197, 198; (1788), **30.** 139; occupation and reconstruction (1776), **5.** 128, 131, 136, 146, 162, 189, 385, 472; Iroquois attitude, 358; Arnold and command, **8.** 459; reported British threats (1777), 485 *n*; (1779), **16.** 44, **17.** 199; (1780), **18.** 429, 449, **20.** 232; Oriskany, **9.** 75, 101, 165; importance, 103, **19.** 41; Arnold's expedition, relief, **9.** 103, 106, 131 *n*, 151, 154, 162, 165, 175, 176; general orders on, 157, 174; garrison, command, militia, state troops, **10.** 132, **11.** 92, 101, **13.** 94, 99, 108, **14.** 415, **18.** 384, 389, 409, **19.** 37, 45, 48, **20.** 59, 198, 216, 419, 447, **21.** 4, 17; supplies, scarcity, relief, **11.** 60, **14.** 409, 415, **18.** 406, 409, 415, 420, 425, 429, 430, 449, **19.** 37, 41, 46, 48, **20.** 59, 197, 259, 260, 296, 299, 300, 338, 369, 416, 438, 453, 499, **21.** 253, 258, 259, 452, 477, **22.** 29–31, 35, 42, 50, 52, 53, 55, 56; deserters, **12.** 372; communication, winter, **14.** 98, **20.** 423; Onondaga raid, **14.** 272, 482, 483, 497, **15.** 3, 10, 12, 20, 26, 27, 30, 54, 61; snowshoes, **17.** 204, 316, 445; proposed winter expedition, 466; fire, **18.** 374; pay arrears, mutiny, **19.** 36, 45; specific supplies, 165, **20.** 451 *n*; cut off, militia relief, **19.** 286–289, 347, 416, 458, 460; question of evacua-

tion, damaged, abandoned, **20.** 197, **22.** 64, 99, 100, 100 *n*, 121, 125, 127; artillery relief, **20.** 197, **21.** 324; duty as hardship, **20.** 295; wasteful salutes, **21.** 315; Washington's visit, **27.** 70; road to, 79, 121; reconstruction (1783), post, 108, 121, 122, 257; proposed Washington-Clinton purchase of site, 501.

Fort Slongo, L. I., exploits, **22.** 12, 12 *n*, **23.** 278.

Fort Stanwix, N. Y. *See* Fort Schuyler.

Fort Stirling, L. I., construction, **5.** 81.

Fort Stoddert, Ala., **37.** 366.

Fort Trial, Va., **1.** 479, 490, 492.

Fort Tryon, Manhattan, proposed attacks, **20.** 432, 433, **22.** 297–299, 302, 303, 317–319.

Fort Warburton, Md., **36.** 466 *n*.

Fort Washington (Knyphausen), Manhattan, construction, **5.** 161 *n*, 412, **6.** 134, 196 *n*; water obstructions, **5.** 311, 412, **6.** 161, 172, 206; firing on warships, passed, **5.** 455 *n*, **6.** 185, 190, 193, 196 *n*, 205; cannon from, **5.** 474; regiments to Long Island, 497 *n*; garrison, alert, **6.** 1, 20, 52, 54 *n*, 105; importance, 29; deposit of supplies, 48; Putnam, 206; held, responsibility, 215 *n*, 218, 228 *n*, 244, 258, 285, 285 *n*, 300 *n*, **16.** 150, **28.** 97; capture, **6.** 243–245, 250, 285, 289, 290 *n*, 291 *n*, 292, **12.** 347, **14.** 34; communication cut, **6.** 251; investment expected, 279, 283; losses, list, 287 *n*, 296, 390; British post, force, **11.** 364, **12.** 229, **19.** 107; proposed attacks, **11.** 191, 192, **12.** 380, **20.** 432, 433, **22.** 296–299, 302, 303, 317–319; reported evacuation, **11.** 447; reconnoiter, **20.** 383.

Fort Washington, Md., **36.** 466 *n*.

Fort Washington (Cincinnati), Ohio, wintering troops, **32.** 167–169; garrison, **37.** 364.

Fort Watson, S. C., capture, **22.** 146, 155.

Fort Wayne, Ind., site for post, **28.** 11, 168, 169; as post, **37.** 365.

Fort Webb, N. Y., construction, **16.** 11.

Fort Weston, Me., **3.** 480 *n*, **4.** 4 *n*.

Fort William, Va., **1.** 478, 490, 492.

Fort Willis, Pa., **14.** 170 *n*.

Fortifications, frontier camp, **2.** 306; at siege of Boston, **3.** 321, 331, 453, **4.** 15, 116, 118, 184, 348, 352, 370, 370 *n*, 371, 377, 433; materials, **3.** 345, 357, **4.** 363, 433, 447, **5.** 197, **11.** 342; working parties, rum, **4.** 478; around New York City, progress, names, **5.** 2, 73, 74, 103, 161, 205, 218, 221, 474, **37.** 525; Boston after siege, **5.** 25, 41, 49, 341 *n*, **6.** 485, 486, **7.** 87, **12.** 517–522, **13.** 164, 178, 188, **14.** 54 *n*, 83, 109, **37.** 525; sally-port closure, **5.** 198; firing from parapet, musket-range circle, 207, 482; New Jersey coast, 250; Harlem Heights, **6.** 126; ships passing, 166; Philadelphia, 339, 340, 345, **9.** 203; Pelissier's plan for Northern army, **7.** 123, 196, 275; Pompton Plains, 461, **8.** 51; Princeton, 106; Morristown, 135; at magazines, 285; lines as traps, 450; Virginia rivers, **9.** 164; Wilmington, 180, **10.** 171; at camp, **9.** 305; British, before Philadelphia, **10.** 132, 325; Valley Forge, 187, 306, 404 *n*, **11.** 162, 199, 201, 367, 368, **23.** 22, **25.** 438; Butts Hill, **19.** 460; French, on Rhode Island, **20.** 12; information on British, at New York, 26; Mohawk Valley, **24.** 42; peace establishment, coast defense, **26.** 376, 480, 480 *n*, **31.** 403, **33.** 317 *n*, 323, 334 *n*, 356, 364, **34.** 366, **37.** 39. *See also* Crown Point; Delaware River; Engineers; Fascines; Fatigue; "Fort" titles; Forts, frontier; Frontier posts; Gabions; Hudson River; Obstructions; Ticonderoga; Tools; Trenches.

Forts, frontier, location (1753), **1.** 23, 24; Patterson Creek, 222, 226, 248, 326; Pennsylvania, 268 *n*; sites for chain, plans, construction, 276–279, 286, 294, 368, 374, 376, 379, 382, 386, 392, 393, 399, 400, 407–412, 415, **2.** 102, 103, 108, 109, 114; provisions, **1.** 282, 283, 474, 520, **2.** 119, 139; policy of chain, **1.** 301, 332–336, 338–340, 345,

449, 468, 474; act for chain, line, 301 *n*; Indian raids, defense, retirement, 303, 307, 308, 319–328, 331 *n*, 334, 342; Dinwiddie's intercolonial plan, parliamentary tax act, 336 *n*; militia for, 346–351, 359, 361, 362, 367, 368, 371–377, 384, 385; forces, escort between, 363, 398, 399, 435, 436, 438, 443; abandonment, 367; royal stores for, 381, 388, 453, 454, 459, 460, 463, 476; pay, 383; vigilance, 390, 408; settlers', troops for, ammunition, 399, **2.** 50, 106, 119; correspondence, 399, 412, 453, 457, 460; southern, construction, Washington's tour, **1.** 400–402, 424, 444, 478–482, 492, 499, 508, 509; construction suspended, 435, 438, 443, 448; strengthening, 448; local demand, 462; proposed list (November 1756), location, garrisons, 490, 491, 496, 503; comments on garrisons, 494, 500, 501; Dinwiddie on chain, 507 *n*; forces ordered to Fort Cumberland, effect, 521–523, 527–529; accounts, **2.** 3; extent of evacuation, 3; garrison of selected, 21, 29, 32, 33, 36, 42 *n*, 117, 119, 127; instructions to commanders, 44–46, 104–114. *See also* Ashby, John; Buttermilk; Coche, William; Dickersons; Edwards; Enochs; "Fort" titles; Harness; Mendenhalls; Neallys; Newkirks; Pearsall, Vass.

*Fortune*, **27.** 397.

Forty-fifth Foot, British, replacements, **13.** 117.

Forty-first Foot, British, officer, **20.** 173 *n*.

Forty-fourth Foot, British, destination, **16.** 332, **18.** 385.

Forty-second Foot, British (Highlanders), **14.** 173 *n*; expedition, 457, **15.** 91; to South, **18.** 195, 197, 226, 299.

Forty-seventh Foot, British, officer, **21.** 308 *n*.

Forty-third Foot, British, Yorktown prisoners, **23.** 263 *n*.

Fosdick, *Ensign* Thomas, court-martial, **6.** 131; brigade major, **8.** 405.

Foshe, James, court-martial, **3.** 313.

Fossil, Christopher, court-martial, **18.** 290.

Fossils, big bones, **32.** 9.

Foster, ——, shipmaster, captured, **4.** 156.

Foster, ——, of New Jersey, supplies, **7.** 143.

Foster, *Capt.* ——, of New York, company, **6.** 178.

Foster, Francis A., *Cincinnati*, **27.** 404 *n*; acknowledgment to, **29.** 181 *n*.

Foster, *Dr.* Isaac,* courts of inquiry, **3.** 354, **17.** 217; robbed, **3.** 377; director of hospital, **4.** 2, 23, **6.** 239; inoculation, **5.** 82, **7.** 432, 460; temporary hospital charge, 52; deputy director general, 432; funds, **8.** 146; service, 146 *n*, **15.** 361 *n*; Rhode Island hospital, **12.** 235; purveyor, **15.** 361; public clothing, **18.** 174; hospital stores controversy, **21.** 292.

Foster, James, court-martial, **3.** 377.

Foster, John (Joseph), of Massachusetts, court-martial, **3.** 514.

Foster, John, of New York (?), court-martial, **11.** 264.

Foster, *Ensign* John, of Pennsylvania, court-martial, cashiered, restored, **10.** 312.

Foster, Joseph A., acknowledgment to, **37.** 581 *n*.

Foster, *Ensign* Robert, hospital command, **11.** 208.

Foster, *Ensign* Simpson, appointment, **15.** 462; service, 462 *n*.

Foster, Theodore,* Rhode Island tour, **31.** 93 *n*; special session, **34.** 131 *n*.

Foster, *Capt.* Thomas Waite, company, **3.** 358.

Foster, William, court-martial, **9.** 29.

Foster & May,* accounts, **36.** 254, 257, 258.

Fountain, Fineas, unfit recruit, **25.** 219.

Fountain Inn, Baltimore, **23.** 107 *n*, **30.** 288 *n*.

Four Corners, N. Y., British raid, **18.** 9.

Four Mile Run, Va., Mercer land, **3.** 249, 255 *n*; Washington's land, title, **13.** 409–412, **29.** 180, **30.** 233, 271; survey, trespass, free tenancy to check, **31.** 455, **33.** 326–328, 368, **34.** 43, 52, 114, 126, **35.** 11, 47, **37.** 174, 195, 229, 230; bequest to Custis, 291.

Fourteenth Infantry, officers, **5.** 426 *n*, 501 *n*, **6.** 26 *n*, 70 *n*. *See also* Glover, John.

Fourth Artillery, officers, **7.** 25 *n*, 127 *n*, 346 *n*, 410 *n*, 411 *n*, **9.** 85 *n*, 304 *n*, **10.** 137 *n*, 258 *n*, **11.** 19 *n*, 57 *n*, 66 *n*, 84 *n*, 127 *n*, 201 *n*, 380 *n*, 387 *n*, **15.** 80 *n*, 81 *n*, 236 *n*, 305 *n*, **16.** 66 *n*, **17.** 263 *n*, **20.** 261 *n*, 265 *n*, **21.** 46 *n*, 110, 411 *n*, **22.** 46 *n*, 47 *n*, **23.** 463 *n*, **24.** 70 *n*; rearrangement, returns, **21.** 230; promotion, protest, **22.** 344, 391; officer court-martialed, **23.** 206, 207. *See also* Artillery; Procter, Thomas.

Fourth Brigade, **4.** 512, 536.

Fourth Dragoons, officers, **8.** 306 *n*, **9.** 68 *n*, 99 *n*, 119 *n*, 311 *n*, **10.** 256 *n*, 305 *n*, 353 *n*, **11.** 213 *n*, 245 *n*, **14.** 92 *n*, 133 *n*, 265 *n*, 302 *n*, **15.** 16, 471 *n*, **17.** 482 *n*, 483, **18.** 193, 280, **21.** 187, 357 *n*, 415, **23.** 202 *n*, **25.** 382; impressment of forage, **14.** 92; quartermaster, **16.** 382 *n*; needed arms and equipments, **18.** 85, 91; clothing, 90, 92 *n*; recruiting, dismounted men, natives, 194; officers and soldiers court-martialed, **19.** 466, 467, 476, 477. *See also* Cavalry; Moylan, Stephen.

Fourth Foot, British, **7.** 455.

Fourth Infantry, officers, **5.** 24 *n*, 80 *n*, 90 *n*, 98 *n*, 106 *n*, 110 *n*, 111 *n*, 141 *n*, 167 *n*. 299 *n*, 342 *n*, **6.** 146 *n*. *See also* Nixon, John.

Fourth of July, army celebrations, **12.** 154, 155, **15.** 361, 364, 366, **24.** 397; civil celebrations, **33.** 2, **35.** 125; sermon, orations, **33.** 75, **35.** 174, **36.** 386.

*Fowey*, H. M. S., at Boston, **4.** 209, 212; Long Island Sound, **6.** 211; reported capture, **17.** 39.

Fowler, Alexander,* British officer, American appointment, **14.** 65; charges by, **22.** 20, 36–39, 200, 201, 227, **23.** 91, 92.

Fowler (Towles), Andrew (Alexander), land grant, **3.** 159, 161, 171.

Fowler, Gilbert, irregular flag, **25.** 88 *n*.

Fowler, John, of Massachusetts, courts-martial, **5.** 24, **12.** 357.

Fowler, John,* of Virginia (?), offer of slave, **29.** 398.

Fowler, *Capt.* Theodosius, peace establishment, **27.** 279 *n*.

Fowles, *Lieut.* (*Capt.*) John,* adjutant, promotion, **19.** 479; service, 479 *n*, **20.** 385 *n*; Kings Bridge attack, 385.

Fowls, house at Mount Vernon mansion, **37.** 4.

Fox, ——, Fort Herkimer, Washington's account, **27.** 71 *n*.

Fox, Charles James, out of ministry, **25.** 151; peace, 448, **26.** 17, 28.

Fox, Edward, exchanged, information, **16.** 333.

Fox, Henry, letter to, **1.** 336 *n*; on enlistment of servants, 418 *n*.

Fox, *Gen.* Henry Edward, quarters, **22.** 317.

Fox, John, of Virginia, assignee, **3.** 161, 171.

Fox, John, spy, **10.** 104.

Fox, Joseph, information, **7.** 478.

Fox, Samuel M.,* Washington's Pennsylvania land, **37.** 251, 252, 315, 319.

Fox, *Lieut.* Thomas, recruiting accounts, **16.** 354; service, 354 *n*.

*Fox*, H. M. S., prize, recapture, **8.** 483.

Fox Indians. *See* Sac.

Foxchaft, John, exchange, **6.** 308, **7.** 79.

Foy, Edward, Mount Vernon, **3.** 108 *n*.

Foys Manor Meeting House, Md., **11.** 251.

Frabricy a Kovatz, Michael, Prussian volunteer, not accepted, **8.** 76, 76 *n*, 79.

Francastel, ——, Paris jeweler, Cincinnati eagles, **28.** 447 *n*.

France, proposed cruise (1775), **3.** 500; private offer of military supplies, **4.** 159, 160, 160 *n*, 162, 163; attitude and actions (1776–77), 212, 245, 410 *n*, **5.** 405, **6.** 150, **7.** 108, 463, **8.** 105, 265, 266, 438, **9.** 18, 22, **10.** 61, 82, 109, 115, 148, 167, **11.** 172, 183; letters from, **6.** 46; supplies, 316 *n*, **7.** 40, 69, 216 *n*, 328, 330, 334, 335, 349, 386, **10.** 383, **11.** 35; American prizes, **7.** 206; rumors of impending war, 342; dependence on war deprecated, **10.** 222; Washington and visit, **16.** 372, **26.** 299, 371, 418, 432, **27.** 89, 190, 219, 319, 457, **28.** 1, 419, 514; wartime financial situation, **18.** 437; Dutch treaty, **24.** 173 *n*; free port, **27.** 319; Lafayette and religious toleration, **29.** 259; postbellum British relations, 350, 352, 375, 378, 402, 406, 412, 423, 474; surveillance over mail, 432, **30.** 139; American trade, tobacco, **29.** 476, **30.** 43–47, 84, 161–163; Dutch relations, 71; consular convention, 346, 398 *n*, **31.** 34 *n*, 104, 168; statistics, **30.** 445 *n*; American diplomatic intercourse, 511, **32.** 272 *n*; recall of Jefferson, **31.** 32; consul general, **34.** 218. *See also* Beaumarchais; Commissioners at Paris; Foreign volunteers; "French" titles; Moustier.

Francis II, emperor, appeal to, for Lafayette, **35.** 42, 45, 63.

Francis, Anne,* gift to army, **21.** 221.

Francis, *Capt.* (*Col.*) Ebenezer, brickmaking, **3.** 446, 447; regiment to Ticonderoga, **7.** 486, **8.** 7.

Francis, John,* to Europe, trade project, **31.** 454; Washington's federal district houses, **36.** 449, 524, **37.** 336, 337, 342–345, 375, 376, 391.

Francis, Tench,* wife, **21.** 221 *n*; provisions contract, **24.** 154 *n*; office, **34.** 124 *n*; purveyor, **37.** 352; Custis's equipment, 352, 374 *n*, 389 *n*.

*Francis*, **2.** 433.

Francy, Jean Baptiste Théveneau de. *See* Théveneau.

Frank, postal, headquarters, **4.** 80 *n*; army, 289, **17.** 341, **26.** 5, 6; Federal Convention, **29.** 234; ex-president, **36.** 161.

Frankford, Pa., letter from, **14.** 68.

Frankfort, W. Va. (Va.), militia rendezvous, **34.** 2.

Frankfort Creek, Pa., flour mills, **10.** 413.

Franklin, Benjamin, Braddock expedition transportation, **1.** 133 *n*, 134 *n*; *Works*, 133 *n*; and Washington (1755), 206 *n*; on proprietary and taxation, 268 *n*; on militia bill, 268 *n*; frontier forts, 268 *n*; on enlisting servants, 418 *n*; postoffice, **2.** 98 *n*; on Indian trade, 314 *n*, 315 *n*; Walpole Grant, **3.** 9 *n*, 49 *n*; son's land scheme, 47 *n*, 48 *n*; committee to camp, 399 *n*, 513 *n*, **4.** 22, 30, 35, 46; Quincy's plan, 63; Canadian commission, **5.** 47 *n*, 48 *n*, 64, 65; Arthur Lee's letter, 58; letters brought by volunteers to, 164; Woedtke, 290 *n*; reconciliation, 455, 507 *n*, **6.** 38; arrival in France, **7.** 206, 226; loss to Congress, 222 *n*; foreign volunteers, Washington's caution to, **8.** 34, **9.** 85–87, **13.** 221 *n*; Pulaski, **9.** 112; Steuben, **10.** 285; joint Canadian expedition, **13.** 243, 244 *n*, 390; Washington's commendation of Lafayette, 459–461, **16.** 493; Mason, **14.** 298 *n*; warship purchase, **16.** 298; secretary, 493; military supplies, **19.** 205 *n*; Washington's relations, **20.** 142, **21.** 102, 102 *n*; Washington's trip to Europe, **20.** 142; Chastellux, 507; French loan, 508; John Laurens's mission, **21.** 100, 101; contract for French army provisions, trouble, **22.** 43–45, 60; *Writings*, 476 *n*; countersign honoring, **23.** 251; news of Yorktown, 253; Cornwallis-Laurens exchange, letter, **25.** 35 *n*, 222; on British relations, 195; introduces French officers, 272; Wheelock, 355; special exchanges, **26.** 237, 247, 248; suspension of hostilities, 269 *n*; favor for French officer, 356; Jackson, **27.** 219 *n*; Platt, 253 *n*; Witherspoon, 265 *n*; Tracy, 396 *n*; Humphreys, 414, 414 *n*; return, Washington's greeting, state office, **28.** 274, 308, 338; Houdon, 277, 278, 282;

Newenham, 324, **29.** 50, 156, 175, 346; information to immigrants, 521; on insanity of George III, **30.** 195; Washington's sympathy and tribute, 409; tribute to Washington, letter, 409 *n*; bequest to Washington, acknowledgment, **31.** 43, 43 *n*, **37.** 286 *n*; French tribute, **31.** 169 *n*, 205, 206; relief of relative, 417 *n*; Digges, **33.** 341; cane in Washington's will, **37.** 285. *See also* Commissioners at Paris.

Franklin, John,* proposed resident agent of prisoners of war, Clinton's veto, **21.** 26, 83, 143, 143 *n*, 227.

Franklin, Philip, court-martial, **9.** 99.

Franklin, Thomas, **18.** 69.

Franklin, *Gov.* William,* land scheme, **3.** 47 *n*; letter to, **4.** 65 *n*; arrest and guarding, **5.** 203–205, 412, 413; Howe's amnesty letter, 279 *n*, 321 *n*; question of exchange, **6.** 309, 322, 334, 349; dishonorable conduct, correspondence, **7.** 317, 344, 450, 476; parole to see sick wife, **8.** 474, 476, 497, 498; Betts affair, 498; death of wife, 498 *n*; command of loyalist levies, **14.** 459; Huddy affair, **25.** 40.

Franklin, William Temple,* Washington on, **28.** 309; office, **30.** 413, **34.** 168; for Europe, **31.** 135; Morris's land speculation, 261 *n*.

*Franklin*, armed ship, officers, **4.** 7 *n*, 304; prize, **5.** 85 *n*; action, 144.

Franklin County, N. C., excise survey, **31.** 237.

Franklin County, Pa., excise survey, **31.** 236.

Franklin County, Va., excise survey, **31.** 239 *n*.

Franklin Papers, material from, **5.** 65 *n*.

Franklin stoves, for Mount Vernon, **36.** 15, 16, 32, 47.

Franklyn, Thomas, reoccupation of Philadelphia, **11.** 500.

Franks, David,* order for goods, **2.** 190; British commissary of prisoners of war, **4,** 313, 332, 408, **9.** 482; relief fund, **6.** 296; rejected, arrest, **13.** 158.

Franks, *Maj.* David Solebury,* Arnold's aide, **12.** 161, **14.** 450 *n*; charges against, 80 *n*; Arnold trial, 450; and treason, **20.** 89, 93 *n*; court of inquiry, 225, 228–230, 442, 443; bears letter, **21.** 17; gift, **24.** 496.

Franks, Isaac, house as temporary presidential mansion, **33.** 108 *n*, 135; reported death, 128, 129.

Franks, Va., Washington at, **23.** 113 *n*.

Fraser, *Gen.* Simon, killed, **9.** 377.

Fraunces, A. G., claim, **33.** 35 *n*, 174.

Fraunces, Samuel,* Le Mayeur, **26.** 434; compliments, **27.** 22; services during Revolution, 111, **28.** 196; glassware for Mount Vernon, **27.** 150; claim against Lee estate, **28.** 197; housekeeper for Mount Vernon, 257, 258; stewardship, **31.** 112, 117, 121, 122, 250, 300, **32.** 156, **33.** 87.

Fraunces Tavern, N. Y., court-martial at, **4.** 485; Washington at, entertainment, **27.** 262 *n*.

Frazee, Isaac, graft, **22.** 73.

Frazee, John, exchange, **22.** 73.

Frazer, John, court-martial, **22.** 486.

Frazer, *Maj.* John Gizgage, imprisonment for debt, **3.** 272; assistant quartermaster general, 515; reengagement of officers, **4.** 56 *n*; inventory, 426; desired reappointment, **6.** 495.

Frazer, *Lieut. Col.* Persifor,* prisoner of war, **10.** 1, 6, 7; cartel negotiations, 64; light corps regulations, 464.

Frazer, *Lieut. Col.* Thomas, on cartel, **9.** 463.

Frazier, *Lieut.* George,* commission, **1.** 176; assignment, 234, 272, 285, 292, 293, 419, salt, 252; recruits, 252; Forbes expedition, **2.** 233.

Frazier, *Rev.* Hugh, release, **18.** 475.

Frazier, John, posts, **1.** 25, 30; court-martial, 79, 80; adjutancy, 98, 100; arms, 224; express, **2.** 245; Forbes guide, 254, 276.

Freatz, *Gov.* Mor. Anseto Antone,* British arrest of American ship, **31.** 16 *n.*

Frederick II of Prussia, Seven Years' War, **2.** 345; policy and age, **19.** 407; portrait, **20.** 463; Lafayette, **28.** 420; character, 420; death, 493.

Frederick, Md.,* Braddock's force, **1.** 109 *n*, 118 *n*; dragoon winter quarters, **13.** 207, 351, 360, **17.** 212, 213; Convention troops march, **13.** 313; prisoners of war, agent, liberation, **20.** 191 *n*, **24.** 65, **26.** 341; Washington at, address, **31.** 309; provisional army winter quarters, **37.** 402, 409, 411, 414–417, 423; rendezvous, **42.**

*Frederick*, captured, **14.** 443.

Frederick County, Md., militia for New Jersey, **7.** 204; excise survey, **31.** 239 *n.*

Frederick County, W. Va. (Va.),* Washington's candidacy for burgess, **1.** 131 *n*, **2.** 241 *n*, 249, 251, 358, 359; militia, and Indian raid, **1.** 188, 201, 204, 205, **2.** 88; Washington's land, value, 390, *facing* 436, **27.** 453, **28.** 212, **32.** 175, 199, **33.** 68, **37.** 296; Washington family's land, **3.** 111, 112; army transportation, **11.** 154; excise survey, **31.** 239 *n*; neutrality, **33.** 155, 156; militia against Whiskey Insurrection, 463; Jay Treaty, **34.** 395; address on retirement, **35.** 293; provisional army recruiting, **36.** 379.

Frederick Town, name for Winchester, **1.** 7 *n.*

Frederick William of Prussia, Holland, **29.** 375, 406, 474.

Fredericksburg, N. Y., stores and Danbury raid, **7.** 487; march to (1778), **12.** 461–463; camp, 464, 467, 480, 494, 523; headquarters, letters and orders from, 472–531, **13.** 4, 38, 48, 51–354; supplies, 9; as place of concentration, 17; protection, 308; march from, 323 *n*; and winter cantonment, 345 *n*; force, **14.** 387; route by, **15.** 409, **20.** 144; artificers, **17.** 170.

Fredericksburg, Va.,* Braddock's force, **1.** 109 *n*; colonial recruiting, rendezvous, 165–167, 170, 174, 186, 188, 190, 205, 207, 212, 215, 233, 252, 380, 386, **2.** 78, 83; letters from, **1.** 166–171, 185–193, 233–239, **2.** 162, 163, **27.** 328–332, **31.** 291; arms from, **2.** 222; Fort Necessity officers' meetings, **3.** 22, 120, 121, 163 *n*; Washington's land in and near, 198, 205, **31.** 19, **33.** 386, **34.** 329, **37.** 283; post, **4.** 445; German officer prisoners, **10.** 317; clothing supply, **15.** 300; route by, **17.** 135, **23.** 79, 82, 110; Mary Washington's house, **21.** 341; Washington at, **23.** 113 *n*, 328 *n*, **29.** 517; British sick and wounded, **23.** 325–327; address (1784), **27.** 332; presidential tour, address, **31.** 230, 231, 261, 272, 279 *n*, 291 *n*; Jay Treaty, **34.** 303 *n*; French crisis, **36.** 273.

Fredericksburg *Advertiser*, **33.** 526 *n.*

Free Masons. *See* Masonry.

Free Quakers, address, **31.** 16 *n*; conduct during Revolution, 16 *n.*

Free ships, free goods, principle, **33.** 19, 171; Jay Treaty, **36.** 236.

Freedom. *See* Liberty.

Freedom of the city, Albany, **24.** 388; New York, **28.** 123, 125–127.

Freehold, N. J. *See* Monmouth Court House.

Freeman, *Capt.-Lieut.* (*Maj.*) Constant, company absorbed, **21.** 45; service, 45 *n*; court-martial, **24.** 451; southern Indian affairs, **34.** 141.

Freeman, David, dismissal, **32.** 163.

Freeman, *Capt.* Edmund, Canadian news, **4.** 196, 198.

Freeman, *Maj.* Robert, battalion brigaded, **5.** 503; paymaster, **7.** 153.

Freeman, Samuel, clerk of Assembly, **3.** 516.

Freeman, Thomas,* Washington's western lands, instructions, **27.** 468–471, **28.** 128, 272, 292–295, **29.** 11, 12, 92, 93, 97, 142, 202, 273, 438; Crawford's affairs. **28.** 415; Florida boundary survey, **35.** 29, 73; federal district work, 73.

Freeman, *Lieut.* Thomas Davis, assault by, **26.** 174; service, 174 *n*; court-martial, 197.

Freemans Farm (Saratoga), news of battle, **9.** 273, 285, 287; general orders on, celebration, 276, 305.

*Freemason*, **26.** 431.

Freight, to England, **2.** 357, **3.** 89; discrimination, **2.** 435; interior, **28.** 54, 429; coastwise, 381, **30.** 197, **32.** 256; bulk, **31.** 18.

Freire, Cipriano Ribeiro, American mission, **31.** 223 *n*; Mount Vernon, **35.** 110, 111.

Frelinghuysen, *Maj.* (*Col.*) Frederick,* New Jersey militia, **6.** 460, **15.** 231; New Jersey line mutiny, **21.** 124, 124 *n*, 125, 129, 195.

French, ——, loyalist, with Cornwallis, **23.** 345.

French, *Captain*, Catawba Indian, killed, **2.** 274, 282.

French, *Lieut.* Arthur (George), parole, **12.** 314.

French, *Maj.* Christopher,* capture, residence, complaints, **3.** 463, 518, 522, 523, **4.** 35, 42; parole and exchange, **5.** 342, 378, 379, 390, 394, 395, 448, 465.

French, Daniel, pork transaction, **2.** 340, 341; land, **3.** 6, **12.** 327, **28.** 60.

French, Elizabeth, marriage, **3.** 115, **33.** 255 *n*. *See also* Dulany, Elizabeth (French).

French, *Lieut.* George (Arthur), parole, **12.** 314.

French, *Col.* Jacob, Dorchester Heights, **4.** 365.

French, *Lieut.* Mason (?), court-martial, **11.** 57.

French, Penelope (Manley), **3.** 115 *n*; land, affairs, rents, slaves, **12.** 327 *n*, **23.** 348, 349, **24.** 69, 70 *n*, **25.** 361–366, 452, 458, 470, **26.** 19, **29.** 16–21, **31.** 171, 186–189, **34.** 497, **37.** 268, 307–309, 359; Washington's account, **29.** 228.

French, *Maj.* Samuel,* commissary of military stores, marking arms, **7.** 341; cartridges, **11.** 408.

French alliance, time predicted, **8.** 265 *n*; expected, **11.** 288; and reconciliation movement, 288, 324, 494; warship with dispatches, 324, 332; Washington on news, 335, 348, 359, 395, 450, 453, 502; and coming campaign, 334, 348–352, 364, 402, 406, 425, 429, 450, 451, 456, 495; announcement in army, celebration, 348, 354–356, 362; announce to British government, expected war, 381, 383, 392, 393, 451, 455, 483, **12.** 43, 158; supplies, **11.** 416, **13.** 53 *n*, *facing* 148, 286, 311, 311 *n*, 331, 353, **14.** 14, **17.** 489, **18.** 70, 75, 78, 149, **19.** 168–171, 205 *n*, 219, 227, 266, **20.** 462, **21.** 67, 74, 87, **23.** 273, 344, 371; caution on, **11.** 453; effect on recruiting, **12.** 203; French seamen prisoners of war, 514, 518; European war, expected effect, **13.** 10, 13, 21, 22, 43 *n*, **14.** 5 *n*, **16.** 137, 340, 355, 369 *n*, 372, **17.** 62, 80, 231; Holker as agent, **13.** 184, 185 *n*; proposed joint Canadian expedition, Washington's fears, Laurens's views, 223, 224 *n*, 225, 225 *n*, 230–232, 235, 243, 244 *n*, 254–257, 257 *n*, 258 *n*, 389, 390, 460, 477, **14.** 380, **16.** 289, 299; financial aid, danger, need, resources for payment, **13.** 257 *n*, **20.** 56, 143, 242, 246, 321, 373, 375, 508, **21.** 105–110, 338 *n*, **22.** 116 *n*, **24.** 178; declaration to French in America, **13.** 260, 261; copy of treaties to Washington, 350; campaign plans (1779), 488, **14.** 11; (1781), **21.** 209; (1782), **23.** 430, **24.** 2, 271, 272, 294, 314, 382, 421, 422, 471; (1783), **26.** 116; anniversaries, **14.** 122 *n*, 124, 125 *n*, 127, **26.** 75, 98, 101, 102, 104; official publication of European affairs, **14.** 165, 166; Washington's felicitations, 220; and peace, 238; prisoners of war, supplies, 304, 305; speech to Indians on, **15.** 54; and Spain, **16.** 297, **17.** 489; possible force to Washington's army, **16.** 298; and keeping up Continental army, **17.** 463, 464 *n*, **23.** 188; and cartel negotiations, **17.** 488, 488 *n*; guard for mast cutters refused, **18.** 10; Lafayette as cement, **19.** 329; paper-money controversy, **21.** 13, 13 *n*; John Laurens's mission, 93, 100, 101, 105, 115, 122, 438, **22.** 116 *n*, **23.** 78, 96; necessity of sea

power, 21,. 108; services, obligation to, 23. 245, 246, 25. 274, 26. 297, 432, 27. 4, 192, 193, 267, 402; news of Yorktown, 23. 252; commendation of Washington, 24. 178, 182, 225; conditions (1782), 24. 179; criticism of American lethargy, 235; birth of dauphin, celebration, 274, 277, 298–300, 302, 308, 312–314, 362, 432, 26. 46; *America*, 25. 68 *n*; harmony of armies, 279; Washington and marshalship, 28. 46; Longschamps affair, 227, 243; whale oil, 244, 32. 57, postbellum continuance, 518; American commercial prospects, 518–520; later American attitude, intercourse, 30. 116, 342; Moustier's claim of special diplomatic privilege, 333–335; American tonnage act, 31. 197; privateer rights, 33. 15; guarantee of West Indies, 35. 144, 151; demands and neutrality, 36. 195, 196, 199, 223–226, 228, 232; consultation, 217. *See also* Cincinnati; Commissioners at Paris; Foreign volunteers; Gérard; La Luzerne; Peace; Navy, French; Rochambeau; West Indies.

French and Indian War, Ohio Company's activities as preliminaries, 1. 20 *n*; English warning to French on Ohio, Washington's journey (1753), 22–30, 2. 6; map of French on Ohio, facsimile, 1. *facing* 31, 31 *n*; colonial assemblies and funds, 42 *n*, 94 *n*; Jumonville fight as beginning, 58 *n*; proposed fall campaign (1754), 89–96; intercolonial conferences (1754), 103 *n*; (1755), 110 *n*, 116; (1757), 2. 4; proclamation, 1. 237, 463, 464; attitude of Pennsylvania, 268, 296; colonial cooperation, 268, 269, 290, 309; Royal American Regiment, 418 *n*; Washington's general plan, 2. 5; Loudoun's campaign, 22; convoy, 124, 359, 367, 375, 379, 382, 384, 386, 394; Pitt and colonial participation, 209 *n*; Louisbourg, 243, 269, 285; Ticonderoga (1758), 269; importance of Indians, policy, 314 *n*; English success, 337, 345, 361; Cherokee war, 345, 361, 371, 373; privateer, 356; peace negotiations, 362, 369, 392, 395, 399, 400; Havana, 385; land grants, 16. 61, 62, 27. 315, 316, 320–323, 326–328, 346, 348–350, 357, 358, 361–364, 442, 28. 39, 111, 113, 155–157, 196, 220, 261, 295, 489, 29. 7, 341, 345, 470, 515, 30. 104, 31. 158, 159, 284 *n*, 314, 485; Washington's memoranda, 29. 37–49. *See also* Braddock expedition; Fort Necessity expedition; Forbes expedition; Forts; Frontier; Indians, Militia; Proclamation of 1763; Rank controversies; Virginia Regiment.

French army. *See* Rochambeau.

French Canadians, settlement in West, encouragement, 26. 387, 27. 62, 138. *See also* Canadians.

French Committee of Public Safety, Monroe, 33. 385 *n*.

French Creek, Pa., removal of stores, 9. 214; British at, 246, 247.

French crisis, Washington papers, 1. xlviii; reaction to Jay Treaty, spoliations, question of protest, 35. 38 *n*, 39–41, 95–97, 97 *n*, 101–103, 106, 122–124, 124 *n*, 126, 138, 139, 144, 150, 153, 154, 156, 157, 247, 318; Monroe, conduct, recall, successor, 123 *n*, 124 *n*, 126–131, 133, 174, 176, 239, 241, 244, 255, 430 *n*; administration's defense of conduct, message, 144, 351, 352, 359–361, 369, 372, 373; Pinckney's mission, instructions, not received, 174, 191, 430, 430 *n*, 435, 470; umbrage over Washington's letter to Morris, comment, 187–190, 209, 210, 470; announced policy on neutral rights, Adet's letter, reply, 251–253, 255, 256, 273 *n*, 288, 289, 357–359; expected fleet at New York, 271; American public opinion, partisans, Congress, 359, 449, 464, 475, 481, 486, 513, 36. 384, 389, 420, 451, 474, 475, 498, 516; Louisiana and Florida, 35. 388, 37. 250, 348, 364; Adams, message, replies, 35. 453, 456, 457, 464; Dumas's pamphlet, 468, 469; Austrian peace, 475, 486; Washington's deprecation of British war, 488, 490, 493; Erskine's work on war, 489; Harper's work on American dispute, 494; French public opinion, 514; preparatory acts, 36. 298 *n*; prospect of invasion, field, 313, 350, 352, 384, 497, 37. 14; McHenry's unfitness as secretary of war, results, criticism, 36. 394, 402–404, 410, 441; French embargo, 494; Lafayette, 497, 37. 65, 325; 418, 419; Pickering's correspondence with state executives, 36. 520; reply to address, 37. 13; military queries, 14–17; Logan affair, 18–20, 71; Alien and Sedition Acts, 23, 27, 72, 76, 81, 324; Addison's grand jury charges, 27, 76, 80, 145; status (December 1798), 35–38, 63; finances, 37; French conduct as cause, 67–69; later public opinion, opposition, Kentucky and Virginia Resolutions,

87–90, 93, 109, 126, 129, 197, 198, 249, 250; Adams's second message, 126 *n*; Barlow's proposal, 119, 120, 143; new mission, criticism, 141–144, 323, 325, 327, 329, 395, 396 *n*, 400, 409, 417, 418, 428 *n*, 436; Washington's ignorance of Adams's policy, 157–159, 209; sermons, 215, 216. *See also* next title; Army (provisional); Commander in chief; General officers; Officers; Republican party; XYZ mission.

French Directory, established, **34.** 506; French public opinion, **36.** 18; attitude, and American politics, 18, 19, 90, 93, 94, 176, 183; war not expected, 19; spoliations, Monroe, 67, 197, 198, 200, 201, 205, 211, 212, 217, 218, 221, 224, 228, 229, 231, 232, 235, 236, 260; alteration, 89, 94; Monroe as minister, 138, 145, 183, 184, 194–237; suspected treasonable correspondence with, 191; reaction to Jay Treaty, 197, 199, 200, 202–214, 218–222, 226, 227, 229–231, 233, 234; American relations with Spain and Barbary, 202, 221, 229; Monroe's recall, 214–216, 237; Pinckney, 237; conditions, military affairs (1799), **37.** 242, 399. *See also* preceding title.

French Guiana, Lafayette's emancipation project, **28.** 424.

*French Indiaman*, **33.** 38.

French language, books ordered, **2.** 517; Washington on study, **3.** 36, 51, **27.** 485, **28.** 178, 217, **30.** 433, **35.** 511, **36.** 421; Washington and books, dictionary, **27.** 25, 338.

French National Assembly,* Franklin tribute, Washington's reply, **31.** 169 *n*, 205 206. *See also* next title.

French Revolution, Assembly of Notables, **29.** 258, 350; preliminaries, 350, 359, 431, 435, 476, 524, **30.** 81, 139, 161, 187; expected States-General, 188; influence of American Revolution, 281; Washington's comments, fears, 437, 443, 448, 497, 502 504, **31.** 40, 41, 82, 83, 86, 142, 242, 248, 324, 356, 357, 360–363, **32.** 54, 87, 187, 188 402, **35.** 189, 190; Lafayette, **31.** 44, 86, 324, 363, **32.** 53, 383, 390, 501, 502, **33.** 154; private information, **31.** 56; Burke-Paine controversy, 302; Macaulay Graham pamphlet, 316; Assembly and American relations, 325; West Indies, Santo Domingo revolt, refugees, 375, 375 *n*, 379, 380, 413, **33.** 259, 299; king's attempted flight, **31.** 361, 362; constitution, king's acceptance, 426, **32.** 2 *n*; severities, 33; Spanish war, 49; British alliance, 61 *n*; expected regicide, 63 *n*; Austrian war, 73; commercial negotiations, 189, **36.** 209; assignats and consul salaries, **32.** 284 *n*; payments to, supplies, 336, 343, 360, 360 *n*, 385, 450 *n*, 479 *n*, 485, 485 *n*, 488, **33.** 33, 42, 350; expected general war, **32.** 399; question of receiving minister, 419, 420; question of alliance, 419, 420, 421 *n*; Henry Lee and army commission, 449; domestic conditions, 450; letter to Executive Council, 468; Ternant's recall, Genêt's presentation, 468, 468 *n*; cautious attitude toward, 468 *n*; friendship, 469, **33.** 340 *n*; Congress and Committee of Public Safety, 340; military successes, **34.** 10; American mediation in British war, 62; proposed American Civic festival, comment, 174 *n*; war and American foodstuffs, 208, 449; reaction to Jay Treaty, 256, 263; presentation of flag, reply, 413, 414, 418, 419; partial peace, 506; Washington-Pretender libel, **36.** 156; American-Algerian negotiations, 203, 204; Parrish incident, 210; consular courts, 233. *See also* Adet; Democratic societies; Émigrés; Fauchet; French Directory; Genêt; Monroe, James; Morris, Gouverneur; Neutral trade; Neutrality; Ternant.

Frenchmen, proposed workmen for federal district, **32.** 271.

Freneau, Philip, abuse, **33.** 24; letter to, newspaper declined, **35.** 488.

Fresh Water Pond, Mass., **3.** 310.

Freskeck, ——, express, **31.** 41 *n*.

Frestal, Felix,* with young Lafayette as tutor, **34.** 299 *n*, 300, 346, 364, 367–369, 374–376, 462, 478, 506, **36.** 41; Mount Vernon, **35.** 8, 169, 250, 469, 473; Adet, 133; return, bears letter, **36.** 37, 39; Washington on relations, 92, **37.** 64.

Frey, Charles, *baron* de,* rank, **15.** 309; service, 309 *n*; leave for France, **16.** 361 *n*; retirement, Washington's approbation, **23.** 318; brevet, 384.

Friedenberg, Robert, acknowledgment to, **35.** 155 *n.*

Friendly Sons of St. Patrick, medal for Washington, **23.** 404.

*Friendship*, **2.** 441, 443.

Friendship, Washington on, **11.** 492, **27.** 56, 57, **35.** 295.

Fries, *Lieut.* Henry, appointment, **7.** 187.

Fries Rebellion, **37.** 158 *n.*

Friesback, *Capt.* ——, court-martial, **9.** 30.

Frigate, for Algeria, **35.** 136–138, 150. *See also* Navy.

Frignet, ——, and army office, **36.** 341.

Frink, Daniel, exchanged, information, **7.** 403.

Frint, John, court-martial, **25.** 213.

Frisby, Ann, **16.** 341 *n.*

Frisby, Peregrine, **16.** 341 *n.*

Frits, Michael, court-martial, **8.** 403.

Froes, issue, **10.** 343.

Frogs Neck, N. Y. *See* Throggs Neck.

Frondeville, Thomas L. C. L., *marquis* de,* Lambert, **27.** 235, 246.

Frontier, social conditions in Shenandoah Valley (1748), **1.** 7–12, 17; effect of Braddock's defeat, 150, 153 *n*, 155, **2.** 7; distress, panic, retirement in Virginia, **1.** 202, 203, 206, 312, 322–325, 327–329, 335, 337, 339–342, 466, 469, 478, 495, 501, 505, **2.** 135, 142, 150, 153–155, 163; assurances, encouragement to return, **1.** 208, 374, 384; harvesting, 225, 398, 400, 405, 407, 410, 412, 417; proposed reconcentration, 301, 306, 307, 496, 503; militia and southern Virginia, 369, 370; retirement in Maryland and Pennsylvania, 437, 447, 463, 469, 505; militia to guard (1758), **2.** 180, 181, 183, 184, 188, 190, 194, 195, 203, 209, 212, 219–221, 226, 228, 230; as place for improvident, 458, 460; flour mills, **3.** 116 *n*, 196–198, 204, 260, 432, 434, 435, **22.** 196, **27.** 2, 329, 330, 426 *n*, 470, **28.** 128, 211, 293, 429, 429 *n*, 465, 491, **29.** 11, 93, **30.** 243; Washington's tours: (1774), proposed, **3.** 189; (1782, '83) New York, **24.** 383, 405, 423, **27.** 66, 67, 70, 71 *n*, 83, 84, 189, 191, 194; proposed postbellum general, **26.** 117, 187, 190, 194, 400, 460; (1784) to the Ohio, **27.** 433, 437, 438, 440–442, 444, 450, 452, 485, 491, **28.** 295;—protection during Revolution, line and state troops, winter defense or offense, **3.** 370, 428, **5.** 252, 292, 293, 296, **11.** 143, 144, 176, 439, 446, 470, 472, **12.** 41, 44, 109, 110, 496, 497, 248, 249, **13.** 264–268, 275, 276, 292, 293, 306, 315, 318, 322, 323, 338, 339, 346, 351, 373, 397, 402, 475, **14.** 188, 248, 249, 453, **17.** 247, 315, 317, 464–467, **18.** 253, 405, **19.** 90, **20.** 295, 417, **21.** 11, 12, 251, 252, 287, 288, 335, 336, **22.** 84, 151, 225, 228, 232, 240, 243, 262–266, 289, 296, 337, 340, 345–347, 375, 378, 380, 399, 435–437, 446, 458, 459, 464, 469–471, **23.** 3, 4, 21, 362, 406, 427, 469, **24.** 302, **25.** 90, 206, 277, 304–306, 308, 421, **27.** 196; possible asylum, **4.** 359; proposed movement (1776), **5.** 114; supplies and military stores, scarcity, impressment, foraging, **6.** 168, **13.** 94–98, 292, **14.** 163, 164, **15.** 120, **22.** 7, 29–31, 35, 36, 51–53, 55, 60, 82–84, 125, 126, 198, 274, **24.** 7, 266, 269, 345, 443, 444, **25.** 175, 338, **26.** 47; Virginia regiment, right to service on, **7.** 181, **10.** 519, 520, **11.** 53; civil and Indian troubles, **10.** 108; general command in west, instructions, **11.** 379, 422, 429, 460, 461, **14.** 193, 194, 262, **24.** 48; French volunteers, **12.** 55; wartime problems, **13.** 79, 80, **14.** 58, 453; upper Delaware, expedition against hostile post, 74, 75, 287, 321, 323, 338, 340, **15.** 134–136, 138, 295, 341; force (1779), **14.** 249; garrisons during Iroquois expedition, militia and northern, 338, 341, 356, 397, 409, 415, 452, 476, 497; Pennsylvania complaint on lack of protection, 452; exchange of captives, 477, 478, 485, **15.** 169, 469; distances, 56 *n*; wartime retirement of settlers, 120; Sunbury post, **19.** 294; lack of funds, **23.** 4; liquor, **4,** 26. 89; British western plans (1782), defense, **24.** 17; conquest of Canada and peace on, 197; delusive peace schemes and raids, 422; reduction of posts and

matériel, **25.** 89, 206; lack of discipline, waste of ammunition, 90; suspension of hostilities, **26.** 316, 317, 319, 320, 356, 357, 361; peace establishment, communication, posts, 374, 376–380, 480; French Canadian settlers, encouragement, 387, **27.** 138; British officer on conditions, 118, and Union, importance of commercial connection, 475, 481, 483, 488, 489, **28.** 4, 35, 64, 72, 79, 204, 205, 207, 218, 231, 291 460, **29.** 192, 250, **30.** 123; maps, need, **28.** 30, 482, 483; settlement, character, immigration, **29.** 200, **30.** 140, 218, **32.** 37; attitude toward (1789), **30.** 268; Americanism, 307; information to president, 486 *n*, **31.** 49 *n*; federal posts, supplies, 92, **34.** 151, 172, 173, 330, 493; British relations, federal policy, **31.** 260; British protest on federal military occupation, **33.** 484, 485; proposed moving to, comment, **34.** 46–48; federal force, control, **37.** 15, 38, 39, 166, 167, 188, 219, 364–367; Mississippi scheme (1763), 487. *See also* next title; Canada; Fort Pitt; Fort Schuyler; French and Indian War; Indians; Internal improvements; Land; Mississippi River; Mohawk Valley; Northern department; Northwest; Proclamation of 1763; Rangers; Southwest; Western claims; Wyoming.

Frontier posts, and capture of Montreal, **4.** 66; British strengthening, **25.** 208, 249; Isle aux Noix, 216, 277; question of delivery and garrisons (1783), **26.** 379, 398 *n*, 399, 400, 480; Steuben's mission, instructions, inspection, delivery, **27.** 39, 48, 61–65, 69, 71, 77, 85; resolve of Congress on occupation, 48 *n*; preparations to occupy, transportation, equipments, commissary, troops, funds, 72, 79–81, 84–87, 92, 94–98, 100, 104–111, 114, 115; British retention, purpose, menace, 120–123, 400, 409, 455, 460, 488, 501, **28.** 10, 204, 231, 243, 246, 251, 256, 277, 288, 432, 493, 521, **29.** 185, **30.** 394, 440, **32.** 478; preparations suspended, preparation of route continued, **27.** 121–124; and western routes, 473, 476; proposed American posts, **28.** 167–169; excuse for retention, 487; retention and public opinion, 505; presidential consideration, **31.** 8; policy toward retention, 260 *n*, 369, 370; investigation of Lake Champlain affairs, 370 *n*; and Indians, 491; negotiations, **33.** 160; further encroachments, 374; as war menace, 485; Jay Treaty and possession, **34.** 265 *n*; delivery, problems, **35.** 38, 38 *n*, 68, 107, 108, 110 *n*, 151, 169, 198, 311; supplies, allowances, 170; transportation, communication, 170–173; France and recovery, **36.** 229. *See also* Detroit; Niagara; Oswego.

Frost, Samuel, blacksmith, headquarters account, **20.** 66 *n*.

Frothingham, *Capt.* Benjamin, state use of artillery, **16.** 74; service, 74 *n*.

Frothingham, Richard, field commissary of military stores, **25.** 172, **26.** 207; flags, 205, 207; Charlestown selectman, letter to, **34.** 297 *n*.

Frothingham, Richard, *Siege of Boston*, **3.** 314 *n*.

Frows, issue, **10.** 243.

Fruit, orders, **2.** 383, 437, 522, **3.** 25, 99, 214, **27.** 160. *See also* Horticulture.

Fry, John,* land grant, **3.** 118, **37.** 499.

Fry, *Col.* Joshua,* map, **1.** 12 *n*; command, 34 *n*, 36, **2.** 486 *n*; death, **1.** 34 *n*, 59 *n*; reports to, 52, 58; sketch, 59 *n*; table allowance, 61; estate and land grant, **3.** 118, 122, 159, 161, **31.** 158, 159.

Fry, Windsor, court-martial, capital penalty, **18.** 254, 434, 461; pardon, **20.** 228; escape and recapture, 228 *n*.

Frye, *Capt.* Ebenezer, court-martial, cashiered, **25.** 410.

Frye, *Ensign* Frederick, rank, **25.** 326, 348; service, 326 *n*.

Frye, *Capt.* Isaac, service, **26.** 220 *n*.

Frye, *Capt.* James, of Connecticut, assaulted, **26.** 303.

Frye, *Col.* James, of Massachusetts, regiment brigaded, **3.** 356.

Frye, *Gen.* Joseph, brigadiership, **3.** 461, **4.** 59 *n*, 334; select troops, 369; inactive, resigns, comment, 382, 427, 453, **5.** 3.

Frye, *Lieut.* Nathaniel, transfer, **20.** 497; service, 497 *n*, **24.** 363 *n*; case, 356, 363.

*Fryer*, 2. 438, 439.

Fuchs, *Baron*, to Boston, 25. 459.

Fuel, for colonial troops, 1. 169; Continental army problem, distress, 3. 392, 4. 17, 49, 60, 61, 101, 102, 185; from Cambridge Common, 30; engrosement, 48; quantity required, 60; depredations, fences, winter quarters, 68, 7. 16, 8. 379, 465, 469, 9. 199, 297, 10. 322, 11. 490, 12. 286, 13. 343, 452, 462, 15. 29, 20. 75, 141, 23. 20, 199, 24. 259; regulations, 4. 16, 8. 345; British supply (1777), 7. 24; on march, axmen, 9. 286, 297, 13. 101; Estaing's fleet, 12. 410; British, at Newport, 13. 18; graft, 15. 68, 21. 23; proposed raid on British, 17. 17; woodcutting, militia, 38, 50, 102, 20. 87, 88; officers', 17. 297, 23. 423, 26. 115; American prisoners of war, 17. 473 *n*, 21. 72, 23. 441, 25. 417; West Point, 19. 370; Eastern department, 484; hospitals and bakery, 23. 199, 392, 25. 324, 339, 26. 120; final winter supply, cutting and transportation, 25. 59, 60, 121, 135, 205, 218, 247, 293, 26. 343; selling by soldiers, 23; issue regimental magazine, 56, 116, 128; for retained troops, 27. 206, 221; Mount Vernon driftwood, 30. 39; presidential mansion, 31. 111, 118; Mount Vernon cutting, mansion, 32. 228, 37. 2, 6; peat, 34. 407; frontier posts, 35. 170. *See also* Charcoal; Coal; Cooking.

Fugitive slaves and servants, frontier laborers, 3. 261, 272, 499; from Mount Vernon, advertisement, 289, 34. 104, 135, 154, 171, 476, 36. 70, 123, 124, 146, 148, 37. 368, 578; Unadilla refuge, 13. 50 *n*; Washington's aversion, 29. 56; return, 60, 78, 79; with Indians, 30. 379; in Florida, negotiations, 481, 31. 288–290, 371, 33. 187; punishment, 309; Mrs. Washington's female domestic, return, 35. 201, 202, 297, 298; prevention and danger, 36. 2.

Fuhrer, *Ensign* Carl Friedrich, American service, 12. 304, 305.

Fuller, Abner, court-martial, 5. 6.

Fuller, *Capt.* John, at court-martial, 25. 413; service, 413 *n*.

Fuller, *Lieut.* Josiah, court-martial, 5. 327; service, 327 *n*.

Fullerton, *Lieut.* Patrick, court-martial, cashiered, 14. 16.

Fullerton, Ensign (*Lieut.*) Richard, adjutant, 13. 107; service 107 *n*, 23. 177 *n*; officer of the day, 177, 252, 283, 304.

Fulton, Alexander, court-martial, pardon, 7. 404, 405.

Fulton, Robert,* treatise on canals, gift, 35. 335, 367.

Funding, notes on, 30. 454, 455; delicacy of question, discrimination, 31. 28 *n*, 30, 45, 84; appointments, 135, 150; foreign loan, instructions, 106, 107, 118, 161, 165, 285, 299, 330, 366–368, 400, 508; success, 164; sinking fund, 168; revenue for interest, 242; ratification of Dutch loan, 353; results of domestic, 401; criticism, 32. 96, 33. 94 *n*. *See also* Assumption.

Funds (military chest), colonial assemblies, 1. 42 *n*, 94 *n*; Virginia Regiment appropriations, 102 *n*, 160 *n*, 288, 295, 310, 312, 315, 453, 2. 6, 54, 61, 86, 88, 129; chest for, 1. 252; colonial recruiting, 255, 2. 185–188, 190, 196; misappropriation, 275; supply, need: colonial (1756–58), 424, 475, 519, 527, 529, 2. 56, 101, 122, 187; main Continental army (1775), 3. 324, 349, 4. 101, 105, 117, 118, 125, 160, 166, 181, 186, 191, 193, 194; (1776), 238, 241, 276, 289, 310, 350, 378, 394, 473, 480, 502, 528, 5. 16, 46, 54, 143, 298, 306, 360, 378, 382, 385, 6. 24, 34, 295, 433; (1777), 474, 7. 51, 81, 84, 112, 112 *n*, 143 *n*, 148, 232, 288, 389, 430, 8. 17, 330, 354, 367, 9. 92, 350, 352, 10. 23, 28, 35, 106, 211; (1778), 346, 349, 418, 12. 313, 13. 135; (1779), 14. 56, 258, 412, 17. 335; (1780), 337, 397, 490, 18. 2, 23 *n*, 277 *n*, 294, 308, 330, 20. 61, 77, 78, 292, 339, 458, 473, (1781), 21. 40, 55, 121, 446, 466; (1782), 24. 219, 256 *n*, 258 *n*, 448, 458, 496, 25. 106, 111, 187, 188;—responsibility, 1. 430, 506, 5. 355; contingent, 2. 90; Indian expenses, 180; Forbes expedition, 189; Cherokee war, 373; congressional inaction, 3. 482, 500, 512, 513; Arnold expedition, 4. 4; staff departments, supply, lack, 6, 6. 381, 389, 497, 7. 128, 248, 8. 146, 10. 76, 494, 11. 68, 15. 44, 17. 272, 280, 351 *n*, 18. 277 *n*, 23. 257; Knox's journey for ordnance,

**4.** 94; estimates, 183, 198, 199, 272; state advances, payment, 248, 277, 313, 525, **6.** 384, 387, **7.** 135, 368, **27.** 242; Warren on parsimonious policy, **4.** 247 *n*; for march to New York, 475; Eastern department, 468, **5.** 16, 25, 160, **8.** 35, 37, 290, **11.** 310, 314, 321, **14.** 468, **15.** 92, 117, 118, 223, 260, 272; Canadian expedition, **4.** 532, **5.** 8, 16, 45, 46, 115, 160, 178, 258, 354, 360, 386; maintaining constant supply, estimate of monthly advances, 112, 354, 360, 429, **7.** 301, 315; loan to New York, **5.** 306, 309; continental recruiting, bounty, **6.** 183, 251, 289, 295, 311, 312, 386, 387, 389, 436, 465, 484, 486, 488, 493, 495, 498, **7.** 7, 51, 58, 74 *n*, 81, 112, 112 *n*, 122, 135, 139, 140, 143 *n*, 148, 165, 209, 230, 347, 389, 406, 460, **11.** 394, **14.** 48, 56, 87, 91, 108, 112, 118, 170, 208, 209, **15.** 37, **16.** 382, 392, **17.** 218, 324 *n*, 329, 336, 454, 490, **18.** 280, **24.** 104; American prisoners of war, **6.** 294, 296, 308, **7.** 446, 476, 491, **8.** 18, **13.** 332; location of treasury, New Jersey campaign, **6.** 330; continuance bounty, 458; artillery, **7.** 21, 135, 139; dragoons, 304, 440, **10.** 218, 229, 231, 256, 258, 486, **11.** 59, **12.** 205, **21.** 362; intelligence, special service, **7.** 438 *n*, **11.** 5, **13.** 356; Northern department, **7.** 485, **14.** 12; Washington's private account, **9.** 65 *n*; result of lack, **10.** 396; Hudson River (1778–79), **10.** 515, 519, **14.** 125; discriminating use, **11.** 60, 340; exhausted, crisis, **12.** 313, **14.** 412, **17.** 335, 337, 490, **18.** 23 *n*, 308, **20.** 61, 292, 339, 458, 473, **21.** 40, 55, 121, 448, 466; and state bounty, **12.** 373; damage claims, **13.** 49; remittance, 209; Canadian expedition preparations (1778), 327; report on conditions (February 1779), **14.** *facing* 210; Iroquois expedition, 428, 438; frontier, 501, 502, **23.** 4; British, for prisoners of war, **15.** 84, **24.** 21–24; gratuity, **15.** 420; expeditionary force, **20.** 14, 15; express rider's delay and graft, 24, 25; emergent irregular use, **22.** 5, 21; on Washington's credit, 43; route of transportation, **23.** 35; captured Yorktown, 253, 253 *n*; aide's travel, 299 *n*; diversion, **24.** 29, 30; headquarters, 82, **26.** 243, 244; Varick's work, **24.** 126, 301, **25.** 145, 235, **26.** 59, 95, 162; cartel negotiations, **25.** 122, 163, 185; from New York City, 123; marine prisoners of war, escort, **26.** 4, 4 *n*, 13; settlement of army accounts, disbandment and partial payments, 285–289, 292–296, 309, 324, 466, 467, 473–475; frontier post occupation, **27.** 81, 85–87, 97, 98, 105, 110, 115; Cincinnati, 394. *See also* Accounts; Finances; Pay; Specie.

Funerals, no salutes, **5.** 50; officers, **11.** 252; military, Masonic, **18.** 282; Poor's, **20.** 23; dinner, **32.** 413; directions in Washington's will, **37.** 293.

Funk, *Mrs.* ——, pass to New York, **8.** 198.

Funkstown, in federal district, **31.** 218 *n*.

Fur, for Washington, **14.** 128.

Fur trade, and conquest of Canada, **24.** 199; protection, **26.** 377; and settlement of Northwest, **27.** 17; promotion, 489; Virginia routes, French plans, **28.** 50, **29.** 211, 218–222, **30.** 202; Ohio-Erie routes, **29.** 418, 419; Philadelphia, **33.** 150.

Furloughs and officers' leave, colonial frontier, **2.** 113; continental granting, limitation, **3.** 310, 319, 346, 356, 517, **5.** 123, 138, **8.** 200, **9.** 91, **10.** 172, 189, 247, 269, **11.** 168, **12.** 372, 530; on reenlistment, winter leave, **4.** 44, 58, 85, 96, 109, 121, 128, 143, 146, **6.** 485, **7.** 11, 219 *n*, **10.** 56, 109, 153, 205, 208, 484–486, **11.** 84, 85, 144, **13.** 96, 145, 207, 220, 328, 394, **17.** 228, 229, 234, 243, 248, 285; excessive, **4.** 205, **11.** 226; regulations, record, **4.** 205, **10.** 238, **11.** 84, 85, 144, **26.** 3, 497 *n*; revoked and stopped, newspaper notice, **4.** 231, 387, 526, **5.** 410, **6.** 145, **11.** 220, 228, 442, 487, **13.** 215, **14.** 212, 415, **16.** 379, 419, **18.** 374, **21.** 54, **22.** 124; irregular, misuse, **4.** 254, **7.** 417, 467, **16.** 89; and rations, **4.** 276, **13.** 324; sick leave, restriction, **5.** 126, **22.** 123, **24.** 34, **25.** 327; special, **7.** 475, **16.** 229, **24.** 447; valid, printed, **8.** 202; officers' demand, or resignation, **10.** 270, 346 *n*, 448, 460, 477, **11.** 423, **12.** 531, **13.** 270 *n*; general officers, problem, winter, ill health, **10.** 280, **11.** 87, 229, 230, **13.** 173, 216 *n*, 394, **14.** 90–92, **15.** 382, **17.** 186, 299, 490, 491, 499, **20.** 440–442, **21.** 39, 50, 155, **22.** 40, **24.** 278, 427, **26.** 113–115, 163; field officers, limitation, unauthorized, **11.** 126, 423, **18.** 109, **23.** 409, **26.** 274; staff, **12.** 288, **26.** 136, **27.** 184; foreign volunteers, extension, **12.** 515, **16.** 361 *n*, 378, **18.** 379;

frontier, **13.** 251, **14.** 324, **24.** 320 *n*, **27.** 153; regulation of winter, officers, restriction, **13.** 82, 196, 197, 295, 342, 443, 444, **17.** 113, 150, 194, 197, 200, 234, 426, 428, 442, **18.** 183, **20.** 408, 422, **21.** 41, 118, **23.** 437, 438, **25.** 421–423; to go abroad, **14.** 49, **16.** 473, **17.** 172, **23.** 370, 472, **26.** 305, **29.** 204; special post in lieu, **14.** 66 *n*; right to grant, reform, control by commander in chief, 155, **21.** 179, **24.** 133; extension to officer, civil service, **14.** 374, **25.** 16; returns, **15.** 48, **17.** 332, **24.** 373; resignation at expiration, **17.** 233; dragoon colonel, **16.** 85; officers', deprecated, 129; ill and wounded officers, **18.** 25, 80; state interference, 92; artillery, 380; exchanged officers, **21.** 95, 168, 176; officers tried for overstaying, 138, **24.** 171, 216, 217, 373, 490, **25.** 44, 102, 139, 410, 452; sea voyage, no prize money, **23.** 45; inspector's countersign, 410; soldier servants of officers, 451; regulation of camp leave, **25.** 143; officer under arrest, 173; Hazen's regiment, **26.** 65, 67; general spring termination, 120; desertions and succession, 161; general, pending definitive peace and discharge, policy, pay question, conduct praised, 334 *n*, 429, 464–469, 472–475, 477–479, 497, 498, **27.** 14, 15, 19, 93, 129, 153, 156; short, to officers after suspension of hostilities, **26.** 430; for retained troops, 464, 479, 481, 497 *n*; departure of Maryland troops, 468; mutineers, **27.** 42 *n*; federal army, excessive, **33.** 350, **34.** 493, **35.** 94, **37.** 362. *See also* Absence without leave; Desertion; Discharges.

Furman, *Lieut.* John, levies, **24.** 281 *n*.

Furman, Moore,* impressment of transportation, **18.** 266; emergent transportation, **19.** 33, 54, 87, 286; office, 33 *n*; delayed funds, **20.** 24, 25; Jay Treaty, **34.** 254 *n*.

Furnace of Dean. *See* Forest of Dean.

Furnald. *See* Fernald.

Furniture, orders, **2.** 23, 138, 162, 168, 320, 331, 332, **29.** 16, 258 *n*, **35.** 35, 71, 462, 484; presidential mansion, disposal, 428, 441, 442. *See also* articles by name.

Furr, Enoch, as tenant, **30.** 208.

Furry, James, court-martial, capital penalty, **24.** 31, 33.

Furze, hedges, seed, **32.** 231, 239, 275, 291 *n*, 305, 445, **33.** 239, 243, 264, 266, 297, **34.** 105.

Fuses, for shells, **5.** 31, **20.** 231 *n*.

Fusils, for officers, **5.** 110, **15.** 134, 160, **16.** 108 *n*. *See also* Arms.

Fustian, order, **3.** 91.

Fustner, George, spy, **20.** 288

Futhay, ——, guide, **9.** 232.

G

Gabel, ——, arrest, **12.** 14.

Gabian, Alexandre de,* Cincinnati, **28.** 319 *n*.

Gabions, construction, **3.** 345, 347, **16.** 462, 462 *n*, 482, 484, **17.** 56, **18.** 256, 308, 332, 413, 414, 466, **19.** 74, 139, 339; Yorktown siege, **23.** 155, 168, 200, 216; directions, 182; assignment, 205. *See also* Trenches.

Gadsden, *Vice Pres.* Christopher, exchange, **19.** 492.

Gaffney, ——, suspected, **17.** 95.

Gage, *Col.* (*Gen.*) Thomas,* Braddock expedition, **1.** 143, **29.** 43; regiment, **1.** 287; promotion, **2.** 176; land scheme, **3.** 47 *n*, 49 *n*; Washington on conduct (1774), 232, 242; Lexington and Concord, 291, **37.** 511; treatment of prisoners, correspondence, **3.** 416, 417, 417 *n*, 422, 430, 431, 463; Graves, 422 *n*; powder in Bermuda, 476 *n*; correspondence intercepted **4.** 4, 13 *n*; recall, 5, 12, 15, 17; on occupying New York, letter, 5 *n*; and Canadian conditions, 13 *n*; on sortie, letter, 27 *n*; trans-Allegheny transportation, **37.** 488.

Gailbraith, Joseph, commissary, **2.** 229

Gaine, Hugh, printer, **1.** 36 *n*; Livingston on, **7.** 187 *n*; advertisement on counterfeits, 434; newspaper, **9.** 300 *n*, **11.** 296 *n*, **20.** 189 *n*.

Gaither, *Capt.* (*Lieut. Col.*) Henry, rank, **15.** 35, 112; service, 35 *n*; cavalry, **35.** 160; Creeks, 179.

Gake, Samuel, court martial, **12.** 319; detail, **18.** 162.

*Galatea*, H. M. S., New York, **6.** 150, **18.** 226, 393, **19.** 180 *n*, **20.** 29.

Galaup, Jean François de. *See* Pérouse.

Galbreth, *Col.* Bartram,* New Jersey campaign, **6.** 378; militia fines, **10.** 311.

Gale, George,* excise service, **31.** 234, 239 *n*; revenue cutter, **32.** 107, 155; Mercer's candidacy, 155.

Gale, Joshua,* Gloucester land, **33.** 268.

Gale, Moses,* church as hospital, **16.** 25.

Gale, Nathan, court martial, capital penalty, lack of hangman, reprieve, **21.** 459, 468, 482 *n*, 483, 485.

Gall, *Gen.* W. R. von, exchange, **20.** 268–270, 323, 324.

Gallagher, ——, of Philadelphia (?), bill, **31.** 312.

Gallagher, Lyman, H., acknowledgment to, **7.** 101 *n*.

Gallaher, Peter, court martial, **24.** 449.

Gallakin, ——, artillerist (?), complaint, **7.** 25.

Gallatin, Albert,* presidential mansion, **31.** 373, 376; inquiry, **32.** 383; Washington's frontier lands, 412; Addison's pamphlet on speech, **36.** 280.

Galleys. *See* Boats.

Gallipolis, Ohio, settlement, difficulties, **31.** 64, 65; grant, **34.** 142 *n*.

Gallop, John, court-martial, **4.** 2, 3.

Gallop, Joseph, River Farm lease, **35.** 23, 25.

Galloway, ——, in Smiths Clove, headquarters, orders and letters from, **8.** 445–456, **15.** 237 *n*, 238, **16.** 112.

Galloway, *Capt.* ——, Virginia fort, **1.** 490.

Galloway, Joseph,* joins British, **6.** 334 *n*; plot, Hughes, **7.** 478; property, wife, **10.** 176.

Galloway, Samuel, Custis and daughter, **3.** 36 *n*; horse racing, **28.** 314; death, 314.

Galloway, William, wine, **3.** 85; loyalist, 85 *n*.

Gallows Hill, N. Y., **12.** 450.

Galphinston Indian treaty, **30.** 387, **31.** 77.

Galt, *Capt.* Nathaniel, flag of truce affair, **11.** 12, 165, 247, 395, 458, **13.** 28.

Galvan, *Lieut.* (*Capt. Maj.*) William,* conduct, **12.** 431, **22.** 8, 9; service, **12.** 431 *n*, **14.** 229 *n*; drill regulations, 229, 230; position for, **15.** 353, **17.** 249, 250; bears letters, **15.** 384, **17.** 487; La Luzerne, 489; light corps, **18.** 191, **19.** 299, **21.** 189 *n*, 235, 343, 422, 494, **22.** 2, **23.** 19; Rochambeau, **18.** 368, 372, 375; intelligence, **19.** 146; promotion, rank, **21.** 19, 20, 408; relieved, **23.** 44; Howe court martial, 375; certificate, 419 *n*.

Galvez, *Gov.* Bernardo de, countersign honoring, **18.** 489; Florida, **22.** 88, 181, 242, 357, 365, **23.** 211.

Gambier, *Adm.* James, exchange of prisoners of war, **12.** 240; command, **13.** 18, 89; movements, feared New London raid, **14.** 230, 240, 295, 306, 320, 339.

Gamble, David, court-martial, capital penalty, **20.** 175, 179.

Gamble, James, securing stores, **18.** 23; office, 23 *n*; hides and tallow, 75; on scarcity, 125, 228, **21.** 452; guard, **18.** 423; bears letter, **21.** 451.

Gamble, *Capt.* Richard, regiment, **19.** 200; service, 200 *n.*

Gamble, *Lieut.* Robert, escort, **10.** 330, 331; service, 330 *n.*

Gamble, *Capt.* Thomas, on Quebec conditions, intercepted letter, **4.** 4, 13 *n*; parole, exchange, 253, **8.** 48; complaint, **7.** 4; travel permit refused, 70, 161.

Gambling, in colonial camp, **1.** 295, 397, 317; orders against, **4.** 1, 2, 347, **6.** 179, **8.** 28, 29, 129, **10.** 242, 276, **11.** 431; officers, trials, censure, **8.** 13, 14, **10.** 242, 475, 511, **11.** 431, 433, **12.** 23, 24, 48, 271, **13.** 360, **14.** 326, **17.** 458, **26.** 339, **32.** 105. *See also* Cards; Lotteries; Shuffle board.

Gambol, ——, commissary, court-martial, **11.** 156.

Gamboll, George, court-martial, **26.** 424.

*Gamecock*, privateer, **6.** 316 *n.*

Gammon, William, court-martial, **9.** 30.

*Ganges*, **34.** 176 *n*, **36.** 56.

Gano, *Rev.* John, prayers at suspension of hostilities, **26.** 337 *n.*

Gansevoort, *Col.* Peter,* circular letter to, **7.** 277 *n*; post, 291, **8.** 35; detachment, **7.** 424; rank, **8.** 164, **15.** 128, 222, 272, 277; Fort Schuyler, **9.** 157, 162, **10.** 132, **12.** 26, 253, 253 *n*; thanks of Congress, **9.** 157 *n*; full regiment, **12.** 26; irregular court-martial, 319; desertions, 372 *n*; relieved at Fort Schuyler, **13.** 94, 99, 108; service, 94 *n*, **18.** 433 *n*; Iroquois expedition, **13.** 99, **14.** 414, **15.** 142, 268, 269; Mohawks, **16.** 461, **17.** 27; absence, **18.** 5; unallowable soldier servants, 5; brigaded, 190; officer of the day, 395, **19.** 486, **20.** 82; at court-martial, **18.** 400, 448, 451, 466; maneuvers, 423, 433; further frontier service, movements, **19.** 46, 48, 52, **20.** 193, 195, 359, 360; special commission and retirement, **21.** 202, 203. *See also* New York Third.

Gantlet, running, **9.** 170, **17.** 345, 346, **24.** 449.

Gantt, John Mackall, federal district affairs, **35.** 270.

Garanger, *Capt.* Lewis,* rank, **15.** 305, 496; employment, **16.** 113; gunnery experiments, **20.** 225, 227, **21.** 210; certificate, **22.** 4.

Garden, Alexander, irregular pass, **25.** 154, 201, 236 *n*; service, 154 *n.*

Gardeners for Mount Vernon, antebellum search in England, **3.** 75, 77, 89; agreement, **29.** 206, 207; proposed Dutch, 444; postbellum search, **30.** 404, 406, 434, **35.** 432–434, 434 *n*; Germans, **31.** 99 *n*, **33.** 65; slave, training, privileges, 435, **34.** 145, 161, 193; wages, **35.** 433; Scot, **36.** 26, 34, 35, 64, 365; purchase of white (1772), **37.** 500. *See also* Ehler, John Christian.

Gardens, books and materials ordered, **2.** 321, 331; regimental proposed, seeds, **26.** 257, 258; presidential mansion, **31.** 251, 275. *See also* preceding title; Greenhouse; Horticulture.

Gardiner, *Capt.* ——, Estaing affair, **16.** 347.

Gardiner, *Capt.* Christopher, court-martial, **3.** 379, 383, 397.

Gardiner, *Maj.* Valentine,* parole matters, **16.** 357, **17.** 341, 342, 401, 411 *n*, **18.** 28, 62; exchange, **17.** 12.

Gardiners Bay, L. I., wintering of British fleet, **20.** 447.

Gardner, *Capt.* ——,* of Rhode Island, G. A. Washington, **26.** 478 *n.*

Gardner, Andrew, fife major, assaulted, **17.** 344.

Gardner, Richard, irregular flag, **25.** 384.

Gardner, *Col.* Thomas, funeral, **3.** 310; "late" regiment, brigaded, 318, 355.

Gardner, Thomas, prisoner of war, **24.** 318.

Gardner, Walter P., acknowledgment to, **30.** 303 *n.*

Gardner, William, irregular clothing account, letter, **16.** 260.

Gardoqui, Diego de,* Mississippi River negotiations, **28.** 109, 169, **29.** 99, **30.** 355; arrival, **28.** 161; favor, 361; Mount Vernon, 361, 528, **29.** 225 *n*; compliments, **28.** 372, 373, **31.** 356; gift, **28.** 528; asses, **29.** 98; American-Spanish relations, 321, 322; leave, Washington's regrets, **30.** 487, 500, **31.** 65, 66, 81; Humphreys, 81; home office, 81; trade negotiations, 501 *n*.

Garew, John Lewis, court-martial, **11.** 489.

Garing, Florence S., acknowledgment to, **19.** 378 *n*.

Garland, Gilbert, unfit recruit, deserter, **24.** 452.

Garlands Spring, Va., **2.** 46.

Garlick, John, intercourse with the enemy, **14.** 396.

Garner, John, court-martial, **14.** 424, 425.

Garner, William,* overseer, **30.** 156 *n*, **32.** 257, 297, 347, 474.

Garnett, *Lieut.* Benjamin, commission, rank, **15.** 166, 184; service, 166 *n*, **16.** 416 *n*; adjutant, 416.

Garnick, George, court-martial, capital penalty, **15.** 100, 101.

Garrats, Va., Washington at, **23.** 113 *n*, 338 *n*.

Garrett, ——, overseership, **36.** 450, 451.

Garrett, *Ensign* Andrew, prisoner of war, **20.** 70, **26.** 178; service, **20.** 70 *n*.

Garrison, ——, intelligence, **16.** 86.

Garrison, *Mrs.* ——, of New York, military abuse, **16.** 458.

Garther, *Maj.* Henry, Wayne's preparations, **32.** 104.

Garthon, Joseph, court-martial, **14.** 424.

Gasco, Ezra, court-martial, **25.** 212.

Gaskens, *Maj.* ——, of Barbados, **1.** 21.

Gaskins, *Lieut. Col.* Thomas, at court-martial, **14.** 67; on rank in state regiments, **15.** 107; transfer, **19.** 198; service, 198 *n*, **23.** 134 *n*; Yorktown, brigaded, 134; relief, 175; trench material, 205; to South, 251; sick discharges, 257. *See also* Virginia Third.

Gasner, Christian, court-martial, **8.** 435.

*Gaspee*, **4.** 66 *n*.

Gassaway, John,* aideship, **36.** 419.

Gassaway, *Ensign* Nicholas, court-martial, **12.** 219, 220; service, 219 *n*.

Gates, *Capt.* (*Gen.*) Horatio,* Braddock expedition, **1.** 132; adjutant generalship, letter, **3.** 300, 318, **7.** 231, 238, 267, 268 *n*, 471; service, **3.** 300 *n*; general returns, 315, 335; at camp, 328; drafts written by, 380 *n*, **5.** 181 *n*; on paying troops, **4.** 8 *n*; New England supporters, 165 *n*, **5.** 173 *n*; wife at camp, **4.** 165 *n*; pay, 198; office, 264; on regulations for prisoners of war, **5.** 37 *n*; major general, 37 *n*, 105; sent to Congress, 56, 58, 62, 126; conference on Canadian expedition, 87 *n*; aides, 105, **7.** 374, **15.** 306, **17.** 59 *n*, **26.** 24 *n*; Canadian command, instructions, **5.** 160, 168, 172–175, 194; Eastern department, British threats, force, funds, 173 *n*, **13.** 174, 177, 269, **14.** 108–110, 383, 388, 398, **15.** 74, 92, 117, 118, 223, 260, 272, 343, 344, 394, **16.** 388, 391; Schuyler command dispute, **5.** 223, 257, 357, **6.** 140; smallpox, **5.** 235; letter to, 257 *n*; inquiry into Canadian expedition, 282; on conditions in Northern army, letter (1776), 290 *n*, 303 *n*, **6.** 11, 12, 16; (1779), **9.** 102 *n*; councils of war: Crown Point, **5.** 290 *n*, 303 *n*; 1778 plans, **11.** 302, 306 *n*, 314, 363 *n*, **12.** 231 *n*; punishments, 344; Rhode Island campaign, 388 *n*; inspector general department, 438 *n*; winter quarters, letter, **13.** 76 *n*, 85 *n*, 113 *n*; — Sullivan, **5.** 296, **17.** 267 *n*; Canadian retreat, **5.** 296, 302, 303, 433–435; power to fill vacancies, 349 *n*, Vermont, loyalists, 505, **12.** 194, 195, 212 *n*; information, **6.** 15, 261, **8.** 168, 190, **13.** 30, 269; supplies, **6.** 47; Ticonderoga (1776), 223 *n*; (1777), **7.** 268 *n*, 471, 485, **8.**

17; New Jersey campaign, 6. 356, 357, 366, 367, 370–372, 385, 407, 408, 421; Lee's letter on Washington, 370 *n*; Philadelphia post, 7. 110, 176; Housegger, 141; courts-martial held by, 163, 199, 10. 456, 13. 54, 16. 390; forwarding troops (1777), 7. 177, 219, 244, 245, 8. 24; foreign volunteers, 7. 177; Delaware River boats, 228; cartel, 232; recruiting, frauds, irregularity, 251, 263, 9. 64, 15. 324; on Hudson River defenses, 8. 34; clothing, appropriates it, letter, 44 *n*, 222, 237, 258, 13. 163, 167, 198 *n*; tents, 8. 61, 87 *n*, 320; implied neglect by Washington, 87, 88; intrigue to displace Schuyler, 316, 499 *n*; flag intercourse, 489; beginning of Philadelphia campaign, 490, 496, 499, 501, 504; division, 491, 12. 409; Washington and Northern army command, 9. 8, 9; appointment to the command, 9 *n*, 11, 34, 61; Malmedy, 27; movements, 102; prospects of campaign, 229; troops to Washington, letter, 264, 265 *n*; troops to the Hudson, 371, 463; delay in informing of surrender, rebuked, letter, 440, 465, 466 *n*, 37. 543; Hamilton's mission, 9. 446–448, 478; Conway Cabal, 10. 29, 236, 263–265, 437, 508, 528 *n*, 529, 11. 125, 164, 493, 14. 385; medal, 10. 44; Papers, 52 *n*; Convention troops, letter, removal, 62 *n*, 130, 13. 200, 211, 361, 415, 14. 49; Hudson River command (1778), status, works, British and American movements, 10. 130–132, 136, 213, 307, 11. 70, 298, 303, 306 *n*, 325, 373, 402, 418, 447, 476, 12. 9, 51, 51 *n*, 129, 150, 164, 166, 167, 177, 192, 193, 505, 512, 527, 13. 1; Board of War, 10. 136; committee of conference, 362 *n*; Burgoyne's officers, 479, 11. 184, 13. 54, 210, 14. 370 *n*; countermands forwarding of arms, rebuked, 11. 459, 460, 478, 12. 10, 18; ranking officers, 71; Monmouth campaign, 86, 95, 96, 104, 125, 127; Estaing cooperation, 177; Iroquois expedition command, letter, comment, 260, 262, 14. 199, 200 *n*, 384, 15. 75 *n*, 99; eastward movement (1778), Danbury camp, 12. 419, 426, 433 *n*, 445 *n*, 461, 476, 480, 482, 492, 505, 528, 13. 17, 44, 67, 100, 101, 112, 148–150, 151 *n*, 191, 205 *n*; Kosciuszko, etter, 12. 419, 419 *n*; Canadian plans (1778–79), letter, Washington's comment, 434, 436 *n*, 13. 269, 14. 378 *n*, 379, 381–383; on British deserters, letter, 13. 29 *n*; Boston fortifications, 188 ; cannon from *Somerset*, 320; John Dodge, 333; Rhode Island command, 14. 200, 201; Washington on antagonism, 385, 386; on position of army (September 1778), comment, 386–388; returns on Massachusetts troops, 404, 411; on pay arrears, letter, 468, 468 *n*, 473 *n*; restoration of officer, 15. 1; plan to attack New York, letter, comment, 259; British evacuation of Newport, return to main army, 325, 345, 390, 17. 2, 11, 45, 53, 54, 59, 60, 98, 110, 111, 117; artificer ration, 15. 476; ordnance department, 477; Canadian regiment, 16. 4; inspection of command, 80; complaint of prisoners of war, 110, 117, 159, 356; Estaing (1779), 285, 396–398, 407, 471; winter quarters and command, 17. 116, 117; winter leave, 202; active service, 18. 473, 24. 72, 86, 25. 2, 3; Virginia levies, 19. 196, 203, 230 *n*; Washington's reluctance to comment, 224; French cooperative plans (1780), 362; after Camden, 20. 136–138; relieved of command, court of inquiry, dropped, 181 189, 236–240, 244, 22. 59, 76, 77, 168, 23. 315, 25. 3 *n*, 84; Traversie, 20. 276; war secretaryship, 21. 360 *n*; ordered to camp (1782), 25. 68; wing command, 85; officer of the day, 251, 264, 283; board on rank dispute, 259; command during Washington's absence, 341; measures against depredations, 343; on Du Bouchet's services, 406 *n*; right to grant furloughs, 422; board on Connecticut line reform, 439; transfer of officers, 26. 46; posting of officers, 104 *n*; at court of inquiry, 110, 124, 137, 148; leave of general officers, 113, 114; rations for Canadian refugees, 177; Newburgh Addresses meeting, 229 *n*; Potomac Company, 27. 480 *n*, 28. 16, 17, 20, 22, 24; "bosom friend," 24; Du Simitière's portrait, 96; Cincinnati, general meeting, 29. 33, 33 *n*, 76, 134. *See also* Burgoyne campaign; Camden; Northern army.

Gates, Mount Vernon, fixing, latches, 32. 304, 330, 365, 402, 445, 35. 79, 37. 5. *See also* Fences.

Gates County, N. C., excise survey, 31. 237, 32. 311.

Gatlin, *Lieut.* Levi, court-martial, cashiered, 12. 358.

Gattanois Regiment, trophy, 23. 246.

Gauging, exercises, **1.** 3.

Gauthier de Murnans. *See* Murnans.

Gauvain, ——, Monroe, **36.** 231.

Gawin, Moses, soldier, account, **2.** 105.

Gay, *Col.* Ebenezer, casualty returns, **6.** 278 *n.*

Gay, *Col.* Fisher,* regiment brigaded, **5.** 422, 503; reprimand on condition of regiment, **6.** 12.

Gayke. *See* Gake.

Gaylord, Lud, court-martial, capital penalty, **24.** 248, 249.

*Gazette of the United States*, **31.** 92 *n.* *See also* Fenno, John.

Gazetteer, Morse's, **35.** 468.

Geary, James,* returns, **14.** 87 *n*; clothing supply, **15.** 93, 128; clothing regulations, 287 *n*, 298; clothing for nonstate officers, 458; arrest, charges against, 501, **16.** 22, 80, 96, 97.

Gebhard, John Gabriel,* proposal of dictatorship, **27.** 231; to Europe, **30.** 337.

Gebhard, *Lieut.* Theodore,* prisoner of war, liberation, **27.** 41; service, 41 *n.*

Gecock, ——, of New York, military abuse, **16.** 315, 316.

Geddes, *Lieut.* Simon, court-martial, pardon, **35.** 94, 94 *n*, 160, 180.

Geddis, *Capt.* George,* gift, **16.** 376.

Geiger, *Col.* Henry, regiment brigaded, **7.** 184.

Geismer, *Baron* de, exchange, **15.** 339, 459.

Genealogy, Washington family, **32.** 10, 11, 26–33, **35.** 280, 281, 303, **36.** 173, 239, 482; Washington's indifference, **35.** 281.

*General de Riedesel*, flagship, **20.** 448–450.

*General Howe*, case, **14.** 231, 234, 473, 474.

General officers, salute honors, **3.** 339, 362, **8.** 230, **11.** 399, 400, **18.** 95; dissatisfaction over appointment (1775), **3.** 343; regiments and companies, 390; queries to, on new army (1775), **4.** 7–9; need, **5.** 210, 232, **9.** 138, 143, 227–229, 321; and routine duty, **5.** 338 *n*; state basis of appointment, **6.** 405, **20.** 397; proposed lieutenant general, **7.** 49, 51, **10.** 373, 374; distribution, **8.** 24; reports on army reform, **10.** 403 *n*; boards: on rank questions, **12.** 10, **14.** 310, 311, 322, 323 *n*, 325, 346, 350, **15.** 103, 111–113, 162, 170, 182, 184, 185, 381, 466, 467, 472, **16.** 33, 35, 40, 52, 55, 57, 58, **19.** 75, 112, 138, **22.** 485, 503 *n*, **23.** 15; on spy, **12.** 11, 12, 14; on parole breakers, **15.** 311, 317, 321, 412; on medical department, **22.** 441, 463; on Hay, **23.** 18; on Yorktown preemption, 299; — absence, leave problem, winter, **13** 173, 216 *n*, 394, **15.** 382, **17.** 299, 437, 454, **20.** 440–442, **21.** 39, 50, 155, **22.** 40, 51 *n*, **24.** 278, 427, **26.** 113–115, 120, 146, 163, 164; circular to, on plan of campaign (1779), **15.** 164, 165; instructions in case of attack on West Point, 269–271; meeting, 283; clothing issued to, 458; memorial to Congress, comment, reply, **16.** 345, **19.** 502–504; rank questions, **17.** 8–10, **18.** 94, **21.** 87; complaints, **17.** 10; strictures to, on army conditions, 425–430; orders and enforcement, duties, example, lack, **18.** 5, 6, 71–74; land bounty, **19.** 503; half-pay, and retirement, 504, **20.** 472, **24.** 416, 416 *n*, 488 *n*; André trial, **20.** 101, 109, 110; exchange, 243, 268–270, 315, 322, 323; promotion questions, 503–505, **21.** 16, 405, **23.** 498, 499, **25.** 285 *n*, 329, 395; liquidation of depreciation of pay, **23.** 276; secretary at war and active service, **24.** 72; fixing active service and positions, 83–86; meeting on reprisal case, 136, 137; ration issues, 184, 464; retention of aides, 262; field officers as, **25.** 30, 86; conference, 132; fuel allowance, **26.** 115; meeting on road, 159; inspection of winter quarters, 210; in peace establishment, 382; remaining after furloughing of army, **27.** 34; federal commandant, **31.** 248; appointment of federal, character of available men, 463, 509–515, **32.** 15, 24, 105, 124; needed number, 32; criticism of Wayne's

appointment, 75 *n*, 76–78; for provisional army, essential character, 36. 308, 310, 312 *n*, 314, 318, 319; appointment, Washington's list and criticism, 330, 331, 335, 356, 356 *n*, 358, 375, 433, 442, 37. 60, 246, 247, 247 *n*, 271; conference (1798), 36. 504, 505, 514, 37. 12, 25, 32, 83; uniform, 51. *See also* Brigadier generals; Commander in chief; Councils of war; Major generals.

General orders, publication of Washington's, 1. xxxvi; first, 3. 305; records, 306 *n*; communication, 311, 342, 6. 65, 142, 229, 344, 15. 130, 241, 288, 289, 357, 23. 141, 24. 446; recording, 3. 352, 23. 501; Putnam's, 5. 78 *n*, 497 *n*; familiarity, observance, 269, 442, 444, 497, 6. 65, 7. 80, 8. 41, 141, 142, 152, 199, 200, 371, 412, 9. 347, 10. 115, 238, 12. 221, 13. 69, 24. 446; missing, 6. 263 *n*; unauthenticated, for Trenton movement, 438 *n*, 439 *n*; Stirling's, 13. 452 *n*; Greene's, 20. 66, 99 *n*; St. Clair's, 22. 116; farewell, publication, 27. 213, 227. *Note:* The calendar of the General orders, and Orders of the Virginia Regiment, given in the separate indexes in chronological order (with one item in 37.) is omitted here. All the orders are analyzed by topic in this general index.

*General Phillips*, flagship, 14. 104.

General Washington's Life Guard, title disapproved, 7. 436 *n*.

General welfare, promotion, 30. 307.

Genesee lands, N. Y., 37. 582.

Genesee (Chenissio) Town, Iroquois village, strength, 14. 272, 287, 16. 30.

Gênet, Edmond Charles, question of receiving as minister, 32. 419, 420 *n*; presentation, 468 *n*; debt to France, 479 *n*, 485, 488; privateers, regulations, 33. 4, 4 *n*, 36 *n*, 38, 113, 114; conduct, 24, 28, 34, 36, 86, 87 *n*, 90, 138, 160, 165, 171, 234, 331; affairs, 48 *n*; recall, 58 *n*, 234 *n*, 246; dispatches on Washington's attitude, 114 *n*; Fauchet's report, 246 *n*; appeal to the people, 286 *n*; Democratic societies, 507, 524.

Geneva University, proposed transfer to America, 34. 23, 148.

Genevy de Pusignan, *Capt.* Alexandre César de,* Cincinnati, 28. 256, 273.

Genn, James, surveying party, 1. 5 *n*, 6; sketch, 6 *n*.

*Gentleman's Magazine*, on Braddock's troops, 1. 150 *n*; on Grant affair, 2. 291 *n*; forged documents, 5. 175 *n*, 8. 387 *n*.

Genton, Jean Louis Ambroise de. *See* Villefranche.

Geographer, need, appointments, 8. 372 *n*, 443, 445 *n*, 495, 20. 386, 400, 484; assistant, 11. 246, 367; clothing for surveyors, 17. 310; pay and allowances, 22. 3, 4, 130, 135, 25. 375; appointment to southern army, 22. 135. *See also* De Witt, Simeon; Erskine, Robert.

Geography, definitions, 1. 4, 5; works on American, 29. 522; globe, 30. 381; Morse's work, 33. 12, 13; study, 35. 511. *See also* Land; Maps; Travel; Weather.

Geohagan. *See* Cahaggan.

Geometry, exercises, 1. 1, 2.

George II of Great Britain, on Washington's remarks, 1. 70 *n*; on rank of provincial officers, 109 *n*; celebration of birthday, 507.

George III of Great Britain, Pontiac Conspiracy, 2. 403 *n*; on Graves, 3. 422 *n*; Washington's sarcasm, 4. 105; speech to Parliament (1775), 209, 210, 212, 215, 222, 321; (1776), 7. 107; (1779), 18. 70; statue pulled down, 5. 246; its fate, 246 *n*; attitude after Yorktown, 24. 2, 3; peace, 25. 34, 151, 166, 26. 18, 28, 118; character, 30. 20; insanity, 187, 188, 195.

George, ——, Braddock expedition, 1. 154.

George, *Col.* ——, rangers, 1. 420.

George, Reuben, express rider, court-martial, 20. 24, 25.

George, Sidney, suit, 3. 139; Colvill estate, 31. 264, 265, 342, 33. 290–293, 311, 312, 34. 297 *n*, 457, 489.

George, *Lieut.* William, exchange, **20.** 292; service, 292 *n.*

*George*, prize, **5.** 301 *n.*

*George Washington Atlas*, **30.** 160 *n.*

Georges Creek, Md., letters from, **1.** 139, 141.

Georgetown, Md. (D. C.), smallpox, **11.** 202; route by, **17.** 135, **23.** 79, 82, 104, 106, 111; specific supplies, **20.** 451 *n*, 465; flour for Yorktown campaign, **23.** 121; as port, **28.** 53, **30.** 202; letters from, **28.** 217, **31.** 252–255, 394, **32.** 87, **33.** 131, **34.** 184; Washington at, **28.** 217 *n*, **32.** 404 *n*, **34.** 185 *n*; in development of district, **31.** 256, 262 *n*, 263, 280, 281, 422; presidential tour, 230; tavern, **34.** 270 *n*. *See also* Georgetown Academy; Georgetown College.

Georgetown, Kent Co., Md., militia rendezvous, **9.** 141, 147, 150.

Georgetown, S. C.,* Lee's exploit, **21.** 308, 312, 315; presidential tour, addresses, **31.** 230, 261, 285 *n*; Jay Treaty, **34.** 303 *n*.

Georgetown Academy, Washington's nephews, expense, **27.** 464, 484, 485, **28.** 132, 178, 217, 319, 320.

Georgetown College (University), address on retirement, **35.** 424 *n*; material from, **37.** 28 *n*.

Georgia, represented in Continental Congress, **3.** 398; proposed Florida expedition, **4.** 172 *n*, **7.** 297–299; military preparations, instructions, **5.** 97, 98; armed ship captured, **6.** 504, **7.** 5; quota of battalions, 43 *n*, **20.** 280; not included in circular letter, **7.** 82 *n*; recruiting outside state, **8.** 169; delegates and half-pay, **11.** 307 *n*; supposed expedition, loyalist force, **14.** 46; expected British control, **15.** 24; uniform of line troops, **16.** 388; militia, Cherokee expedition (1779), **17.** 39; map, **23.** 34 *n*; charges against Howe, 131, 278, 344, 374, 375, 384, 387, 419, 423, 431, 432; proposed frontier posts, **26.** 379, 380; state Cincinnati, **27.** 207 *n*; Mauduit du Plessis, **28.** 517, **29.** 365, 366; ratification, 332, 377, 386, 403 *n*, 411; cotton, **30.** 199; postbellum Indian affairs, 338, 379, 386–390, 481 *n*, **31.** 76, **34.** 140, 141, 218–220, 387, **35.** 151, 171, 311; war suffering, **30.** 481; Oglethorpe land, 505; federal troops, cavalry, condition at posts, **31.** 32, **35.** 160, **37.** 167, 219; excise, officers, salaries, **31.** 233–235, 240 *n*; presidential tour, 288 *n*; marshal, **33.** 328; plans against Florida (1794), 373, 423; French crisis, **36.** 273; provisional army officers, 424, 469, 479, 490, 492, 504, **37.** 34, 73, 242, 363; election, 249. *See also* next titles; South; Southern campaign; Yazoo lands.

*Georgia*, captured armed vessel, **6.** 504, **7.** 82 *n*.

Georgia, governor of. *See* Irwin, Jared; Jackson, James; Telfair, Edward; Walton, George.

Georgia, president of. *See* Bryan, Jonathan.

Georgia brigade, **22.** 164; to remain in South, **25.** 162.

Georgia Fourth Regiment, officers, **9.** 64 *n*, **27.** 272 *n*. *See also* White, John.

Georgia General Assembly,* address, **30.** 481 *n*.

Georgia Second Regiment, command, **23.** 178 *n*. *See also* Elbert, Samuel.

Georgia Third Regiment, officers, **9.** 64 *n*, **18.** 8 *n*.

Gérard de Rayneval, Conrad Alexandre,* arrival, **12.** 174 *n*, 210; Estaing, 222; foreign volunteers' demands, 340; ill, 431; and Washington, 431, **15.** 94, 95, 375; Fishkill conference, **13.** 220; declaration to French inhabitants, 260 *n*; movements, **14.** 267; return to France, bears letters, 436, **15.** 375, **16.** 267, 491; Jay on attitude, **14.** 436 *n*; at camp, maneuvers before, 439, 455, 462, 475, 496 *n*, **16.** 421 *n*, 428; cooperative plans, memorial (1779), **14.** 470–473, 472 *n*, **15.** 23, 95 *n*, **16.** 364, 377, 428; on peace project, letter, **14.** 473 *n*; on Washington's Indian address, **15.** 56 *n*; Fleury, 486; escort, **16.** 244, 278; Washington's farewell, 266, 267; La Luzerne, 323; voyage, mishap, **18.** 24 *n*, 354; military stores, 24 *n*; Cincinnati, **27.** 194, 210.

Gerlach, *Capt.* H., flagship, **20.** 449.

Germain, *Lord* George, letters to, **3.** 422 *n*, **4.** 418 *n*, 502 *n*, **5.** 227 *n*, 297 *n*, **6.** 69 *n*, 293 *n*, 341 *n*, 467 *n*, **9.** 76 *n*, **11.** 44 *n*, **16.** 241 *n*, **17.** 295 *n*, **19.** 64 *n*, 294 *n*, **20.** 230 *n*, **22.** 132 *n*; on Graves, **4.** 41 *n*; on Charleston, letter, **5.** 364 *n*; on Lee as prisoner, correspondence, **7.** 2 *n*; on use of Indians, **11.** 77 *n*; on coast raids, letter, **14.** 307 *n*; on treatment of prisoners, letter, **15.** 8 *n*; Clinton's letter on interference, 235 *n*; on war prospects, letter (1780), **18.** 323 *n*; intercepted letters, **22.** 354, 404 *n*, **37.** 526.

Germain, James,* duties as steward, **33.** 389–393.

German Battalion, authorized, **5.** 201; officers, 237, 237 *n*, 324, **6.** 45 *n*, **8.** 187 *n*, **11.** 56 *n*, **13.** 270 *n*, **14.** 154 *n*, **17.** 283, **18.** 192 *n*; Ottendorff, **6.** 324; New Jersey campaign, 333, 337, 343, 365 *n*, 432; Trenton, 443 *n*; officers court-martialed, **7.** 20, 338, **10.** 351, **11.** 432, **14.** 293; condition, **7.** 29, **10.** 222 *n*, 372; command, **7.** 348; sick and absent, reproved, 417; brigaded, **8.** 98, 100, **12.** 216, **20.** 64; soldiers court-martialed, **8.** 154, 209, 361, **9.** 170, **23.** 320; added to Maryland line, recruiting, **11.** 347; frontier defense, winter post, **13.** 318, 323, 346, 373, **14.** 75; Convention troops escort, **13.** 381; adjutant, **14.** 50; military stores and clothing, 154, 156, 157 *n*, 335, 336, 336 *n*; Iroquois expedition, 286, 321, 323, 354, **16.** 140; status, proposed union with Rifle Corps, **14.** 333, 348, 394, 364, 390; new arrangement, **15.** 254; returns, **18.** 13; strength, 37 *n*; companies added, 302; to main army, **19.** 294, 296; retention, **20.** 278; dispersed, 487; absorbed, **21.** 250. *See also* Weltner, Ludowick.

German Flats, N. Y., proposed post, **5.** 131, 136; Indian negotiations, 382, 386, 477; raided, **12.** 496; relief, public supplies, **13.** 121, 134; Iroquois expedition rendezvous, **14.** 271; Washington at, **27.** 71 *n*. *See also* Fort Herkimer.

German language, propaganda in, **11.** 333 *n*, 368; English dictionary, **31.** 99 *n*.

German Reformed Church,* addresses, **27.** 249, **30.** 347 *n*.

Germans, frontier, Palatine settlers, **1.** 11, 17, **3.** 185–190, 193–196, 203; importation as business, 194 *n*; proposed corps with mercenary officers and deserters, **12.** 305; servants, artisans, **27.** 367, **29.** 110, 112, 196, **31.** 303; for Dismal Swamp work, **28.** 286, **29.** 196; gardener, **30.** 406, **31.** 99 *n*; for federal district work, 507, **32.** 14 *n*, 268–271. *See also* Mercenaries.

Germantown, N. J., route by, **21.** 245.

Germantown, Pa., tavern, **9.** 29; tanning vats, recovery of leather, **10.** 343; cartel negotiations, **11.** 173, 176, 209, 213, 276; emergent residence and meeting place (1793), **33.** 102, 108, 113, 116, 122, 123, 125, 128, 129, 131, 135, 136, 148, 149; (1794), 360; letters from, 143–158, 452–501, **37.** 539. *See also* next titles.

Germantown battle, exhortation before, **9.** 305; order of march and battle, 307, 308; plan, 308, 331 *n*; causes of failure, 309–311, 316, 320, 327, 330, 331, 336, 337, 346, 347, 354, 374, 397, 452, **10.** 28; casualties, **9.** 311, 319, 327, 337, 343, 355, 357 *n*, 374, 398; general orders after, conduct, 312; plan after, 320; supposed British account, 323 *n*; Congress on, *facing* 320, 351 *n*, 352, 354; British withdrawn, 400, 402, 407, 413, 417, 452; Stephen's conduct, other officers, 436, **10.** 99, 117, 191, **12.** 53, 69, **14.** 293. *See also* Roxborough.

Germantown Public School Trustees,* building for Congress, **33.** 148.

Germany, emperor of.* *See* Francis II.

Gerrish, *Capt.* Jacob, court-martial, **6.** 259.

Gerrish, *Col.* Samuel, returns, **3.** 318; post, 357; court-martial, cashiered, 429; "late" regiment, **4.** 89.

Gerritsons Tavern, N. J., **8.** 252.

Gerry, Elbridge,* letter to, **3.** 508 *n*, Church affair, **4.** 10 *n*; on prizes, letter, 23 *n*; and Schuyler-Gates controversy, letter, **5.** 257 *n*; committee to camp, **6.** 116 *n*, 123, **8.**

374 *n*, 439; supplies, 339 *n*, **9.** 270, 270 *n*, 275, **10.** 200; Congress, committees, 188 *n*, **15.** 262 *n*, **17.** 133, 431 *n*, **27.** 157 *n*, 285 *n*; report on clothing, **14.** 41 *n*; reduction of army, **17.** 431, 463; call for reenforcements, letter, 464 *n*; militia requisition, **19.** 79; Lovell and Washington, letter, **21.** 263, 264, 264 *n*; Gridley, **27.** 381; Mount Vernon, 381; gift, **31.** 441 *n*; office, **34.** 168. *See also* XYZ mission.

Gervais, John Lewis, news on Charleston, **18.** 362; South Carolina affairs, letter to, **25.** 109 *n*; Congress, committee, **26.** 222 *n*.

Getchell, Dennis, Arnold expedition, **4.** 4 *n*, 12 *n*.

Getshius, ——, shipmaster, prisoner of war, **6.** 503, **7.** 5.

Ghislin, *Capt.* John, rank, **15.** 34, 112; service, 34 *n*.

Gibbons, Jacob, court-martial, **10.** 436.

Gibbons, *Lieut.* James,* false arrest, **10.** 289; service, 289 *n*, **15.** 452 *n*; Stony Point, reward, 452, **16.** 63, 434; half-pay commutation, **29.** 204; brevet rank, **30.** 31.

Gibbons, *Lieut.* Philip, court-martial, cashiered, **16.** 449.

Gibbs, *Capt.* (*Maj.*) Caleb,* messenger, **5.** 20, 50, **17.** 468; service, **5.** 20 *n*, **6.** 43 *n*, **7.** 38, **12.** 82 *n*; drafts written by, **5.** 113 *n*, **6.** 445 *n*, **20.** 400 *n*; attack on, **6.** 43; gloves from, **7.** 38; equipment of Guard, 452, 453; headquarters papers, **8.** 10; extra aide, **10.** 286 *n*; promotion, **12.** 82, 212, 281 *n*, 291; Rhode Island campaign, 281; uniform lottery, autograph, **13.** *facing* 82, 173 *n*; movements, 248; winter headquarters, 365, **20.** 352; replacement of horse, **14.** 399; headquarters receipt, **15.** 281 *n*; Ellison house as headquarters, 304 *n*; Barber, **16.** 94; returns of Guards, 284; conduct, 393, 394; expenses of headquarters journey, **17.** 209 *n*; lack of headquarters kitchen, 423; headquarters picket, **18.** 221; to welcome Lafayette, 341; on British advance, letter, 486 *n*; bears letters, **21.** 483, **28.** 491; transfer to line, commendation, **21.** 497, 498; officer of the day, **22.** 325, 355, 397, 425, 485, **23.** 170, 252, **25.** 203, 251, 285, 454, 494, **26.** 22, 48, 89, 135, 175, 228, 281; to Lafayette's troops, **23.** 19, 44; headquarters accounts, 107 *n*; at court-martial, 288; inquiry on picket, **25.** 300, 310; board on line reform, 455, 456, 463; at court of inquiry, **26.** 11; examination of invalids, 297; certificate, **27.** 253 *n*; Mount Vernon, **28.** 491; ratification, **29.** 427, 453; office seeker, **30.** 336, **33.** 20, **35.** 420; as officer, **36.** 333; passed over in army appointments, **37.** 161, 191, 198, 199.

Gibbs, *Corp.* William, court-martial, capital penalty, once pardoned, **22.** 423, **25.** 2, 8.

Gibraltar, naval action off, **18.** 217 *n*; siege, relief, **21.** 18, **25.** 371, 394, 398, 404, 441, 445, 448.

Gibson, ——, shipmaster, **28.** 433, 506.

Gibson, *Capt.* (*Maj.*, *Col.*) George,* promotion, **7.** 312; Philadelphia campaign, **9.** 106, 112, 247, 260, 274, 275, 320, 325, 329; hospitals, **10.** 305, 495, **11.** 127, 208; and court-martial, **10.** 493–495, **11.** 65; wagons, 36; flag irregularities, 36, 64, 127; scarcity, 47, 64; special service, 64; militia guards, 248; regiment brigaded, **12.** 215; at court-martial, 254; reenlistments, **14.** 72 *n*; St. Clair expedition, **31.** 335. *See also* Virginia First State.

Gibson, James, bill of exchange, **2.** 415.

Gibson, *Col.* John,* Fort Pitt, supplies, **10.** 221; regimental command, **11.** 309; to frontier, 440, 470, 472; commission, 472; service, 472 *n*, **14.** 117 *n*; regiment-brigaded, **12.** 216, 279; at courts-martial, 219, **20.** 179; case, **14.** 66; recruiting, 117 *n*; Tuscarawas post, 279; expedition from Fort Pitt, 279; on levies, **15.** 52; returns, **17.** 322; Brodhead's furlough, **18.** 113; reorganization of regiment, **21.** 82, 85; command at Fort Pitt, **23.** 91; resignation, unauthorized action, 377; irregular pass, **25.** 154. *See also* Virginia regiments: Ninth; Seventh; Sixth.

Gibson, *Lieut.* Jonathan, paymaster, **16.** 416; service, 416 *n*.

Gibson, Thomas,* orders for clothes, **3.** 54, 90, 95, 96, 141.

Gibson, William, book on horses, **2.** 321.

Gibsons Ford, Brandywine Creek, 9. 149.

Gifford, *Capt.* William Bernard, captured, 17. 449 *n*; loyalty suspected, resignation, 20. 466, 21. 125; service, 20. 466 *n*.

Gifford, William L. R., acknowledgment to, 28. 388 *n*.

Gifts, to Washington, wartime, 5. 400, 10. 24, 11. 67 *n*, 305, 325, 453, 12. 246, 341, 13. 221, 249, 422, 463, 14. 246, 15. 186 *n*, 400, 16. 24, 376, 470, 17. 80, 18. 219 *n*, 234, 267, 328, 349, 19. 38, 39, 20. 57, 119 *n*, 21. 416, 22. 148, 364, 394, 395, 441, 24. 149, 356, 496, 497, 25. 24 *n*, 104 *n*, 263 *n*, 274, 27. 73–77, 256, 37. 548 *n*; swords and other presentations by Congress, 8. 16 *n*, 83, 140 *n*, 416 *n*, 10. 25 *n*, 44, 12. 171, 173, 13. 41 *n*, 14. 197 *n*, 19. 121 *n* [*see also* Medals]; ladies', to army, 19. 71, 71 *n*, 72 *n*, 167, 216, 333, 334, 350, 351, 20. 168, 21. 4, 5, 28, 35, 49, 77, 84, 101, 102, 221, 222, 25. 207; delicacies for Mrs. Washington from enemy returned, 22. 250 *n*; to Washington, postbellum, 28. 14, 41, 64, 182, 346, 392, 396, 399, 403, 406, 409, 427, 429, 468, 522, 524, 526, 528, 29. 80, 138, 148, 182 *n*, 245, 271, 272, 362, 366, 419, 481, 30. 54, 62, 68, 124, 165; declined, 28. 462; presidential, 31. 64, 105, 106 *n*, 130, 224, 441 *n*, 448, 456 *n*, 471, 32. 25, 26, 34, 38, 39, 43, 58, 59, 64, 72, 142, 188, 192, 252, 260, 386, 431, 490, 504, 33. 12, 13 *n*, 170, 256, 433, 440, 34. 21, 152, 162, 172 *n*, 176 *n*, 232, 234, 235, 236 *n*, 273 *n*, 460, 35. 174, 207–209, 335, 342, 476; acceptance, 33. 433, 434, 35. 467, 480; postpresidential, 420, 431, 436, 463, 468, 489, 494, 36. 5, 8, 16, 20, 45, 47, 66, 84, 90, 181, 320, 322, 367, 413, 452, 470, 37. 122, 140, 216, 217, 248, 327, 350. *See also* Honors; Presents; Rewards.

Gilbert, ——, exchange, 24. 304.

Gilbert, *Sergt.* ——, of Connecticut (?), case, 25. 360.

Gilbert, *Maj.* Elisha, resignation, 17. 334.

Gilbert, John, acknowledgment to, 28. 6 *n*.

Gilbert, *Capt.* Michael,* nonstate corps benefits, 20. 60; Canadian regiment, 60 *n*.

Gilbert, *Capt.* Samuel, company, 5. 366; service, 366 *n*.

Gilchrist, Adam, Cincinnati, 36. 499 *n*.

Gilchrist, Charles, conviction, 24. 7.

Gilchrist, *Capt.* George, exchange, 20. 291; service, 291 *n*.

Gilcrest, Adam, foragemaster, court-martial, 11. 254.

Gildart, James,* as agent, conduct, goods, 2. 325, 326, 358, 427, 433, 438, 443, 481, 482, 494; accounts, 393; bills of exchange, 3. 79, 28. 414.

*Gildart*, 2. 326.

Gildermeester, Henry, bill of exchange, 32. 321.

Giles, ——, tobacco purchase, 2. 385.

Giles, ——, Colvill estate, 32. 418.

Giles, *Maj.* Aquila, St. Clair's aide, 8. 114; captured, 16. 55; service, 55 *n*, 27. 121 *n*; Axtell estate, 121; as officer, 36. 334.

Giles, Edward,* Bermuda passport, 26. 118, 127.

Giles, *Lieut.* James, adjutant, resigns, 21. 110, 25. 226; service, 21. 110 *n*; office, 30. 413.

Giles, Samuel, court-martial, 26. 424.

Giles, William Branch, publication of confiidential paper, 35. 119.

Gilford County, N. C., excise survey, 31. 237.

Gill, *Lieut.* Erasmus, paymaster, resigns, 14. 133; service, 133 *n*.

Gill, *Lieut.* John, armed vessel, 4. 304.

Gill, John,* Bucks County militia, 9. 317.

Gill, John,* Difficult Run land, **33.** 490, **34.** 169, 170, 181, 182, 185–188, 198–201, 236, 237, **35.** 183, 184, **37.** 390, 394, 397, 398, 423–425, 431, 442, 443; information on, **34.** 184, 185; Washington's flour mill, **35.** 11.

Gill, Joseph Louis, Abnaki chief, memorial, commission, **17.** 68, 82, 83.

Gill, *Ensign* Samuel, court-martial, **8.** 113; service, 113 *n.*

Gillard, John, court-martial, **3.** 514.

Gillet, *Capt.* ——, at court-martial, **6.** 133, 133 *n.*

Gilley, Griffin, shipmaster, **3.** 204.

Gilliland, *Capt.-Lieut.* (*Capt.*) James, sappers and miners, **14.** 235, **15.** 103, **16.** 36; service, **14.** 235 *n*, **16.** 36 *n*, **22.** 234 *n*; promotion, 234; resignation, **27.** 154 *n.*

Gilliland, William, forage dispute, **14.** 21.

Gillon, Alexander,* gift, **24.** 149, 356.

Gilman, Andrew, Indians at camp, **6.** 235.

Gilman, *Col.* David, service of regiment, **7.** 179.

Gilman, *Lieut.* David, court-martial, cashiered, **13.** 212, 213.

Gilman, Francis. *See* Guilmat.

Gilman, *Lieut. Col.* Jeremiah,* resignation, **18.** 147 *n.*

Gilman, John Taylor,* Congress, committees, **26.** 120 *n*, 212 *n*; board on state accounts, health, **30.** 380 *n*, 417, 418 *n*, **31.** 73 *n*, 303; and federal district work, 507

Gilman, *Capt.* Nicholas, assistant adjutant general, **10.** 306; assistant inspector general, **15.** 137; service, 137 *n*, **18.** 146 *n*, **20.** 233 *n*; return to camp, **18.** 146; rank, **20.** 233; Federal Convention, **29.** 257; Rhode Island tour, **31.** 93 *n*; committee to president, **34.** 28 *n.*

Gilmor, Robert, collection, **24.** 91 *n*; federal district loan, **35.** 64.

Gilpin, *Dr.* ——, Mount Vernon, **28.** 48.

Gilpin, George,* Potomac Company, **28.** 190, 207, 245, 260, 397, 398, 453, **29.** 1, 5, 368, 494, **30.** 32, 57, 58, 403, 403 *n*; dredging for fertilizer, **28.** 306; Washington's affairs, 498, **33.** 260, 297, 298, 303, **36.** 174, **37.** 270, 450, 454; G. A. Washington, **32.** 414; oats, **33.** 296; land appraisement, **34.** 162, 163; arsenal site, 356, 381; miller, 427; Alexandria house rent, **36.** 75, 77; draft, **37.** 397 *n.*

Gilpin, Joseph,* complaint, **23.** 414, 415.

Gimat, *Lieut. Col.* Jean Joseph de, bears letters, **11.** 415, **19.** 320; Lafayette's aide, **11.** 415 *n*; Lafayette-Carlisle affair, **13.** 142 *n*; command, light corps, **18.** 191, **19.** 299, **21.** 235, 343, 422, **22.** 2; Rochambeau liaison, **18.** 402, 410; officers and soldier court-martial, **20.** 71, 72, 222; to Newport, introduction, **21.** 226 *n*; rank, 408; and Lafayette's force, 494; Yorktown: brigaded, **23.** 134; first works, 152; officer of the day, 175; picket, 176; trench materials, 205;—leave for France, 429.

Ginger, orders, **3.** 91, 99.

Gingham, for Mount Vernon, **31.** 85.

Ginnings, *Sergt.* Joseph, *jr.* (Daniel, Stephen), Long Island raid, reward, **8.** 140.

Girandoles, for Mount Vernon, **27.** 390.

Gird, Henry, *sr.*, Washington's frontier land, **36.** 414, 415.

Gird, Henry, *jr.*,* frontier land, **36.** 414.

Gist, Christopher,* Ohio Company, **1.** 20 *n*; Washington's Ohio journey, 23, 29, 30; journal, 23 *n*; Fort Necessity expedition, 53, 63; horse, 120; Grymes's property, 154; plantation destroyed, 154; commission, scouts, 198, 206 *n*; recruiting, letter, 206, 206*n*, 244, 255, 267, 364, 390, **2.** 50; Indian affairs, **1.** 217, 218, **2.** 41, 43, 85, 90, 128, 158, 163, 175, 179, 188, 198, 199, 202, 243, 282; subordinates, **1.** 261; transfer of stores, 307, 308; pay roll, 364; advance to, 382; accounts, needs, 390, 420, 426; movements,

390, **2.** 140, 194; returns, **1.** 411; resignation, **2.** 43 *n*; reduced, 55; rank, 56; council of war, 63; deserters in Maryland, 100; Mrs. Fairfax, 289; frontier knowledge, **3.** 128.

Gist, *Capt.* John, service, **19.** 229 *n*.

Gist, *Col.* (*Gen.*) Mordecai,* circular to, **7.** 279 *n*; ordered to camp, **8.** 431, **14.** 91, militia for Philadelphia campaign, **9.** 129, 136, 141, 142, 147, 149–151, 153, 174, 175, 210, 222, 228, 230, 238, **10.** 140, 143, 144, 146; plan for remodeling army, 125 *n*; at court of inquiry, 122; officers court-martialed, **11.** 489, **12.** 15; regiment brigaded, 216; light infantry, 300; service, 300 *n*; Ticonderoga trial, 352, 526 *n*; new arrangement, **15.** 116; for home service, 146, 159, 160; Bowers, 199; brigade major, 421; magazine, 485, 485 *n*; councils of war: muster department, 488; 1779 plans, 489, 490; Southern campaign (1780), **18.** 164 *n*, 195 *n*;—fatigue detail, **16.** 11; ranking board, 55; clothing, **17.** 50; winter quarters, 118, 119; recruiting reenlistments, 285 *n*, **20.** 343, 364, **21.** 48; Arnold trial, **17.** 288, 297; orders courts-martial, **18.** 196, 212, 261, **23.** 320; to South, **18.** 205, 244, **23.** 251; countersign honoring, **20.** 94; ladies' gift to army, **21.** 49; news of Grasse's arrival, letter, **23.** 87; water transportation to Yorktown, 88 *n*, 102; Yorktown siege: brigade, 134; order of battle, **146**; picket, 173; trench command, 204, 217, 233; trench materials, 204; tents, 217; on duty, 252, 270, 315; officer of the day, 262, 299; preemption of Yorktown goods, 300;—civil office, **30.** 413; character and army appointment (1792), **31.** 511. *See also* Maryland brigades; Maryland Third.

Gist, Nancy, **2.** 293, 294.

Gist, *Lieut.* (*Capt.*, *Col.*) Nathaniel,* commission (1755), **1.** 198, 255 *n*, 261, 380; rank (1757), **2.** 56, 57; scout, 191–193; injured, 193; colonial services, 207; Forbes expedition, 306; raising regiment, command, rangers, **6.** 491, 494, 495, **7.** 6, 7, 419; service, **6.** 494 *n*; Cherokees, **7.** 11, 102, **11.** 76; officers, **8.** 61 *n*, **11.** 250 *n*, **13.** 60 *n*, **15.** 463, 501 *n*, **16.** 263 *n*; recruiting, **8.** 431; and brigade command, **13.** 213 *n*, **14.** 139; bears letter, **13.** 281; union of regiment, command, arrangement of officers, **14.** 426, **15.** 126, 296; officers and soldiers court-martialed, 27, 28, 100; regiment brigaded, 46; battalion, 265; Stony Point plundering, 474; Powles Hook, **16.** 262–264; new arrangement, 315; Virginia line command, **18.** 288; officers to Virginia brigades, **19.** 229 *n*, 233; regiment absorbed, **21.** 85; courier (1758), **37.** 483. *See also* Additional regiments.

Gist, Robert, court-martial, **10.** 360.

Gist, *Ensign* Thomas, rank, **2.** 56, 197; courier, 187.

Gladwin, Henry, tent, **1.** 299.

*Glasgow*, H. M. S., **3.** 503 *n*, **4.** 502 *n*.

Glasgow County, N. C., excise survey, **32.** 311.

Glass, Carter, commissioner, **1.** vii.

Glass, orders, shipment, **2.** 23, **3.** 57, 155, **28.** 430, **29.** 242, 262, 264, **37.** 493; manufacture, **30.** 186, 199; for federal district houses, **37.** 149, 185, 233, 269, 270, 449. *See also* Tableware.

Glasses. *See* Eyeglasses.

Glassford, ——, shipmaster, **2.** 369.

Glassford, John, & Co., American factor, **9.** 104 *n*.

Glastonbury, Conn., powder works, **22.** 115.

Glean, Oliver, Varick's clerk, **22.** 112 *n*.

*Gleaner*, subscription, **35.** 291 *n*.

Gleason, *Capt.* Micajah, company, **4.** 324.

Glen, Henry,* Washington's account, **27.** 71 *n*; Ontario communication and transportation, **35.** 170, 172, 173.

Glen, James, escort, **2.** 240; with Bouquet, 244 *n.*

Glen, order, **2.** 332.

Glenn, *Lieut.* James, Wayne, **33.** 411; army appointment, **37.** 332.

Glenn, John M., acknowledgment to, **34.** 48 *n.*

Glenn, Thomas, court-martial, capital penalty, **24.** 325; possible clemency, 328.

Glenny, *Lieut.* William, sappers and miners, **14.** 235, **15.** 103.

Globe, from England, **30.** 381.

Gloucester, Mass., naval agent, **5.** 26. *See also* Cape Ann.

Gloucester, N. J., militia rendezvous, **8.** 491; Lafayette's exploit, **13.** 459 *n.*

Gloucester, Va., Yorktown siege, **23.** 125–127, 130, 169, 208, 250, 251; French marines, command, 144–146, 164; British movement, 156; action, 172, 173; surrender, 239–241, 253; French winter quarters, 281, 325; British hospital, removal, 325–327, 377, 497; British convalescents, **24.** 18; French departure, guard for stores, 223, 381; American artillery, 431 *n*; leveling works, 436.

Gloucester County, N. J., militia calls, **8.** 233, 475, 491, **10.** 89; removing stock, 316; cavalry quarters, **11.** 150; impressment of provisions, **17.** 362 *n*, 364 *n.*

Gloucester County, Va., Washington's land, disposal, **30.** 132, 165, 166, 252, 281, 331, **31.** 17, 127, **32.** 335, **33.** 268, **34.** 327, 428, **35.** 381, 382, 419 *n*, 443–445, **37.** 148–151, 296, 374, 375; excise survey, **31.** 239 *n.*

Glover, Col. (*Gen.*) John,* regiment and alarm (1775), **3.** 306; service, 306 *n*; returns, 318; regiment brigaded, 356, **4.** 275, **5.** 407, 422, 503; at courts-martial, **3.** 377, 383; at courts of inquiry, 525, **16.** 498; equipping armed vessels, instructions, **4.** 6, 32; securing prizes, 130, 132; new establishment of regiment, 190; Beverly command, 465; marine accounts, 490; New York campaign, posts, **5.** 438, 497 *n*, **6.** 70; brigade command, 17, 25, 206, 207, 240; in division, 208, 18. 190, **21.** 45, **22.** 231; Pells Point, **6.** 218 *n*; regiment and saving warships in the Delaware, 437; Trenton, 439 *n*, **37.** 537; regiment and reenlistment or naval service, **6.** 464; brigadiership, appeal to accept, commission, **7.** 237, 471–473, **9.** 146, **14.** 496 *n*; recruiting, **7.** 237, 489, **24.** 252, 278; posts (1777), **7.** 384, **8.** 6; to camp, 86 *n*, **10.** 280, 281, 285, **11.** 87, **22.** 51 *n*; to New Jersey, countermand, **8.** 235, 271, 276, 276 *n*; White Plains detachment (1777), 300, 301, 321, 327; to Northern army, 381, 382, 450, 454 *n*, 457, 472, 506; brigade major and inspector, 405, **11.** 174; to the Hudson, **9.** 441; to main army (1777), 464, 468; (1779), post, information, **15.** 343, 344, 390, 427, 428, 432, 433, 468, 471, 473, 474, 478, 497; Fort Mercer, **10.** 83, 84, 95, 96, 100, 101; *Memoir*, 281 *n*; resignation question, 477, **11.** 87, **14.** 138, 141, 155, 155 *n*; in plan of march, **11.** 465, **20.** 74, 125; pay of brigade, **12.** 23; Monmouth campaign, 74, 90, 107; collecting men, 74; West Point defenses, 188; Rhode Island campaign, recruits, 204, 211, 218, 254, 261, 277, 302, 359 *n*, regiments in brigade, 215, **18.** 190, **21.** 45, **22.** 231; councils of war: plans (1778), **12.** 231 *n*; (1780), **20.** 5 *n*, 9 *n*; Southern campaign and winter quarters (1780), 272 *n*, 273 *n*;—clothing, **13.** 22; new arrangement, errors, **14.** 145, **15.** 177, **16.** 2, **17.** 26, 32 *n*, 148, **20.** 183–185, 196, 197; Rhode Island command (1779), withdrawal, countermand, **14.** 200 *n*, **15.** 74, 75, 78, 83; march warning, **14.** 398; use of brigade, 495; British raid in Connecticut, **15.** 379, 383, 391, 393, 395, 419, **16.** 75, 221, 305; rum, 3; artillery, 68; caution against surprise, 144; troops for light corps, 400; Kings Ferry, redoubt, **17.** 191; forwarding recruits, **19.** 39, 41, 43, 44, 90, 117, 122, 275, 291; officer of the day, 502, **20.** 31, 72, 94, 109, 124, 141, 185, 217, 253, 261, 287, 319, 333, 349, 365, 391, **22.** 301, 334, 373, 398, 418, 453, 485, 500; André trial, autograph, **20.** *front.*; discharge of levies, 403, 404; as officer, 491; command against mutineers, **21.** 91; line promotions, 117; leave, 155; and active service, **24.** 86; absence, medical certificate, 278; retirement on half-pay, 416, 416 *n*, 427; allowances withdrawn, 488 *n*, retained soldier servant, **25.** 197, **26.** 37. *See also* Fourteenth Infantry; Massachusetts brigades.

Glover, John, of Pennsylvania, pardon, **24.** 329.

Glover, Jonathan,* and naval command, 4. 33; prize agent, controversy, 206 *n*, 295, 5. 381.

Glover, *Lieut.* Thomas, recapture by, 3. 513.

Glover, Thomas, of North Carolina, court-martial, capital penalty, 13. 137–139.

Gloves, orders, male, 2. 171, 321, 335, 369, 3. 24, 61, 91, 141; female, 2. 331, 334, 336, 370, 463, 3. 23, 91, 93, 141. *See also* Mittens; Mitts.

Glue, order, 3. 155.

God. *See* Providence; Religion.

Goddard, John, wagonmaster general, 3. 411; instructions, 521; wood hauling, 4. 102; march to New York, 466; draft, 37. 397 *n*.

Goddard, Mary K.,* Lee's Queries, 16. 7 *n*; postoffice appointment, 30. 490.

Goddard, William,* and commission, 5. 350; Lee's papers against Washington, 28. 162; advertisement, 29. 178 *n*. *See also* next title.

Goddard & Angell,* newspaper, advertisements, 31. 18, 34 *n*, 228 *n*.

Godfrey, Carlos E., *Commander in Chief's Guard*, 4. 388 *n*, 7. 494 *n*; on Johnsons Ferry, 6. 440 *n*; acknowledgment to, 30. 291 *n*.

Godfrey, Peter, recruit, French deserter, 24. 452.

Godfrey, *Capt.-Lieut.* William Egerton, court-martial, 18. 480, 19. 61, 62; service, 18. 480 *n*.

Godin, ——, visit to America, 27. 301.

Godman, *Capt.* ——, slave, 31. 170.

Godman, *Capt.-Lieut.* William, court-martial, cashiered, 16. 127.

Godoy, Manuel de, Pinckney negotiations, 34. 351.

Godwin, Phebe, tavern, 20. 329.

Goetschius, *Maj.* John Mauritius,* light corps, 19. 349; post and patrol, 20. 130, 139; Dudley, 250; provisions, 336; proposed Kings Bridge attack, 382, 384.

Goforth, *Capt.* William, information, 5. 76.

Goislard, Thomas Jacques de. *See* Villebresme.

Gold. *See* Specie.

Gold leaf, order, 3. 141.

Golden number, defined, 1. 4.

Golding, ——, of Pennsylvania, discharge, 17. 95.

Goldsberry, Jeremiah, court-martial, 9. 30.

Goldsborough, ——, Seneca Falls, Washington at house, 28. 217 *n*.

Goldsborough, Robert, Grasse's fleet, 23. 96 *n*.

Goldsmith, Jesse, court-martial, 13. 137.

Goldsmith, Oliver, publisher, 1. 141 *n*.

Goldson, *Dr.* William, case, 17. 46 *n*.

Goldthwaite, ——, barrackmaster, 3. 401, 402.

Goldwait, Philip, provost, court-martial, 15. 360.

Golf, *Mrs.* ——, of New Jersey (?), plundered, 12. 172.

Goloshes, order, 3. 142.

Gondolas. *See* Boats.

Gontaut Biron, Armand Louis de. *See* Lauzun.

Gooch, *Capt.* John,* pay claim, 20. 249; service, 249 *n*.

Gooch, *Sir* William, Iroquois negotiations, 3. 165 *n*; Cartagena expedition, 29. 37.

Goochland County, Va., excise survey, 31. 239 *n.*

Goodale, *Capt.* Nathan, fatigue overseer, 5. 11; exchange, 13. 201, 17. 46, 47, 326; service, 13. 201 *n*, 27. 8 *n*; promotion, 8.

Goodhue, Benjamin,* address on Washington's retirement, 35. 397; fish, 36. 47, 37. 436.

Goodman, *Capt.* Samuel, soldier court-martialed, 14. 426 *n.*

Goodrich, *Sergt.* Isaac (?), 4. 136.

Goodrich, John (?), Virginia loyalist, in expedition, 15. 90.

Goodrich, Noah, court-martial, 26. 73.

Goodrich, *Maj.* William,* eastern Indians for Iroquois expedition, 15. 286, 287, 367; and active service, 23. 80.

Goods. *See* Invoices.

Goodwin, Benjamin (?), claim, 36. 143.

Goodwin, David, Charlestown selectman, letter to, 34. 297 *n.*

Gooseberries, bushes for Mount Vernon, 30. 216, 219.

Gorden, James, court-martial, 11. 266.

Gordon, *Lieut.* Arthur, court-martial, 17. 158, 18. 112; deserter, 112 *n.*

Gordon, *Ensign* George, commission, 1. 176; assignment, 273; killed, 308.

Gordon, Hannah,* confiscated land, 31. 315, 316.

Gordon, Harry, Forbes expedition, 2. 302, 304, 307.

Gordon, *Lieut. Col.* James, of New York, on Cherry Valley raid, letter, 13. 306 *n.*

Gordon, *Maj.* James, British, Huddy reprisal, 24. 306 *n*, 28. 452.

Gordon, Lewis,* Northampton militia, 6. 423.

Gordon, *Gen.* Patrick, assassination, 5. 466, 472.

Gordon, Samuel, Hood estate, 37. 284.

Gordon, *Rev.* William,* on Washington at Kips Bay affair, 6. 58 *n*; *American Revolution*, 428 *n*; purported letter to, 14. 432 *n*; charges against Hamilton, 18. 320, 322; material for history, Washington's papers, 25. 288, 27, 52, 398, 36. 50; gifts, 28. 14, 346, 31. 224; silhouette of Washington, 28. 96; Fort Washington, 97; recipe on young plants, 98; young Custis, 98; publication of history, subscriptions, 227, 242, 345, 372, 411, 412, 455, 29. 59 *n*, 199, 200, 351, 30. 168, 31. 224, 317; England, 28. 412, 454, 29. 199; cipher, 28. 412, 30. 169; Asgill, 29. 3, 4; on kingship incident, letter, 30. 168 *n*; maps, 169; Boston defenses, 37. 524.

Gordons Ford, Schuylkill River, British movement, 9. 263.

Gore, Christopher, office, 34. 168; Jay Treaty commissioner, 35. 9, 86.

Gorham, *Lieut. Col.* Joseph, loyalist corps, 7. 208.

Gorham, Nathaniel,* Congress, committees, 26. 120 *n*, 449 *n*; congratulations, 30. 23, 314 *n*; office, 413, 31. 234; death, 35. 106. *See also* next title.

Gorham & Phelps, lands, Morris's speculation, 31. 261 *n.*

Gorman, Michael, court-martial, 8. 23.

Goshen, N. Y., troops at, 10. 86; prisoners of war, 15. 454 *n*, 455–457.

Goshen, Pa., forage magazine, 11. 404.

Gosner, *Capt.* Peter, West Point works, 16. 21; service, 21 *n.*

Gosselin, *Capt.* Clement,* rank dispute, 25. 409; service, 409 *n*; land grant, 30. 482.

Gosset, John, court-martial, 20. 176.

Gough, ——, wedding, 3. 41 *n.*

Gough, Henry (Harry) Dorsey,* Washington's affairs, 28. 330, 369; sheep, 31. 471, 35. 46, 36. 6, 17; cattle, 35. 354, 377, 467, 36. 16.

Gould, *Lieut.* James, quartermaster, **16.** 416; service, 416 *n.*

Gourley, *Capt.* Thomas, soldier's abuse, **11.** 426.

Gouvion, *Lieut. Col.* Jean Baptiste,* Indians, **11.** 390, 391; service, 390 *n*; Rhode Island campaign, **12.** 335; West Point works, **13.** 400, **14.** 84, **15.** 442, **19.** 74, **20.** 127; ability, movements, **14.** 412; at courts-martial, **16.** 56, **22.** 424; other works, **17.** 15, 17, 19, 31, 50, 107, 156, 158–160, **19.** 67, 364, 431, **22.** 337, 393; fascines, **17.** 19, **19.** 139, **22.** 499, 500; retained in service, **17.** 339, 340; to main camp, **18.** 308, 364; entrenchment tools, **19.** 289; sappers and miners, 312; Hartford conference, **20.** 16, 43, 58; cannon, 47; Arnold's treason, 87; to headquarters, 352; proposed Kings Bridge attack, 383; discharges, **21.** 157; to Newport, introduction, 218, 226 *n*; to Lafayette in Virginia, 328; return, 433; Yorktown march and siege, instructions, **23.** 71, 79, 80, 83; leave for France, promotion, 269, 307, **27.** 14; Washington's appreciation, **23.** 269, 314, **27.** 387; return, **26.** 27; causeway, 168; final departure, Lafayette, introductions, 251, 251 *n*, 252, 255, **27.** 13; celebration of suspension of hostilities, illumination, **26.** 336, 338, 344; on peace establishment, 398 *n*; and French office, **27.** 13; certificate, 40.

Governeur, Isaac, wine, **11.** 453.

Government. *See* "Civil" and "Military" titles; Executive; Foreign relations; Judiciary; Law and order; Postoffice; Representation; Union.

Governors, colonial, and assemblies, **1.** 42 *n*, 94 *n*; military conferences, 103 *n*, 110 *n*; military rank, **2.** 273. *See also* listing under names of states.

Governors Island, guard and working party, **4.** 478; defenses and force, **5.** 2, 22, 67, 81, 158, 206, 208, 209, **37.** 529; provisions, **5.** 198; clearing of buildings, 207; abandoned, 507.

Goy, *Capt.* ——, bears letter, **8.** 396; arsenal, 399.

"Gracchus," on Alien and Sedition Acts, **37.** 23.

Grace, *Capt.* Richard, rank, **15.** 35, 112; service, 35 *n.*

Graeme, R. D., acknowledgment to, **18.** 443 *n.*

Graft, commissary, Coos, **3.** 375, 383, **13.** 183, 194, **14.** 425, **16.** 385, 386, **17.** 227, 229, 230, 244, 245, 455, **18.** 91, 98, **19.** 468, **20.** 199–201, **21.** 54, 90, 97, 118, 119; officers, **3.** 410, 412, 415, 433, 465, **4.** 40, 95, 108, **5.** 94, **6.** 180, **10.** 450, **12.** 8, 375, 525, **13.** 246, **14.** 102, 326, **16.** 89, 127, 449, **18.** 346, **19.** 61, 467, **20.** 110, **23.** 218, **26.** 321; quartermaster department, **4.** 254, **11.** 141, **12.** 242, **13.** 183, 478, **14.** 423; hint at Mifflin, **4.** 432; noncommissioned officers, **6.** 178; recruiting, **7.** 218, 239, 250, 257, 262, 318, 381, **8.** 7, 8, 13, 14, 45, 123, 191, **10.** 333, **25,** 292, 336, 340, 341, **26.** 150, 151; horses, forage, wagons, **7.** 301, **16.** 127, **18.** 212, 452, **19.** 477, **20.** 96, 97, 154, **26.** 261, 445; militia, **7.** 367; pay and bounty, 481, **17.** 311, **18.** 161, **22.** 133; clothing, **11.** 56, 294, **16.** 80, 96, 97, 260, **19.** 138; blankets, **13.** 170, **14.** 237; paper-money exchange, **14.** 89; officer's extortion from sutlers, 100; military stores, **15.** 67, 68, **20.** 493, **21.** 190, 354; medical supplies, **16.** 450; shoemaking, **17.** 222; congressional resolution on staff penalty, **20.** 9; discharges, 265; fuel, **21.** 23; hides, 362; exchange of prisoners, **22.** 73; Brodhead, **24.** 29, 30; officer's pay, **26.** 425; dubious allowance to officers, 466; federal district, **31.** 507; loyalist confiscations, **33.** 340 *n.*

Grafton, Augustus Henry Fitzroy, *duke* of, attitude, **4.** 244.

Graham, Alexander, of Connecticut, court-martial, capital penalty, **12.** 242, 326, 348 *n.*

Graham, *Lieut.* Alexander, of Pennsylvania, rank, **15.** 320; service, 320 *n.*

Graham, Charles, bill of exchange, **2.** 364.

Graham, Edward,* Fort Necessity land grant, **36.** 251, 252.

Graham, George, Washington's Miami land, **36.** 377.

Graham, *Capt.* (*Maj.*) John, rank, promotion, **15.** 257; service, 257 *n*, **17.** 445 *n*, **18.** 90 *n*, **21.** 458 *n*, **23.** 251 *n*; snowshoes, **17.** 445; at courts-martial, **18.** 90, **21.**

458, 496, **22.** 26, **23.** 251; officer of the day, 304, 306, **25.** 149, 215, 300, 370, 396, 429, 456, 495, **26.** 30, 61, 196, 248, 296; at court of inquiry, 11.

Graham, *Col.* Morris, court-martial, **6.** 237, 259; river post, **12.** 193; frontier defense, 214, 220; light corps, 301; bears letter, **13.** 260; French declarations, 260, 261.

Graham, Robert, Washington's affairs, **28.** 39.

Graham, *Capt.* Samuel (?), exchange, **25.** 246.

Graham, William, Mount Vernon, **28.** 39.

Grain, check on distilling, **7.** 250; threshing by soldiers, **20.** 18 *n*; impressment in New York, 412, 413; seeds from England, **28.** 512; price at Pittsburgh, **29.** 135; prospects, 227, **32.** 473, **35.** 24, **36.** 67; waste in handling, **30.** 257; sowing time, 257, 260; bulk freight, **31.** 18. *See also* Forage; grains by name.

Granberry, ——, exchange, **16.** 169.

Granberry, *Capt.* Thomas, court martial, **10.** 192.

Granchain de Sémerville, *Capt.* Guillaume Jacques Constant Liberge de, York River reconnoiter, **23.** 208; Yorktown capitulation, 226, 240, 255; Mount Vernon, **27.** 496; Washington's regards, **28.** 7.

Grand Battery, New York City, guard, **5.** 73, 463.

Grand Chaudière, Seneca chief, **1.** 71 *n*.

Grant, Daniel,* inn, **23.** 107 *n*; cook, **31.** 15 *n*, 33, 34; gift, 192 *n*.

Grant, Duncan, court-martial, **5.** 299.

Grant, *Gen.* Francis, baggage captured, **7.** 37; Bound Brook, 427; Barren Hill, **11.** 443 *n*, 485, **28.** 345.

Grant, *Maj.* (*Lieut. Col., Gen.*) James, Forbes expedition, disaster, **2.** 290–292, 294, 295, **37.** 482; Cherokee war, **2.** 361; reported wounding, **9.** 323 *n*, 331, 337.

Grant, James, of Connecticut, court martial, **5.** 89.

Grant, John, court-martial, **8.** 286.

Grant, Samuel, court-martial, **3.** 514.

Grant, Thomas, court-martial, **25.** 119.

Grant, Ulysses S., *3d*, associate director, **1.** vii; acknowledgment to, liii.

Grant, William, Forbes expedition, court-martial, **2.** 304.

Granville County, N. C., excise survey, **31.** 237.

Granville County, S. C., excise survey, **31.** 237.

Grapes, vines for Mount Vernon, **2.** 481, **28.** 135, 315, 433, 506, **32.** 216, 298 *n*, 306, 335, **34.** 26; near Philadelphia, **12.** 88; Mazzei's culture, **15.** 347; Washington and culture, **27.** 55, 56, 502; special seed, **35.** 207. *See also* Wines.

Grass and meadows, antebellum, seed, orders, **2.** 320, 331, 354, 367, 406, 436; military fodder, cutting, grazing, **8.** 176, 231, 328, **12.** 50, 496, **15.** 267, **18.** 156, 156 *n*, **19.** 56, 63, **21.** 484, **22.** 271, 394, 428; Mount Vernon meadows, increasing, **13.** 412, **34.** 11, 72, 97, 111, 422, 428, 480, 496, 507, **35.** 182, 260, 377, 384, 500, **37.** 465; comparative value with land under cultivation, **25.** 363, **29.** 143; post-bellum seed, purchase or raising, **27.** 493, **28.** 46, 55, 56, 141, 198, 384, 471, **29.** 131, 282, 325, 326, 347, 421, **30.** 109, 172, 231, 259, **31.** 425, 427, 428, **32.** 329, 346, 359, **33.** 62, 147, 235, 237, 253, 365, 435, **35.** 338, **36.** 62, **37.** 95, 115, 119, 426, 438, 458; culture, prospects, crop, **29.** 226, 227, 244, 253, 254, **32.** 81, 306, 308, 328, 438, 444, 457, **33.** 39, 315, 335, **34.** 64, 188, 192, 224, 236, **35.** 72, **36.** 282, **37.** 339, 341, 463, 464, 470; special varieties, **30.** 91, **32.** 327, 328, 359, **33.** 266, 271, 435, **34.** 143, 144, 480, **35.** 504; sowing, fall, fair meadows, **31.** 279, 337, 339, 351, **32.** 180, 181, 196, 317, 318, 424, **33.** 6, 8, 40 *n*, 41 *n*, 65, 98, 198, 202, 254, 301, 362, 363, 425, 426, 430, 435, 445, 453, 467, 468, 473, 499; machine sower, **32.** 300; rotation, **33.** 6, 224–230, 236, **37.** 1; pasturage, condition, **33.** 363, **37.** 464,

465, 470; cutting, 33. 425; flooded meadows, 34. 160, 175; effect of drought, 35. 510. *See also* Fodder plants; Forage.

Grass guards, military, 2. 236.

Grasse, Auguste, *comte* de,* condolence, 30. 53; Cincinnati, 54; Santo Domingo refugee, relief, 33. 257; foreign volunteer, 37. 356.

Grasse, François Joseph Paul, *comte* de (*marquis* de Tilly),* squadron supposed on coast (1779), 17. 246, 289, 293, 295 *n*; and plans for campaign of 1781, 22. 103, 106, 107, 116 *n*, 120 *n*, 30. 26; in West Indies, 22. 168 *n*, 170, 173; request for land force with, 206, 207; and plans for New York campaign, awaited, preparations for, 206–209, 395–397, 400–402, 407–409, 416, 440, 441, 456, 465, 488, 489, 497; reported engagement 364; Chesapeake Bay, Barras and joining, 499, 501; and Southern campaign, letters, 23. 9, 10, 124, 125 *n*, 193–195, 248–250, 250 *n*, 267, 281, 286, 295, 298, 306, 309, 310, 341; captures Rawdon, 96, 107, 150; and Yorktown capitulation, 235, 236, 239, 242 *n*; countersign and parole honoring, 239, 287; Washington's appreciation, relations, 242, 245, 247, 26. 432; ship for paroled British officers, 23. 255, 256; Morris's sons, 273, 274, 279; plan for 1782 campaign, 284, 285; departure, Washington's farewell and gift of horses, 286, 287, 336, 346; signals, 287, 290; reconnoiter of British fleet after surrender, 292, 292 *n*; return of slaves, 488–491; at Martinique, preparations, 489; St. Kitts, 24. 19; reported fight with Hood, 19; false news of victory, 121 *n*; defeat by Rodney, 271, 294, 315, 382, 409, 432, 26. 433; American obligation, 433; copies of letters, 433; engraved cannon for, 27. 28 *n*, 270; Cincinnati, 194, 210 *n*; court martial, 401; death, sorrows, Washington's tribute, 29. 474, 30. 53; payment to heirs, 34. 142 *n*, 323. *See also* Yorktown.

"Grasshoppers," 18. 443 *n*.

Grate, order, 2. 339; from presidential mansion, 37. 576. *See also* Fireplaces.

Gratewood, Samuel, court-martial, 8. 60.

Gratton, Henry, speech on tithe, 30. 70.

Gratuity, military, by Virginia to line forces, 14. 169, 197; to veterans to equalize bounties, 15. 253, 381, 420, 16. 55, 132, 436, 17. 96, 18. 30; to invalid corps, 16. 490; by Massachusetts for war enlistments, 21. 228, 268. *See also* Bounty, Pensions.

Gratz, Simon, Washington's papers, 1. l.

Gravatt, *Mrs.* E.,* Mercer estate, 37. 317–319.

Gravatt Banker, Richard. *See* Banker.

Graves, Richard, British naval captain, Mount Vernon, 22. 14 *n*.

Graves, *Adm.*, Samuel, criticized, 3. 422 *n*, 4. 41 *n*.

Graves, *Maj.* Silvanus, militia regiment, movement, 6. 171, 206, 207.

Graves, *Adm.* Thomas, arrival of fleet, 19. 180, 184, 196, 197, 203, 205, 210, 211, 214, 223 *n*; cruise, 22. 416, 464; New York and Yorktown, 23. 15, 44, 61, 78, 143, 144, 149, 231; Grasse action, 115–119, 170, 192, 214.

Graves, William, military certificates, 29. 5.

Gravesend, L. I., Washington at, 31. 38 *n*.

Gravier, Charles. *See* Vergennes.

Gray, ——, messenger, wages, 11. 172.

Gray, *Mrs.* ——, as tenant, 37. 211.

Gray, *Sergt.* ——, of Connecticut, deserter, capital penalty, pardon, 14. 467, 474.

Gray, Alexander, court-martial, 8. 286.

Gray, Ann, estate, 3. 250.

Gray, Conradt, tavern, 9. 168.

Gray, *Maj.* (*Lieut. Col.*) Ebenezer,* brigade major, **5.** 502; intelligence, letter, **13.** 16, 18, 67, 163, 166 *n*; promotion, 163 *n*; plundering, 188 *n*; officer of the day, **19.** 448, **22.** 325, **25.** 149, 152, 153, 218; Arnold treason, **20.** 85 *n*, 86; at courts-martial, 460, **22.** 27, **26.** 425; rank, **21.** 275, **25.** 257, 259, 264; vanguard, **22.** 327; leave, **25.** 327; Washington's accounts, **27.** 333.

Gray, George, Adams affair, **3.** 205 *n*, 274.

Gray, *Lieut.* George,* pay or resignation, **9.** 68, 69, 81, 82.

Gray, *Capt.* Isaac, court-martial, **4.** 112.

Gray, James, of Massachusetts, court-martial, **4.** 112.

Gray, James,* deputy commissary general, returns, form, **14.** 417, **17.** 459; and court-martial, **18.** 100.

Gray, Linch, court-martial, **14.** 424.

Gray, *Lieut. Col.* Neigal, court-martial, cashiered, **12.** 7.

Gray, Samuel,* magazines, **8.** 15, 16; Coos graft, **17.** 245.

Gray, *Corp.* Samuel, of Connecticut, court-martial, reduced, **22.** 486.

Gray, Stephen, estate, **3.** 250, 253.

Gray, Vincent,* stewardship, **30.** 284; office, **36.** 244.

Gray, *Capt.* William, of Pennsylvania, company, **8.** 361.

Gray, William,* of Virginia, express, instructions, **32.** 149 *n*; weaver, account, 464, 482, **34.** 149, 161.

Graydon, Alexander, prisoner of war, permit to wife, **8.** 106 *n*.

Grayson, ——, shipmaster, **3.** 101, 102.

Grayson, *Capt.* Alexander, at court-martial, **6.** 133 *n*.

Grayson, *Col.* William,* attitude (1774), **3.** 238 *n*; independent company equipment, 266; Washington's aide, **5.** 481; drafts written by, 493 *n*, **9.** 484 *n*; on Lee's force, letter, **6.** 295 *n*; on British movements, letter, 378 *n*; raising regiment and command, 491, 495, 496, **7.** 419; officers, **6.** 491 *n*, **8.** 14 *n*, 61 *n*, **10.** 117 *n*, 317 *n*, 443 *n*, **11.** 57 *n*, 250, **12.** 36 *n*; recruiting, **8.** 14; regiment brigaded, 100, **12.** 216; at courts-martial, **9.** 412, **10.** 94, 117, 136, 169, 191; officers court-martialed, **11.** 57 *n*, 250; cartel negotiations, 131, 194, 197, 212, 213; at court of inquiry, 375; service, 375 *n*; Lee trial, **12.** 147, 154; Ticonderoga trial, 352, 526 *n*; paymaster of regiment, **13.** 60; resignation, 174 *n*; regiment absorbed, arrangement of officers, **14.** 426, **15.** 126, 296, **21.** 85; Potomac Company, **28.** 37; river improvement stock for Washington, 37; trees for Mount Vernon, 38; public lands ordinances, 137, 172, 234; coinage, 233; bears letter, 383; Hite claim, 466; on Connecticut's western cession, letter, 486 *n*; Turner, **29.** 207; senator, attitude, **30.** 126; amendments, 173.

Great Barrington, Mass., specific supplies, **20.** 451 *n*; recruits rendezvous, **21.** 208; magazine, 259.

Great Britain, European war affairs, **16.** 137, 340, 355, 369 *n*, **17.** 62, 64, 80, 231; Washington on future, 144; conditions and continuance of war, **19.** 405, 443, 454; Dutch war, **21.** 346, 347, 350; postbellum attitude, **27.** 455, 456, **28.** 161, 183, **29.** 124, 126, **31.** 311, 315; Irish troubles, **28.** 2, 322; American commerce and acts of trade, retaliation, 184, 207, 209, 235, 250, 316, 339, 501, 519, **30.** 2, 47, **31.** 12 *n*, 16 *n*, **32.** 21; Indian and western intrigue, **28.** 246, **30.** 214 *n*, 252 *n*, **31.** 174, 260, 267, 268, 320, 491, **32.** 126, 130, 152, 189, **33.** 310, 313, 314, **35.** 483–485, 491; European intrigue against United States, **28.** 421, 501; French relations (1788), **29.** 350, 352, 375, 378, 402, 406, 412, 423, 474; advantages in American trade, 448; Holland, 474; Barbary Powers, **30.** 171, **33.** 331; Morris's private mission, **30.** 439–442, **31.** 38, 68, 69, 132, 132 *n*, 169, 170, 172, 213, 215, 469; commercial treaty, **30.** 440, 441, **31.** 172, 213–215; diplomatic intercourse, **30.** 441, **31.** 311, 460, 501, **32.** 272 *n*, **35.** 62, 86; prisoners of war accounts, **30.** 478, 479; Spanish Nootka

Sound crisis, American concern, **31.** 102, 103, 127, 128, 137, 342; export of machinery and artisans, 193, **33.** 341, 432; taxation, **31.** 340; mediation in Indian troubles, **32.** 61, 62; French revolutionists and alliance, 61 *n*; troops for Canada, 284; French war, American mediation, deprecation, 415, 416, **34.** 62, **35.** 488, 490, 493; consideration of relations (1793–94), **32.** 478, 479, 479 *n*, **33.** 281, 310, 311, 331, 374, **34.** 399–401, **35.** 188, 201; Dorchester's Indian speech, **33.** 310, 313, 314; agricultural affairs, 437–440, **34.** 235, **35.** 247, **36.** 20; loan to federal district, **34.** 353. *See also* American Revolution; England; Hammond, George; Impressment of men; Jay Treaty; Neutral trade; Neutrality; Parliament; Peace; Pinckney, Thomas; Scotland; West Indies.

Great Cacapehon River, **1.** 12, 18.

Great Capon River, **1.** 18 *n*.

Great Crossing Pa., as Forbes expedition post, **2.** 258; escort to, 265, 268, 270–272.

Great Egg Harbor, N. J., British raid, **13.** 168 *n*; British post, 23. 444.

Great Falls Canal. *See* Potomac Navigation Company.

Great Island, Holston River, **1.** 206 *n*.

Great Kanawha River, Washington's lands, disposal, description, taxes, value, **3.** 4, 144–146, **27.** 315, 316, 326, 348, 349, **28.** 199, 293, 393, 434–438, **29.** 317–319, 328, 331, 336, 341, 382, 469, 473, 500, **30.** 102, 107, 108, 141, 144–148, 167, 273, 274, **31.** 60–62, 176, 256, 266, 485, **33.** 357–359, 377, 379, 405, 407, **34.** 89–91, 94, 173, 174, 438–441, **35.** 192, 193, 393, 496, **36.** 59–61, 69, 71–74, 77–79, 100–104, 110, 128–131, 133–135, 439, **37.** 170, 171, 176, 215, 297, 298, 427; as route, **27.** 478, **28.** 31, 51, 265, 312, 392–394; town at mouth, **30.** 101; will on land, **37.** 284.

Great Lakes, map, **1.** 437; peace establishment, **26.** 376, **37.** 367.

Great Meadows, Pa., letters from, **1.** 53, 58–73, 147; Braddock expedition, 146 *n*; as Forbes expedition post, **2.** 258; Washington's land, purchase, disposal, **3.** 78, **16.** 61, 62, **27.** 331, 426 *n*, 469, **28.** 272, 293, **29.** 9, 97, **33.** 377, 379, 405, 407. *See also* Fort Necessity expedition.

Great Miami River. *See* Miami River.

Great Nine Partners, N. Y., **12.** 481 *n*.

Great Tree, Seneca chief, speech to, **31.** 179; mission, 194, 197–199.

Greater, Francis, court-martial, **3.** 514.

Greatey, Philip, court-martial, **3.** 514.

Greaton, *Col.* (*Gen.*) John,* regiment, **4.** 181, **15.** 461; new establishment, **4.** 190; regiment brigaded, 275, **12.** 216, **18.** 190, **22.** 231; to New York, **4.** 390, 391, 394; for Canada, 478–482, 485, 493, 495, 500, 512, 529, **5.** 2; for New Jersey, **6.** 356, 357, 385; clothing, **8.** 206; to Northern army, 395; Ticonderoga trials, **12.** 352, 526 *n*; at courts-martial, 374, **13.** 106, **15.** 363, **19.** 352, 464, 465, 467, 476, **20.** 24, 33, **21.** 138, 239, **24.** 248, **25.** 393, 410, 412, 424, 429, 452, 474, **26.** 23, 49; light corps, **15.** 461, **18.** 191; rank of regiment, **16.** 33, **21.** 70; medical officer, **16.** 155; complaint against, exonerated, 314, 334, 498; officer of the day, **19.** 346, **20.** 72, 152, 256, 333, 396, **22.** 332, 412, 471, **23.** 15, **25.** 103, 170, 236, 384, **26.** 365, 400, 410, 424, 438, 451, 458, 467; leave, **21.** 176; fatigue, **22.** 336; post, 374, 374 *n*; Dobbs Ferry works, 393; hats, **24.** 269 *n*; river posts, instructions, 339–341, 355; promotion, 355; inspection of invalids, 464; brigade, **25.** 85, 86; establishment of pickets, 117; board on badge of merit, 142, **26.** 329, 366, 498; board on rank, **25.** 259, 326; brigadier, **26.** 35, 36, 78; commutation of rations, 49; aide, 337; Hazen-Reid affair, **27.** 29 *n*; retained in command, 34. *See also* Massachusetts brigades; Massachusetts Third; Twenty-fourth Infantry.

Greaton, Thomas, court-martial, **8.** 23.

Greek, books, **2.** 516; study, **3.** 36, 51.

Green, *Rev.* Charles,* Washington's candidacy, **1.** 131; Washington's illness, **2.** 159, **37.** 479; sketch, **2.** 159 *n*; Bath, 365; estate, 453, 455, 457, **29.** 62, **32.** 278.

Green, *Mrs.* Charles, Mason, **2.** 402.

Green, Daniel, ferry, **5.** 298 *n.*

Green, *Capt.* Ebenezer, exchange, **14.** 289 *n*; hostage, **18.** 93.

Green, John, of New York, court-martial, **5.** 376, 462.

Green, *Capt.* John, of Connecticut, on Murnans, **19.** 338, 344 .

Green, *Maj.* (*Lieut. Col.*, *Col.*) John [1], of Virginia, wounded, **6.** 228 *n*; promotion, **7.** 312; Delaware River defense, instructions, **9.** 392, 395, 396, 406, 458; service, 395 *n*, **19.** 198 *n*; question of command, **9.** 458; on Fort Mercer, **10.** 6; regiment, **11.** 224; regiment brigaded, **12.** 216; son's duel, **13.** 79 *n*; at courts-martial, **15.** 27, 87, 163, 182, 206, 208; on rank in state regiments, 107; new officers, **19.** 198. *See also* Virginia regiments: Sixth; Tenth.

Green, *Lieut.* John [2], of Virginia, duel, killed, **13.** 78 *n*, 328.

Green, *Lieut.* John Morly, retirement, **25.** 463.

Green, Samuel, *newspaper, advertisement, **31.** 228 *n.*

Green, Sarah (Bishop), relief, **34.** 13, 24, 25, 48, **35.** 13; bequest, **37.** 287.

Green, Thomas,* newspaper, **22.** 352 *n.*

Green, Thomas,* carpenter at Mount Vernon, agreements, **28.** 369 *n*, **29.** 109 *n*, **31.** 343 *n*, **33.** 141; character and conduct, admonished, **29.** 240, 269, **30.** 260, 262–264, 293, 365, 472, 482, **33.** 41 *n*, 53, 64, 70, 194, 205, 212, 241, 270, 351, 400, 401, 454, 470, 512; work, **32.** 199, 201, 305, 424, 494, **33.** 52, 197, 268, 287, 343, 361; reports, **32.** 205, 219; lumbering, 219; supplies, allowance, 341, **33.** 207, 239, 255; departure, 502.

Green, Timothy, imprint, **27.** 294 *n*; Tub conspiracy, **37.** 156.

Green, Valentine, Washington engraving, **29.** 366 *n.*

Green, *Maj.* William, militia council of war, **1.** 369.

Green Farms, Conn., British raid, **15.** 406, 426.

Green River, Ky., navigability, **36.** 121.

Green Spring, Va., **1.** 34, 35 *n*; action, **22.** 431, 435.

Green Woods, Mass., march by, **7.** 473, 485.

Greenbrier County, W. Va. (Va.); excise survey, **31.** 239 *n*; Washington's land, **36.** 131.

Greenbrier River, as route, **28.** 312.

Greenbush, N. Y., march by, **19.** 337.

Greene, ——, shipmaster, **4.** 198.

Greene, Berryman, paymaster, **10.** 214.

Greene, Catherine (Littlefield),* at camp, **13.** 398 *n*, **17.** 424, **18.** 152; Miralles, **15.** 400; husband's correspondence, **20.** 470, 479, **21.** 473; Washington and visit, 346, 352; to South, 352, **23.** 191, 392, **24.** 277, **26.** 105; orders on aid, **23.** 392; health, **25.** 267; Mrs. Miller, **36.** 189.

Greene, Col. Christopher,* Canadian expedition, **4.** 256; exchange and command, **7.** 242; circular to, 277 *n*; soldiers court-martialed, **8.** 404, **18.** 254, 461; Fort Mercer, **9.** 326, 328, 333–335, 344, 345, 350, 357, 369, 370, 375, 381, 392–394, 422–425, 428–431, 440, 444, 450, 452, **10.** 5, 6, 85; service, **9.** 326 *n*, **11.** 375 *n*; men for the fleet, **9.** 370, 400, 434; regiment brigaded, 380, **21.** 45; presentation sword, **10.** 25 *n*, 47; praise, 148; Du Plessis, **11.** 134, **12.** 45; complaint, **11.** 375, 389; new arrangement, **14.** 334, **16.** 20; Rhode Island, movements, **17.** 99, **18.** 255, 461, **19.** 93, 96, 177, 269, 306, 308, **20.** 151, 228, 285; clothing, **17.** 205, **20.** 284, **21.** 49; returns, **18.** 44; fascines, 365; replacements, negroes, **19.** 93, 306, 308; boats, 122; deserters, 269; force, **20.** 7; military stores, 26, 258; state pay, 284; reorganization of Rhode Island line 285; to West Point. 410. 415; to main army. **21.** 49. 53; orders court

martial, 459; surprised, killed, **22.** 92 *n*, 98. *See also* Delaware River; Rhode Island First; Rhode Island Regiment.

Greene, Edward A., acknowledgment to, **20.** 410 *n*.

Greene, George Washington [1], Washington's greetings, **20.** 480; Princeton, **25.** 267, **26.** 104; Washington and education, **29.** 25.

Greene, George Washington, [2], *Nathanael Greene*, **4.** 197 *n*.

Greene, Jacob (?), duck, **7.** 270.

Greene, *Maj.* Joseph,* prisoner of war, **23.** 222; service, 222 *n*.

Greene, *Gen.* Nathanael,* post command (1775), **3.** 318 *n*; brigade commissions, 356, 397, **4.** 275, 306, 512, 536; at courts-martial, **3.** 418, 429, 490, 515, 517; on paying troops, **4.** 8 *n*; on new army (1776), letter, 83 *n*; at courts of inquiry, 119, 176, 187, 268, 306; Cobble Hill, 324; in plan to assault Boston, 369, 373; and possible British return, 423; in Boston, 430; march to New York, 442, 479; diversion to Rhode Island, 456–458; *New York campaign:* Long Island, 514, 536, 537, **5.** 22; alarm signals, **4.** 524, 524 *n*; loyalists, letter, **5.** 70, 312 *n*, 415, 418; repair of arms, 94; fatigue, 158; on Hickey execution, 182 *n*; councils of war: removal of stock, 187 *n*; Staten Island attack, 265 *n*; British destination (1777), **9.** 110 *n*; attack after Brandywine, 263 *n*, 279; attack after Germantown, 442 *n*, *facing* 462, 464 *n*; Delaware River forts, **10.** 23 *n*; assault on Philadelphia, 103 *n*, winter quarters, 133 *n*, **13.** 85 *n*; plan of campaign (1778), **11.** 283 *n*, 363 *n*, **12.** 75 *n*, 115 *n*, 117 *n*, 231 *n*; (1779), **15.** 164, 489, 490; (1780), **20.** 5 *n*, 9 *n*; cartel, **14.** 366 *n*; Arnold court-martial, **15.** 205 *n*; 208, 209; mustermaster department, 488; — intelligence, **5.** 203, 221, 364, 419, 467; militia reenforcement, 211; on routine work, letter, 338 *n*; passes, 340, **6.** 80; major general, **5.** 381 *n*, 421; estimate of paper, 336 *n*; division, 423, **6.** 4, 454, **8.** 100, **11.** 441; flatboats, **5.** 425; aides, 441, **7.** 9, **9.** 252, 301 *n*, **11.** 133, 261 *n*, **15.** 267, **17.** 185 *n*, **20.** 292 *n*, **26.** 178 *n*, **30.** 85 *n*; ill, **5.** 469, 477, **6.** 4; evacuation of New York City, 31 *n*, 46 *n*; on Washington at Kip's Bay, 58 *n*; — *New Jersey campaign:* command, posts, 73, 105, 127 *n*; on character of officers, letter, 109 *n*; on weakness of Congress, letter, 112 *n*; recommendation of Rhode Island officers, 187, 274, 278, 298; Fort Washington, letter, 244, 245, 254, 255, 257, 258, 258 *n*, 285, 285 *n*, 300 *n*, **16.** 151, **28.** 97; Washington's letters from Greene's headquarters, **6.** 278–300; on possible southern movement, 280; on diminishing army, letter, 318 *n*; on British advance, letter, 336 *n*; Trenton, 439 *n*, **37.** 537; New Jersey advance, **6.** 454; on dictatorial powers, letter, 461 *n*; drafts written by, 488 *n*, **9.** 219 *n*, **19.** 432 *n*; — *New Jersey* (1777), *Philadelphia campaign:* artillery, artificers, **7.** 22; Sullivan's jealousy, 290; post, 290; sent to enlighten Congress, 294, 299–301, 310, 311, 313; commended, 294, 299, **8.** 286; British and absence, **7.** 327; on passing over of Arnold, 352; Duyckink, 415; inspection of Hudson River posts, **8.** 45, 51–53, 116; and cavalry plans, 118; securing camp, 141; DuCoudray affair, letter, 160 *n*, 387, divisional practice firing, 186; New Jersey movement, 130, 131, 282, 289, 291, 296, 316; at rank inquiry, 303, 422; guards and patrols, 437, **20.** 20; movement toward the Hudson, **8.** 447; movement to Pennsylvania, 472, 477, 487, 490, 492, 501; movements before Brandywine, **9.** 2, 4, 123, 125, 129, 132, 140, 145, 153, 156, 179, 200; after Brandywine, 209, 226 *n*, 231, 251, 267, 297; at Germantown and after, 307–311, 492; Maxwell inquiry, 379, 438; movement on British supply line, 405, 408, 421; Stephen inquiry, 436; Delaware River defense, return to lines, **10.** 69, 84, 85, 95, 96, 100, 103, 104, 107, 118, 127; Papers, 108 *n*; on Lafayette's exploit, 110; roofing experiments, 180; partisan corps, 192; Valley Forge, works, new camp, 306, **12.** 35; removal of stock, **10.** 454, 466; branding horses, 476; — *quartermaster general:* appointment, 388 *n*, **11.** 2, 68, 111, 127, 140; transportation problems, 154, 241, **13.** 175, **16.** 23, 79, 98, 210, **17.** 23, 503, **18.** 23, 23 *n*, **19.** 363; forage questions, **11.** 177, **13.** 297 *n*, **15.** 218 *n*, **18.** 50, 52; preparations for campaign (1778), **11.** 351, 398, 403, 404; (1779) Estaing, **16.** 341–343, 423, 424, 426; 1780), Rochambeau, **18.** 96–98, 396, 423, 459–461, **19.** 169–171; administers oath

11. 362; dragoon horses and equipments, 470, 18. 149; provost equipments, 12. 26; security of supplies, removal, 36, 14. 236, 15. 150, 17. 226, 469; at Monmouth 12. 143; reproved on staff work, reply, letter, 199; Rhode Island campaign, command, 232, 236–238, 244, 250, 277, 294, 309, 345, 359 *n*; ability as staff official, 277, 19. 381; Rhode Island controversy, letter, 12. 345, 368 *n*, 386, 387; on Butts Hill, letter, 397; absence and department, 411; clothing supply and transportation, 446, 450, 480, 16. 281, 17. 287; eastward march, supplies, 12. 462, 463, 479; at home, 480; French fleet at Boston, 480 *n*; winter cantonments, own quarters, supplies, letter, 13. 179, 180, 263, 368, 369, 376, 395, 435, 452, 15. 206 *n*, 17. 111 *n*, 118, 119 137, 167–169, 185, 188, 209, 227, 269–271, 300, 423, 424, 424 *n*, 437, 18. 23, 23 *n*; Convention troops march, 13. 208 *n*; wagoners, letter, 248 *n*, 14. 158, 289, 344, 410; Canadian expedition preparations, 13. 265, 396, 397, 416, 430–432, 14. 142, 143; data on supply resources, 13. 398; depredations, letter, 473, 19. 446; packsaddles, 14. 50, 15. 351; trunk, 14. 128; movements, 142, 429, 18. 137, 138, 151, 199; Iroquois expedition matériel, 14. 142, 167, 176, 428, 438, 493, 15. 106, 107, 140, 150, 16. 1, 59, 102, 417 *n*, 497; returns, 14. 142, 18. 44; missing headquarters supplies, 14. 211; board on ranking, 310, 311, 322, 323 *n*, 346, 15. 103, 111–113, 162; powder horns, 14. 338; on assistants, 354; officers' horses, 399, 15. 29; earlier department troubles, question of resignation, letters, 14. 439, 440 *n*, 16. 31, 17. 468, 18. 89, 93, 277 *n*, 459; proposed southern command (1779), 14. 440; march of army, transportation, 494, 15. 2, 3, 149, 159, 223, 307, 18. 158; Springfield ferry, 15. 69; breaking camp, 194; boats, 218, 351 *n*, 502, 16. 269, 18. 423; guides, 15. 240, 264; roads, 259, 16. 215, 216; board on parole breakers, 15. 311 *n*, 321; Stony Point spoils, 463; impressment of teams, 16. 161; Banker, 218; staff status and conduct, line rank, 223–225; Abeel inquiry, 288, express, letter, 397, 398, 17. 343, 386, 441, 441 *n*, 455, 19. 283; gift to Washington, 16. 431; artificers, 469 *n*, 17. 336, 18. 1, 19. 143; news, 17. 43; wood cutting, 49; sandbags, 67; southern march, 237, 18. 157, 199, 200, 226; departmental exigencies and Arnold trial, 17. 302, 303, 313; tools for Staten Island expedition, 392; spontoons, 18. 7; specific supplies, 138, 151, 20. 450; tent making, 18. 162; Washington's choice as successor, 185 *n*; congressional antagonism, departmental crisis, resignation, 185 *n*, 19. 169, 258, 259 *n*, 279, 280, 330, 381; brigade command and baggage wagon, 18. 250; acting departmental head, 20. 55; general orders on services, 102; — wing command, 19. 302; New York City movement (1780), retirement, on it, letter, 309, 309 *n*; army crossing the Hudson, 312, 313, 323; threatened line suspension, 336–339; impressment expedition, 431, 432; André, autograph, 20. *front.*, 97, 111 *n*, 131, 134 *n*; temporary command of army, instructions, 51, 58; general orders by, 66, 71, 72, 74, 75, 81–84, 94, 96; countersigns honoring, 81, 256; Arnold treason, measures, 84, 92 *n*; West Point command, instructions, 125–128, 133, 143, 169, 37. 551; invasion from Canada, 193, 195; Smith trial, 196; *Southern campaign:* command, reception, instructions, support, 181, 182, 189, 215, 216, 237–240, 311, 320, 469; Camden court of inquiry, 237–240, 244; Washington's commendations, ability and task, general orders on, 241, 244, 246–249, 24. 3, 26. 62, 441; artillery, 20. 243; military stores, 285; La Luzerne's attitude, letter, 321 *n*; on flying army, letter, 321 *n*; Lafayette to join, 438; southern journey, at Mount Vernon, 464; on Hamilton and adjutant generalship, letter, 470 *n*; Eggleston affair, 21. 28, 30; exchange negotiations, 21; letter on Guilford Court House, 402 *n*; informed on Yorktown march, 23. 84–86; Washington on relations, 190, 391; Williams promotion, 389; on Yorktown, 389; birth of dauphin, 24. 247, 277; reported narrow escape, 411; suspension of hostilities, 26. 275; and peace, 442; own movements from South, 443; engraved cannon for, 27. 209; — Cincinnati meeting, 341, 366, 367, 372; Gunn and Banks affairs, 28. 144, 145, 29. 25; claim, frontier lands in settlement, 28. 145; Newenham and portrait, 324; print, 324; death, tributes, 485, 494, 506, 521, 29. 25, 123, 139, 185; papers for publication, 32. 233. *See also* Southern campaign.

Greene, Nathaniel Ray, 20. 480.

Greene, Thomas, of Rhode Island, letter mentioned, 5. 239.

Greene, Thomas, of Virginia, army appointment, **37.** 115, 121.

Greene, *Gov.* William, congratulations, **11.** 473; Cork fleet, **12.** 189; circulars to, 478 *n*, **16.** 173 *n*, **19.** 104 *n*, 105 *n*, **20.** 331 *n*, **21.** 61, 66, 129, 156, 469, **23.** 461 *n*, 476 *n*, **24.** 44 *n*, 234, **26.** 318 *n*; line troops from and to state, **15.** 83, **18.** 172; pay of troops, warrants, **17.** 316, 356; preparations for Rochambeau, **18.** 403, 411, 419, 499 *n*; recruiting, **19.** 96, **21.** 337, **22.** 311, 361, **24.** 502; militia to French army, **19.** 306, 455, **23.** 47; Howell case, **20.** 355, 356; cannon and militia to Newport, **21.** 336, **22.** 108, 161, 359, 390, 473–475, **24.** 172; cannon for army, **22.** 152, 153; missing supplies, 311, 361; line regiment, condition, standardization, **24.** 420, **25.** 425–427; G. A. Washington, **26.** 478; Verme, **27.** 79 *n*.

Greene County, Tenn.,* French crisis, **36.** 429.

Greene Papers, material from, **10.** 108 *n*.

Greenfield, Thomas Freeman, as tenant, **30.** 207.

Greenhouse, Mount Vernon, construction, **27.** 454, 455, **29.** 234, 254, 264, 283, **31.** 279, 338; plants, hotbeds, **30.** 404, 426, 449, 460–462, **31.** 308; painting, **32.** 259; loft, 424; improvements, **37.** 5.

Greenleaf, ——, bears letter, **8.** 416.

Greenleaf, Benjamin, legislative committee, **3.** 380 *n*.

Greenleaf, James, consul, **33.** 57; federal district affairs, 57, 58, 105, 184, 293, 324, 415, **34.** 79, 80, 132, 195, 244, 245, 260, 304, **35.** 267, 304; Washington's frontier lands, **33.** 378, 381; substitute for canal locks, **34.** 66.

Greenman, *Lieut.* Jeremiah, adjutant, **25.** 226; service, 226 *n*.

Greensville County, Va., excise survey, **31.** 239 *n*.

Greenup, Christopher, on Washington's Kentucky land, **34.** 158.

Greenville County, S. C., excise survey, **31.** 238.

Greenville Indian Treaty, **34.** 305, 312, 318, 320, 386.

Greenway Court, Fairfax manor, **1.** 6 *n*; Washington at, 16.

Greenwich, Conn., post, **13.** 63.

Greenwich, L. I., troops at, **5.** 438.

Greenwood, John,* Washington's teeth, letters, **31.** 216, 217, **32.** 82, **34.** 120, 121, **35.** 370, 371, 374, 374 *n*, **37.** 27–29, 82, 83, 83 *n*.

Greenwood, Joseph R., acknowledgment to, **37.** 29 *n*.

Greenwood Bequest, material from, **37.** 27 *n*.

Gregg, *Capt.* James,* brevet, **26.** 367, 368; service, 367 *n*.

Gregory, Elizabeth, Mrs. Thornton, **32.** 31.

Gregory, Frances, Mrs. Thornton, **32.** 31.

Gregory, *Capt.* John,* resignation, **14.** 356 *n*.

Gregory, Mildred, Mrs. Thornton, **32.** 31.

Gregory, Mildred (Washington), Mrs. Willis, **32.** 31.

Gregory, Roger, family, **32.** 31.

Grenada, French capture, **16.** 70, 95; address from negroes, **31.** 295.

Grenades, lack, **5.** 359; import, **9.** 194.

Grenadier Battery, New York City, **5.** 73.

Grenadier Company of New York, thanks to, **4.** 536.

Grenadiers, plan, **7.** 486; British, movements, **16.** 333, 362, **17.** 3; Hessians to South, 334.

Grenville, Thomas, peace negotiations, **24.** 472, **25.** 22, 290.

Grenville, William Wyndham, *baron*, Randolph-Fauchet affair, **34.** 276, 316; criticism of attitude, 398–402; negotiations to supplement Jay Treaty, 487; favor, **35.** 63; Morris, 188, 209.

Gresham, ——, London, shoemaker, **3.** 91.

Gresham, *Lieut.* ——, of Virginia, **8.** 265.

Grey, *Lieut.* ——, of artillery, court-martial, cashiered, **10.** 434.

Grey, *Gen.* Charles, *earl*, Barren Hill, **11.** 443 *n*; New Bedford raid, return, **12.** 432, 437, 444, 467, 471, 476, 479, 480 *n*, 486; surprises Baylor, 494 *n*. *See also* Paoli.

*Greyhound*, H. M. S., **5.** 188, 194, 254.

Greys Hill, Md., British at, **9.** 160.

Grice, Cornelia (Johns), acknowledgment to, **30.** 366 *n*.

Grice, *Capt.* Francis, boats, **8.** 144 *n*.

Gridley, *Col.* Richard,* regiment, **3.** 313, **4.** 21; service, **3.** 313 *n*, **4.** 74 *n*, **6.** 485 *n*, **7.** 441 *n*, **27.** 381; returns, **3.** 318; chevaux-de-frise, 340; gun placements, 341; rank, 391, 463; reengagement of officers, **4.** 36; superseded, 74, 140 *n*; chief engineer, 196; detail, 421; Boston defenses, 468, 522, 528, **6.** 485, **7.** 441, **37.** 525; Cape Ann works, **4.** 504; survey of New London, **5.** 110; siege of Boston, **37.** 519; Dorchester Heights, 521.

Gridley, *Capt.* Samuel, court-martial, **4.** 21, 28.

Gridley, *Maj.* Scarborough, abused, **3.** 465; court-martial, cashiered, 515.

Grier, *Lieut. Col.* David,* circular to, **7.** 278 *n*; ordered to camp, **8.** 73 *n*. *See also* Pennsylvania Seventh.

Grier, *Capt.* (*Maj.*) James, rank, **10.** 462, 485; service, 462 *n*, **18.** 290 *n*, **19.** 98 *n*; sick left on march, **12.** 4; Shippen trial, **18.** 109, 369; officer of the day, 290, **19.** 98, 429, 466, **20.** 24; at courts-martial, **19.** 152, **20.** 33.

Grieve, ——,* Colvill estate, **24.** 75.

Griffin, ——, of Boston (?), on Burgoyne's views, **10.** 158.

Griffin, Cyrus,* Spotswood, **15.** 64; troops to Virginia, 147; office, **30.** 383, 413, **34.** 169; Indian negotiations, instructions, **30.** 384 *n*, 392, 404, 469; Marshall, 463; judgeship, 468, 469, 473; political exculpation, Washington's comment, **35.** 83, 84.

Griffin, *Col.* Samuel,* Lee's aide, **3.** 301 *n*, 311, **4.** 43; bears letter, **5.** 279; service, 279 *n*, **6.** 328 *n*; information, 328, 330; New Jersey campaign, 426 *n*, 428, 438, 440; raising regiment and command, 429, 430, **7.** 191; gift to Washington, **17.** 80; Washington and chancellorship, **29.** 420, 481; customs appointments, **31.** 125.

Griffing, Peter, memorial, **16.** 361 *n*, 362.

Griffith, *Col.* Charles Greenberry, regiment, **6.** 56; Harlem Heights, 68, 102.

Griffith, *Rev.* (*Dr.*) David,* captured wounded officers, **12.** 529; service, 529 *n*; Samuel Washington's children, **27.** 313, 464; Mount Vernon, **28.** 307; bears letter, 400; loan, 400; favor, 484.

Griffith, Evan, supplies for British, **11.** 112.

Griffith, *Capt.* Philemon, riflemen, **5.** 217.

Grifinger, Charles, court-martial, **8.** 343.

Grig, ——. *See* Gris.

Grigg, Abner, as tenant, **28.** 376, 391, 395, **30.** 208.

Grim, Godfrey, court-martial, **11.** 156.

Grimes. *See also* Grymes.

Grimes, Daniel, court-martial, **5.** 313.

Grimes, Frederick, court-martial, **9.** 99.

Grimes, James, Alexandria Academy, **33.** 282 *n*.

Grimes, Robert, court-martial, 8. 361.

Grimké, John Faucheraud, Cincinnati, 36. 499 *n*.

Grindstones, military supply, 2. 268, 6. 12; shipment, 3. 140.

Gris, ——, shipmaster, 3. 140, 37. 491.

Grisley, ——, land, 37. 503.

Griswold, *Lieut.* Andrew, office and allowance, 26. 141.

Griswold, Matthew, conference on army, 4. 22 *n*, 51.

Griswold, Roger, Lyon affair, 36. 144 *n*, 164 *n*, 175.

Gros, *Rev.* Johann Daniel, address, 27. 249 *n*.

Gross, Simon, office, 31. 131.

Grosvenor, *Lieut. Col.* Thomas,* rank, 14. 191, 215, 321, 392, 434; service, 191 *n*, 15. 406 *n*; subinspector, 406; at court of inquiry, 21. 241; deputy adjutant general, 23. 19; Dobbs Ferry command, 24. 483; officer of the day, 25. 212, 254, 291; as officer, 36. 333. *See also* Connecticut First.

Groton, Conn., march by, 12. 196.

Grotto work, Mount Vernon garden, 28. 135.

Grouchet, *Comte* de,* Cincinnati, 28. 463 *n*.

Grove, ——, spy, 3. 366, 369.

Grover, *Lieut.* Thomas, court-martial, 5. 17, 33, 55.

Groves, J. Stuart, acknowledgment to, 13. 345 *n*.

Groves (Grover), John, overseer, conduct, 33. 473, 474, 34. 135, 152; illness, 231.

Grubb, *Capt.* Peter, company, 6. 192; service, 192 *n*.

Gryme, Edward, land, 28. 269.

Grymes, Benjamin,* missing property, 1. 154; ship, 2. 168; Jerusalem artichokes, 29. 182; potatoes, 244; mules, 30. 128.

Guadeloupe, volunteers from, 5. 328, 374, 375.

*Guadeloupe*, H. M. S., New York, 19. 165, 180 *n*; Yorktown, 23. 209.

Guard Regiment, British, to South, 18. 226.

Guardianship, Washington's, of wife's children, 2. 319, 324, 325, 327, 347; direction of estate, 322; English accounts, 322, 325, 328, 362, 363, 392, 393, 412, 414–416, 418–420, 432, 434, 461, 483, 485, 490, 495, 513–515; other accounts, 328; settlement of estate, division, 363, 375, 378, 392, 393, 432, 5. 28–31; English letters, 2. 515; responsibility, 3. 13; chancery suit, 50; Bank of England stock, 219–221; Washington and young West, 261–263; de facto termination, 296; without charge, 5. 28; Custis grandchildren, 23. 353, 357. *See also* Custis, John Parke; Custis, Martha Parke.

Guards, Virginia Regiment: at Winchester, orders, 1. 195, 209, 210, 212, 213, 216, 219, 228, 232, 267, 272, 353, 365, 408, 440, 451, 485; book, 216; at Cumberland, 225; frontier posts, 2. 112; — Watertown, 3. 311, 313; hospitals, 311, 369, 439, 455, 4. 477, 492, 10. 405, 11. 207, 417, 18. 401 *n*, 23. 251, 329; character, 3. 316; outpost sentries, chain, 3. 316, 12. 338, 20. 13, 25. 286; regulations, daily parade, music, staff officers, 3. 334, 4. 356, 359, 8. 170, 227–231, 250, 374, 10. 266, 11. 400, 12. 231, 257, 258, 393, 18. 32, 47, 65, 66, 19. 109, 20. 142, 222, 261; honors to officers, distinguished citizens, 3. 339, 8. 230, 11. 399–401, 18. 95, 292, 25. 172; alert, 3. 363, 5. 411, 6. 56, 57, 11. 464, 20. 67; guard houses, policing, 3. 363, 7. 466, 8. 58, 135, 26. 210; magazines, stores, militia, 3. 464, 8. 28, 35, 85, 109, 284, 9. 74, 11. 65, 417, 16. 381, 17. 241, 18. 248, 22. 231, 23. 333, 24. 59, 223, 381, 25. 310; overcoats for sentinels, 4. 34; absence, drunkenness, sleep, officers neglect, 108, 246, 492, 515, 5. 24, 100, 101, 196, 212, 336, 337, 421, 426, 442, 443, 6. 88, 103, 7. 364, 412, 413, 423, 483, 8. 23, 59, 153, 201, 344, 404, 9. 89, 122, 170, 10. 299,

342, 404, **11.** 353, **12.** 312, **15.** 72, **17.** 485, **18.** 261, **23.** 15, **25.** 212, 299, 300, 310, **26.** 424; extent around Boston, **4.** 192; communication, 359; manning the lines, alarm posts, 276, **6.** 180; main points, **4.** 356, 358; sentry posts, 359; field officers, 363, **5.** 480; returns, **4.** 478, **18.** 22, **24.** 248; barrack, **4.** 505; reports, forms, facsimile, **5.** 44, 84, **7.** 17, **9.** 368, **10.** 13, *facing* 482, **24.** 447; posts at New York, detail, **5.** 63, 72, 78, 80, 88, 89, 100, 110, 134, 244, 268, 298, 339, 369, 375, 377, 410, 444, 462, 463; pending action, 71, 480, 498; doubling, 78, **6.** 9; brigadiers, reports, **5.** 79, 106, **6.** 88; for general officers, **5.** 80, **21.** 482, **22.** 166, 199, **25.** 338; against straggling, **5.** 100, **6.** 89, 90, **8.** 154, **11.** 18, 195; and Hickey plot, **5.** 167; protection of market people, 376, **25.** 131, 142; quarter, irregularity, **5.** 462 *n*, **13.** 70, **17.** 430; watchwords, **6.** 41; false report, 50; brigadier general and officers, 88; fuel, huts, tents for, **6.** 177, **17.** 507, **18.** 59, **20.** 113; for tents, **6.** 203; at White Plains, variety (1776), 225, 226, 228; (1778), **12.** 247, 248; divisional posts, **6.** 232; civilians, 233, **8.** 154; Governor Livingston, **7.** 17; winter camp and lines, mounting, 121, 140, **13.** 451, 452, **14.** 58, **17.** 233, 240, 255, 418, 459, **25.** 326, 396, 397, **26.** 35, 45, 74, 76 *n*, 120, 159, 170, 171, 193, 209, 259, 306, 315, 363, 373, 424, 453, 477; horse, irregularity, **8.** 144, **10.** 71, 403 *n*; rum ration, **8.** 225, **18.** 15, **19.** 172; on march, **8.** 226, 285, 297, 375, 405, **9.** 63, 157, 180, **12.** 4–6, 91, 93, 104, 106, 107, 110, 111, 148, **19.** 63, 278, **20.** 74, 129, **25.** 203; left in camp on advance, **8.** 285; ammunition for, 423, **14.** 58, **18.** 319; baggage, wagons, **9.** 33, 125, 126, 180, 243, 255, **10.** 163, **12.** 107, **15.** 362, **16.** 33, **19.** 278; proper performance, appearance, **9.** 360, **10.** 31, **11.** 228, **19.** 192, 396, **26.** 202; invalid corps, **10.** 141 *n*, 152, **24.** 404; salt works, mill, **10.** 326, 412, **11.** 148, 149, **18.** 133; listing, **10.** 424; drill, **11.** 162, 163; militia for remote, 236, 248; length of duty, 345; provisions for, **12.** 286, **18.** 401, **24.** 229, 233, 309, **26.** 209; surprised, **14.** 93, 345; assault by officer, **15.** 27, 28; inspection, 47, **19.** 414, **23.** 264, 301, **25.** 34, 141; return to lines on alarm, **15.** 363; waterguard on the Hudson, ferries, 437, 444, 502, 503, **16.** 164, 366, 366 *n*, 384, 475, **20.** 459, 467, **21.** 44, 69, 380, **22.** 199 *n*, 275, 285, **25.** 39, 120, 237, **27.** 8 *n*; tools, **16.** 11; new levies as, 36; mutiny of Convention troops guard, 139; main, at West Point, **17.** 205; temporary reduction, 216; and fatigue, 494; for cutters of French masts refused, **18.** 10; in stormy weather, 16; assignments to camp main, rotation, 102, 105, 232, 314, 319, 321, 337, 346, 360, 400, 433, 477, **24.** 309; for prisoners of war. Newgate, **18.** 262, 466, **24.** 301, 489, **25.** 15, 48, 241, 254, 319, **26.** 327, 360; improper marching, **18.** 466; special, 423, **20.** 11; in field, **18.** 489, **19.** 3; reestablishing camp main, 75, 88, 110, 346, 349, 502, **20.** 20; dragoons in main, **19.** 139, 141; guides, 163; exercise in service, 397; for staff departments, rotation, **21.** 468, 497; field camp, regulations, vigilance, visitors, **22.** 269–271, 326, 342, 425, 426, 492, 495, **25.** 98, 103, 105, 116, 117, 121, 299; detail in Yorktown, **23.** 283; mail, 388, 445; lines in Philadelphia (1781), 403; Schuyler, 467, 471 *n*, **24.** 103; straying stock, **25.** 130; special place of formation, 265; against depredations, 343; after suspension of hostilities, **26.** 354; honors to badge of merit, 374. *See also* Alarm; Commander in Chief's Guard; Countersigns; Escort; Officers of the day; Paroles; Passes; Patrol; Police; Picket; Provost.

Guenet, Jean Etienne, privateersman, punishment, **34.** 430, 430*n*.

Guéniot, Charles François,* ode to Louis XVI, **27.** 173.

Guérard de Nancrede, Paul Joseph. *See* Nancrede.

Guernsey, island of, trade, **32.** 21 *n*.

Guichen, Louis Urbain du Bouexic, *comte* de,* West Indies, Jamaica, **18.** 359, **19.** 389, 444; presence on coast desired, **18.** 373; and Ternay, dispatches, **19.** 325, 383, 384; and southern plans (1780), **20.** 38–43, 79; off coast, and New York City plans, 45–48, 58, 70; countersign honoring, 81; expectation, 148.

Guides, Philadelphia campaign, **8.** 491, 493, **9.** 233, 498; on march, **12.** 107, **15.** 240, 264; militia for Monmouth campaign, **12.** 113, 115; loyalist corps, **18.** 104 *n*. *See also* Pioneers.

Guild, ——, ordnance bill, **7.** 441 *n.*

Guilford, Conn., Long Island raid, **8.** 139 *n*; march by, **12.** 196.

Guilford County, N. C., excise survey, **32.** 312.

Guilford Court House, N. C., battle, news, **21.** 397; comments, 402, 413, 417, 437, 470, 473, 477; casualties, 413; presidential tour, **31.** 231, 272.

Guillouet, Louis. *See* Orvilliers.

Guilmat, Francis, Canadian refugee, subsistence, **26.** 204.

Guion, *Lieut.* (*Capt.-Lieut.*) Isaac, paymaster, **16.** 262, **21.** 63; service, **16.** 258 *n*, **21.** 63 *n*; Canadian mission, **30.** 395.

Gulph, Schuylkill River, headquarters, orders and letters from, **10.** 151–175; affair, 156, 157 *n*; detachment, command, 290, **12.** 69; court-martial at, 29.

Gun, ——, Cherokees, **2.** 77.

Gun locks, need, **4.** 218.

Gun screws, supply, **10.** 280.

Gunboats, Hudson River, **11.** 35, **12.** 302, **21.** 380; fitting out, **24.** 13; removal, **25.** 45. *See also* Boats.

Gunby, *Col.* John,* regiment brigaded, **12.** 216; court-martial, **15.** 66, 69, 87, 100, 104; Arnold trial, 182, **17.** 287; ranking board, **16.** 258; service, 258 *n*; brigade command, right to baggage wagon, **17.** 358 *n*, **18.** 250; state clothing for officers, 126; state clothier affair, 141 *n*. *See also* Maryland Seventh.

Gunn, *Capt.* James, Greene affair, **28.** 144, **29.** 25; bears letter, **30.** 337.

Gunnell, Thomas, on trespass, **33.** 489; land inspection, **37.** 424, 431.

Gunnison, Benjamin, revenue cutter officer, **32.** 107.

Gunpowder Plot celebration, orders against, **4.** 65.

Guns. *See* Arms.

Gunsell, John, court-martial, **8.** 344.

Gunsmiths. *See* Armorers.

Gunter chain, order, **2.** 436 *n.*

Gurdon, Benjamin, & Son, London merchants, **3.** 23.

Gurley, J. C., acknowledgment to, **33.** 491 *n.*

Gurney, ——, loses letters, **8.** 278.

Gurney, *Lieut. Col.* (*Col.*) Francis, information, **7.** 262, 266; service, 266 *n*; presidential mansion, **31.** 120; militia on Whiskey Insurrection march, conduct, **34.** 8.

Gusden, Peter, militia brigade major, **5.** 337.

Gutch, *Miss* ——, acknowledgment to, **3.** 37 *n.*

Guthrie, ——, rioter, capture urged, **34.** 9.

Guthrie, William, geography, price, **29.** 257 *n*, 522.

Guy Fawkes day, orders against, **4.** 65.

Gwin, ——, note, **12.** 97.

Gwinn, John,* clerk of court, Mercer affairs, **33.** 290, 291.

Gwynn, Elizabeth, Mrs. Tayloe, **3.** 198 *n.*

Gypsum. *See* Plaster of Paris.

H

Habeas corpus, British suspension of writs for "rebels," **8.** 133; military prisoner, **24.** 329, 330.

Habersham, John,* collector of the port, **31.** 289 *n.*

Habersham, Joseph, Georgia and Creeks, **35.** 151; postmaster general, 169; Lafayette letters, 169; information on ability, **37.** 574.

Hackenberg, *Gen.* Friedrich von, plan to capture, **21.** 451 *n.*

Hackensack, N. J.,* loyalist rendezvous, **5.** 388; headquarters, letters from, **6.** 243, 244, 278–300, **27.** 113 *n*, 239, 240; American post, **6.** 279, **7.** 443, 461, 492, **8.** 119, **12.** 230, **13.** 328; British at, forays on, **6.** 384, 385, 417, 418, **7.** 388, **8.** 87, **12.** 514 *n*, **18.** 7; supplies for British, **7.** 179; impressment of transportation, **19.** 429; route by, **22.** 465, **27.** 236 *n*; address, 239.

Hackensack New Bridge, N. J., cavalry, **12.** 228; letter to commandant, 417; British at, 508, 512, 522, **13.** 1, 3, 7, 8, 14, **15.** 94; detail, **19.** 430.

Hackensack River, guarding ferry, **5.** 218; communication across, 354.

Hackettstown (Halketstown), N. J., **11.** 467; route by, **13.** 312, **17.** 24, 25; magazine, **20.** 283.

Hackewelder, John, Indian conference, **32.** 397 *n.*

Hackney, Joseph, bounty jumper, **26.** 45 *n.*

Hackney, William, bounty jumper, **26.** 45 *n.*

Hadden, *Lieut.* James M., parole exchange, **18.** 201, 238.

Haddonfield, N. J., militia rendezvous, **10.** 21; annoying British shipping, 509, 510. 524, 529; Monmouth campaign, **11.** 478.

Hadfield, George, federal district affairs, **34.** 48 *n*, 358–361, **35.** 111, 396.

Hadham, Conn., winter quarters, **17.** 189, 199.

Hadley, Mass., dragoon winter quarters, **20.** 492 *n.*

Hagan, Charles,* brickmaking contract, **29.** 355 *n.*

Hagan, *Dr.* Francis, flying hospital, **19.** 126; service, 126 *n*; ability, **20.** 19; surgeon, 218; resignation, **23.** 176.

Hagarty, Patrick, suspected information, **21.** 288; loyalist service, 288 *n.*

Hagerstown (Elizabethtown), Md.,* dragoon winter quarters, **13.** 351, 360; address and reply, **31.** 134 *n.*

*Hague*, U. S. S., **15.** 201 *n.*

Haight, Samuel, tavern, **12.** 463, **22.** 284 *n*; headquarters breakfast, **20.** 66 *n*; route by, **25.** 3.

Haile (Hale), Coomer, at camp, **4.** 214.

Hailey, Daniel, court-martial, **8.** 209, **9.** 170.

Haines, ——, lawyer, **28.** 343.

Haines, James, court-martial, **24.** 312.

Haines, Reuben, brewer, barley seed, **29.** 105, 106, 325, **30.** 94.

Hains, William, court-martial, **4.** 527.

Hair, soldiers', uniformity, dressing, **1.** 395, 411, **25.** 9, **26.** 205; powder ordered, **2.** 331, 406 *n*, **21.** 249 *n*, **26.** 435 *n*; utensils, ribbons, and ornaments ordered, **2.** 335, 369, 464, **3.** 90, 93; bags, **2.** 369; guards and powder, **19.** 396; of Washington and wife, **27.** 19.

Hait, *Maj.* (*Lieut. Col.*) Joseph, at courts-martial, **12.** 91, **13.** 60, **16.** 76, **20.** 46; service, **12.** 91 *n*, **13.** 60 *n*, **16.** 76 *n*, **17.** 250 *n*, **20.** 11 *n*; intercourse with the enemy, **16.** 443; detachment, **17.** 250; officer of the day, **18.** 472, **19.** 13, **20.** 11, 277.

Hait, Samuel. *See* Haight.

Hake, Abraham, & Co., bill of exchange, **2.** 436, 460.

Halberd, as weapon, **2.** 103.

Halbert, *Sergt.* Joseph, court-martial, **9.** 29.

Halce, Joseph, brigand, **17.** 67.

Haldimand, *Gen.* Frederick,* Canadian campaign, **3.** 332; defensive measures, **13.** 305; decoy letter to, **14.** 304; on available force (1779), letter, 409 *n*; Indian speech, **15.** 469; treatment of prisoners of war, **19.** 473–476, **25.** 440, **27.** 182, 183; exchanges, **22.** 237, **23.** 372; plan against ships at Portsmouth, **24.** 280 *n*; frontier raids, 422, **25.** 138, 138 *n*; Iroquois complaint, **26.** 305; dispatches for, 311; delivery of frontier posts, Steuben, letters, 399, **27.** 39, 61, 63–65, 122, 123, 123 *n*, 124 *n*.

Hale, Caleb, proposed immigration, **29.** 69.

Hale, Coomer. *See* Haile.

Hale, *Maj.* Daniel, compensation, **20.** 394, 411.

Hale, *Capt.* Nathan, company, **5.** 142; spy, 142 *n*; no mention of affair, **6.** 96 *n*.

Hale, *Col.* Nathan, soldier court-martialed, **10.** 360; regiment brigaded, **12.** 216; death, **22.** 200; service, 200 *n*. *See also* New Hampshire Second.

Hale, Thomas, *Husbandry*, ordered, **2.** 323, 354.

Half King, Washington on the Ohio, **1.** 24 *n*, 29. 37; Fort Necessity expedition, **1.** 38, 40, 46, 47, 51, 53, 55, 56, 58, 63, 65, 66, 71, 73, 77, 84 *n*, 88; letter, 53; sketch, 71 *n*; named Dinwiddie, 80.

Half Moon Tavern, N. J., **18.** 467.

Half-mounting, **2.** 103.

Half-pay, for disabled, **5.** 496, **6.** 89, **7.** 8; probable huge expense, **10.** 125; advised by committee, 144 *n*; advocated, justice, 197, **11.** 237, 240, 285, 298, 307, 327, 332, 411 *n*, 476, **14.** 30, **19.** 412, **20.** 158–160, **26.** 491, **27.** 13, 14; basis of requirement, **10.** 363–365; deranged officers, 377, **20.** 281, 289, **21.** 13, 317, 469, **25.** 311, 312, 374, 376; before Congress, delay, seven years' resolve, **11.**304 *n*, 412, 413, 415, **15.** 404; reference to states deplored, **11.** 327; state, service disability, **15.** 51, 88 *n*, **19.** 411; recommended to states, **16.** 186 *n*, 203, 214; amendment, for widows, **19.** 504; lifetime for service to peace, **20.** 281, 371, 472; medical department, 293, 307, **21.** 211, 212, **26.** 426, 427, 455; foreign volunteers, **20.** 508, **24.** 406; Canadian regiments, **21.** 283; volunteers and staff, 407, **22.** 136; supernumerary officers on parole, 164; return to command to fill vacancies, **23.** 32 *n*, general officers' promotion, 498, 499; retired general officers, **24.** 416; and dismissal, **25.** 57; officers' memorial to Massachusetts, 87, 87 *n*; need, problem, 227, 229 *n*; commutation, demand, offer, acceptance, **26.** 221, 222, 231, 261 *n*, 269–273, 275, 328, 368, 443, **27.** 71 *n*, **30.** 391; noncommissioned officers, **26.** 329, 332, 351, 429, 448; papers, 491 *n*, **27.** 13, 14, 22; soldiers' offset, **26.** 492; state attitude, New England opposition, **27.** 188, 387; resigned officers, 244; commutation unpaid, **29.** 204, 223. *See also* Pensions.

Half-pikes. *See* Pikes; Spontoons.

Half-thick, for leggins, **2.** 190.

Half Town, Seneca, speech to, **31.** 179; mission, 194, 197–199.

Halfpenny, John, court-martial, **8.** 361.

Halifax, George, Montagu-Dunk, *earl* of, letters to, **1.** 42 *n*, 106 *n*, 151 *n*, **2.** 426 *n*.

Halifax, N. C., route by, **17.** 135; presidential tour, **31.** 230, 261, 272.

Halifax, N. S., plans against, **3.** 514, **4.** 292, **12.** 206, **18.** 361, 366, 367 *n*, **24.** 199, 203, 213; Howe's possible destination, **4.** 378, 383, 395, 415, 438, 460, 461; Howe at, 512; condition of troops and loyalists, **5.** 4; naval force, **12.** 468; troops for, force, 472, **13.** 43 *n*, 123, 230, **16.** 332 *n*, **17.** 56, 61, 63, 64, **18.** 385, 396–398, 484, **24.** 181, 195, **26.** 254; data, **19.** 9, **24.** 230; mercenaries from New York, **25.** 115, 116, 121, 128, 205.

*Halifax*, H. M. S., Long Island Sound, **6.** 211.

Halifax County, N. C., excise survey, **31.** 237.

Halifax County, Va., letter from, **1.** 477; Vass fort, 491; excise survey, **31.** 239 *n.*

Halkerson, *Dr.* Robert (?) account, **1.** 426.

Halketstown, N. J. *See* Hackettstown.

Halkett, *Maj.* Francis,* and Washington, **2.** 176, 189, 245; Indians, 198; route, 260.

Halkett, *Sir* Peter, Braddock expedition, **1.** 132, 136, 139, 143; killed, 149, 151, **29.** 43,

Hall, Burges, loyalist, expatriation, **12.** 197.

Hall, Caleb. *See* Hale.

Hall, *Col.* David,* command, **7.** 244 *n*; circular to, 278 *n*; returns, forwarding recruits, 278 *n*; at court-martial, **8.** 318, **12.** 273, 299, 312, 324, **14.** 324; detachment, **10.** 117; service, 117 *n*; regiment brigaded, **12.** 216; Arnold trial, **15.** 182, **17.** 287; movements, **15.** 296, 297; guard at Middlebrook. information, 485; regiment to main army, road repairs, **16.** 197, 210–212, 215, 216; absence, **24.** 214 *n*. *See also* Delaware Regiment.

Hall, David, of Pennsylvania (?), court-martial, capital penalty, **20.** 33.

Hall, George Abbott, office, **30.** 309, 311 *n*.

Hall, Joseph, fifer, court-martial, **14.** 377.

Hall, *Lieut.* John,* commission, **1.** 165, 176, **2.** 176; recruiting, neglect, **1.** 211, 212, 232; assignment, 274; witness, 454, 462 *n*.

Hall, *Col.* Josias Carvil,* circular letter to, **7.** 279 *n*; regiment brigaded, **8.** 98, **12.** 216; plan for remodeling army, **10.** 125 *n*; court-martial, disapproval of acquittal, **11.** 166, 200, 204; question of resignation, 204; recruiting, 347; march orders, **13.** 53; winter quarters, 346, 351; at courts-martial, **14.** 67, 100, 179, **16.** 127; superintendent of hospitals, **14.** 223; at court of inquiry, **16.** 218; St. Clair expedition, **31.** 260, 269, 275, 277; as officer, **36.** 334. *See also* Maryland Fourth.

Hall, Lyman, Congress, committee of conferences, **5.** 87 *n*.

Hall, *Capt.* Stephen, West Point works, **16.** 21; service, 21 *n*.

Hall, Thomas, court-martial, capital penalty, **14.** 426.

Hall, William, office, **31.** 131.

Hall, *Lieut* Zachariah (?), parole to New York, **23.** 439, 442.

Hall, The. *See* Temple.

Hall & Sellers, printers for Congress, **10.** 288 *n*.

Hallbrook, *Sergt.* William, court-martial, **8.** 59.

Hallet, Étienne Sulpice. *See* Hallet, Stephen.

Hallet, James,* pilot, **16.** 420 *n*.

Hallet, James,* prisoner, case, **15.** 466. *See also* Hallett.

Hallet, *Capt.* Jonathan, appointment, **7.** 419; prisoners, **16.** 476; service, 476 *n*; surprised, **18.** 271 *n*.

Hallet, Mary (Germain),* husband's complaint, **34.** 189.

Hallet, Stephen,* capitol plan, and Thornton's plan, **32.** 94, 324, 325, 510, 511, **33.** 1, 2, 29, 30, 74; federal district superintendency, **32.** 245; French workmen, 271; complaint, **34.** 189–191.

Hallett, James, Holdridge case, **14.** 234. *See also* Hallet.

Hallett, *Lieut.* (*Capt.*) Jonah, company, **8.** 306; service, 306 *n*, **15.** 16 *n*; resignation, 16.

Hallet, Jonathan. *See* Hallet.

Hallett, Samuel (?), case, **16.** 239, 283.

Halley, James (?), Alexandria land, **34.** 214, **35.** 154, 163.

Hallock, *Capt.* William, exchange, **7.** 107; capture, 107 *n*.

Hallowell, Thomas J., acknowledgment to, **15.** 384 *n.*

Hallows, ——, suit, **3.** 71.

Hallsey, Benjamin, New Jersey justice, letter to, **17.** 452 *n.*

Halsey, John,* wine, **37.** 583, 584.

Halsey, Joseph. *See* Halce.

Halstead, *Maj.* Mathias, charges by, **22.** 73, 213.

Halstead, Richard, court-martial, **7.** 484.

Halsted, ——, of Staten Island, **17.** 420.

Halsted Point Ferry, Long Island Sound, **17.** 369

Haman's gallows, mention, **13.** 383.

Hambleton, John, court-martial, **10.** 508.

Hambly, William,* gifts, **36.** 369, 369 *n*, **37.** 350; hams for, **36.** 369, **37.** 350.

Hamburg, Ger., American consul, **35.** 154, 163, **36.** 121 *n.*

Hamburg, Md. (D. C.), in planning of federal capital, **31.** 218 *n*, 244, 245, 255 *n*, 349, 352.

Hamet, William, loyalist, trial, **11.** 436.

Hamilton, ——, of Pennsylvania (?), office seeker, **30.** 477.

Hamilton, ——, horse, **32.** 385.

Hamilton, *Maj.* ——, Virginia tavern, **2.** 366.

Hamilton, *Capt.* (*Lieut. Col.*) Alexander,* *1776–1785:* Washington's papers, **1.** xliv, xlv; artillery company, **4.** 499, **5.** 24, 51, **6.** 25, 37, 125; muster, **5.** 44; mention, **7.** 38; drafts written by, 214 *n*, **21.** 496 *n*, **37.** 548 *n*, 551 *n*; Washington's aide, **7.** 218; attestation, 247 *n*; sent to Congress, **9.** 109, 239; Smallwood, 210; to Philadelphia to impress blankets, instructions, 245, 248–250, 275; and removal of Congress, 257 *n*; mission to Gates, instructions, commended, 465–468, 478, **10.** 67, 77; Papers, 68 *n*; cartel negotiations, instructions, **11.** 131, 197, 212, 213, **13.** 344, 349, 358, 359, 388 *n*, 406, **18.** 61, 84, 87–89, 189 *n*, 272 *n*; Henry Lee, **11.** 198; general exchange, **12.** 17, 25; *Works*, 144 *n*; sent to Estaing (1778), 187, 200–210; (1779), instructions, **16.** 428, 429, 441, 453, 454, 483, 484, **17.** 4–6, 29, 55, 93, 94, 176; on Steuben's line command, **12.** 225 *n*; uniform lottery, autograph, **13.** *facing* 82, 173 *n;* Estaing on, 185; bears letter, **17.** 328; Staten Island expedition, 399; Cruger, **18.** 293; Gordon's charges, 320, 320 *n*, 322; plan for French cooperation (1780), **19.** 433 *n*; movements, **20.** 305; adjutant generalship, 470; armory, **21.** 20, **37.** 552; Washington's commendation, **21.** 181, 183 *n*, resignation as aide, 236 *n*, 491, **37.** 553 *n*; line rank and command, light corps, **22.** 2, 3, 438; at court-martial, 424; adjutant, 462; shoes, 484, 485; battalion, augmented, **23.** 19, 199; Yorktown: brigaded, 134; officer of the day, 170; trench materials, 205; capture of redoubt, 228; return north, 280; — Congress, committees: campaign of 1783, **26.** 86 *n*; funding debt, 222 *n*; Newburgh Addresses, 232 *n*; Iroquois, 284 *n*; peace and war problems, 291 *n*, 325; discharges, 334 *n*; pay, 479 *n*; peace establishment, 480 *n*; invalids, **27.** 7 *n*; — discontent and threats of army, Newburgh Addresses, aftermath, **26.** 185–188, 188 *n*, 216, 217, 292, 325, 351; Vermont affairs, letter, 218, 218 *n*; Washington's influence for stronger union, 277; peace establishment, 315, 323, 374; peace and discharge of army, 350–353; foreign office for McHenry, 353; retention of army rank, **27.** 200, 232; brevet rank, 233; Pool's claim, **28.** 296 *n*; Cincinnati, 351, 352; Steuben, 352; Newport, **37.** 552, 553; marriage, 553; Newport address, 553.

*Military letters:* Washington's illness, **7.** 268 *n*; examination of loyalists, 450 *n*; Delaware boats, **8.** 144 *n*; clothing, 205 *n*, **12.** 249 *n*, **13.** 52 *n*, Highlands, **8.** 500 *n*; defense of the Delaware, **9.** 345 *n*; escort, Bankson, **11.** 204 *n*; prisoners of war accounts, 218 *n*; patrols, 358 *n*; Monmouth movements, **12.** 118 *n*, 120 *n*, 123 *n*, 124 *n*; Washington at Monmouth, 144 *n*; dragoon movement, 162 *n*; reconnaissance, 259 *n*; escort of loyalists, 333 *n*; British raids and movements, **14.** 125 *n*, 153 *n*,

**15.** 94 *n*, 301 *n*, 322 *n*; foreign volunteers, **14.** 231 *n*; maneuvers before Gérard, 455 *n*; McIntosh and Morgan, **15.** 77 *n*; march warning, 178 *n*; artillery movements, 214 *n*; pilots, **16.** 421 *n*; New York brigade's march, **18.** 443 *n*; British plans, **19.** 223 *n*; scarcity of arms, 228 *n*; Arnold's escape, **20.** 92 *n*; Hudson boats, 379 *n*; line rank, **22.** 2 *n*.

*1787–1799:* Federal Convention, **29.** 245; Clinton controversy, 290, 291; *Federalist*, 308, 324, 331, 401, 404, 407, 466, **30.** 66; British officer's watch, 65, 66 *n*, 75, 116, 117 *n*; Washington and presidency, letters, 66 *n*, 67 *n*, 109–112; Washington on advice, 311 *n*, presidential line of conduct, duties, 321 *n*, **33.** 401; appointments to office, **30.** 413, **31.** 135, 150, **33.** 417, 418, **34.** 168, 169; treasury portfolio, **30.** 413 *n*, **31.** 46; presidential payments, **30.** 445; British prisoners of war accounts, 478, 479; loans, foreign loan, instructions, **31.** 31, 31 *n*, 106, 107, 118, 161, 240, 285, 330, 353, **32.** 40, 42, 79, 394, 487 *n*, 488, 489, 503, 505–507, **33.** 27, 33, 299, 300, 338, 375, 397, 398, 423, **34.** 70; Nootka Sound affair, Beckwith, **31.** 102 *n*, 103 *n*, 127; board on public debts, 104 *n*; contingent fund, 108; customs, revenue cutters, 118, 119, 125, 130, 143, 144, 151, 296, 442, **32.** 107, 163; Dingwell, **31.** 123; Swain, 124 *n*; Morris's British mission, letter, 131, 132 *n*; annual addresses, 132, 161, 389, **32.** 134, **34.** 296, 350-353, 362, 376, 377, **35.** 178, 204, 253, 271–273, 288, 289; illness, yellow fever, **31.** 161, **33.** 83, 90, 102, 103; bank, constitutionality, subscription, **31.** 216, 224, **32.** 42; on time for considering bills, letter, **31.** 224; excise, regulations, appointments, troubles, 233, 371, 372, 389, **32.** 95, 105, 106, 125, 137, 143–145, 150, 152–155, 173; payments authorized, **31.** 249; during southern tour, consultations, dispatches, 272, 273; Indian affairs, state interference, letter, 273, 274, 448, **32.** 102–105, 115, 348, 356, **33.** 403 *n*; Lafayette, imprisonment, **31.** 326, **33.** 243 *n*, **35.** 41–43; mail contracts, **31.** 349; French debt, 375 *n*, **32.** 336, 343, 479 *n*, 485, 485 *n*, 488, **33.** 350; Miami Purchase affair, **31.** 378; conference, 461; L'Enfant, 487 *n*; general army officers (1792), 509 *n*; on papers to Congress, **32.** 15 *n*; Young's queries, 71; criticism of policy of administration, 95–100, 99 *n*, 130–132; Wayne's commissary, 128; Washington's plea for harmony to Jefferson and, 130–134, 185; Mount Vernon, 134, 140; lighthouse keeper, 174; charges against, investigation, 193, 194, **33.** 94 *n*, 95; neutrality, privateers, indemnity payments, **32.** 416, 419 *n*, 420 *n*, 447, 451, **33.** 420–422, 421 *n*; Noailles, **32.** 447; Fraunces, **33.** 35 *n*; or special session of Congress, 36 *n*; refunding, sinking fund, 42, 43, 339, 342; neutrality addresses, 43, 70, 79; dinner with president, 71; Cabinet at Germantown, 113, 121; emergent meeting place of Congress, letter, 122, 122 *n*; neutral trade and rights, British correspondence, letter, 162, 347 *n*; with president before Congress, 163 *n*; Santo Domingo relief, 299; embargo, passports, 306 *n*, 350; expenditures, 318, 318 *n*; Monroe's objections to British mission, 320; West Indies agent, 334 *n*, emigrés, 352, 353, 423; Jay and commercial negotiations, 355 *n*; Barbary fund, 385; continuance in office, 386; instructions to J. Q. Adams, 410; illness of son, 423; project against Spanish possessions, 423; Whiskey Insurrection, proclamation, suppression, letters, 461 *n*, 468, 472, 475, **34.** 7–10, 19, 20, 20 *n*; acting secretary of war, **33.** 471, 475; insurrection and army pay, 472; Blount's affairs, 468; Jaudenes, 471; drafts written by, 483 *n*, **36.** 22 *n*, 32 *n*, 45 *n*, 58 *n*; resignation, letter, Washington on services, reply, **34.** 108 *n*, 109, 110, 110 *n*; irregular commission to Wolcott, 109 *n*; W. A. Washington, 179 *n*; Jay Treaty affairs, papers, 226, 237–239, 241, 242, 263, 482, **35.** 6; supplemental British commercial negotiations, **34.** 296; young Lafayette, 346, 362, 364, 364 *n*, 368, 374–376, 404, 404 *n*, 425, 462, 478, **36.** 39; Randolph affair, letter, **34.** 347, 404, 404 *n*, Mme. de Ségur, 363; Cabinet appointments, letter, 348, 349, 349 *n*; French affairs after Jay Treaty, Monroe, letters, **35.** 38–41, 96 *n*, 101–103, 252, 252 *n*, 256 *n*; 271 *n*, 273 *n*, 372, 373, **36.** 138, 156; Farewell Address, letters, **35.** 48–51, 103, 104 *n*, 178 *n*, 190, 192 *n*, 199, 199 *n*, 201 *n*, 204; Washington to Jefferson on relations, 119; Washington's gift of wine cooler, **36.** 15; Reynold's Pamphlet, 33, 33 *n*; army command (1798), appointment, rank question, 273 *n*, 323–325, 330–332, 345, 348 *n*, 349 *n*, 356 *n*, 375, 393, 396–401, 426, 426 *n*, 431, 432, 441 *n*, 442, 447, 448 *n*, 452–464, 475–477, 479, 496, 500, 502–504, 506–508, 514, 519, 520; Washington and

French crisis, letter, 271, 271 *n*; on McHenry, 394; war preparations, 395, 403, 411, 412; call to service, 503 *n*; conference of generals, 504, 505, 514, **37.** 12, 25, 32, 83; military queries to, 14–17; aide, 26 *n*; liaison with secretary of war, 61, 62, 138; recruiting, on delay, letters, 62, 137 *n*, 181, 182, 190, 192, 242; paymaster general, 165; frontier force, control, disposition, 166, 188, 364–367; military clothing, 229; artillery, 242; Wilkinson, letter, 246, 247 *n*; brigade inspectors, 335, 336; cantonments, 380, 381, 393, 401–405, 407–413; Avery, 392; French mission, 409; military academy, 473; education of son, 572. *See also* Cabinet.

Hamilton, Andrew, loyalist, return, reception, **32.** 163.

Hamilton, Andrew,* of Scotland, work, gift, **32.** 34.

Hamilton, Elizabeth (Schuyler), Mrs. Washington, **24.** 103; yellow fever, **33.** 102, 103; marriage, **37.** 553.

Hamilton, George, court-martial, **3.** 516.

Hamilton, *Ensign* Henry, parole to New York, **18.** 475, 480.

Hamilton, *Lieut. Gov.* Henry, status as prisoner of war, retaliation, **15.** 401, **16.** 68, 272, 319, **17.** 166, 323, 353; exchange question, **18.** 201, **19.** 161, 501, **20.** 136, 144, 148, 185, 193, 325, 471; papers, 53; on Wood, 155; parole to New York, 325, 326; exchange of Convention troops officers, **21.** 142.

Hamilton, *Capt.* James,* of Virginia, militia detachment, **1.** 345, 346, 361, 372, 377, 405, 407, 444 *n*.

Hamilton, *Lieut. Gov.* James, of Pennsylvania, Fort Duquesne, **1.** 45 *n*.

Hamilton, *Capt.* (*Maj.*) James, of Pennsylvania, capture, **7.** 327; servant drowned, **13.** 452; service, 452 *n*, **18.** 295 *n*, **19.** 34 *n*, **20.** 301 *n*, **23.** 264 *n*; officer of the day, **18.** 295, **19.** 99, 498, **20.** 65, 186, 301, 349, 397, **23.** 264; detachment, **19.** 34; rearguard, 100; maneuvers, 126; at court-martial, 477.

Hamilton, *Gen.* James,* British, removal of Convention troops, request, 13, 201, 202, 249; and Washington, 354; Featherstone's exchange, 354.

Hamilton, John, quartermaster, Indian stores, **2.** 37; embezzlement, flight, 141, 144, 146.

Hamilton, *Lieut. Col.* John, loyalist, letter of service, **26.** 178.

Hamilton, John C., Washington's papers, **1.** l, **36.** 271 *n*, 395 *n*, **37.** 404 *n*.

Hamilton, *Sir* Robert, exchange, **10.** 178, 189, 344, **11.** 333, 350; regiment at Halifax, **12.** 473.

Hamilton, Stanislaus M., *Letters to Washington*, **1.** 159 *n*.

Hamilton, William,* cement flooring, **27.** 303, 388.

Hamilton-Bruce Collection, material from, **32.** 34 *n*.

Hamilton Deposit, material from, **37.** 537 *n*.

Hamilton Papers, material from, **10.** 68 *n*.

Hamiston, Abraham, court-martial, **8.** 405.

Hamman, James. *See* Hammond.

Hammell, James, court-martial, capital penalty, **18.** 380.

Hammell, *Dr.* John, loyalist prisoner of war, **10.** 233.

Hammell, *Maj.* Jury, crime, **11.** 479, **12.** 319, 320 *n*; service, **11.** 479 *n*, **12.** 319 *n*.

Hammit, *Lieut.* John, and bounty jumper, **9.** 89; service, 89 *n*; soldier's attack on, **11.** 425, 426.

Hammond, ——, shipmaster, Potomac run, **2.** 384, 386, 394, 404, **37.** 436.

Hammond, ——, of Maryland, office, **32.** 111, 138.

Hammond, *Sergt.* ——, of Pennsylvania, court-martial, reduced, **8.** 59.

Hammond, *Lieut.* Abijah,* leave of absence, **23.** 45; army appointment (1798), **37.** 31.

Hammond, *Sir* Andrew Snape, arrival, **16.** 373, 441, **17.** 21.

Hammond, *Lieut.* Benjamin, killed, **10.** 505.

Hammond, *Lieut.* David, wounded, **19.** 261; service, 261 *n.*

Hammond, George, complaint, **31.** 501, 502; trade restrictions, **32.** 21 *n*; peace treaty execution, 51, 84, 478, **33.** 173; Mount Vernon, **32.** 141, 163, 164; privateers, 507, 507 *n*, **33.** 4 *n*, 414, 415, 420–422; affairs, 43 *n*; neutral rights correspondence, 84, 330, 347 *n*, 412; embargo, 308; Jay Treaty, memorial, **34.** 255 *n*, 265 *n*, 267, 340; recall, 265 *n*; Randolph-Fauchet affair, 275 *n*, 276, 316.

Hammond, James, headquarters at house, **22.** 331 *n.*

Hammond, John, Washington's affairs, **28.** 405.

Hammond, Mildred (Washington), uncle's bequest, **37.** 292.

Hammond, Thomas, work at Mount Vernon, **29.** 279.

Hammond, Thomas, shipmaster, British arrest, **31.** 12 *n*, 16 *n.*

Hammond, Thomas, wife, **37.** 292 *n.*

Hammonds Store House, S. C., action, **21.** 224–226.

Hampshire, Mass., militia for frontier, **22.** 262, 263, 266, 340, 464, 471; excise survey, **31.** 235.

Hampshire County, W. Va. (Va.), Washington's lands, value, trespass, **2.** 390, *facing* 436, **32.** 439, **33.** 370, **37.** 296, 454; militia detachment (1763), **2.** 404; army transportation, **11.** 154; letter to sheriff, **28.** 221; excise survey, **31.** 239 *n.*

Hampshire Huts, N. Y., **22.** 197.

Hampson, ——, account, **32.** 347, 365.

Hampton, Wade, jackass, **34.** 241.

Hampton, Va., proposed militia post, **9.** 163; hospital, **23.** 162, 163; customs office, **30.** 377, **33.** 417, 418.

Hampton Roads, Va., Convention troops supplies by, **14.** 48, 104, 107, 171, **16.** 284.

Hams, gifts abroad, **28.** 457, **36.** 369, 369 *n*, **37.** 350; for presidential mansion, **33.** 430.

Hamtramck, *Capt.* (*Maj.*, *Lieut. Col.*) John Francis,* proposed expedition, **23.** 462; recommended to Clinton, **27.** 255; peace establishment, 279 *n*; Indian affairs, **32.** 50, 113, 139; compliments, **37.** 165.

Hanau. *See* Mercenaries.

Hanbury, John, Ohio Company, **1.** 19 *n*, 100 *n*; death, **2.** 324.

*Hanbury*, **2.** 515.

Hanbury, Capel & Osgood,* lawsuit, Washington on relations, **2.** 324; bill of exchange, 327; accounts, 391–393, 397; as agents, 461, 462. *See also* next title.

Hanbury, Osgood & Co.,* shipment to, **3.** 140; bills of exchange, 207, 217, 235; dropped as agents, 235; accounts, **28.** 250, 432, 498.

Hanby, James. *See* Hanly.

Hanchet, *Capt.* Oliver, exchange, **7.** 84.

Hancock, Ebenezer,* deputy paymaster general, **5.** 159, 169, **6.** 486 *n*; funds, pay orders on, 486, 486 *n*, **7.** 332, 342, 430, **8.** 35, 37, 290; names child after Washington, letter, **6.** 486 *n*; bounty money, **18.** 275.

Hancock, George, candidacy, **37.** 200, 201.

Hancock, *Pres.* (*Gov.*) John,* proposal to join army, **3.** 353; on attack on Boston, letter, **4.** 27 *n*, house after evacuation, 403 *n*, 404; invitation, **5.** 62; on Board of War, letter, 128 *n*; claim against Brimer, 353; on Drummond, letter, 452 *n*; foreign volunteers, 505; on letter as prisoner, letter, **6.** 501 *n*; on retaliation letter, **7.** 214 *n*; on Gates and adjutant generalship, 231, 267 *n*; on Gates to Ticonderoga, 268 *n*; on cartel, letter, 314 *n*; Washington's papers, **8.** 10; on Germantown, letter, **9.** 351 *n*; resignation, route home, escort, 413, 414, 495, 496; Rhode Island campaign, **12.** 359 *n*, 368 *n*; portrait of Washington for Estaing, 501 *n*; slave in army, **20.** 272; circulars to, 331 *n*, **21.** 61, 66, 129, 156, 469, **23.** 26 *n*, 461 *n*, 476 *n*, **24.** 44 *n*, 234,

**26.** 318 *n*, **27.** 22; compliments, **21.** 78; emergent cattle supply, 115, 117 *n*; fitting out frigate, 115, 307 *n*; gratuity to soldiers, 227; ill, 268; Penobscot, 351, **24.** 230, 501, 502, **27.** 183; forwarding levies, **21.** 339; powder loan, **22.** 113; cannon loan, 153; militia call, lack of response, 160, 220–222, 265, 337, 340, 361, 435–437, 446, 454, 469, 471; wine for army, 380; information on Halifax, **24.** 230; Choisy, 501; safety of Vaudreuil's fleet, **25.** 167; Du Bois, **27.** 173 *n*; Washington's response to commendation, 241, 242; speech on confederate relations, 242; congratulations, **30.** 316; Washington at Boston, letter, 451–453, 453 *n*, 454 *n*; northeastern boundary, **31.** 12–14; consular affairs, 104; material from letter book, **37.** 524 *n*. *See also* President of Congress.

*Hancock*, armed ship, **4.** 284, 290, 304; command, 490.

*Hancock*, packet, **31.** 93 *n*, 94 *n*.

*Hancock and Adams*, supplies by, **6.** 316.

Hand, ——, shipmaster, Potomac run, **33.** 275, **34.** 489, **36.** 18, **37.** 185, 186.

Hand, Dominic, court-martial, **17.** 344.

Hand, *Lieut. Col.* (*Col., Gen.*) Edward,* hospital, **4.** 23; riflemen, 389; colonelcy, regiment, reorganized, depleted, 393, **5.** 95, 110, 501; regiment brigaded, **4.** 512, 536, **5.** 422, **7.** 29, 241; musters and inspections, **5.** 21, **22.** 27, 137, 439, 454; regimentals, **5.** 297; service, 297 *n*; paper estimates, 336 *n*; information, 474; Long Island, 475; vacancies, **6.** 84, 160; recruiting, instructions, delay, reproof, 149, 198, 251, **7.** 289; brigade, in division, **6.** 208, **17.** 185, 281, 265, **19.** 55, 74; White Plains skirmish, **6.** 228 *n*, New Jersey campaign, 294, 355, 420, 422, 432; Trenton, **6.** 443 *n*; British deserters, **7.** 314; absence, 326, 327, **12.** 275, **17.** 499; returns required, **7.** 327; Fort Pitt, troubles, 486, **9.** 361, 362, **10.** 108 *n*; complaint against, **9.** 175; return from frontier, **11.** 461, 484; councils of war: winter quarters, **13.** 85 *n*, **20.** 273 *n*; Southern campaign, **18.** 164 *n*, 195 *n*, **20.** 272 *n*, 273 *n*; French cooperation, **18.** 482 *n*; campaign plans (1780), **20.** 5 *n*, 9 *n*; New York plans (1781), **22.** 204 *n*; — northern frontier, command, instructions, **13.** 110–112, 120, 159, 251, **14.** 74, 75; relief of German Flats, **13.** 134; on Cherry Valley raid, letters, 263, 264, 267, 306 *n*, 315 *n*; winter frontier defense and offense, Minisink, 267, 276, 292, 293, 306, 318, 323, 328, 339, 346, 374, 475, **14.** 163; on Whetcomb's petition, letter, **13.** 316; status, rank, Irvine dispute, **14.** 65, **15.** 124–126, 197, **19.** 112, 138; Iroquois expedition: intelligence, **14.** 75, 76, 164, 251, 252, 273, 287, 314 *n*, 368; preparations, Wyoming, 251, 286–289, 321, 336, 354, 355, 454, 466, 493, **15.** 196; court-martial on march, **14.** 357; command, **15.** 189; clothing, 196, 200, **16.** 141, 142; shoemaking tools, **15.** 196, 200; — leave, **14.** 288, aide, 375 *n*; to winter quarters, position, **17.** 111 *n*, 118, 119, 155, *facing* 256; line of battle, 281, **18.** 487; brigade major, **17.** 311; fatigue detail, **18.** 105; Shippen trial, 109, 240, 314, 360, 369, **19.** 13, 50, 61, 98; light corps, **18.** 191, **19.** 299, 300; officer of the day, **18.** 268, 296, 339, **19.** 113, 162, 207; brigade on march, **18.** 486; detachment to harass British advance, 490; irregular promotions, **19.** 20, **27.** 42, 43; march orders, **19.** 34, 56, 62, 63; maneuvers, 143, 172, 208, **22.** 136, 137, 166, 197; André trial, 36; commendation of services, 302; civil office, **31.** 236; character and federal army autograph, **20.** *front.*; adjutant general, 419, 471, **21.** 131, 354, **24.** 494; as brigadier, **20.** 491; returns on recruits, **21.** 401 *n*, **24.** 384 *n*; bears letter, **21.** 412; in proposed surprise attack, **22.** 313–320; general review, 413; Livermore affair, 421; on method of pay, **23.** 413; threat against Reed, **24.** 76; movements, 77; on plans against New York (1782), 125 *n*; regulation of department, 192; ranking board, 247; new arrangement of department, resignation, retained, **25.** 48, 49, **26.** 22, **27.** 34; camp guards, **25.** 102; board on badge of merit, 141; board on Connecticut line reform, 439, 440 *n*; escort of funds, **26.** 133; subsistence abstracts, 204; suspension of hostilities, 336; on peace establishment, 398 *n*; Hazen-Reid affair, **27.** 29 *n*; Hoakesley's claim, 36; commendation of services, 302; civil office, **31.** 236; character and federal army command, 510, **36.** 331, 356 *n*, 433. *See also* First Infantry; Pennsylvania brigades.

Hand *Col.* Elijah, British raid, **11.** 257.

Handkerchiefs, orders, **2.** 331, 334–336, 454, 463, **3.** 61, 90, 93, **28.** 239; from China, 223 *n.*

Handy, L. C., acknowledgment to, **30.** 285 *n.*

Handy, *Capt.* Levin, court-martial, **14.** 342, 343; resigns, 342 *n*; returned to brigade, **16.** 158.

Hanks, John, discharge, **1.** 256.

Hanly, James, court-martial, capital penalty, **18.** 380.

Hanna, Charles A., *Wilderness Trail*, **1.** 71 *n.*

Hannah, *Capt.* Nicholas, St. Clair expedition, **31.** 278.

*Hannah*, privateer, Washington's commission, **3.** 467 *n*, **5.** 144.

Hannis, Samuel, court-martial, **3.** 514.

Hannum, *Col.* John, parole breaker, **15.** 412.

Hanover, Seven Years' War, **2.** 345.

Hanover, N. H., petition, **21.** 11 *n.*

Hanover County, Va., Custis land, **5.** 331, **12.** 268; excise survey, **31.** 239 *n.*

Hanover Court House, Va., Washington at, **23.** 338 *n.*

Hansborough, William,* as tenant, **29.** 81, **30.** 208.

Hanshaw, *Lieut.* ——, assaulted, **4.** 89.

Hansen, Peter,* assistant clothier general, **12.** 333 *n.*

Hanson, ——, on Posey's affairs, **2.** 510.

Hanson, Alexander Contee,* at Boston, **4.** 470; conveys money, **5.** 16; drafts written by, 129 *n*, 164 *n*; Washington's assistant secretary, 165; judgeship, **30.** 470; neutrality, **33.** 91 *n*; justiceship, **34.** 488.

Hanson, John,* president of Congress, **23.** 343; congratulations 365; address to Washington, **24.** 83 *n. See also* President of Congress.

Hanson, John, of St. Croix, gift, **25.** 104 *n.*

Hanson, Laura E., acknowledgment to, **5.** 65 *n.*

Hanson, Peter, Geary case, **16.** 81, 96, 97.

Hanson, *Ensign* Samuel, of Maryland, quartermaster, **13.** 473; service, 473 *n.*

Hanson, Samuel,* Alexandria Academy, **28.** 356 *n*, **30.** 24; Washington's nephews, **29.** 267, 280, 320, 443, 440, 492–494, **30.** 36, 37, 179, 248; office, **29.** 508, 509, **30.** 178, 369; Washington's affairs, 280; newspaper, advertisement, 365 *n*, **33.** 283; church organ, **32.** 409; bank stock, **35.** 511 *n.*

Hanson, William,* Maryland sheriff, **3.** 205 *n*; Adams affair, 275.

*Happy Return*, prize, **5.** 26.

Harbison, *Capt.* ——, as escort, **4.** 197.

Harden, *Capt.* ——, loyalist, **5.** 48.

Harden, George, plot against Clinton, **22.** 491.

Harden, Jacob, Washington at house, **12.** 182 *n.*

Harden, John,* militia detachment, **1.** 196, 200, 205.

Harden, Martin, ordinary and road, letter to, **1.** 186 *n*, 187, 212.

Hardenberg, *Lieut.* Abraham, rank, **14.** 90 *n.*

Hardenbergh (Hardenbrook), ——, of New York, death, **5.** 493.

Hardenbergh, *Capt.* Cornelius, company, **5.** 7, 61, **6.** 42; court-martial, cashiered, 42*n*, 180.

Hardenbergh, *Lieut.* John L., Oswegatchie scout, map, **15.** 242, 245, 455, 455 *n*; service, 242 *n*; pursuit of deserters, **19.** 37.

Hardin, *Lieut.* (*Col., Gen.*) John, resignation, **15.** 320; service, 320 *n*; Seneca expedition, **16.** 480; supposed killing, return, **32.** 113 *n*, 129, 172.

Harding, Hulver, court-martial, **7.** 484.

Harding, Stephen, court-martial, **7.** 484.

Harding, Thomas, shipmaster, **16.** 284.

Hardman, *Lieut.* (*Capt.*, *Maj.*) Henry, rifleman, **5.** 217; brigade major, **15.** 320; service, 320 *n*, **17.** 484 *n*; at court-martial, 484.

Hardtack. *See* Shipbread.

Hardware, orders, **2.** 23, 159, 331, 332, 412, **3.** 155, **37.** 486; shipments, character, **2.** 170, 416.

Hardwine, ——, shipmaster, **27.** 396.

Hardy, *Sir* Charles, Channel operations, **17.** 80.

Hardy, William, court-martial, **8.** 154.

Hardy County, W. Va. (Va.), excise survey, **31.** 239 *n*.

Hare, ——, shipmaster, **14.** 104.

Hare, Robert, porter, **30.** 20, **31.** 57, 149; brewery burned, 149; Washington's Birthday, **34.** 477 *n*.

*Hare*, **2.** 326.

Harford, William, at Washington's surrender of commission, **27.** 286 *n*.

Harford (Bush), Md., militia rendezvous, **9.** 147; route by, **27.** 277 *n*; presidential tour, **31.** 229, 229 *n*.

Harford County, Md., militia for New Jersey, **7.** 104, 204, 205; excise survey, **31.** 239 *n*; militia horse escort, **37.** 12 *n*.

Hargood, Henry, court-martial, capital penalty, pardon, **9.** 170.

Haring, Cornelius,* supplies, **20.** 120; position, 120 *n*.

Haring, John,* army depredations, letter, **19.** 358.

Harlem, N. Y., and British point of attack, **5.** 474, **6.** 45; detachments and positions, alert, **6.** 1, 4, 12, 19, 20, 28, 34; letter from, **27.** 247. *See also* next titles.

Harlem Heights, occupation, position, **6.** 52, 56, 57, 67, **37.** 531; letters and orders from, **6.** 56–217, 221; headquarters, Morris House, 56, 57 *n*; battle, 63–65, 67–69, 77, 82, 95, 96, 98, 102, 164, 170, 184; arrangement after battle, 65, 66; British position and preparations before, expected attack, 69, 73, 78, 83, 84, 132–134, 145, 150; exhortations of troops, 72, 79, 145; barracks and huts, 103, 104, 177; works, 105, 120, 134; alarm posts, 120, 132; strength, 120; militia post, 126; determination to hold, 138, 145; orders preliminary to leaving, 202, 203; division left at, duties, 206; abandoned, 215 *n*, 218, 243; in plan of 1778, **12.** 136.

Harlem River, floating bridge, **5.** 493; boats, **6.** 2. *See also* Kings Bridge.

Harley, Benjamin, court-martial, capital penalty, pardon, **22.** 134, 455.

Harling, John, court-martial, capital penalty, **24.** 132, 135.

Harlowin, Francis, discharge, **1.** 256, 284.

Harman (Harmar), Pelatiah, court-martial, **17.** 347; pardon, **18.** 3.

Harman (Harmar), William, fifer, court-martial, **17.** 346; pardon, **18.** 3.

Harmar, *Capt.* (*Maj.*, *Lieut. Col.*, *Gen.*) Josiah, company, artillery, **7.** 76; at courts-martial, 364, 412, 422, 452, **10.** 312, **14.** 325, 342, 377, 424, 441; temporary command, **7.** 452; service, 452 *n*, **10.** 312 *n*, **12.** 301 *n*, **14.** 325 *n*; light corps, **12.** 300; Arnold's trial, Arnold's challenge, **15.** 182, 204, **17.** 287; subinspectorship, **15.** 212, 267; uniform accounts, **16.** 22, 46; at parade, **18.** 269; maneuvers, **19.** 143, 154; command, 274; officer of the day, **23.** 176, 269, 318; peace establishment, **27.** 279 *n*; Indian expedition, failure, **31.** 143, 144, 156, 160, 166, 243, 397; character, 156; court of inquiry, 299.

Harmar, Pelatiah. *See* Harman.

Harmar, William. *See* Harman.

*Harmony*, **34.** 143.

Harnage, *Maj.* Henry,* exchange question, **14.** 370, 440, 473 *n*, **15.** 263; wife's illness, 264; parole, **16.** 232, 275, **17.** 12, 401, **18.** 201, 216.

Harnage, Honour,* illness, **15.** 264; request, **16.** 275, 285.

Harness, orders, **2.** 62, 63, 331, 374, 406 *n*, 489; shipment, 490 *n*; artillery, **7.** 20; proposed public making, **9.** 73; presidential coach, **31.** 111, **37.** 571. *See also* Equipments.

Harness Fort, militia for, **1.** 350, 351, 372, 373, 375 *n*, **2.** 29, 65.

Harnett, Cornelius, Congress, committee, **10.** 188 *n*.

Harney, *Lieut. Col.* Selby, at court-martial, **13.** 107, **17.** 138; service, **13.** 107 *n*.

Harney, Silby, shipmaster, **3.** 110.

Harper, ——, of Scotland, gardener for Mount Vernon, **35.** 432, 434.

Harper, John, brigade major, **8.** 172; service, 172 *n*.

Harper, Joseph, & Co.,* memorial, **33.** 106.

Harper, Robert Goodloe,* work on French dispute, gift, **35.** 494; aideship, **36.** 395; **37.** 135, 136.

Harper, William, court-martial, **17.** 345.

Harpers Ferry, W. Va. (Va.), Washington at, **28.** 217 *n*; arsenal site, **34.** 307, 318, 355, 381, 465, 487, 506, **35.** 362, 367, **36.** 54, 253, 318, **37.** 45, 379, 381, 421; rendezvous, 41; cantonment, land purchase, 379–381, 393, 401–417, 419–421, 452.

Harpsichord, strings, **36.** 123, 145.

Harpur, Christopher, court-martial, **5.** 468.

Harpur, Robert, report on inoculation, **5.** 82, 83.

Harrel, Daniel, land lease, **28.** 341.

Harrington, Amos (?), Massachusetts soldier, **4.** 19.

Harrington, *Gen.* William Henry, on British movements, letter, **20.** 148, 148 *n*.

Harrington (Old Tappan), N. J., dragoons surprised, **12.** 494, *n*, 515 *n*, 520, 527. **13.** 2.

Harris, ——, powder from Bermuda, **3.** 386, 388, 421.

Harris, *Miss* ——, Mrs. Sheal, **28.** 442.

Harris, *Mrs.* ——, London dressmaker. **2.** 463.

Harris, *Capt.* ——, fort, **1.** 490.

Harris, *Ensign* Arthur, commission, **15.** 315, **16.** 481; service, **15.** 315 *n*, **16.** 481 *n*.

Harris, *Sergt.* Edward, sought, **11.** 309; lead smelting, **12.** 65.

Harris, Ephraim, address, **27.** 260 *n*.

Harris, George, court-martial, **6.** 178.

Harris, James, canal, **28.** 397, **29.** 142.

Harris, John, Susquehanna ferry, **1.** 214.

Harris, Moses(?), double spy, **21.** 460.

Harris, Samuel, counterfeiter, **19.** 208.

Harrisburg, N. C., presidential tour, **31.** 231, 272.

Harrisburg, Pa.,* address **33.** 518.

Harrison, ——, shipmaster, **30.** 179.

Harrison, *Mrs.* ——, favor, **35.** 463.

Harrison, *Corp.* ——, of Lee's corps, **15.** 298.

Harrison, *Gov.* Benjamin,* Savage affair, **3.** 170; attitude (1774), 238 *n*; Virginia Convention, 227 *n*; committee to camp, 399 *n*, 513 *n*, **4.** 22, 30, 46; movement against Dunmore, 161 *n*; and Reed's return to camp, 268, 270; coast defense, 504,

5. 109; committee of conference, 87 *n*; Board of War, 128 *n*; loss to Congress, 7. 222 *n*; on Lafayette's commission, letter, 9. 95, 96, 96 *n*, conveyances, 13. 409; horses for Washington, 422, 463; Virginia land grants, 427, 463, 17. 22, 23; neglect of public duty, 13. 467, 15. 5; warned of disaster, 19. 226, 20. 242 *n*; Washington's affairs, 21. 249, 31. 158; pension for Washington's mother, letter, 21. 341, 341 *n*, 342; news on southern conditions, 372; and interview with Washington, 381; bears letter, 433; letter to, intercepted, 22. 28; conduct of Virginia officers, 23. 436, 437, 443; governor, congratulations, 447; recruiting and supplies, 447, 24. 437, 25. 469, 26. 100; circulars to, 23. 461 *n*, 26. 483 *n*, 27. 22; Virginia distress, 23. 486; southern staff departments, 24. 27; Fort Pitt troops, 27; task as governor, 52; exchange of cannon, 112 *n*, 222; guard of French stores, 222, 223, 226, 436; reconciliation, 358; state defense, 411; damages through flag violation, 25. 407, 410, 454, 469; clothing, 419; Virginia and continental impost, 26. 184; Newburgh Addresses and state duty, 239–241; pass for civilian, 244; Virginia slaves with British, 364, 370, 401; Verme, 27. 166 *n*; Mount Vernon, 307, 319, 365, 373; Kentucky separation, 376; confiscations, 416; war accounts, 449; Prager, 450 *n*; Washington to visit, 471; river improvement, Washington's stock, 480 *n*, 28. 34, 359; ratification, letters, 29. 278 *n*, 292, 304, 30. 223; Madison conference, 204; office seeker, 224, 225.

Harrison, *Capt.* Benjamin, company, 9. 439, service, 439 *n*.

Harrison, Carter. *See* Harrison, Henry.

Harrison, Carter Barrett, information, 36. 291.

Harrison, Carter Henry, to greet Washington, 27. 495 *n*.

Harrison, *Capt.* Charles (?), New Jersey loyalist, exchange, 8. 66.

Harrison, *Col.* Charles,* officers, 7. 63; artillery regiment, post, 8. 117; to main army, 9. 332, 10. 520; inoculation, 54; arrangement, new arrangement, 279, 397, 18. 277; soldiers court-martialed, 12. 49, 15. 49; bears letters, 12. 79, 13. 423, 23. 159; right to soldier, 12. 92; rank and rank of regiment, 320, 321, 459, 14. 192, 193, 15. 170, 16. 76, 178 *n*, 179, 259; paymaster, 12. 349; abuse by subordinate, 353, 354; movements, 13. 269, 23. 159; Arnold trial, 15. 182, 17. 287; returns, 16. 235; rights of Virginia men in regiment, 17. 75; march of discharged men, recruiting, 228, 229, 20. 146, 203; Southern campaign, 17. 237, 18. 279, 20. 243; Maryland companies, 18. 277–279. *See also* First Artillery.

Harrison, Constance Cary, on Washington and Mrs. Fairfax, 2. 289 *n*; acknowledgment to, 3. 17 *n*.

Harrison, *Lieut.* (*Capt.*) Cuthbert, cavalry promotion, 7. 338.

Harrison, George, express, 17. 107 *n*.

Harrison, George, of Alexandria, estate, 32. 383.

Harrison, *Capt.* Henry (Carter),* recruiting, neglect, 1. 165, 171 *n*, 189, 207, 212; commission, 176; assignment, 274; Indian raid, 319, 321, 322, 324, 326–328, 337; council of war, 2. 27.

Harrison, James,* Alexandria rent, 36. 25.

Harrison, *Capt.* John Peyton, regiment, 19. 198; service, 198 *n*.

Harrison, *Sergt.* (*Ensign*) Love, commission, 16. 211; service, 211 *n*.

Harrison, Nathaniel,* Yorktown address, 23. 485 *n*; land lottery, 27. 442, 35. 107.

Harrison, Richard,* on Hudson Bay expedition, 25. 441; Washington's affairs, 27. 447, 29. 80; jackass, 28. 74, 208; office, 30. 413, 31. 419; consulship, 41; auditor, news, 32. 134, 140, 34. 167.

Harrison, *Lieut. Col.* Robert Hanson,* Washington's papers, 1. xlvi; Washington's suit, 2. 523–525, 18. 246; expected, aide de camp, 4. 50, 68, 104, 268, 37. 514; service, military secretary, 4. 68 *n*; drafts and letters written by, 4. 158 *n*, 20. 222 *n*, 23. 357 *n*; leave, 4. 269, 14. 222; recommendation of a relative, 6. 487,

488; ill, **7.** 38; cartel negotiations, 141, 155, 232, 236, 246, 252, 313, 375, 388, **11.** 131, 197, 212, 213, **13.** 344, 349, 358, 359, 369, 388 *n*, 406, **14.** 334, 359–361; at fault, **8.** 10; order by, **9.** 344 *n*; Board of War, 389 *n*, 390 *n*, **37.** 543 *n*; Lewis, **10.** 290; ranking brigadiers, **11.** 1; Monmouth campaign expenses account, **12.** 117 *n*; uniform lottery, autograph, **13.** *facing* 82, 173 *n*; trunk, **14.** 128; bears letters, 362, **22.** 129; new arrangement of Massachusetts brigades, **15.** 472; certificate of services, **21.** 377; retires, successor, 467; on Yorktown, **23.** 352; Maryland chief justice, 352 *n*; Mount Vernon, **28.** 190; at Bath, **30.** 25 *n*; Custis estate, 364; federal justiceship, declines, 417, 425 *n*, 466, 467, 470, **31.** 10, **34.** 167; death, **31.** 46.

*Military letters:* relief for Boston poor, **4.** 167 *n*; regiments at Boston, **5.** 49 *n*; Long Island battle, 494; loyalist plot, **6.** 204 *n*; movement into Westchester, 214 *n*; British flank movement, 218 *n*; ordnance stores, 222 *n*; Hudson River and two armies, 228 *n*; Chattertons Hill engagement, 232 *n*; diminishing army, 234 *n*; captured dispatches, 236 *n*; rations and sick pay, 240 *n*; militia reenforcement, 255 *n*; troops from Northern army, 308 *n*; prisoners of war, 323 *n*; cavalry pay, 388, 484; council of war, **8.** 232 *n*; Burgoyne campaign, **9.** 131 *n*; supply of cartridges, 141 *n*; cavalry movements, 195 *n*; Brandywine movement, 204 *n*; German deserters, **10.** 316 *n*; Pulaski's recruiting, **12.** 55 *n*; supernumerary officers, 217 *n*, **14.** 343 *n*; escort for loyalists, **12.** 259 *n*; auditors' affairs, 324 *n*; clothing, **13.** 78 *n*, **15.** 279 *n*, **16.** 25 *n*, **17.** 300 *n*, **18.** 127 *n*, 141 *n*; various affairs, **13.** 174 *n*; British Hudson River advance (1778), winter cantonment, **13.** 367 *n*, 369 *n*, 370 *n*; information for Iroquois expedition, **14.** 302 *n*, conduct of official, 345 *n*; salt meat, 442 *n*; resistance of civil authority, **15.** 46 *n*; movements in the field, 219 *n*; Malcom's services, 240 *n*; Hudson River intelligence, 282 *n*; wagons, 307 *n*; rum, 340 *n*; marching levies, 410 *n*; paroles and exchanges, 425 *n*, **16.** 172 *n*, 336 *n*, **17.** 411 *n*, 481 *n*, **19.** 272 *n*; Stony Point, **15.** 430 *n*, 457 *n*; artillery movement, 463 *n*; Springer case, **16.** 19 *n*; mustermaster, 121 *n*; furlough, 229 *n*; artificers for light corps, 469 *n*; line service, 491 *n*; Convention troops generals, **17.** 165 *n*; detachments, 371 *n*, 375 *n*; muster, 389 *n*; Staten Island expedition, 390 *n*; complaints, 395 *n*, 400 *n*; funds, 397 *n*; express, 441 *n*, **20.** 144 *n*; fuel for prisoners, **17.** 473 *n*; substitute enlistment, **18.** 49 *n*; cartel negotiations, 117 *n*; specific supplies, 138 *n*; enlisted servant, 248 *n*; militia patrol, 284 *n*, 285 *n*; dinner invitation, 293 *n*; detail, 401 *n*; Bowman's instructions, **19.** 11 *n*; Lee's movements, 428 *n*; soldier's appearance at court, 492 *n*.

Harrison, Samuel A., *Tench Tilghman*, **27.** 405 *n*.

Harrison, *Capt.* Valentine, regiment, **19.** 198.

Harrison, *Maj.* William, bears letter, **8.** 426; service, 426 *n*.

Harrison, William B.,* land, Washington and, **32.** 272–274, 276, 296, 332, 358, 376, 377, 439, 445, **33.** 31, **37.** 9, 11, 12, 105, 122–124, 178–180, 210, 211; survey, 180.

*Harrison*, armed ship, commission, **4.** 38, 261; crew deserts, 144; officers, 304.

Harrison & Taylor, federal district affairs, **33.** 343.

Harrison County, W. Va. (Va.), excise survey, **31.** 239 *n*; Washington's land, **36.** 158.

Harrison wheat, **30.** 48.

Harrisons Purchase, N. Y., post, **16.** 89, **18.** 104.

Harrow, ——, instructor, **31.** 134.

Harrows, Peter's improved, **29.** 436, 439; for Mount Vernon, **30.** 19; care, **33.** 10; use, oxen, 230 *n*.

Harry, horse, **1.** 130.

Harry cards, order, **3.** 141.

Hartstall, *Lieut.* —— von, flagship, **20.** 449; service, 449 *n*.

Hart, Albert B., commissioner, historian, **1.** vii; acknowledgments to, lii, **27.** 439 *n*.

Hart, Charles H., *Engraved Portraits of Washington*, **29.** 366 *n*.

Hart, John, loyalist, **7.** 403.

Hart, *Dr.* John, inoculation, **5.** 82.

Hart, Jonathan. *See* Heart.

Hart, *Col.* Joseph,* New Jersey campaign, **6.** 338, 361, 400 *n*; service, 338 *n*.

Hart, *Capt.* Moses, court-martial, cashiered, **3.** 472.

Hart, Richard, recovered ship, **4.** 516.

Hart, William, pardon, **21.** 168.

Hartford, Conn.,* committee of safety, **3.** 518, **5.** 390: laboratory, magazine, **6.** 406, **7.** 19, 23, 69, **16.** 256; route by, **12.** 198, 463, **13.** 44, **16.** 398, **17.** 11, 59, 60, 98, **20.** 144, **21.** 163, **25.** 3; clothing supply, **13.** 7, 9, 25, 31, 392 *n*; troops to, **13.** 99, 101, 112, 148, 196, 196 *n*, 215 *n*, 270, 330; specific supplies, **18.** 318, **20.** 451 *n*, **21.** 185; New England convention, **20.** 452, **21.** 3; headquarters, letters from, 329, 339, 340, **30.** 455; rum, **22.** 6; cloth for president-elect, **30.** 184, 187, 218, 279, 280; presidential tour, address, 453 *n*; neutrality, **33.** 40. *See also* next title.

Hartford conference, preparations, **20.** 16, 17, 42–45, 48, 51; memorandum of matters for consideration, 56, 57; journey, expenses, 66 *n*, 71 *n*; answers to French queries, 76–78; substance of conference, 79–81; inconclusive, 118.

Hartford Ferry, Washington at, **21.** 328 *n*.

Harthorne, Nathaniel, court-martial, **23.** 219.

Hartley, David, and Washington, **28.** 188.

Hartley, Margaretta, acknowledgment to, **3.** 22 *n*.

Hartley, *Lieut. Col.* (*Col.*) Thomas,* riflemen, **4.** 513; officers, **6.** 192 *n*, **7.** 374, 374 *n*, **9.** 354, **11.** 224 *n*, **14.** 439 *n*, **18.** 316 *n*; raising regiment and command, **6.** 490, 498, 499, **7.** 419; recruiting, ordered to camp, **8.** 84 *n*; regiment brigaded, 100; soldiers court-martialed, 268, 286, 404, **9.** 267, 329; at court of inquiry, **10.** 79, 101; plan for remodeling army, 125 *n*; regiment to York, 253; return to main camp, **11.** 236; court-martial at detachment, 480; regimental affairs, **12.** 59; Philadelphia, 134; frontier defense, 406, **13.** 293, 306, **14.** 453; regiment absorbs Patton's, **13.** 55, **14.** 250; frontier expedition plan, **13.** 108, 131; Iroquois expedition, **14.** 250, 318 *n*, 322, 354, 356 *n*, **16.** 142; mares, **30.** 422, 423, 459, 460, 506, 507, **31.** 34; agricultural data, 345 *n*; Washington at place, **34.** 7. *See also* Additional regiments.

Hartlib, Samuel, *Legacy of Husbandry*, ordered, **2.** 354.

Hartnet, Thomas, court-martial, capital penalty, **11.** 354.

Hartshorne, Lawrence, supplies for British, **7.** 433, 434, 478.

Hartshorne, William,* Potomac Company, **28.** 32–34, 37, 263, **29.** 2 *n*, **32.** 366, **33.** 279, 469, **36.** 276; bills of exchange, **28.** 222, **33.** 449; Washington's affairs, **28.** 235, 267, 384, 385, 410, **29.** 217, **30.** 125, **34.** 372, 427; Alexandria Academy, **28.** 356 *n*; Baylies, **29.** 266; Quakers and mob, **30.** 267, 267 *n*; stallion, **32.** 266, 284; buckwheat, 276; supplies to France, 450 *n*.

Hartstall, *Lieut.* —— von, flag vessel, **20.** 449; service, 449 *n*.

Hartsville Crossroads, Pa. *See* Neshaminy Camp.

Hartzog, James, pass affair, **22.** 150.

Harvard College,* headquarters, **3.** 308 *n*; barracks, 323; address, **30.** 453 *n*; Washington portrait, 483; Washington on, **34.** 44, 120, **36.** 136; young Custis, **37.** 100.

Harvard College Library, material from, **3.** 80.

Harvard Trust Company, acknowledgment to, **37.** 519 *n*.

Harvest home, at Mount Vernon, **35.** 494.

Harvey, ——, of Virginia (?), court-martial, pardon, **11.** 36, 65, 127.

Harvey, Reuben,* relief of prisoners of war, letter, **27.** 28, 29, 29 *n*, 94; gift, 462 Mount Vernon produce, 462; affairs, **33.** 412.

Harvey, Samuel, court-martial, **11.** 274.

Harvey, William*, gift, **1.** 382; Jay Treaty, **34.** 303*n*.

Harvie, John,* Congress, committees, **10.** 188 *n*, 362 *n*; on distress, letter, 471 *n*; Convention troops, **14.** 57; Washington's frontier lands, **27.** 326–328, 346, 363, 364, **28.** 111–115; Cresap claim, 155.

Harvy. *See* Harvey.

Harwood, *Corp.* ——, of Massachusetts, court-martial, **4.** 89.

Harwood, Benjamin, office, **32.** 254 *n*.

Harwood, *Capt.* (*Maj.*) Peter, whaleboat service of company, **5.** 80, 84; officer of the day, **19.** 485, **20.** 47, 109, 178; service, **19.** 485 *n*, **20.** 47 *n*.

Harwood, Thomas,* federal district affairs, **31.** 433 *n*.

Hasbrouck, Abraham, New Paltz, **24.** 97 *n*.

Hasbrouck, *Col.* Elias, claim, **24.** 148.

Hasbrouck, Jonathan, house, headquarters buildings, **24.** 97 *n*, **27.** 129.

Hasbrouck House, Newburgh, headquarters, **24.** 97 *n*.

Haskell, ——, shipmaster, **28.** 63.

Haskell, *Lieut.* (*Capt.*) Elnathan, brigade major, **10.** 514, **11.** 377; service, **10.** 514 *n*, **24.** 360 *n*, **25.** 105 *n*; deputy adjutant general, **24.** 360, 494; Howe's aide, 360 *n*, **25.** 105, **30.** 173 *n*; officer of the day, **27.** 6; certificate of service, **30.** 173.

Haskell, *Lieut. Col.* Henry,* order to join regiment, **10.** 455; dropped, 455 *n*; resignation, **19.** 481.

Haskey, Adam, court-martial, **8.** 435.

Haslet, *Col.* John, regiment brigaded, **6.** 4; Princeton, killed, 4 *n*, 469, 485; post, 52, 67, 71; action, 228 *n*; regiment, 231, 235; New Jersey campaign, 294. *See also* Delaware Regiment.

Hasse, John Christian (?), bears letter, **11.** 170.

Hastings, Francis Rawdon-Hastings, *marquis* of, corps leaves New York, **15.** 91, **17.** 56, 61, 64, 334, **18.** 226, 264; policy of severity, letter, **20.** 192, 194; capture, **23.** 96, 107, 150; exchange, rank, 446, 494, **24.** 17. *See also* Southern campaign.

Hastings, George E., *Francis Hopkinson*, **10.** 92 *n*.

Hastings, *Capt.* John, at court-martial, **25.** 429; furlough, 429; service, 429 *n*.

Hastings, Selina. *See* Huntingdon.

Hastings, Theophilus. *See* Huntingdon.

Hatchets, supply, **2.** 221.

Hatencamp, H., exchange, **16.** 228.

Hatfield, John Smith, loyalist, intercourse with British, **13.** 441, 442, 447; case, **24.** 220, 221, 227, 240, 241, 324, 325, 372.

Hatfield, Job. *See* Hetfield.

Hatfield, *Maj.* Moses,* court-martial, **6.** 50, 55; service, 50 *n*, **9.** 240 *n*; commissary of hides, shoes, **16.** 389, 395 *n*, 459; to headquarters, 477, 481; graft, court of inquiry, **17.** 24, 27, 377, 379; as double spy, suspected, 338, 369, 438.

Hatfield, *Mrs.* Moses, pass, British detention, **9.** 240.

Hatfield, Richard, letter, **15.** 223 *n*.

Hatfield, Mass., dragoon winter quarters, **20.** 492 *n*.

Hatfield family, and intelligence, **17.** 303.

Hatman, Michael, court-martial, **23.** 320.

Hats, Washington's orders, **2.** 330, 332, 369, 372, 462, **3.** 24, 64, 141, **14.** 128, 129 *n*. **30.** 254 *n*, **37.** 96; female, **2.** 331, 369, 414, **3.** 90, 93, 141; military, need, supply.

**12.** 454, **13.** 37, 78, 164, 245, 489, **15.** 161, **16.** 24, 174, 350, **18.** 59 *n*, 83, **24.** 110, 269 *n*; distribution, issue, regulation, **13.** 492 *n*, **16.** 25 *n*, **24.** 253, **26.** 313; manufacture, **30.** 186; postilion, **37.** 451. *See also* Caps; Cockades.

Hausseger, *Col.* Nicholas, for Philadelphia, **6.** 45; joins British, 45 *n*, **16.** 131 *n*; New Jersey campaign, **6.** 343; exchange, **16.** 131.

Haussen, Helmer, quartermaster, **17.** 218 *n*.

Havana, capture, **2.** 385; joint operations, **17.** 226 *n*; Florida operations, **18.** 56, 93, **20.** 177.

Havard, David, house, **10.** 310, **11.** 300.

Havelman, *Capt.* Arnold, court-martial, **10.** 169.

Havemeyer, William F., collection, **1.** 13 *n*.

Haven, *Rev.* Samuel,* Lear, **29.** 174 *n*.

Haverford College, material from, **3.** 248.

Haverhill, N. H., troops at, **14.** 415.

Haversacks, making, **1.** 211–213.

Haverstraw, N. Y., American advance, **9.** 468 *n*; headquarters, letters and orders from, **12.** 182–191, **23.** 39, 41; forage, **11.** 25, 30; cannon, **24.** 277, 278.

Haverstraw Bay, British warships, **5.** 297; sounding, **19.** 143.

Haverstraw Forge, N. Y., post, **16.** 359.

Haverstraw Iron Works, route by, **17.** 111 *n*.

Haverstraw Pond, route by, **19.** 337.

Haw, as hedge, **5.** 459; for Mount Vernon, **29.** 217.

Hawaiian Archives, material from, **31.** 406 *n*.

Hawes, *Maj.* (*Lieut. Col.*) Samuel,* at courts-martial, **11.** 294, **12.** 325; service, **11.** 294 *n*, **12.** 325 *n*, **14.** 140 *n*, **19.** 485 *n*; brigade command, **14.** 140, 345; regiment, **19.** 198.

Hawke, Martin Bladen, *baron* Scandalla, **35.** 506.

Hawker, *Capt.* Earle, exchange, parole, **14.** 370, 440, 473 *n*, **16.** 232, 275, **17.** 12, 401, **18.** 201, 216.

Hawkins, Benjamin, Congress, committees, **27.** 40 *n*, 86 *n*, 124 *n*, 192 *n*; Indian vocabulary, **29.** 374; Indian negotiations, **31.** 20, **34.** 220, **35.** 177, 179, 351; Indian policy, Washington's memorandum, **31.** 491–494; on Indian affairs, **32.** 297 *n*; grass seed, 328; vine cuttings, **34.** 26; surveyor generalship, **35.** 165; Indian agent, instructions, 195, 205; Blount intrigue, 491 *n*.

Hawkins, Edward, court-martial, capital penalty, **15.** 131.

Hawkins, John, of Massachusetts, court-martial, **3.** 524.

Hawkins, John, Virginia commissary, **11.** 278.

Hawkins, *Capt.* John, of Maryland, rank, **15.** 112; service, 112 *n*.

Hawkins, *Capt.* John, of Virginia, transfer, **19.** 198; service, 198 *n*.

Hawkins, Joseph, mulatto, execution, **24.** 35.

Hawkins, Joseph,* Booth, **28.** 387.

Hawkins, Zachariah, New York soldier, **13.** 217.

Hawley, *Capt.* David, men for lake fleet, **5.** 483.

Hawley, Joseph, on Eastern department troops, **5.** 203, 218.

Hawley, Willis C., commissioner, **1.** vii.

Haws, Pelatiah,* quartering question, **26.** 171.

Haws, Samuel, court-martial, **7.** 483.

Hawthorn. *See* Haw.

Hay, ——, Roberts, **37.** 310.

Hay, *Mrs.* ——,* pass, **15.** 264 *n.*

Hay, *Maj.* Adam, status and exchange, **20.** 148, 185, 193, 325, 471; parole 325, 326.

Hay, *Col.* Ann Hawkes,* movements, **5.** 408; service, 408 *n*; appeal for troops, **7.** 317; information, **8.** 376 *n*, on Clinton's Hudson advance, **9.** 323, 326, 337, 349, 355; British advance (1779), **15.** 228, 232 *n*; clothing refused, **16.** 39; Arnold treason, **20.** 90 *n*; militia and protection of West Point, **21.** 291; cannon for Haverstraw, letter, **24.** 277, 278.

Hay, Charles,* war conduct, **28.** 47 *n.*

Hay, *Maj.* Jehu, as prisoner of war, **17.** 166 *n.*

Hay, *Capt.* John, exchange, **20.** 291; service, 291 *n.*

Hay, *Maj.* (*Lieut. Col.*) Samuel, at court of inquiry, **12.** 21; service, 21 *n*, **13.** 107 *n*, **14.** 167 *n*, **18.** 144 *n*; at courts-martial, **12.** 256, **13.** 107, **14.** 167, **18.** 260; protection of West Point, **13.** 364; light corps command, **15.** 283; court-martialed, reprimand, **18.** 144, 145; officer of the day, 305, 348, 374, 395, 476, **19.** 19, 126, **20.** 217, 287, 361; maneuvers, **18.** 422.

Hay, *Lieut. Col.* Udny,* and quartermaster generalship, **10.** 244; forage, **11.** 25, 30, **13.** 49, **14.** 21, **19.** 360; letter for, **11.** 222; ordered to camp, 223; arms, **12.** 19; wagons, 239; artificers, families, 282, **19.** 143, **21.** 2; duties, **12.** 411; Gates's request for, 420; on quartermaster at West Point, 422; department and march, 462; supplies, transportation, scarcity, relief, impressment, 487, **15.** 93, 93 *n*, **17.** 280, **18.** 414, 420, 425, **19.** 80, 286 *n*, **20.** 48, 59, 100, 412, 413, **21.** 1 *n*, 3, 53, 60, 111, **22.** 24; transportation of troops, **13.** 94, 95; river transportation, 140, **19.** 298; accounts, **13.** 247; cannon, 320; pass, 329; foray on Long Island, **14.** 77; information, **15.** 173; stores on east side of the Hudson, 282; provisions for march (1779), 409; horses for recruiting officers, 410, 410 *n*, **19.** 102; Verplancks Point operation's supplies, **15.** 434, 435; court of inquiry, Banker dismissal, **16.** 218, 220, 257; damages, 479; on road repairs, **17.** 6; tents, 8; employment of Canadians, 96; fuel, 102, **19.** 370; reclaim of militia stores, **17.** 110; winter quarters, 124; Kings Ferry redoubts, 160; care of boats, 195, 203, **18.** 364, 495; winter dispersal of animals, **17.** 196; letter to care, 214 *n*, express, **18.** 81, 118; Washington's opinion, 119, **20.** 48, **21.** 145; Hudson River chain, **18.** 132; bears letter, 308; invisible ink, 350, 351; platform planks, 379; Lafayette's baggage, 451; horse purchases, 496; ovens, **19.** 104; state agent for specific supplies, 165; provisions for militia, 246, 247, 316; transportation for relief of Fort Schuyler (1779), 288; Neutral Ground purchases, escort, 379; friendly Indians' rations, 385, **21.** 384; soldiers to thresh grain, **20.** 17; transportation of specific supplies, expense, **21.** 160; retiring rank, **22.** 503 *n*; decision on memorial, **23.** 18; rebuilding house, volunteer artificers, **26.** 320 *n*; brother's war conduct, **29.** 47.

Hay, *Lieut. Col.* William, battalion reorganized, **5.** 501.

Hay, waste, **33.** 51; segregation of harvest, 362, **35.** 81; from clover, **33.** 366; profitable crop, 425, 426; pea vine, 467; use and sale, **34.** 12, 51, 213, 499, 508; old, for mansion horses, **35.** 20, 67, 81; prospects, **36.** 12. *See also* Fodder; Forage; Grass.

Hayden, ——, shipmaster, **27.** 428.

Hayden, Richard, escape, **19.** 440.

Hayes, James, *jr.*, newspaper advertisement, **28.** 120, **29.** 113.

Hayes, *Maj.* Samuel,* intelligence, letter, **16.** 50 *n*, 335, 367, 456 *n*, **21.** 5, 6; project, **24.** 202.

Hayes Memorial Library, material from, **29.** 481 *n.*

Hayfield, Va., Lund Washington's estate, **33.** 510.

Haynie, Elizabeth,* charity tenant, **31.** 178, 179, **34.** 123; death, **35.** 100.

Haynie, Sarah Ball,* charity tenant, **31.** 178, **34.** 123; care and instruction, **35.** 100, 101; admonition, **36.** 162; bequest, **37.** 287.

Hays, Benjamin, house burned, **15.** 391 *n.*

Hays, *Lieut.* John, court-martial, cashiered, **10.** 289.

Hayward, Martha (Washington), **36.** 482.

Hayward, Samuel, wife, **36.** 482 *n.*

Haywood, *Capt.* Abner, flag affair, **16.** 169, 170, 181; service, 169 *n.*

Haywood, Benjamin, paymaster, **6.** 56.

Haywood, *Dr.* Lemuel, as military surgeon, **4.** 161.

Hazard, Ebenezer,* information, **5.** 273, 371, **7.** 330; protection of post, **22.** 66; mail route, **24.** 293 *n*, **25.** 294; Belknap, **28.** 22, 22 *n*; newspapers by mail, **30.** 16; stage and horseback service, 17; Gordon, 168; postoffice finances, 352, 356; question of retention in office, 413; edition of state papers, **31.** 225.

Hazard, Samuel, *Register of Pennsylvania*, material from, **15.** 430 *n.*

Hazel, Powell, express, **1.** 195.

Hazelwood, *Com.* John,* manning Delaware River forts, **9.** 255; river defense, and harmony, 299 *n*, 283, 284, 328, 334, 358, 359, 368, 369, 381, 394, 396, 399, 409–411, 445, 459, 460, 489, 494, 495, **10.** 5; on actions, letters, **9.** 356 *n*, 357, 422 *n*, 423 *n*; commended, 369, 433; and continental naval officers, 427; intercepting British supplies, **10.** 9; and British rear attack, 17; presentation sword, 25 *n*, Fort Mifflin, and evacuation, 59, 69, 73; Fort Mercer, 77, 86, 87; later operations, 107; letter for, 458; securing boats, **11.** 5, 7, 8; friction, 8 *n*; arms for patrol, 359, 360. *See also* Delaware River.

Hazen, Charlotte (de la Saussaye),* husband's accounts, **34.** 291.

Hazen, *Col.* (*Gen.*) Moses,* Canadian regiment, recruiting, **4.** 117 *n*, 255 *n*, **6.** 479 *n*, **7.** 40, 136, 138, **9.** 103, **17.** 82; on Canadian conditions (1776), letter, **4.** 493, 494, 495 *n;* name of regiment, **7.** 436 *n;* use of it, 461 *n;* preparation for march, 442; post (1777), **8.** 49, 62; officers, 89, 91, **20.** 60 *n*, 82 *n*, **22.** 26, **23.** 45 *n*, 168, 264 *n*, 463 *n*, **25.** 71, 348 *n*, 409 *n*, **26.** 35, 366 *n*, 367 *n*; regiment brigaded, **8.** 100, **12.** 216 **17.** 185, **18.** 190, **19.** 301, **22.** 164; regiment's objection to foreign officers, **8.** 179, 180; and Sullivan-Cochran controversy, 364; soldiers and officers court-martialed, 404, 435, **23.** 219, **25.** 382, **26.** 149; and proposed Canadian expedition, at Coos, purpose, **10.** 356, 360, 361, **12.** 434, 436 *n*, **13.** 375 *n*, **14.** 198, 204, 269, 415, 503, **15.** 445, **16.** 87 *n*, **17.** 152, **20.** 200; condition and conduct of regiment, complaints, **10.** 372, 373, **17.** 430, **18.** 91, 98, **21.** 326, **24.** 165, 168, 179, 353, 470; movements of regiment, **11.** 113, 124, 125, 146, 152, **17.** 18, **24.** 110, **25.** 3; on plan to attack New York (1778), **11.** 178; at courts-martial, **12.** 325, 351, 352, 357, 373, 393–396, **13.** 212; ranking board, **12.** 374; regiment's uniform, **13.** 173 *n*; winter quarters, instructions, 351, **17.** 123, 184, **20.** 401, **23.** 374, **25.** 316, 348, 349, 378, 400, 401, 403; clothing, blankets, for officers, **14.** 22, 214, 215, 237, 275, **18.** 46, 108, **19.** 303, **20.** 252, **23.** 374, **25.** 378, 401, **26.** 107; Canadian intelligence (1779) **14.** 238; impressments, civilian complaint, 371, **21.** 502; pay for regiment, **15.** 445, **22.** 45; aide, **15.** 445 *n*, **19.** 346 *n*, **20.** 82 *n*, 360 *n*, **23.** 463 *n*; new arrangement, **15.** 461; regiment to main army, **16.** 197, 302, 303, 401, **22.** 489, **25.** 234, **27.** 31; friendly Indians, **17.** 68, 83; Arnold trial, 287, 302; brigade command, 358; detachment, advanced line, relief, 380, 417, 456, 461, 475, 477, **18.** 492, 503; Staten Island expedition, new project, **17.** 380, 381, 385, 386, 418–421, 438, 439, 441, 457, 458; intercourse with the enemy, 417; Powles Hook reconnoiter, 421; British activity and raid, letter, 440, 449, 449 *n*; Shippen trial, **18.** 109, 110; position (1780), British threat, 492, 503, **20.** 237; officer of the day, **19.** 17, 126, 188, 223, 347, **20.** 74, **23.** 170, 264, 304, 328; irregular promotions, **19.** 19, **27.** 11 *n*, 42, 43, 45; rank and rank of regiment, **19.** 55, 61, 74–76; Hand controversy, 217; court-martialed, 448, **20.** 65, 66; state benefits for officers, 60, 61; pursuit of deserters, 123 *n*; retention as independent corps, composition, reform, 212, 254, 278, 280, **21.** 267, **25.** 376, **26.** 190, 191, **27.** 38; Canadian prisoners of war, **20.** 229; Reid affair, 306, 454, 485, **21.** 240, **24.** 364 *n*, **26.** 66, 67 *n*, 89 *n*, 110. 119, 124–126, 148, 149, 151, 282, 440, 458,

460, 461, 489, **27.** 29–31; proposed Kings Bridge attack, **20.** 426, 428; at courts of inquiry, 500, **21.** 241; regiment in reserve, 45; line-staff controversy, 119, 188; Morrisania raid, 160; light corps, 235, **22.** 45, **25.** 47; West Point garrison, **21.** 242; Berrien, 291 *n*; brigadiership, brevet, 326, 408, **22.** 274, 275, **23.** 45; as officer, **21.** 327, inspection, **22.** 62, **25.** 400, 401; to frontier, **22.** 137, 151 *n*, 162, 198; fatigue, 501; Yorktown: march, **23.** 8 *n*, 20, 23, 42, 43, 59, 78; brigade, 134; order of battle, 146; picket, 154, 170; trench materials, 173, 204, 205; trench command, 197, 202, 216, 223, 238; tents, 217; on duty, 244, 264, 283, 320; preemption of Yorktown goods, 300;—leave, 409; Lancaster command: British officers' parole, 439, 442; preparations for campaigning (1782), **24.** 74; Canadian plan, 107–110; Huddy reprisal, Asgill, letter, 217–219, 262–264, 305, 306, 306 *n*, 319, 320, 326, **29.** 3; orders court-martial, **24.** 310; extent of command, 374; proposed Indian expedition, **25.** 106, 110; irregular passes, 113, 122, 154, 213, 234, 323; returns, 311;—rank among subordinates, 409; furloughs and discharges, 422, **26.** 65, 67, 497, 498; enlistment of prisoners of war, **25.** 467, 468; deserters to headquarters, 495 *n*; arrest of dragoon officer, **26.** 144, 144 *n*; Dobbs Ferry garrison, 278; to Philadelphia, 282; civil prosecution of officer, 461; memorial of Canadian officers, **27.** 69, 70; accounts, relief, **34.** 291. *See also* Canadian regiments.

Hazlehurst, ——, of Philadelphia, drygoods, **29.** 235.

Head of Bohemia, Del., militia rendezvous, **9.** 141; British at, 171.

Head of Elk (Elkton), Md., British landing, **9.** 130–132; Washington's reconnaissance, 136, 451; removal and destruction of stores, 137, 146, 289, 317; later magazine, protection, **10.** 252, **11.** 254, 405–407, 434, 449, 491, **12.** 36, 62, **15.** 152, **17.** 136, **23.** 11, 51; route by, **17.** 135, **27.** 277 *n*; rendezvous, **18.** 199, 470 *n*, **19.** 297; specific supplies, **20.** 451 *n*; Lafayette's force, **21.** 444, 444 *n*; Yorktown march, embarkment, **23.** 10, 11, 34, 36, 39, 51, 53, 57, 58, 72, 88 *n*, 93, 96–98, 118; headquarters, military letters and orders from, 89–107; Washington at, civilian letters from, **23.** 361 *n*, **29.** 277, **31.** 371, **33.** 88, **34.** 302, 337; presidential tour, **31.** 229.

Head of Sassafras, Md., militia rendezvous, **9.** 141, 150, 176.

Headquarters, committees of Congress, **3.** 339 *n*, 513 *n*, **4.** 22, 33, 35, 37, 41, 56 *n*, 62, **10.** 144, 196, 197, 200, 201, 210, 305, 341, 362 *n*, 416, 417, **12.** 382, **17.** 227, **18.** 211 *n*, 321 *n*; dinners, **3.** 475, **4.** 165, 220, 225, **5.** 285, 300, **6.** 348, **8.** 176, **9.** 63, **10.** 19, **11.** 21, **12.** 155, 243, **13.** 393, **14.** 496 *n*, **16.** 15, 116, 117, 354, **17.** 398 *n*, **18.** 49, **20.** 71, 187, 395, **21.** 498, **22.** 271, 284 *n*, 407, 428, **23.** 25, 59, **24.** 226 *n*, **25.** 103, 133, 135, **37.** 519; supplies, delicacies, wine, gifts, **4.** 119, **6.** 465, **8.** 410, 411, **10.** 24, **11.** 67, 261, 320, 453, **12.** 246, **13.** 221, 249, 330, **15.** 186 *n*, 400, **17.** 486, **18.** 219 *n*, 234, 267, 349, 352, **19.** 38, 39, 207, **22.** 343, **27.** 179; expenses, estimates, accounts, **4.** 183, 198, 199, **8.** 477 *n*, **12.** *facing* 92, 93 *n*, 98 *n*, 105 *n*, 111 *n*, 117 *n*, 164 *n*, 191 *n*, 192 *n*, 481 *n*, 500 *n*, **13.** *facing* 268, **17.** 209 *n*, **19.** 54 *n*, 74 *n*, 89 *n*, 278 *n*, 346 *n*, **21.** 328 *n*, **22.** 100 *n*, **23.** 62 *n*, 107 *n*, 124, 462, 463, **25.** 347 *n*, **26.** 23, 172 *n*, 194, 244; equipments, baggage, wagons, **4.** 241, 367, 454, 482, 508, **8.** 10, **10.** 290, **12.** 90, **13.** 23, 24, **24.** 88 *n*, **33.** 146; Mrs. Washington, **4.** 245, 531, **5.** 327, **7.** 361, **8.** 11, **10.** 414 *n*, 447, **11.** 63, **12.** 43, **13.** 222, **14.** 149, 221, **15.** 62, 315, 400, 405, **17.** 314, **20.** 480, **21.** 16, **22.** 230, 284, **22.** 353, 392, **24.** 423, **25.** 403, 446, **26.** 21, **27.** 177, 188; without amusements, **4.** 506; orderlies, 513, **5.** 269, **6.** 229, **8.** 142, 308, **9.** 275, **10.** 141, **20.** 142; brigade majors, **5.** 22, 71, 245, **6.** 8, 65, 172, **12.** 218; Howe's **5.** 227 *n*, **6.** 69; business, **5.** 337; groomsman, 479; general officers' aides, **6.** 229; deserters and prisoners of war, 240, **24.** 107; secretarial work, papers, **6.** 304 *n*, **8.** 10, **14.** 129, 130; need of maps, **7.** 65; intelligence, 199, 200, **10.** 19, **13.** 33; clothing for servants, **8.** 11, **11.** 270, **28.** 252, 253; roughing it, **8.** 445 *n*; militia representatives and orders, **9.** 298; cloc, as standard, **11.** 195; steward, 268, **22.** 344, 388, **23.** 108 *n*; regimental commander, to attend, **11.** 312; Fourth of July, **12.** 155; J. P. Custis, **13.** 157; protection, 308; **17.** 474; tableware, linen, **14.** 127, 128, 129 *n*, 211, **24.** 404, 405, **25.** 20, 20 *n*; candlesticks, **14.** 128; Gérard and Miralles, 439, 455, 462, 475, 496 *n*, **16.** 421 *n*, 428; Indians, **15.** 56 *n*, 78; journals of Congress, 254, 460; La Luzerne, **16.** 303, 371, **17.**

489, 500, **18.** 24, 79, 204, 284, 293, 297, 334, 335; stationery, **16.** 391, **19.** 321, 340, **21.** 485, **22.** 148, 259; lack of kitchen, **17.** 423, 424; visitors, 464, 468; special guard, **18.** 221, **19.** 63, **20.** 11; officers of the day, 386, **25.** 367; French officers, **20.** 343, 357, 415, 456, 477, 507, **21.** 226, 229, **25.** 157 *n*, 401, 404; funds, lack, specie, **20.** 458, **21.** 55, **24.** 82, **25.** 235, **26.** 243, 244; horses without forage, **21.** 141, **25.** 465; pasturage, **21.** 484; reduced staff, **22.** 32; attendance of general officers and department heads, 329, **23.** 171, 185; baggage for Yorktown campaign, invoice, 34 *n*, 100, 105, 106, 327; housekeeper, 62 *n*; confused accounts, 107 *n*; cavalry detail, 141; Christmas dinner with Morris, 406; barge, **24.** 102, **26.** 311 *n*, **27.** 8 *n*, daily levees, **25.** 131, 132, 304, **26.** 314, **27.** 7; mail route, **25.** 294; R. R. Livingston, **25.** 413; road to, from lines, express, 456, **26.** 256, 301; marquees, 73, **33.** 146; packet, **26.** 201, 250, 264, 330, **27.** 23; disposal of Newburgh buildings, 129; Morris, 130; cook, 155; newspapers, **28.** 384. *See also* Commander in chief: Commander in Chief's Guard; Military secretaries.

*Places:* Cambridge, Mass., **3.** 305, 308 *n*; New Haven, Conn., **4.** 475; New York City (1776), **4.** 476, **5.** 60 *n*; (1783), **27.** 249; Harlem Heights, **6.** 56, 57; Kings Bridge (1776), 217; (1781), **22.** 411; White Plains (Valentines Hill, 1776), **6.** 219; (1778), **12.** 193; (1781), **22.** 324; Peekskill (1776), **6.** 271; (1779), **17.** 206; (1780), **19.** 286; (1781), **22.** 267; Hackensack, N. J., **6.** 278; Newark, (1776), 303; (1778), **12.** 164; New Brunswick (1776), **6.** 310; (1778), **12.** 147; (1781), **23.** 68; Trenton (1776), **6.** 324, 456, 460 *n*; (1781), **23.** 55, 67; (1782), **24.** 88; Trenton Falls, Pa., **6.** 338; Bucks County, Keith's, 365; Newtown, 441; Pluckamin, N. J., 466; Morristown (1777), 473, **8.** 1, 336, 337, 481; (1779), **15.** 226; (1779–80, Mrs. Ford's), **17.** 209, 211, **19.** 262; (1780), **20.** 416; (1782), **24.** 89; Middlebrook (Bound Brook, 1777), **8.** 133, 134 *n*, 135, 139, 302; (1778–79, Wallace House), **13.** 325, 336, 351, 362, 363, 368, 382, 385 *n*, 452 *n*, **14.** 69, 69 *n*, **15.** 218 *n*; Quibbletown, **8.** 296; Pompton (1777), 379, 465; (1779), **15.** 231, **17.** 87, 209; (1782), **24.** 94; Van Aulen's, **8.** 405; Smiths Clove, N. Y. (1777), 407, 445 *n*; (1779), **15.** 239; Ramapo, N. J. (1777), **8.** 456; (1780), **19.** 73, 76 *n*; (1781), **23.** 49; Lott's, **8.** 477; Flemington, 488; Coryells Ferry (1777), **8.** 496; (1778), **12.** 104, 105 *n*; Chester, Pa. (1777), **9.** 1, 209; (1781), **23.** 87; Philadelphia (1777), **9.** 2, 5; (1779), **13.** 452 *n*, **14.** 1, 129 *n*; (1781), **23.** 69; (1781–82), 359; (1782), **24.** 430; Roxborough, **9.** 17, 25, 211, **13.** 86; Neshaminy Camp, **9.** 45; Stenton, 124; Derby, 129; Wilmington, Del. (1777), 133; (1781), **23.** 89; Newport, **9.** 190; Birmingham Meeting House, Chads Ford, Pa., 199, 201; Warren Tavern, 226; Yellow Springs, 230; Reading Furnace, 235; Fatland Ford, 241; Thompsons Tavern, 245; Pennypackers Mill, Perkiomen, Pawlins Mill, 274, 308, 311, 317; Peter Wentz's, Worcester, 282 *n*, 379; Towamencin, Wampole's, Skippack Camp, 286, 342, 343, 345; Whitpain, 406; White Marsh, 493, **13.** 388 *n*; Swedes Ford, **10.** 150; Gulph, 151; Valley Forge, 175; Shannon's, **12.** 93; Buckingham's, 98; Hopewell Township, N. J., 110, 111; Kingston, 111 *n*, 117; Cranbury, 111 *n*, 119; Penelopen, 124; Englishtown, 124; Monmouth Court House (Freehold), 128; Spotswood, 139; Paramus (1778), 166, **13.** 370; (1780), **19.** 277, **20.** 129; Haverstraw, N. Y. (1778), **12.** 182; (1781), **23.** 39; Fredericksburg, 474, 481 *n*, **13.** 4, 48, 51, 53, 345; West Point (1778), **12.** 500 *n*, (1779), **15.** 282, 285, 438, 454, **17.** 88; (1783), **27.** 240; Fishkill (1778), **12.** 528, 529, **13.** 12, 355; (1779), **15.** 284; Elizabethtown, N. J., **13.** 361, 380; Ringwood, (1779), **15.** 231; (1781), **21.** 145; New Windsor, N. Y. (1779), **15.** 294, 298 *n*, 304, 440; (1780–81), **20.** 352, 434, 435 *n*, 475, **21.** 149, 340, **22.** 112; Slott's, **15.** 238; Stony Point (1779), 432; (1780), **19.** 335; Springfield (Shorthills), N. J., **18.** 486; Rockaway Bridge, **19.** 55; Whippany, 59; Pequannock, 72, 74 *n*; Preakness (Totowa, Passaic Falls), 109, **20.** 136, 141, 187; Robinson House, N. Y., **19.** 273, **20.** 84; Kakiat, **19.** 278; Verplancks Point (1780), 335; (1782), **25.** 97, 116; Orangetown (Tappan, 1780), **19.** 338, **20.** 74, 99; (1783), **26.** 401; Teaneck, N. J., **19.** 429; Steenrapie (Kendekamack, Hackensack Bridge), 499; Morehouse's, N. Y., **21.** 328; Hartford, Conn., 329, 339; Newport, R. I., 330; Lebanon, Conn., 338; Wethersfield, **22.** 101; Tarrytown, N. Y., 321; Dobbs Ferry, 327, 331 *n*, 412; Kings Ferry, **23.** 25; Chatham, N. J., 49; Christiana, Del., 89; Head of Elk, Md., 89; Baltimore, 107; Mount Vernon, Va., 109,

339; Williamsburg, 114; before Yorktown, 148, 155; Bassett's (Eltham), 338, **37.** 554; Newburgh, N. Y. (1782–83), **24.** 96, 391, 438, **25.** 303, 342, **26.** 415; Poughkeepsie, **24.** 385; Albany, 388, **27.** 78; Schenectady, **24.** 390; Saratoga, **27.** 72; Fort Rensselaer, 77; Rocky Hill, N. J., 114; Harlem, N. Y., 247.

Health, Washington, illnesses (1749–75), **1.** 18, 20, 22, 141, 144, 146, 147, 152, 156, **2.** 159, 159 *n*, 163, 164, 166, 167 *n*, 168, 316, 365–367, 371, 373, **37.** 479; (1776–78), **6.** 106 *n*, **7.** 268 *n*, **11.** 342; (1785), **28.** 23, 65, 83, **29.** 1, 3, 5, 32, 99, 187, 195, 208, 211, 213, 367; (1789–95), anthrax, pneumonia, **30.** 348–352, 366, 369, 396, **31.** 41 *n*, 43 *n*, 44, 46, 55, 57, 72, 114, 142, 248, 321, 334, 342, **32.** 478 *n*, **33.** 411, 412, 418, **34.** 125; (1798–99), last illness, **36.** 419, 420, 435, 444, 446, 505, **37.** 474 *n*; Forbes expedition, **2.** 270, 271, 285; medicine orders, 321, 333; Washington's physique, measurements, 339, 372, 395, 396, 492; Mrs. Washington, 282, 292, **29.** 200, **31.** 110, **36.** 22, **37.** 487, 583; military precautions, **3.** 310, 449, **24.** 463, 464; soldiers' cleanliness, bathing, soap, **3.** 440, **8.** 64, 128, 350, 362, **9.** 10, 32, **10.** 241, **11.** 387, **12.** 104, 147, **16.** 56, 126, **25.** 102; diet, greens, salt meat, **3.** 449, **8.** 210, 441, **9.** 20, 154, **10.** 241, **11.** 68, **12.** 54; itch, **10.** 276; huts, ventilation, **11.** 387, 463, **13.** 395, **18.** 337; moving Valley Forge camp, **12.** 35, 43; contagion in British fleet, **13.** 29 *n*, 89; clothing, **16.** 174; Martin's investigations, **27.** 272; malaria, remedy, 432, **33.** 489, 499, **37.** 353, 354, 487; mesmerism, **27.** 498; prevention of disease, **28.** 282; or duty, **30.** 396, **31.** 46; need of recreation, riding, 72, 213 *n*; prevalence of illness, **32.** 156, 164, **33.** 513, **34.** 12, 27; face "cancer," **34.** 125; federal officials, and state quarantine, **35.** 116–118; Washington's jocular letter, **36.** 109 *n*; cure of dog bite, 187, **37.** 581; Washington's weight, **36.** 390; old age, 484; eye operation, **37.** 319, 320, 346. *See also* Berkeley Springs; Eyeglasses, Medical department; Police; Provisions; Sick and wounded; Slaves; Smallpox; Teeth; Water; Yellow fever.

Heard, *Sir* Isaac,* Washington family, **32.** 10, 31–33, **35.** 280, 281, 303, **36.** 173.

Heard, *Lieut.* James, civil case against, **24.** 442; service, 442 *n*.

Heard, *Capt.* John, horse, **19.** 414; charges against White, rebuked, **23.** 202, 305; service, 202 *n*.

Heard, *Col.* (*Gen.*) Nathaniel,* New Jersey militia, **5.** 199, **14.** 282 *n*, 283 *n*; brigade, **5.** 271 *n*, 503, **6.** 237; removal of stock, **5.** 214, 215, **19.** 1, 1 *n*, 12; loyalists, corps, **5.** 227, **8.** 72, 87; council of war, **5.** 265 *n*, returns, 270; brigade major, 337; Long Island, 422; in division, 423, **6.** 4, 206; Harlem Heights, 71, 206; alarm post, 120; New Jersey campaign, 285 *n*, 287, 301; Fort Lee, 293–298; time expired men, 312, 320; information, 325; militia regulations, **7.** 367; position (1777), 438, 440, 443, 460, 461, 493, **8.** 40; foundry detail, 5; field of operations, movements, 119, 120, 249 *n*, 325; sutler, 131; plunder, 194; continuance of militia activity (1780), **18.** 461 *n*, 492.

Heard, Phineas, pass, **15.** 264 *n*.

Hearsley, *Capt.* James, company, **9.** 364.

Hearst, William R., acknowledgment to, **2.** 478 *n*.

Heart, John, soldier, account, **2.** 105.

Heart, *Capt.* Jonathan, promotion, **20.** 37; service, 31 *n*.

Heart, *Lieut. Col.* Selah, exchange, **7.** 85; service, 85 *n*.

Heath, ——, dragoon officer, abuse of civil authority, **14.** 185.

Heath, Henry, liquor selling, **1.** 440.

Heath, Sterling, court-martial, **22.** 443.

Heath, *Gen.* William,* rank, **3.** 326; post before Boston, 356; regiment, 376; brigade, new commissions, 397, **4.** 275, 284, 512, 535; at courts of inquiry, **3.** 436, **4.** 119, 176, 187, **5.** 270; on paying troops, **4.** 8 *n*; in plan to attack Boston, 369; march to New York, instructions, 394, 408, 429, 443; Washington's opinion, 453, **11.** 1, 31; at New York, encampment, position, **4.** 514, 535, **5.** 207, 246; military loan, **4.**

525; details, **5.** 81, 88, **6.** 227; on Hickey execution, **5.** 182 *n*; councils of war: removal of stock, 187 *n*; Staten Island attack, 265 *n*; plan of campaign, **6.** 19; muster-master department, **15.** 488; — on promotions, **5.** 348; brigade major, 349; major general, 381 *n*, 421; artillery, 406, **6.** 305; division, **5.** 423, **6.** 4, 19, 67, 208; aides, **5.** 424, **6.** 147, **12.** 73 *n*, **14.** 428 *n*, **16.** 120 *n*, **17.** 55 *n*, **20.** 329 *n*, **24.** 331 *n*; or damage to British ships, **5.** 455 *n*; New York City operations, 464, 471, 473–476, 493, 499, 504, **6.** 34; intelligence, 1, 18, 19, **15.** 471, 478, 479, **16.** 344, 346, **20.** 47, **21.** 111, 366, 367 *n*, **24.** 389; impressment, **6.** 2, 52; evacuation of city, 54 *n*; after evacuation, 59, 66, 121, 198; to headquarters, 122, **15.** 155, **20.** 88, 97, **26.** 97, 154; loyalist recruits for British, **6.** 148; selection of officers, 186, 187; Throggs Neck, 205 *n*; Highland command (1776), instructions, force, 275–278, 278 *n*, 290, 304, 306, 306 *n*, 311, 326, 411; early recruiting affairs, 291 *n*, **7.** 11; right to draw warrants, **6.** 291 *n*; stores, guard, 300, **16.** 381; and Lee, correspondence, **6.** 301 *n*, 306, 323 *n*; movement into New Jersey, New York City feint, Fort Independence, letters, 335, 357, 366, 367, 371–373, 383–386, 407, 417, 418, 448, 458–460, 472, 473, 475, 476, 483, 497, 501, 502, **7.** 10, 24, 26, 29–32, 48, 65, 66, 71, 81, 90, 92, 94, 95, 96 *n*, 99, 100, 103, 104, 116, 117, 119, 124, 125, 221 *n*; Indians in service, **6.** 391, **23.** 75; use of militia (1776), **6.** 392–396; bounty fund, 498; question of supersedure, censure, **7.** 93, 99, 100; leave, 95, 125, 173, **17.** 122, 454, 490, **18.** 171, **21.** 392, **22.** 40, **24.** 125, **25.** 59 *n*; Wallace's plate, **7.** 107; Sullivan, 290; Eastern department, Boston (1777), 231, 232; recruiting and forwarding troops, military supplies, 280–283, 314, 315, 331, 335, 358, 359, 383–385, 429, 472, 486, 498, **8.** 2, 3, 6, 37–39, 85, 86, 109–113, 162, 207, 305, 395, 438, 439, **9.** 194, 219, 287, **10.** 166, **11.** 145, 320, 322, 350, 383, **15.** 154, **17.** 16, 55, 82, 490, **18.** 256, 274, **19.** 9, 39, 43; ordnance account, **7.** 332, 441; headquarters account, 342; ammunition, 430, **9.** 286, 415, 417; Conway, **8.** 30; funds, pay, arrears, 35, **11.** 314, 321, **17.** 335, 397, **21.** 391, **22.** 6 *n*, **23.** 362; Connecticut requisition, **8.** 104; clothing, 112, 205, 206, 288, **10.** 285, **12.** 445–447, 476, 486, **16.** 229, **17.** 217, 298, 335, 396, 397, **18.** 172, **20.** 252, 330, **21.** 96, **23.** 344, 388, 406, 415, 434, 457, 470, **24.** 25–27, 39, 448; St. Johns River expedition, **8.** 482, **9.** 193; deserters, and furloughs, **8.** 482, **9.** 23, **11.** 226, **16.** 41, 71, **23.** 86, 96, 456, 469, **24.** 39, 252, 415 *n*; foreign volunteers, **8.** 482; control at Springfield, **9.** 58, **15.** 154; excessive requisition for arms, **9.** 330; Convention troops affairs, letter, **10.** 10, 57, 166, 335, 444 *n*, **11.** 145, 350, **13.** 119, 123, 201, 202, 210, 211, 249, 249 *n*, 259, **14.** 428, 428 *n*, **16.** 219; smallpox, inoculation, **10.** 165, **11.** 145, **21.** 170, 213, 380, **23.** 405, 411, **24.** 233; provisions, problems, **10.** 177, **15.** 154, **17.** 161, 163, 167, 280, 395, 473, 474, 478, **19.** 484, **20.** 298, 329, 401, 438, 453, 454, 505, **21.** 36, 96, 111, 115, 116, 153, 306, 392, 432, 450, 506, **22.** 1, 8, 42, **23.** 344, 362, 406, 434, **24.** 59, 60, 118, 126–128, 147, 177, 190, 233, 250, 252, 298, 321, 366, 369, 385, 389, 402, 403, 440, 459, **26.** 459 *n*; dragoon equipments, **10.** 218, 229, 256–258; on Hamilton, 344; and Rhode Island command (1778), **11.** 1, 31; intercourse with the enemy, flags, 78, **16.** 169, 181, 443, 444, **20.** 251, **24.** 244, 292, 297, 298, **25.** 52, 88; Cork fleet, **12.** 188; and active command, 322, **22.** 183, 338, **24.** 86; Estaing at Boston, riot, British threat, militia, letter, **12.** 364, 407, 476 *n*, 486, 509, **13.** 24, 99, 113, 124, 132, 148, 149, 151 *n*, 164, 176, 202; Du Portail, **12.** 519, 522; relief of Boston command, future, 174, **14.** 66, 296; cannon for West Point, **15.** 57, 84; Hudson River command (1779), movements, 306, 312, 343, 344, 475 *n*, 489, 490, **16.** 91, 200, 201, 276, 286, 286 *n*, 304, 415 *n*, 475 *n*; inspection, subinspector, **15.** 342, 356, 406; British Connecticut raid, 394, 395 *n*, 407, 408 *n*, 409, 415, 419, 422, 425–427, 438; light corps, 403, **17.** 280; Verplancks Point operations, **15.** 427, 428, 432, 435, **16.** 128, 144, 356; wing command, **15.** 437, **16.** 15, **22.** 231, 237, 350, **25.** 85; ranking board, **15.** 466, 467, 472, **16.** 238, 251, 496, 497, **22.** 503 *n*, **23.** 49, **25.** 259; Long Island project, **16.** 71; military prisoners, escape, provost quarters, 220, **20.** 267, **21.** 461 *n*; fatigue, **16.** 328; Kings Ferry points, **17.** 6, 13 *n*, 15, 29, 32, 36, 61, 191; new arrangement, promotions, regimental reform, 15, 148, 275–280, 396, **18.** 67, 68, **21.** 12, 13, 41, 96, 201, 213; shoes, **17.** 81, 113, **24.** 490; and execution, **17.** 87; forage, fuel, 112, **19.** 484, **21.** 189, 189 *n*, **23.** 193, **24.** 355, 356, 426; suspected men, **17.** 95, 154, 453, 455, **20.** 485; officers'

absence, **17.** 113, 148, **24.** 427, **26.** 195; winter quarters, river command, instructions, breaking up, **17.** 148, 162, 184, 185, 191–196, 202, 295, 478, **18.** 42, **20.** 336, 337, 346, 346 *n*, 360, 401, 405, 416, **21.** 12, 13, **23.** 290, 291, 362, **24.** 252, 370, 373; ill, **17.** 206, **22.** 40; reenlistments, **17.** 281, 335, 454; hides inquiry, 379; gunnery experiments, 442, ;**21.** 96, 192; returns, **17.** 474, **18.** 13, 27, **21.** 213; fires at West Point, letter, **17.** 477, 478, **18.** 8, 17; on prize, letter, 276, 276 *n*; Halifax data, 361, **19.** 9; to Rhode Island (1780), Rochambeau liaison, letters, **18.** 468, **19.** 39, 92, 93, 95, 122, 176–178, 211 *n*, 244, 307, 341, 388, 390; extra allowances, 92, **21.** 392, **22.** 22; Rhode Island military affairs, **19.** 269, **20.** 258; British movement against French, militia, letters, **19.** 281 *n*, 282, 283, 306, 307, 340, 416, 460, **20.** 12; return to army and West Point command (1780), distribution of force, **19.** 307, 341, **20.** 88, 97, 180–183, 216, 226, 237, 417, 506, **21.** 45, 196 *n*, 272, 306, **24.** 102, 105, 187; Butts Hill works, **19.** 460, **20.** 12; West Point magazine, military stores, 26, 258, **21.** 461 *n*, **24.** 7; British invasion from Canada, letter, **20.** 215, 303–306, 315, 315 *n*, 359; inquiry on Arnold's aides, 225; J. H. Smith, 262, 263; Kosciuszko's papers, 268; river chain, 298, **21.** 306; Neutral Ground supplies, **20.** 338, 350–352, **21.** 5, 6, 189 *n*; French officers, **20.** 343; Morrisania raid, 390, 391, **21.** 68, 69, 115, 139, 160 *n*; frontier force, supplies, **20.** 415, 417, **23.** 427, 434, 469, **24.** 7; boats, waterguard, **20.** 459, 497, **21.** 44, 53, 242, 281, 380, **23.** 389, **24.** 318; orders courts of inquiry and courts-martial, **21.** 46, 138, 214, 233, 241, 458, 479, **24.** 248, 371, 452; transportation, **21.** 54, 111; detachment against mutineers, 80 *n*, 90, 91, 96, 97, 124, 139, 140; line-staff controversy, 90, 97, 98, 118, 119, 187–189; furloughs to exchanged prisoners, 95, 167; and proposed exploit, 140; transfers and discharges, 201; in command during Washington's absence, instructions, 224, 253, **23.** 19–23, 27, 46, 67, 68, 95, 156, 230, 343, **24.** 101, 384, 425, 426, 447; gratuity for troops, **21.** 227; detachment to Virginia, command, security of West Point, 228, 234, 235, 242, 280–282, 321, 329, 443, 344, 483; quality of recruits, 244; plot against Washington, letter, 429, 482 *n*, 485; Washington's guard, 432; special pay abstracts, 449; recruiting prisoners of war, **22.** 1, 33, 34; fish ration, 24; New England recruiting and supplies (1781–82), mission, instructions, 51, 52, 58–60, 63–66, 68, 69, 72, 82, 83, 148, 182, 183, 209, 210, 217, 218, 337, 338, **24.** 134, 135, 177, 232, 233, 252, 275, 276, 318, 332, **26.** 7; invalid corps, **22.** 236, 239; officer of the day, 425, 461, 492, **25.** 103, 130, 149, 168, 183, 254, 270, 285, **26.** 327, 360, 368, 428, 445, 453, 460, 471, 498; board of general officers, **22.** 441, 485, **23.** 15; traveling forges, 41; cattle for Yorktown, campaign, 56, 96, 111, 209, 278, 344; Howe trial, 131, **25.** 306; Vermont, **23.** 197, 338; information on Yorktown relief, 240; 1782 plans, recruiting data, 376, 442, 456, 473; rearrangement of Massachusetts line, 433, **25.** 304, 313; drill, **23.** 456, **24.** 39; McDougall, **23.** 468, 471, 482, **24.** 27, 36, 40, 97, 125, **25.** 59 *n*, 77–84; officers' rations, **23.** 469; French army accounts, 469; proposed Lake Champlain winter operations, **24.** 38, 40; militia huts, 59; escort for Washington, 89, **25.** 34; on plans against New York City (1782), **24.** 125 *n*, 128; Huddy reprisal, British conference, 136 *n*, 440, 441, 455–459; ranking subalterns, 253; liquor ration, 261; exchanges, 263; hats, 269 *n*; paroled soldier, 304; extent of command (1782), 323, 360, 370; De Peyster case, 328, 330; appointment of brigadier, 355; officers' memorials, letter, **25.** 87, 87 *n*, **26.** 472; cartel negotiations, instructions, failure, **25.** 111, 112, 122, 136, 191, 192, 195–197, 221, 235; proposed Penobscot expedition, **26.** 152; command in Gates's absence, 328, 432; on suspension of hostilities, 337 *n*; on peace establishment, 398 *n*; general orders by, 415, 439; retained troops, 469 *n*, 480, 481, **27.** 7, 11 *n*; on Hazen-Reid affair, 29 *n*; Washington's farewell and commendation, 31, 34; Long Island battle, 461 *n*; congratulations, **30.** 315; office seeker, 316, **35.** 449; *Memoirs*, gift, 449, **37.** 140, 141.

Heating. *See* Fireplaces; Fuel; Stoves.

Hebberd, *Sergt.* ——, of Virginia (?), bears letter, **17.** 203.

Hedden, Joseph, *jr.*, capture, **17.** 449.

Hedden, *Mrs.* Joseph (?), pass, **17.** 503.

Hedges, David, Jay Treaty, letter to, **34.** 301 *n*.

Hedges, Solomon, Washington at house, 1. 9.

Hedges for Mount Vernon, seeds, varieties, importance, planting, care, 5. 459, 30. 259, 32. 180, 195, 218, 228–231, 239, 248, 255, 275, 291 *n*, 294, 298, 299, 305–307, 318, 340, 381, 425, 436, 444, 457, 494, 33. 11, 98, 197, 215, 255, 275, 276, 430, 494 *n*, 34. 11, 97, 112, 342, 369–372, 382, 35. 66, 263, 376, 504, 37. 535, 537; furze, 33. 264; thorn, plants, 337, 344, 350, 369, 376, 388, 34. 338, 35. 434 *n*; nursery, 33. 239, 243; progress, neglected, 344, 36. 286; locust, 34. 75, 84, 96, 171, 205, 209; willow, poplar, 97, 339; cedar, berries, 108, 116, 127, 35. 262; outer, 34. 422; in leasing terms, 443.

Hedgman, ——,* militia detachment, 1. 372, 375 *n*; Dinwiddie's suit, 454, 462 *n*.

Hedgman, *Ensign* George, recruiting, 1. 232; assignment, 273.

Heer, Bartholomew von. *See* Von Heer.

Heffering, John, loyalist, 22. 492.

Heinaker, Jan Hendrick Christian, Dutch consul, dismissed, 34. 184, 191.

Heintz, *Chev.* Jean de,* Polish Order, 27. 119, 310–312.

Heister, Daniel, *jr.*, case, 10. 506, 11. 78, 321.

Heister, *Gen.* Leopold Philip von,* Long Island, 5. 486 *n*; supplies for prisoners of war, 6. 480, 8. 57.

Heith, *Maj.* ——, court-martial, 24. 482.

Heitman, Francis B., *Historical Register*, 6. 26 *n*.

Hell Gate (Horns Hook), N. Y., post, British attack, 5. 500, 6. 32, 40, 54, 57, 37. 529; British possession, 6. 143; warships pass, 211, 217; navigation, 14. 278, 16. 414, 418 *n*; British works, 466.

Heller, ——, Springfield arsenal, 21. 364.

Helm, *Capt.* John,* complaint, 21. 317.

Helmerharsen, Henry Frederick, bears letter, 16. 392.

Helmes, *Sergt.* Peleg, court-martial, reduced, 11. 272, 274.

Helms, *Capt.* William,* militia guards, letter, 19. 127, 127 *n*; service, 127 *n*.

Hemert, A. Philippe von, acknowledgment to, 13. 371 *n*.

Hemlock, seeds for Mount Vernon, 28. 6, 38, 135.

Hemp, English bounty, proposed culture, 2. 430, 432, 433; shipping conditions, 438; federal encouragement, 31. 389; seed, from East Indies, 33. 233, 243, 266, 279, 288, 309, 34. 146, 35. 72, 265, 37. 452; artificial, 33. 384; culture, 469; New Zealand, 35. 323.

Hempstead, L. I., British evacuate, 27. 243.

Hempstead, N. Y. *See* Kakiak.

Henderson, ——, as messenger, 3. 134, 37. 501; on Boston Port Bill, 3. 237 *n*.

Henderson, *Lieut.* ——, Malcom's regiment, civil assault, 13. 50 *n*.

Henderson, Alexander, of Pennsylvania, court-martial, 8. 154.

Henderson, Alexander, of Virginia, marriage, 3. 115; Virginia-Maryland commission, 27. 375 *n*.

Henderson, Archibald, *Washington's Southern Tour*, material from, 31. 306 *n*.

Henderson, *Capt.* John, light corps, 18. 191.

Henderson, *Capt.* Matthew, court-martial, 12. 54.

Henderson, Richard,* of Virginia, 2. 440; Washington's affairs, 28. 38; settlement scheme, 29. 520–522; arsenal, 34. 432.

Henderson, Richard, Kentucky purchase, 3. 279.

Henderson, *Lieut. Col.* Thomas, appointment, 6. 494.

Henderson, *Capt.* William, rank, 15. 472 *n*.

Hendrick, Philip, court-martial, 8. 177.

Hendricks, Iroquois chief, western Indians, **32.** 129, 159; at Philadelphia, 341 *n.*

Hendricks, ——, commander in chief's barge, **26.** 311 *n.*

Hendricks, Baker, spy, **10.** 329, 416.

Hendricks, *Lieut. Col.* (*Col.*) James,* at court-martial, **7.** 183; service, 183 *n*; command, **9.** 166; promotion, 285; resignation, **11.** 126; Potomac ferriage of army, **23.** 111; provisions for Yorktown siege, 120, 121; Alexandria Academy, **28.** 356 *n*; Colvill estate, 481 *n. See also* Virginia First.

Hendricks, John,* spy, compensation, **10.** 329, 416, **12.** 178, **15.** 327, 328, **19.** 15 *n*; trade with the enemy, **18.** 340 *n*; intelligence, **20.** 285, 288 *n.*

Hendricks, Solomon,* Stockbridge Indians for expedition, **15.** 367, 368.

Hendrickson, Jacob, pass, **24.** 102.

Henfield, Gideon, case, **33.** 36 *n.*

Hening, William W., *Statutes at Large*, **1.** 189 *n.*

Henkels, Stan. V., acknowledgment to, **50.** 415 *n.*

Henley, ——, corn, **29.** 303, 324.

Henley, *Maj.* (*Col.*) David,* officers, **3.** 378 *n*, **7.** 14 *n*, **9.** 194 *n*, **11.** 144 *n*, 427 *n*, **12.** 313 *n*, **13.** 252 *n*, 437 *n*, **15.** 1 *n*; brigade major, **3.** 425, **4.** 20, **5.** 349, 423; for New York, **4.** 402; service, 402 *n*, **5.** 349 *n*; promotion, **5.** 349; deputy adjutant general, **6.** 24; assaulted, 37; firing squads, 91; quarters, 104; raising regiment and command, 499 *n*, **7.** 14 *n*, 139, 308, 322, 419, 468, **8.** 113, 134; bears letter, 124; commissions for officers, **9.** 194, **13.** 337, 337 *n*; to main army, **9.** 287, **10.** 101; arms, excessive requisition, **9.** 331, **10.** 10; inoculation, 334; recruiting, British deserters, **11.** 321, 424; light infantry, **12.** 300; fate of regiment, union, 467, **14.** 139, 263, **15.** 2; advanced-post brigade, command, duties, **13.** 213 *n*, 281, 282, 294; withdrawal, saving provisions, 329; scattered corps, 346; own commission, 347; intelligence, specie, 356, 356 *n*, **27.** 149; imprisoned deserters, **13.** 437, 439; bears letter, **18.** 322; cloth for headquarters, **26.** 60 *n*; Washington's debt, **27.** 68; Mount Vernon, **28.** 346; Washington's affairs, 527; Indian affairs, **35.** 147, 149; Washington's regard, 483; Blount intrigue, 483–485; deputy inspector general, **37.** 547; ratification express, 569. *See also* Additional regiments; Otis & Henley.

Henley, Elizabeth (Dandridge),* appointment for son, **37.** 395, 396.

Henley, John D., naval appointment, letter, oath, **37.** 387, 388, 395, 395 *n*, 396.

Henley, Robert, naval appointment, **37.** 59.

Henley, *Lieut.* Samuel, certificate, **28.** 91; service, 91 *n*; army appointment, **37.** 59.

Henley Smith Papers, material from, **37.** 517 *n.*

Henly, *Maj.* Thomas, Heath's aide, **5.** 424; killed, tribute, funeral, **6.** 104, 165.

Hennessey, John, court-martial, capital penalty, **22.** 134, 184.

Henrico County, Va., excise survey, **31.** 239 *n.*

Henry of Prussia, *Prince*, Washington's portrait, **27.** 500; Lafayette, **28.** 420; Washington on character, 420.

Henry, James,* Virginia land purchase, **11.** 456, **12.** 266, **31.** 157, 158; Southern campaign, **19.** 92.

Henry, *Sergt.* James, of New York, court-martial, **4.** 499.

Henry, John, of Pennsylvania, court-martial, **10.** 500.

Henry, *Capt.* John, of Virginia, resignation, distress and relief, **13.** 199.

Henry, *Gov.* John,* of Maryland, Congress, committees, **11.** 45 *n*, **19.** 280 *n*, **20.** 315 *n*; British threat, **15.** 146; gift, **29.** 148; lumber, **35.** 368, **36.** 238; Mount Vernon, 238; Carter, 484, 484 *n.*

Henry, *Gov.* Patrick,* journey to Congress, Mount Vernon, **3.** 236; Virginia Convention, 276 *n*, 277 *n*; Virginia command, **4.** 381; governorship, **6.** 164, **22.** 283; military information, **7.** 199, **9.** 302; recruiting, on conditions, bounty, **7.** 397,

407–409, 8. 77–79, 148, 10. 54–56, 208, 261, 484, 11. 438, 12. 445 *n*, 530, 13. 45–47, 310, 14. 73, 197, 198; Howe's movements (1777), 8. 147; circular to, 9. 10 *n*; appointment of officers, 301, 302; cloth, 10. 55, 56, 146, 172, 209; medical supplies, 147; deserters, 173, 173 *n*; provisions, 482 *n*, 483, 484, 11. 278; forwarding recruits, 152; and Cabal, 159, 164, 33. 478; Washington on relations, 11. 160, 164, 37. 245; gift to headquarters, 11. 394; officers' resignation, 439; officer's duel, 13. 78 *n*; Convention troops, 14. 104, 105, 107, 171, 172; rank in state's regiments, 15. 244; Paine, 27. 421; Washington's river-improvement stock, 28. 89–91, 303, 304; Newenham, 117 *n*; Dismal Swamp, 176, 302, 333, 334; Lady Huntingdon's plan, 180; Virginia-Maryland commission, letter, 260, 260 *n*, 302; Webster, 308 *n*; road improvement, 334, 335; prison labor, 389; on call of Annapolis Convention, letter, 422 *n*; Mississippi River navigation, 29. 113 *n*; Federal Convention, 119 *n*; copy of Constitution, 278; opposition, letter, 278 *n*; ratification contest, 286, 292, 304, 350, 477, 512–514, 30. 12, 37. 570; British debts, 29. 304; organization of new government, 30. 101, 125, 131; Senate, 118; bossism, 131; on Adams's ceremony, 362 *n*; reports on Washington's attitude, comment, 33. 476–479; and federal office, 478, 34. 169; state portfolio, 331–335, 333 *n*, 348, 354, 421 *n*; French mission, 35. 123 *n*, 127, 128, 37. 142 *n*; Virginia opposition and candidacy for Congress, letter, 87–90, 90 *n*; death, tribute, 235, 244; Blair letter, 245.

Henry, Patrick, of Pennsylvania, court-martial, 8. 177.

Henry, Robert, supplies for Canadian expedition, 5. 146.

Henry, Silas, court-martial, 26. 310.

Henry, William,* armorer, 2. 210, 222, 224, 225, 11. 334; impressment warrant, 9. 269 *n*, 324; shoes, 10. 387, 12. 455, 16. 389, 459; bayonets, 11. 386; on hides, 17. 379.

Henry County, Va., excise survey, 31. 239 *n*.

Hens. *See* Fowls.

Henshaw, ——, suit, 32. 91, 33. 347–349.

Henshaw, *Lieut. Col.* William, of Massachusetts, wishes, 5. 432.

Henshaw, *Lieut.* William, of Connecticut, paymaster, 13. 84; service, 84 *n*.

Hensley, Jesse, court-martial, 19. 414.

Hepburn, ——, freight account, 25. 166.

Hepburn & Dundas,* land dispute, 37. 436.

Heraldry, value, popular attitude, 30. 87–89. *See also* Coat of arms.

Herbert, *Lieut.* Stewart, brigade major, 12. 300; service, 300 *n*; adjutant, 20. 261.

Herbert, Thomas, of Massachusetts, court-martial, 5. 368.

Herbert, *Capt.* Thomas, of Pennsylvania, exchange, service, 6. 139, 139 *n*.

Herbert, William,* exchange of brother, 6. 139; white servants, 28. 386; G. A. Washington, 32. 414; suit, 454; Colvill estate, 33. 290–293; rector's salary, 34. 38 *n*, 423, 431; Alexandria house rent, 36. 75, 77; bears letter, 119; Washington's donation, 137 *n*; Washington's accounts, loan, 258, 482, 483, 486, 37. 250, 347, 351, 352, 397; Belknap's work, 36. 485; land, 37. 397, 442.

Herbert, *Mrs.* William,* dancing master, 32. 24 *n*.

Hercules, fugitive slave cook, 36. 70, 123, 148, 37. 578; presidential mansion, 571, 573.

Herd, Phineas,* pass, 15. 264 *n*.

Herenden, William, court-martial, 5. 300.

Heriot, George, Jay Treaty, letter to, 34. 303 *n*.

Herkimer, Henry, bears letter, 12. 496.

Herkimer, *Gen.* Nicholas, Oriskany, 9. 73, 165.

Herman, *Rev.* Lebrecht, parsonage as presidential office, 33. 108 *n*.

*Hermione*, French warship, cruise, **18.** 392 *n*, **19.** 140.

*Hero*, **2.** 343.

Herrick, John, court-martial, **13.** 138, 139.

Herricks, L. I., British evacuate, **27.** 243.

Herrindeen, Thomas, court-martial, **17.** 345, **18.** 3.

Herring, *Ensign* Benjamin, court-martial, **26.** 321, 322.

Herring, John, court-martial, capital penalty, **13.** 138, 139.

Herring Bay, Md., parish, **2.** 499.

Herrings, Dutch gift, **27.** 73, 75; sale, **29.** 155, 156, 179, 262, 353, 462, 508 *n*. *See also* Fish.

Herriot, William, stores clerk, **25.** 172.

Hertford County, N. C., excise survey, **31.** 237, **32.** 311.

Hertz, Emanuel, acknowledgment to, **7.** 371 *n*.

Hertzog, James, pass, **21.** 389; service, 389 *n*.

Herzog, John J., acknowledgment to, **37.** 568 *n*.

Hesketh, *Capt.* Thomas, exchange, **6.** 317, 323.

Hesse Cassel, French peace, **34.** 506. *See also* Mercenaries.

Hessian fly, as pest, ravages, Mount Vernon, **29.** 265, 456, **30.** 48, 60, **32.** 74, 101, 259, 462, **34.** 14, **35.** 478, 479, 507–509, **36.** 12, 282, **37.** 95, 338, 452; British exclusion of American wheat, **30.** 99.

*Hester*, sloop, affairs, **28.** 325.

Hetfield, Job, deserter and flag of truce, **11.** 130, 310.

Hetfield, John Smith. *See* Hatfield.

Heth, *Capt.* Henry, Fort Pitt, **15.** 37; status of company, absorption, 303, **17.** 157, 158; returns, 322, **21.** 480; Detroit expedition, **22.** 185.

Heth, *Lieut.* (*Capt.*) John, appointment, **31.** 79; long furlough, **34.** 493; service, 493 *n*.

Heth, *Lieut.* (*Maj.*, *Lieut. Col.*, *Col.*) William,* promotion, exchange, **6.** 319; service, 319 *n*, **9.** 438 *n*, **10.** 94 *n*, **12.** 313 *n*; Maxwell, **9.** 438; at court-martial, **10.** 94; regiment brigaded, **12.** 215; bears letter, 313; requests, **16.** 212, **29.** 33 *n*; Mrs. Washington's journey, **30.** 324; customs appointments, **31.** 125; selection of army officers, **36.** 312, **37.** 205–207, 227, 228, 242 *n*, 333; as officer, **36.** 334; army appointment, aideship, 351, 352 *n*, 388, 395, 433; Pinckney reception, **37.** 91. *See also* Virginia Third.

Heusler, Anthony,* gardener, **36.** 26, 34, 35.

Heustis, Philip, loyalist, as prisoner of war, **15.** 362.

Hewes, Joseph,* Congress, committees, **4.** 504 *n*, **5.** 87 *n*; Granberry, **16.** 169.

Hewes, Smith & Allan, wine, **17.** 486.

Hewitt, Erskine, acknowledgment to, **15.** 256 *n*.

Hewson, Jeremiah, release, **5.** 377.

Heyer, William,* lighthouse, **30.** 381.

Heyward, Thomas, Congress, committees, **7.** 108 *n*, **9.** 351 *n*.

Hibbard, Joseph, Delaware soldier, **15.** 293.

*Hibernia*, capture, 14, 443.

Hickey, Thomas, Matthews and plot, **5.** 161, 170; guard precautions, 167, 175, 179; condemnation, 182, 183; account of plot, 182 *n*, 193; execution, 194.

Hickman, Joseph, as tenant, **28.** 212, **31.** 265, 266; Mercer estate, **29.** 82, 104.

Hickman, William,* Frignet, **36.** 341.

Hickory, nuts for Mount Vernon, **28.** 135, **33.** 275, **36.** 175; trees for Thornton, **37.** 148.

Hickory Town, Pa., **11.** 120.

Hicks, *Capt.* Benjamin, *special mission, **22.** 160, 161; service, 160 *n*, **25.** 168 *n*, **26.** 23 *n*; brigade major, officer of the day, **25.** 104, 141, 168, 189, 218, 238, 259, 300, **26.** 23.

Hicks, Edward, spy, escape, **14.** 357.

Hicks, Gershom, Iroquois expedition intelligence, **14.** 170 *n*, 368.

Hicks, Samuel, shipmaster, **23.** 337 *n*.

Hides, conservation, **7.** 80, **10.** 46, **13.** 472, **18.** 75, 233, 351, **19.** 352, 380, **22.** 167 *n*; commissary, regulations, reform, court of inquiry, **9.** 68 *n*, 73, 317, **13.** 312, **14.** 51, 70, **16.** 24, 113, 390, **17.** 25, 173, 317, 379; damage by butchers, **10.** 93, **14.** 34; foot coverings out of raw, **10.** 94; barter for leather, rate, 260; accounting, 290, **17.** 218; barter for shoes, rate, returns, irregularities, **10.** 311, 314, 331, 387, 488, **11.** 35, **12.** 303, 332, 455, **13.** 472, 489, **14.** 71, 330, 391, **16.** 176, 390, 476, **17.** 2, **18.** 110, **21.** 362; brigade regulations, **11.** 85, 347; transportation, **17.** 23, 27; detail, 404, **22.** 251; skins for drumheads, **20.** 186; abnormal allowances, **21.** 468; scarcity, **22.** 166; in cattle contracts, 247; Yorktown siege supplies, **23.** 143; from dead cattle, **33.** 367. *See also* Leather.

Hiegler, *King*, Catawba, **2.** 39.

Higday, George, spy, danger of exposure, **15.** 327, 374.

Higgenbottom, *Corp.* David, information, **22.** 137.

Higgins, ——, exchange, **11.** 279.

Higgins, Bryan, on cements, **27.** 298, **28.** 25.

Higgins, James, court-martial, **5.** 208.

Higgins, Robert, of Massachusetts, court-martial, **3.** 524.

Higgins, *Lieut.* Robert, of Virginia, court-martial, **9.** 31; service, 31 *n*.

Higgins, William, court-martial, **6.** 125.

Higginson, Nathaniel Cabot, West Indies agent, **33.** 334 *n*.

Higginson, Stephen, proposed Penobscot expedition, **26.** 153; Congress, committee, **27.** 124 *n*; Boston and Jay Treaty, **34.** 251.

Highlands, securing, force, militia, works (1776), **5.** 9–11, 18, 19, 69, 123, 138, 139, 154, 176, 177, 265 *n*, **6.** 34, 35, 47, 48, 209, 214, 222, 245, 249 *n*, 272, 275, 276, 290, 304, 306–311, 314 *n*, 323, 326, 340, 341, 353, 374, 383, 393, 394, 397–400, 407, 418, 419, 448, **7.** 94, 179, 240, 255, 291, 340, 425, 427, 444, 477, **37.** 534; command, **5.** 138, 400, **7.** 126, 128, 179, 196, 240 *n*, **8.** 500 *n*; importance, **5.** 138, 435; New York commission, 176; arms, artillery, stores, 232, 294, 450, **6.** 48, 49, 311, **7.** 180; securing ships, **5.** 268; expected attack by British warships, 265, 268, 272, 275–278, 281–283, 288, 292–294, 296, 297, 313; condition of forts, 317–319; returns, **6.** 47; barracks, 276, 277; loyalists, 311; reconnoiter (1779), **16.** 201; proposed road, 448. *See also* Fort Clinton; Fort Constitution; Fort Independence; Fort Montgomery; Hudson River; West Point.

Hildeburn, Charles, S. R., on spurious letters, **5.** 127 *n*.

Hill, ——, of Philadelphia, livery clothes, **37.** 576.

Hill, Abraham, court-martial, **8.** 209.

Hill, *Lieut.* Benjamin (?), captured, **4.** 274.

Hill, Ebenezer, court-martial, **19.** 252.

Hill, Henry,* of Pennsylvania, headquarters at house, **9.** 17, **13.** 36 *n*; wine for Mount Vernon, **28.** 247; bills of exchange, 507, **33.** 31; Franklin's bequest, letter, **31.** 43, 43 *n*; Germantown school trustee, **33.** 148 *n*; Washington's return to command, **36.** 342.

Hill, *Lieut.* Henry, of Connecticut, court-martial, **11.** 272, 274; service, 272 *n*.

Hill, James,* plantation manager, Custis estate, accounts, 3. 89, 103, 140, 143, 144, 174–179, 220, 434, 7. 54, 10. 60, 13. 160–163, 181, 182, 14. 432, 433, 28. 404, 527, 29. 76, 144–146, 37. 500.

Hill, *Corp.* James, blower detail, 25. 53.

Hill, *Capt.* Jeremiah,* resignation, 9. 288.

Hill, *Lieut. Col.* John, exchange question, 21. 399; parole, 22. 242, 248.

Hill, *Lieut.* Richard, abused, 12. 353, 354; service, 353 *n.*

Hill, *Maj.* Thomas, transfer, 19. 199; service, 199 *n.*

Hill, *Rev.* William, chaplaincy, 37. 406, 413.

Hill, Wills. *See* Hillsborough.

Hill, Lamar & Hill, wine shipment, 2. 378, 379.

Hillegas, Henrietta,* gift to army, 21. 221.

Hillegas, Michael,* treasurer, 15. 263 *n*, 27. 347 *n*; wife, 21. 221 *n*; favor, 28. 200.

Hiller. *See* Hellar.

Hilles, ——, office, 35. 160.

Hillhouse, ——, Posey suit, 2. 508.

Hillis, ——, Washington's Pennsylvania lands, 29. 203.

Hillsboro, N. C., presidential tour, 31. 231, 272.

Hillsborough, Wills Hill, *earl* of, Fort Stanwix cession line, 3. 48 *n*; Walpole Grant, 49 *n*; on land rights under Proclamation of 1763, 184, 37. 506.

Hilltop Township, Pa., camp, 9. 318.

Hilton, *Capt.* ——, of Massachusetts, court-martial, 3. 403.

Hilton, ——, shipmaster, intercourse with the enemy, 5. 335; loyalist correspondence, 13. 447.

Hilton County, S. C., excise survey, 31. 237.

Hiltzheimer, Jacob, Washington's horses, 8. 11, 27. 406, 31. 100; service, 8. 11 *n*; *Diary*, 34. 139 *n*; on presidential dinner, 139 *n*; on Washington's journey, 242 *n*; on legislature and Washington's Birthday, 477 *n*; on Rittenhouse memorial, 35. 335 *n*.

Hinchcliffe, John, *bishop* of Peterborough, attitude, 4. 244.

Hindman, ——, bears letter, 9. 136.

Hindman, James,* Grasse's fleet, 23. 96 *n*.

Hinds, John, court-martial, capital penalty, 23. 316.

Hindustan, Rennell's work, 34. 232.

Hines, ——, Washington's Pennsylvania lands, 29. 329.

Hinges, orders, 3. 155, 27. 429, 29. 216.

Hingham, Mass., independent company, 4. 192, 193, 195, 289; academy, 34. 119, 120, 179.

Hinman, *Col.* Benjamin, acting brigadier, 5. 457; alarm post, 468; militia regiment, 480; regiment brigaded, 503.

Hinman, *Col.* Edward,* regiment, 5. 388 *n*; Hazen case, 14. 371.

Hinsdale, Daniel,* cloth, 30. 279.

Hippopotamus dredge, 28. 271, 272, 296.

*Historical Magazine*, 2. 444 *n*; material from, 3. 459 *n*.

Historical Manuscript Commission, *Carlisle Manuscripts*, 13. 142 *n*.

*Historical Review of Berks County*, material from, 37. 575 *n*.

Historical Society of Pennsylvania, material from, 1. 74.

Historiography, contemporary, 30. 65.

History books, order, **2.** 516, 517.

Hitchbourn, Benjamin, captured, **3.** 398, 403.

Hitchcock, *Lieut.* Benjamin, parole breaker, **15.** 414.

Hitchcock, *Col.* Daniel, regiment brigaded, **3.** 355, **4.** 275, 512, 536, **5.** 422, 503; at courts-martial, **4.** 1, 19, 20, **6.** 235; new establishment, **4.** 190; at court of inquiry, 268; alarm post after evacuation, 438; march to New York, 442; muster, 505; paper estimate, **5.** 336 *n*; post at New York, 422, 462; regiment, **6.** 232; paymaster, 252; officers for new army, 274; New Jersey campaign, 429; brigade command, in division, 454. *See also* Eleventh Infantry.

Hitchcock, *Capt.* Luke, death in duel, **26.** 55–57.

Hitchcock, Lyman, acting brigade major, **9.** 369.

Hitchcock, William, court-martial, **15.** 100.

Hite, ——, cavalry appointment, **37.** 114.

Hite, *Capt.* Abraham,* court-martial, **8.** 23; service, 23 *n*; transportation, **11.** 154.

Hite, *Lieut.* Abraham, paymaster, **13.** 460; service, 460 *n*; Kentucky land, **36.** 160, **37.** 156.

Hite, Isaac, Kentucky land, **36.** 160, 192, 193.

Hite, Jacob, Washington's Pennsylvania lands, **29.** 9, 10.

Hite, Jesse, land claim, **28.** 367.

Hite, *Maj.* John, recruiting and commission, **2.** 197; candidacy, 359 *n*; Washington's western tour, **27.** 440, 444; account, **37.** 501.

Hite, *Cadet* Joseph, commission, **12.** 531; service, 531 *n*; Kentucky land, **36.** 160.

Hite, Jost, place, **1.** 7, 12, 337; estate, land claim, litigation and award, **28.** 367, 461, 462, 466, 467, 498, **37.** 567; bond, 568.

Hite family, success as frontiersmen, **2.** 459.

Hiwell, *Lieut.* John,* inspector and superintendent of music, pay, **12.** 337; service, 337 *n*, **24.** 219 *n*; at parade, **12.** 393; instruction to music majors, 429; instruments, **24.** 219, 219 *n*, 221; inspection, **26.** 282.

Hoag, John, robbed, **13.** 138.

Hoakesley, Robert,* exchange, **18.** 238; office, 238 *n*; complaint, **19.** 258, 258 *n*, 271; flagship, **20.** 449; service, 449 *n*; return to Yorktown refused, **25.** 118; claim, **26.** 178, 180, **27.** 36.

Hoban, James,* federal district building plans, **32.** 52, 510, 511, **33.** 1; White House, **32.** 94, 101, 371; capitol, stone, **33.** 30, 184, **34.** 358; artisan for Mount Vernon, **35.** 425.

Hobart, John Sloss,* on Washington, **6.** 106 *n*; Long Island plan, 142; provisions contract arbitration, **24.** 282 *n*, 402, 403, 413.

Hobart, *Col.* Samuel, Stark, **4.** 268, 306.

Hobbs Hole, Va., customs officer, **33.** 110; rendezvous, **37.** 181.

Hobby, *Lieut.* Caleb, court-martial, **5.** 368, 462, 469, 470.

Hobby, *Capt.* David, company, **5.** 100, **6.** 192; service, 192 *n*.

Hobby, *Capt.* John, officer of the day, **23.** 146, 167, 262, 299; service, 167 *n*.

Hobby, *Capt.* Jonathan,* claimed enlisted slave, **26.** 90, 95, 107.

Hobby, *Lieut. Col.* Thomas, at court-martial, **5.** 327.

Hobert, Andrew, unfit recruit, deserter, **24.** 452.

Hobkirks Hill, battle, comment, **22.** 134, 138, 146, 155.

Hoboken, N. J., possible movement, **7.** 444; trade with the enemy, **17.** 441.

Hoboken Ferry, guard, **5.** 377.

Hodgden, ——, Colvill estate, **35.** 142.

Hodgdon, Samuel, transportation to Mount Vernon, **27.** 238, 271; office, 238 *n*, **31.** 228 *n*; engraved cannon for Grasse, **27.** 270; correspondence on arms, **32.** 189 *n*; equipment for president's march, **33.** 525 *n*; paper, **36.** 486.

Hodge, ——, account, **3.** 103, **37.** 500.

Hodge, *Dr.* Hugh, exchange, **6.** 437.

Hodges, ——, South River ferryman, **27.** 406 *n*.

Hodges, *Dr.* Silas, mission, introduction, **15.** 389, 389 *n*.

Hodgzard, William, bill of exchange, **37.** 509.

Hoes, order, shipment, quality, **2.** 159, 405, 439; horse, **30.** 486.

Hoey, *Sergt.* Benjamin, wife's ration, **15.** 483.

Hoff, Charles, *jr.* *See* Holt.

Hoff. *Mrs.* G. Whitney, acknowledgment to, **37.** 509.

Hoff, John, stores clerk, **25.** 172.

Hoffman, Nicholas, loyalist refugee, **18.** 421 *n*.

Hoffman, *Mrs.* Nicholas,* husband, **18.** 421.

Hoffman, *Capt.* Philip, transfer, **19.** 201.

Hoffner, *Ensign* George, movements, **7.** 145; service, 145 *n*.

Hogendorp, Gijsbert Karel van, Mount Vernon, bears letter, **27.** 289.

Hogg, *Capt.* Peter,* Fort Necessity expedition, **1.** 38; sketch, 38 *n*; company, position, 166, 177, 182–184, 229, 242, 258–260, 272, 283–285; Shawnee expedition, 256, 259, 286 *n*, 293; building forts, 393, 400–402, 444, 463, 478,481, 490, 502, **2.** 102, 108; reprimanded, **1.** 403–405; accounts, **2.** 3, 101, 104; return of detached men, 47; relieved, 49, 102, 103; snake bite, 139; rangers, 139, 152, 172, 192; special land grant, **3.** 160, 161, **16.** 62; Crawford, **3.** 209. *See also* Fort Dinwiddie.

Hogs, for frontier land, **3.** 270; special feeding, **32.** 241, 257, **37.** 467; slaughtering, packing, bacon, **32.** 181, 204, 304, **33.** 145, 218, 241, 521, **34.** 26, 43, 75, 117, 384, **35.** 266, 332; wheat stubble, **33.** 6; at Mount Vernon, reports, schedule, 53, 180, 197, **37.** 302; slave pork allowance, **33.** 202; for Ball, 266; confining, **34.** 109; Chinese, 463, **37.** 449; increasing stock, **35.** 354; proposed gift, **37.** 216. *See also* Animals.

Hogsheads, for defense, **5.** 197.

Hogun, *Col.* (*Gen.*) James,* inoculation, **12.** 403 *n*; arms, 422; recruiting, 474 *n*; at court-martial, **13.** 84; posts, winter, 372, 392, 436–438, **14.** 346; new arrangement, 139 *n*; promotion, 331; to South, **16.** 382, 383, **17.** 133; Philadelphia command, 95; Charleston, **18.** 165.

Hoit, ——, conduct as prisoner of war, **26.** 12.

Hoit, Benjamin, charges against son, **12.** 57.

Hoit, Comfort, *jr.* supplies, **14.** 214.

Hoitt, John, recruit, French deserter, **24.** 452.

Holcomb, *Lieut.* ——, New Jersey militia, court-martial, **5.** 424, 437.

Holcombe, Richard,* headquarters account, **12.** 105 *n*.

Holcroff, John, arrest, **34.** 20 *n*.

Holden, *Lieut.* Aaron, exchange, **20.** 70; service, 70 *n*.

Holden, *Lieut. Col.* Benjamin, at court-martial, **3.** 418.

Holden, *Lieut.* John, *jr.* *See* Holden, Levi.

Holden, *Lieut.* Levi (John),* transfer to Guard, **22.** 493; service, 493 *n*; Guard's march after Yorktown, **23.** 327; Guard to receive Rochambeau, **25.** 157 *n*.

Holderness, Robert d'Arcy, *earl* of, French on Ohio, **1.** 22 *n*.

Holdridge, *Capt.* (*Maj.*, *Lieut. Col.*) Hezekiah, petition on loss, **5.** 355; service, 355 *n*, **13.** 107 *n*, **14.** 232 *n*, **19.** 438 *n*; temporary majority, **6.** 9; at court-martial, **13.**

107; seizure of schooner, inquiry, court-martial, **14.** 231, 234, 467, 473, 474; officer of the day, **19.** 438, **20.** 32, 113, 233, 302.

Holkendorff, Lewis Casimir (?), *baron* de,* Cincinnati, **28.** 495; claim, 495.

Holker, John,* as French agent, **13.** 184, **14.** 238 *n*, **15.** 281; career, **13.** 184 *n*; news, **14.** 238, **16.** 118, 123; bears letter, **14.** 296; Estaing's plans, **16.** 414; Rochambeau's preparations, **18.** 396; flour for French forces, **19.** 382; to Saratoga, **24.** 403 *n*; steward for president, **31.** 251.

Holland, *Lieut.* Ivory, quartermaster, **23.** 6; service, 6 *n*.

Holland, *Lieut.* Park, paymaster, **23.** 6; service, 6 *n*.

Holland, Samuel, map, **15.** 32.

Holland, *Lieut.* Torey, court-martial, **15.** 363.

Holland. *See* Netherlands.

Hollet, *Maj.* ——, as chaplain, suspected, **15.** 126, 126 *n*.

Holliday. *See* Hollyday.

Hollies, Mark, sergeant, **1.** 408.

Hollingshead, John. *See* Hollinshead.

Hollingsworth, *Col.* Henry,* British at Wilmington, **9.** 316; service, 316 *n*; ration purchases, 368 *n*; supply of provisions, **10.** 468, 472, 494, 514; staff office, **11.** 407, **18.** 150 *n*; flour scarcity, 150; additional Maryland battalion, **19.** 297; cloth, gift, **36.** 238.

Hollingsworth, Jacob, on Brisco, **33.** 26.

Hollingsworth, Levi,* collection of cattle, **10.** 494; dredge, **28.** 271.

Hollingsworth, Zebulon, office, **32.** 111, 138, 138 *n*, 158.

Hollinshead, *Capt.* (*Maj.*) John, rank, **19.** 138 *n*; at court-martial, **23.** 15, 283; officer of the day, 175; command, 198; service, 283 *n*; and resignation, 466.

Hollis, ——,* of New York, horses, **31.** 73 *n*.

Holliston, Mass., route through, **13.** 101.

Holliway, ——, of Pennsylvania, theft from, **10.** 266.

Hollowell, Richard, court-martial, capital penalty, **14.** 358; execution, 426.

Holly, Rachel,* pass, **24.** 397 *n*.

Holly, for Mount Vernon, **28.** 121; hedges, **37.** 535.

Hollyday, ——, Colvill estate, **28.** 148, 150.

Holman, *Col.* Jonathan (John), militia regiment for New York, **5.** 364; brigaded, 503; at courts martial, **6.** 132, 133 *n*, 230, 231.

Holmer, *Maj.* Christian,* at court martial, **15.** 49, 105; rank, 95; incapacity, 96, 236; derangement and assistance, **26.** 8.

Holmes, ——, favor, **29.** 133.

Holmes, *Col.* Asher, British raid, **14.** 465; irregular intercourse, **24.** 138.

Holmes, *Lieut.* Benjamin, court martial, **9.** 101.

Holmes, Benjamin Mulberry, loyalist, vessel seized, **4.** 36.

Holmes, David, letter written by, **24.** 139 *n*.

Holmes, *Capt.* Eliphalet, West Point works, **16.** 21.

Holmes, Hugh,* son, Washington's namesake, **28.** 391; gift, 392; Farewell Address, **35.** 293.

Holmes, *Capt.* James, court martial, **9.** 88; resigns, 88 *n*.

Holmes, Robert, deserter, **2.** 130.

Holmes, Samuel, sailmaking detail, **5.** 80.

Holmes, *Capt.* Thomas, rangers, **6.** 131.

Holroyd, John Baker. *See* Sheffield.

Holston, *Capt.* ——, exchange, **20.** 291.

Holston, treaty of, boundary, **35.** 198.

Holt (Hoff), Charles, *jr.*, ordnance, **7.** 275 *n*, 319.

Holt, Joshua, soldier, **4.** 49.

Holt, William, Washington's accounts, **28.** 249, **29.** 146.

Holten, Samuel, Congress, committees, **18.** 315 *n*, **26.** 291 *n*, 480 *n*.

Holtzendorff, *Baron* de,* military manuscript, **9.** 92; staff office, 93, **37.** 547.

Holy Roman Empire. *See* Austria; Francis II.

Homber, Nicholas, court martial, **8.** 154.

Home, *Capt.* Redman, Newport blockade, **34.** 295, 307, 319.

Homer, ——, fort, retreat, **1.** 327, 328.

Homespun, for Mount Vernon, **30.** 182.

Hominy, to England, **37.** 502.

Honey, John, Washington's land, **33.** 372.

Honeyman, John, spy, identity, **6.** 369 *n*.

Honeyman, *Lieut.* William, quartermaster, resigns, **25.** 136; service, 136 *n*.

Honors for Washington, military, **11.** 399, 400; thanks of Congress, **12.** 173 n; membership in societies, **18.** 11, **21.** 351, **23.** 404, **27.** 251, 269, 408, **28.** 200, 394, **34.** 235; honorary degrees, **22.** 90, 91, **27.** 268 *n*; freedom of cities, **24.** 388, **28.** 123, 125–127; institutions named after, **25.** 37, 38, **36.** 293; William and Mary chancellorship, **29.** 420, 421, 481; city of Washington, **31.** 352 *n*, **35.** 180; dedication of coast charts, **32.** 252. *See also* Addresses; Books (dedication); Gifts; Medals; Poetry; Portraits; Rewards; Salutes; Statues; Washington's Birthday.

Hood, John, land, **37.** 284.

Hood, *Adm.* (*Sir*) Samuel, erroneous news of defeat, **21.** 279 *n*, 285, 289, 292, 298, 305, 332 *n*; New York and Yorktown, **23.** 61, 68, 72, 73, 78, 85, 104, 115, 116, 118, 149; reported action (1782), **24.** 19; New York (1782), **25.** 76, 116, 125, 127, 129; departure, 371, 434.

Hooe, James H.,* dancing academy, **37.** 425 *n*.

Hooe, Robert Townsend,* **23.** 355; Colvill estate, **27.** 211, 309, 325, **30.** 25, 275–277, **32.** 332, 333, 391, 411, 418, 450–453, 461, **33.** 41, 42 *n*; goods for Washington, **27.** 101; jackass, 446, 447, **28.** 74; bills of exchange, 130, 133, 222; white servants, 386; Washington's affairs, **29.** 84, **32.** 478; fur-trade plan, **29.** 211, 221; flour, **32.** 296, 461, 477, 486, 495, **33.** 291, 374; West, **37.** 186.

Hooe & Little, land, **31.** 382.

Hooes Ferry, road survey, **23.** 332, **28.** 27.

Hoofs. *See* Feet.

Hoogland, ——, recruit, **19.** 492 *n*.

Hoogland, *Lieut.* (*Capt.*) Jeronimus, adjutant, supplies, **13.** 392, 417; service, 392 *n*; parole breaker, **16.** 361 *n*; slander of superior, trial, **18.** 341, 343.

Hooker, ——, artificer, **20.** 154.

Hooker, *Lieut.* Gibeon (Zibeon), resignation, **15.** 63.

Hooker, James and Horace.* *See* Hooper.

Hoomes, John,* jackass, **31.** 217.

Hooper, ——, shipmaster, **2.** 347, 350, 416.

Hooper, Franklin H., acknowledgment to, **30.** 298 *n*.

Hooper (Hooker), James and Horace,* issue of rum, **15.** 322; office, 322 *n*; hospital issues, **21.** 292.

Hooper, Robert, court martial, 3. 514.

Hooper, *Col.* Robert Lettis,* supplies, 10. 463, 11. 427; on arms, letter, 11. 458 *n*; wintering dragoon horses, 13. 402; deputy quartermaster general, 14. 156; Iroquois expedition preparations, 167; trial or discharge, 16. 31; Convention troops generals, 456, 17. 163; court martial, 214; deserters, 358.

Hooper, William, of North Carolina, Congress, committee, 4. 174 *n*; for Philadelphia, 337, 348, 350; loss to Congress, 7. 222 *n*.

Hooper, William, of New York, punishment, 18. 3.

Hoopers Tavern, N. J., 12. 118 *n*.

Hoops, ——, of Sussex, N. J., 17. 351 *n*.

Hoops, Adam, colonial commissary, supplies, 2. 225, 228, 230, 286; movements, 275; McNeill affair, 317.

Hoops, *Lieut.* Adam, of Maryland, court-martial, 18. 261, 262; service, 261 *n*; federal army appointment, 36. 418.

Hoops, *Maj.* Robert, messenger to Lee, 6. 336, 337 n, 341, 342, 350, 370; service, 336; bears letter, 8. 376.

Hoops Mill, on the Delaware, 6. 360.

Hoover, Herbert, Foreword, 1. iii–vi; commissioner, vii.

Hope, ——, federal district loan, 35. 290, 292.

*Hope*, H. M. S., Annapolis affair, 21. 444 *n*.

Hope Park, Stuart estate, 36. 170, 265.

Hopewell, *Maj.* William, at court-martial, 6. 133.

*Hopewell*, 1. 173.

Hopewell Indian treaty, 30. 386, 479; enforcement, 31. 89 *n*, 184; proclamation against violation, 99.

Hopewell Township, N. J., headquarters, letters and orders from, 12. 110–117.

Hopkins, ——, of Maryland, interline interview, 14. 460.

Hopkins, *Capt.* David,* bears letter, 7. 9; service, 10 *n*, 15. 471 *n*, 19. 467 *n*, 21. 357 *n*; cavalry equipments, instructions, 10. 256–258; post, patrol, 12. 193 *n*; post in lieu of furlough, 14. 66, 66 *n*; information, commended, 15. 471, 16. 15, 29, 113; rank, 17. 483; court-martial, 19. 467; promotion, absence, 21. 357, 364, 414, 25. 173.

Hopkins, *Com.* Esek,* fleet, 4. 383; artillery from Nassau, 476, 481, 5. 68, 105; detail of soldiers, 4. 502, 521; action, 502 *n*; prizes, 5. 161, 190; British in Long Island Sound, 6. 40.

Hopkins, John,* Washington's account, 29. 108; Washington's frontier taxes, 468–470, 473.

Hopkins, Joseph, headquarters account, 20. 66 *n*.

Hopkins, Mark, brigade major, 5. 378.

Hopkins, *Col.* Roswell,* militia regiment, movements, 12. 205.

Hopkins, Samuel, *jr.** Jay Treaty, 34. 303 *n*.

Hopkins, Stephen, Congress, committees, 4. 489 *n*, 5. 87 *n*.

Hopkinson, Francis,* Duché incident, letter, 10. 92, 93, 357; Navy Board, boats and galleys, 11. 5, 7; provisions, 166, 247; Pine portrait, 28. 140, 141; book of songs, dedication, 30. 196, 197; office seeker, 227, death, 31. 296.

Hopkinson, Joseph,* pamphlet and song, 36. 274.

Hopkinson Library, material from, 22. 333.

Hopper, Andrew, house as headquarters, account, 19. 76 *n*, 499 *n*.

Hopper, Hendrick, abuse, 15. 104.

Hopper, John, of New York, court-martial, **5.** 442.

Hopper, *Ensign* John, of New Jersey, bears letter, **24.** 330; service, 330 *n.*

Horman, E. C., acknowledgment to, **3.** 173 *n.*

Horn, William, estate, land grant, **3.** 159, 161, 171.

Horns, collection, use, **4.** 97, **9.** 361, 363, **10.** 276, **13.** 418, **14.** 34, 51, 338; returns, **11.** 220.

Horns Hook, N. Y. *See* Hell Gate.

Horry, Charles L. Pinckney,* reply to Paine, **36.** 255, 256; Mount Vernon, 256.

Horry, Daniel, to Europe, introductions, **31.** 38.

Horry, Peter, news, **35.** 470.

Horse racing, **3.** 155, **28.** 314.

Horseford, Col. Obediah, regiment brigaded, **6.** 207.

Horseneck, Conn., British raid, **14.** 207, 210, 214, 240, **15.** 419; militia post, 498, **16.** 49, 162–164, 175; letter to commandant, 163; trade with the enemy, **21.** 356 *n.*

Horseneck Bridge, Passaic River, **20.** 274.

Horses, Washington's antebellum personal, equipments, **1.** 120, 130, 254, **2.** 159, 168, 170, 171, 331, 374, 406 *n*, 489, 490 *n*, **3.** 62, 63, 91; pack and bat, **1.** 132, 140, 142, **2.** 61, 228, 257, 258, 270, 273, 285, **9.** 421, **11.** 162; stray public, **1.** 181, 282, **12.** 430, **19.** 380, **22.** 412, **25.** 130; impressment, abuse (1755–58), **1.** 193, 195, 244, 281, 344, 407, **2.** 110, 223, 270; (1776–81), **6.** 2, 52, **9.** 232, 249, 420, 469, **11.** 89, 90, 114, 280, **16.** 161, **19.** 431–433, **22.** 328, 399; military lack, **1.** 196 *n*, **19.** 102, **23.** 140; returns, **1.** 213, **9.** 421, **12.** 352, **18.** 80, 248, **20.** 82, **21.** 206 *n*, **22.** 460, **24.** 290, 466, **25.** 117; taking private strays, **1.** 406, 454–456, 458, 460, 476; for Indians, **2.** 54, 110; military supply (1757), 150, 152; (1777–81), payment, prices, graft, **7.** 301, 303, **10.** 523, **11.** 310, 314, **13.** 21, 417, **16.** 29, **18.** 451, 452, 496, **19.** 467, 477, **20.** 271, 300, 362, 411, **23.** 499; stage, **2.** 197; express, 223; books ordered, 321; medicine ordered, 333; death of Fairfax's mare, 385, 386; work harness order, **3.** 62, 63; at siege of Boston, 311, 320, **4.** 395; Washington's wartime, 420, 461, **7.** 342, 360, 473, **8.** 10, **10.** 228, **12.** 341, **13.** 393, 422, 463, **14.** 246, **16.** 291, **17.** 88, 89, 267, 268, 367, **21.** 162 *n*, **22.** 266; military, sale and disposal, **4.** 424, **6.** 195; artillery, **5.** 197, **7.** 20, 121, **8.** 380, 385, 452 *n*, **10.** 278, **16.** 88, **23.** 140; removal from British front, **5.** 215, 220 *n*, 225, **7.** 97, 104, 118, 119, 146, 345, **9.** 130, 141, 150, **10.** 454, **19.** 1, 12, 244, 248, 260–262; army use, proper and improper, **6.** 80, 81, 226, 237, **7.** 161, 422, **8.** 41, 92, **9.** 104, 139, 304, 422 *n*, **10.** 207, 271, 291, 313, **11.** 86, **12.** 361, 362, 483, 490, **14.** 400, **15.** 29, **17.** 234, 467, **18.** 149, **23.** 318, **25.** 324, 325; plundering, **6.** 234, **7.** 17, **8.** 213, 245, 469, **12.** 447, **19.** 498, **22.** 327; regimental, **7.** 9; ration, 98, 324; forays for, from loyalists, 120, **9.** 317, **13.** 18; shoeing, **7.** 121, 423, **8.** 350, 413, 498, **16.** 23; British need and supply, **7.** 223, **9.** 160, 164, **11.** 112, 158, 202; for general officers, cash allowance, **7.** 281; Washington's stud, brood mares, worn-down army mares, later purchases, records, advertisement, **7.** 301, 302, **10.** 229, **30.** 356, 357, 422, 423, 459, 460, 506, 507, **31.** 34, **32.** 266, 274, 279, 284, 296, 359, 377, 378, 384, 385, 426, 436, 454, 455, 458, 484, 498, **33.** 61, 64, 205, 284, 285, 297, 336, **34.** 112, 337, 459, 499, **36.** 151, **37.** 536, 537; military treatment, **7.** 351, **8.** 227, 452 *n*, **24.** 489; military saddle, **9.** 40; proposed public harness making, 73; for foreign volunteers, 83; claims, 94; hitched at night, 189, 244, 493; marking, 433, **10.** 476; Valley Forge, collection and arrangement, suffering, **10.** 313, **11.** 117; detail, accounting, **11.** 86, 133; for active campaign (1778), 403; (1780), **18.** 472, 474, 478; (1781), **21.** 206; (1782), field camp, **24.** 419, **25.** 58, 117; provost, **12.** 27, **14.** 373; replacement of officers', compensation for killed and disabled, **12.** 336, 467, **14.** 399, **17.** 412, **20.** 468, 472, **21.** 482, **26.** 4; wintering military, **13.** 343, 352, 402, 405, 445, 451, 461, **14.** 24, 26, 63, **17.** 196, 200, 219, 234, 238, 242, 468, **18.** 95, **19.** 127, 361, 369, 376 *n*, 377, 380, 406, 411, 418, 422; irregular swapping, **14.** 127; Iroquois expedition, equipments, 163, 177, 178; engineers, 332; special services, **15.** 29, 410, 410 *n*, **19.** 22, **20.** 61; good condition of army, **16.** 88; patrols, **17.** 470, 475; French army,

price limit, accounts, **18.** 413, 497, **22.** 328, **23.** 469; officers on recruiting services, **19.** 102; officers' accounts for keep, 476; partisan corps, **20.** 312; Mrs. Washington, **21.** 386, **37.** 535, 536; regulations on taken up, **22.** 444; depredations by, 454; Yorktown surrender, **23.** 253; after Yorktown, 314; gift to Grasse, 336; public, for officers, **24.** 14; paroled British officers, 324; no passes to New York, **25.** 113, 122; inspection, 492; in payment of rent, **29.** 162; postbellum mansion, purchase, sale, equipments, 326, **30.** 318, 340–343, **31.** 73 *n*, **32.** 476, **33.** 369, **34.** 78, 105, 337, 459, **35.** 81, 104, 105, 143, 185, 186, 251, 265, **36.** 390; raising as occupation, **29.** 390; West Indies trade, **30.** 162; losses, **31.** 177 *n*, **32.** 483; work, purchase, sale, price, **31.** 187, **35.** 385–387, 399, **36.** 35 *n*, **37.** 576; private treatment, illness, feed, **32.** 476, **33.** 41 *n*, 51, 99, 144–147, 205, 429, **34.** 97, 209, 213, **35.** 10, 81, **37.** 6, 466; disposal of old, **32.** 202; number at Mount Vernon, schedule, **33.** 180, 208, **37.** 302; treading wheat, **33.** 190, 296, 308, 325; horsepower flour mill, **37.** 144, 145, 176. *See also* Artillery; Asses; Cavalry; Forage; Harness; Transportation.

Hortalez, Rodrique, et Cie. *See* Beaumarchais.

Horticulture, books and materials ordered, **2.** 321, 333; frontier fruit planting, **3.** 201, 258, 270, regimental gardens proposed, seeds, **26.** 257, 258; nut trees, **28.** 135, 365, **29.** 322, **30.** 99, 165, **32.** 184, **33.** 233, 275, 297, **34.** 205, **36.** 39, 175, **37.** 148; plants for Mount Vernon, from abroad, **28.** 346, **30.** 404, 426, 449, 449 *n*, 460–462, **31.** 309, 476, 477, **32.** 4–6, 261, 447, **34.** 205–207, 206 *n*, **36.** 426, 427; praise, **29.** 205; seeds, poor quality, from abroad, raising, 351, **33.** 271, 278, 297, 316, 365, **34.** 480, **35.** 463, **37.** 186; fruit, trees, orchards, **30.** 216, 219, **32.** 266, 277, **33.** 345, 351, 352, 354, 369, 376, 388, **34.** 146, 433, 435, 489, **35.** 26, 376, **37.** 2; presidential mansion, **31.** 251, 275; vegetables, **32.** 327, **33.** 345, **34.** 154, 162, **37.** 463; nursery, hotbeds, **34.** 103, **37.** 5; care, **34.** 143; ivy, honeysuckle, **35.** 336; Newenham's nurseries, 437; subscription fruit trees, **37.** 448, 454. *See also* Gardeners; Grapes; Greenhouse; Hedges; Trees.

Horton, *Capt.* Ambrose, company, **5.** 42, **6.** 231.

Horton, Azariah, deputy commissary general of musters, **14.** 389.

Horton, Benjamin, *jr.*, Jay Treaty, letter to, **34.** 301 *n*.

Horton, *Capt.* Jotham, bears letter, **12.** 150; service, 150 *n*.

Horvan, Jesse, court martial, **11.** 143.

Hosbrook. *See* Hasbrouck.

Hospitals, Fort Cumberland, **1.** 181; stoppage for, 225, 229, 284; proposed colonial establishment, 434; Winchester, **2.** 223; guards, invalid corps, **3.** 311, 455, **6.** 8, **10.** 150, 152, 405, **18.** 105, **23.** 251, 329; regulations, general, regimental, **3.** 317, **5.** 345, 366, 377, **24.** 479–481; conditions, abuse in regimental, **3.** 350, 480, 481, 496, 499, 517, 524, 526, **13.** 480; houses at siege of Boston, **3.** 367, 439; visitors restricted, 440; fines appropriated to, 491; director (1776), candidates, Foster, Morgan, **4.** 2, 23, 76, 104; expense estimates, 183, 199; moving general, to New York, instructions, conditions, 464, 465, **13.** 481, 482; smallpox, **4.** 477, 492, **7.** 76, **22.** 238; Northern department, **4.** 520 *n*, **5.** 46, 303 *n*; Orangetown, **6.** 31, 36; wine, liquor, 86, **15.** 322, **22.** 380; regional jurisdiction, **6.** 239; Philadelphia, 327; discharge, return to camp, deserters, **7.** 30, 320, 321, **10.** 281, 357, **11.** 79; new plan (1777), delay, appointments, **7.** 45, 64, 64 *n*, 71, 149–151, 192, 250, 286, 381, 387, 398, 430, 436, 440, 479, **8.** 19, 20, **23.** 94; field or flying, winter quarters, **7.** 45, **10.** 284, 300, 306, 449, **11.** 281, **12.** 289, **13.** 323, **15.** 214 *n*, 220, 221 *n*, 318, **16.** 25, **17.** 234, **18.** 105, 401 *n*, **19.** 126, **20.** 124, 201, **22.** 238, 398, **25.** 179, 291, 330, 339; temporary, for marching recruits, **7.** 261; regiment officers and sick in, 374; pay, 479; funds, **8.** 146, **23.** 257; rumors in South on, **8.** 161; line inspection, instructions, 251, 255, 256, **10.** 297, 305, 405–408, 526, **11.** 206–209; female nurses, **8.** 257; after Brandywine, **9.** 209; returns, patients, staff, 404, 470, **10.** 526, **16.** 489 *n*, **22.** 398; clothing, convalescents, staff, **10.** 47, 76, **14.** 23, 25, 47, 67, 339; location, **10.** 109, 150, 513, **11.** 170; inadequacy, **10.** 233, 251, **13.** 84; stragglers

on staff, **10.** 260; remedying faults, trials at, 297, 407; segregated, for prisoners of war, **11.** 127; supplies, storekeepers, deficiency, 166, **15.** 322 *n*, 346, 361, **21.** 10, 217, 291–293, **23.** 199, 328, **24.** 184, 489 *n*, **25.** 164, 324, 329, 339, **26.** 120; commandants, superintendents, duties, **11.** 208, 209, **12.** 154, 404, 430, **13.** 462, **14.** 102, **15.** 100, 208, **16.** 205, **17.** 14, 160, **18.** 141, 295, 486, **19.** 172, **21.** 39, **22.** 141, **23.** 424, **25.** 328, 333; army movements and moving, **12.** 4, 418; Rhode Island campaign, 235; Fishkill, 430, **13.** 204, 296, **25.** 24; Robinson House, **13.** 296, **22.** 238; attendants, **14.** 2, **23.** 199, 451, **25.** 179; New Brunswick, **14.** 2, 125, 167, 223, 375; Albany, 23, **17.** 14, 160, **21.** 452; vacated winter huts as, **15.** 214 *n*, 220, 318; deficiency in instruments, 361; in church, complaint, **16.** 25; Hudson River, blankets, **17.** 221, 222; Basking Ridge, **18.** 105, 401 *n*; for French army, 410, 411, 467, **19.** 93, 95, 177, 178; senior surgeon of flying, 126; entrance formality, 372, **20.** 201, 265, **26.** 11; chaplains, **20.** 376 *n*, **26.** 136; Washington visits, **20.** 450; Cochran director, **21.** 175; Shippen's directorship, 218; Yorktown march, **23.** 37; Yorktown siege, 76, 151, 162, 163, 168, 235, 256, 257, 277, 324, 328, 329; British and American, after Yorktown, 288, 313, 324–327, 330, 368, 377, 380, 392, 434, 435, 497, **24.** 19, 34, 297, **25.** 244, **29.** 293; complaint against surgeons, **23.** 423; tents, **24.** 253 *n*; commended, 265, 464; at Boston, closed, 357; rations for patients and staff, **25.** 480–482, 484–486; 488, 489; marine, **31.** 2, 3, **37.** 342; federal district, **33.** 185. *See also* Medical department.

Hostages, The Cedars, **18.** 93; promotion, **21.** 408. *See also* Prisoners of war (retaliation); Reprisal.

Hotel, federal district, shares, **35.** 268, **36.** 37, 518. *See also* Taverns.

Hotham, William, *baron*, expected West Indies cruise, **13.** 13.

Houden, *Capt.* Michael Gabriel, and brevet, **14.** 220; peace establishment, **27.** 307.

Houdon, Jean Antoine,* Washington statue, at Mount Vernon, **27.** 445 *n*, **28.** 277, 278, 282, 288, 305, 308, 504; bears letters, 288, 305, 342; Jones bust, **29.** 271 *n*.

Hough, John, Mercer land affair, **3.** 206, 251, 253, 286.

Hounds. *See* Dogs.

House, George, court-martial, **9.** 99.

House, Mary, presidential party at house, **31.** 99, 101.

House of Burgesses. *See* Virginia Assembly.

House of Representatives, material from Collection, **3.** 471 *n*; letters (messages) to, **30.** 310 *n*, 494, 494 *n*, **32.** 16, 352, **33.** 169 *n*, 220, **34.** 37 *n*, 393 *n*, 508, **35.** 2, 320 *n*, 405; replies to annual addresses, **33.** 169 *n*, **34.** 37 *n*, 393 *n*, **35.** 320 *n*; on presentation of French flag, **34.** 419; Washington's Birthday, 477 *n*; Jay Treaty, papers, 481–483, 486, 487, 505, 505 *n*, **35.** 2–8, 12, 12 *n*, 29–32, 34, 61; young Lafayette, **34.** 485, 486; San Lorenzo Treaty, 509; Lyon affair, **36.** 144 *n*, 164 *n*, 175. *See also* Congress; Elections.

Housegger, *Col.* Nicholas, conduct, **7.** 141, 219.

Household servants. *See* next title; Cook; Livery; Presidential mansion; Servants; Stewards.

Housekeeper, Mount Vernon, **28.** 222, 256–258, **36.** 7 *n*, 27, 33, 55, 56, 58, 62, 63, 71, 76, 77, 109, 150; presidential mansion, **31.** 275, 297; and steward, **33.** 392.

Houses, frontier buildings, **3.** 200, 269; at Bath, **30.** 25 *n*, **33.** 295, 370, 487; Alexandria, repairs, rent **30.** 133, **32.** 265, **33.** 14, 15, 44, 196, 242, 267–270, 287, 316, 343, 352, 367, 376, 400, 401, 426, 427, 454, **34.** 356, 381, **36.** 75, 299; moving, **31.** 338; on Mount Vernon estate, manager's, overseers', slave quarters, described, **31.** 350, **32.** 182, 304, 357, 437, **33.** 110–112, 142, 144, 146, 177, 178, 194, 196, 200, 204, 208, 267, 324, 376, 454, 495, **34.** 15, 25, 41, 212, 217, 433–435, 443, **35.** 24, 251, 279; in Washington's will, **37.** 276; articles for Fairfax, 486. *See also* Barns; Buildings; District of Columbia; Mount Vernon (*mansion*); Presidential mansion.

Houston, *Lieut.* Alexander, court-martial, **9.** 191.

Houston, *Capt.* Thomas, river galleys, **11.** 89; bears letter, 105.

Houston, William Churchill,* copy by, **8.** 243 *n*; Congress, committees, **17.** 133 *n*, **18.** 189 *n*; treasury affairs, **17.** 417.

Houstoun, John, and justiceship, ability, **37.** 574.

Houstoun, William, Mount Vernon, **29.** 301; Habersham, **37.** 574.

Howard, Caleb, court-martial, **25.** 212.

Howard, Francis, sailmaking detail, *5.* 80.

Howard, Frederick. *See* Carlisle.

Howard, John, Jay Treaty, letter to, **34.** 301 *n*.

Howard, *Maj.* (*Lieut. Col.*, *Gov.*) John Eager,* court-martialed, reprimand, **10.** 136, **18.** 49, 134–137; service, medal, **10.** 136 *n*, **14.** 167 *n*, **15.** 34 *n*, **16.** 20 *n*, **31.** 27 *n*; at court-martial, **14.** 167, **15.** 407, 468, **18.** 261; new arrangement, **15.** 34, 116 *n*; West Point works, **16.** 20; transfer, **18.** 260; Cowpens, **21.** 223; proclamation on election, **30.** 194; amendments, **31.** 3; brigadiership, 515; appointments to office, **33.** 66, 67, 90 *n*; war portfolio, **34.** 366, 380, 424; provisional army command, **36.** 331, **37.** 60; selection of officers, 271.

Howcraft, *Sergt.* Thomas, conduct, **12.** 23.

Howe, *Sergt.* ——, provost marshal, **10.** 341.

Howe, *Lieut.* (*Capt.-Lieut.*) Baxter, work detail, *5.* 44; death, **23.** 136.

Howe, *Lieut.* Bezaleel,* transportation of Washington's papers, instructions, **27.** 237–239; Washington's account, 334; certificate, **29.** 498, 511.

Howe, George Augustus, *viscount*, death, **2.** 243.

Howe, *Ensign* Moses, court-martial, **3.** 490.

Howe, Richard, *viscount*,* fleet expected before New York, *5.* 221, 228, 232, 234, 241, 250, 254, 258, 260, 262; reconciliation, 228 *n*, 303, 321, 406, 458, 469, 507, 507 *n*, **6.** 38, 44, **7.** 148 *n*, **11.** 4, **12.** 18, 24, 38, **37.** 532; arrival, *5.* 264, 281, 303, 325; Washington correspondence incident, 273; amnesty, 279 *n*, **6.** 84 *n*, 334; prisoners of war, treatment, exchange, naval, *5.* 365, 447, 448, 473, **6.** 504 *n*, **7.** 4, **11.** 368, 455; and violation of parole, *5.* 388; New Jersey campaign, **6.** 293 *n*; flag to, **9.** 182; recall, **11.** 501; Rhode Island campaign, **12.** 292–297, 304, 317, 329–331, 345, 354 *n*, 389, 428; Mauduit on, 340; second sailing, believed off Boston, return, 368, 398, 408, 432, 467, 471, 475; departure, **13.** 10; movements of fleet (1780), **20.** 105; Gibraltar movement, **25.** 371, 394, 398, 445, 448. *See also* Navy, British; New York campaign.

Howe, *Gen.* Robert,* brigadiership, **4.** 353 *n*; Virginia command, 381 *n*; proposed St. Augustine expedition, **7.** 297–299, **8.** 343; aides, **9.** 439 *n*, **10.** 514 *n*, **12.** 249 *n*, **15.** 101, **17.** 267 *n*, 333, **18.** 415 *n*, 477 *n*, **23.** 382 *n*, **24.** 360 *n*, **25.** 105, **30.** 173 *n*; major general, **9.** 460, **10.** 301; intelligence, **15.** 58, **16.** 118, 242, 475, **18.** 82, 83; circular to, on plan of campaign, (1779), **15.** 164 *n*; Arnold court-martial, 172, 182, 206, **17.** 249, 287, 297, 333, 404, 462, **18.** 222; accident, **15.** 318; Verplancks Point operations, letter on retirement, 428, 429, 432–435, 439, 439 *n*, 449; wing command, 437; councils of war: mustermaster department, 486; campaign plans, 489, 490, **20.** 5 *n*, 9 *n*, **22.** 199, 204 *n*; Southern campaign and winter quarters, **20.** 272 *n*, 273 *n*;—Ridgefield command, position, instructions, movements, **15.** 496–498, **16.** 3, 32, 34, 49, 85 *n*, 96, 136–138, 146, 162, 163, 194, 195, 230, 231, 243, 261, 262, 286, 286 *n*, 304, 305, 313, 401, 415, 444, 475, 477 *n*, **17.** 4, 17, 32, 34, 162; on militia, **16.** 67; military and civilians, 85; Armand case, 92; La Luzerne escort, 128, 137; on Arbuthnot's arrival, 187; and concentration of army, 201; preparations for Estaing's return, 276, 277; Greaton court of inquiry, 314, 334, 498 *n*; general officers' memorial, 345; reconnoiter, 422 *n*; shoes, 476; fascines, 482 *n*, **17.** 256, **18.** 478, **19.** 139; Long Island raid, **17.** 17; Pulteney, 144; return to West Point command, works, 454, 490, **18.** 104, **22.** 151, 152, 240 *n*; court-of-inquiry affair, **18.** 81; Connecticut protection, 103, 104, 478, **22.** 211, 241; and British river activity, reenforcements, siege preparations, **18.** 105–107, 131–133, 181, 182, 193, 308, 332, 364, 463, 442, 494–496, 500,

501, **19.** 13–15, 24, 30, 40, 52, 58, 59, 66, 77, 78, 155, 156, 178; clothing, **18.** 133; court-martial authority, 133; division, line of battle, 190, **19.** 320, **21.** 45, **22.** 231, 232, **25.** 85; campaign preparations (1780), **18.** 220, 413; recruiting levies, 256, 257, **19.** 117, 155, 156, 193; and southern command, 258; gunnery experiments, 332; on provisions from Connecticut, letter, 333 *n*; and active command, 412, **24.** 86; scarcity, relief, impressment, **18.** 413, 463, 472; Lafayette's baggage, 450; horses, 477, 478; supplies for Fort Schuyler, **19.** 41, 46, 48; as commander, 91; boats, 143; waste of arms, 230; returns, 231; in New York movement (1780), 243–247, 270, 271, 274; (1781), Tarrytown, **22.** 300, 392, **37.** 554; headquarters in field, **19.** 278; unauthorized baggage guard, 434; Washington at camp, 447; rum impressment, **20.** 171, **25.** 360; treason charge against, **20.** 257 *n*; winter quarters, command, 405, **25.** 326; command against mutineers, instructions, actions (1780), **21.** 91, 99, 116, 128, 129, 132, 133, 135, 137, 139, 141, 147, 150, 155–158, 165, 166 *n*, 172, 208; (1783), **27.** 34–37, 42, 42 *n*, 45, 47, 68, 70 *n*, 170; light corps, **21.** 189 *n*; to New Port and Boston, introduction, 239 *n*; Garanger, **22.** 5; flag of truce, 240; officer of the day, 285, 329, 357, 394, 412, 438, 482, 494, **25.** 104, 132, 141, 154, 170, 259, 278, 291, **26.** 477; Georgia charges, court-martial, exonerated, **23.** 131, 278, 344, 374, 375, 384, 387, 419, 423, 431, 432, 461, 463; and Yorktown command, 131, 132; at Philadelphia, claim, **24.** 51, **28.** 164; McDougall court-martial, **24.** 104, 117, 120, 450, **25.** 76, 84; on plan against New York (1782), **24.** 125 *n*, 128; absence from march, letter, **25.** 306, 306 *n*; board on regimental reform, 416, 439; leave, **26.** 113–115, 163; subsistence abstracts, 204; on Hazen-Reid affair, **27.** 29 *n*; return of troops to West Point (1783), 100, 114, 147, 162; peace establishment, 125, 147; movements in 1776, 167.

Howe, *Sir* William,* intercourse, letter, **3.** 344, 444 *n*; on inactivity at Boston, letter, 485 *n*; command at Boston, letter, **4.** 5, 5 *n*, 12, 15, 17; and Carleton's command, 5 *n*; plans (1775), 5 *n*, 6 *n*; and sortie, 27 *n*; Washington's expression, reply, 170, 171, 171 *n*; prisoners of war, treatment, exchange, cartel negotiations, 171 *n*, 179, 253, 286, 294, 295 *n*, 312, 475, **5.** 279, 280, 297 *n*, 322 *n*, 355–357, 365, 370, 384, 448, **6.** 22–24, 74, 97, 100, 117, 122, 129, 158, 159 *n*, 172, 260, 280 *n*, 282, 297, 322, 324, 334, 349, 359, 390, 410, 414, 425, 437, 454, **7.** 1, 41, 141, 155, 235, 236, 246, 252, 315, **8.** 131–133, 182, 215, 220, 233, 239, 242, 291, 489, **9.** 463, **10.** 1, 64, 97, 99, 112, 118, 119, 283, 323, 444–446, **11.** 1, 33, 38–45, 70, 72, 167, 173, 184, 212–214, 276, 279, 372 *n*, 441, 443, 458, **12.** 64; on Dorchester Heights, letter, **4.** 373 *n*; on refugees, letter, 418 *n*; arrival before New York, **5.** 187; on loyalist recruits, letter, 227 *n*; headquarters before and in New York, 227 *n*, **6.** 69; reconciliation, **5.** 228 *n*, 303, 451, **7.** 148 *n*; amnesty, **5.** 279 *n*; incident of Washington correspondence, 297, 321 *n*; and violation of parole, 358; Temple, 447; courtesies with Washington, letter, dog, 449, **6.** 280, **9.** 315; possible plans (September 1776), **6.** 120; on Fort Lee, letter, 293 *n*; *Narrative*, 315 *n*; on New Jersey advance, letter, 341 *n*; on Princeton, letter, 467 *n*; Lee as prisoner, retaliation, parole, exchange, **7.** 2 *n*, 252 *n*, **8.** 417, 489, **9.** 186, **11.** 55, 70–73, 184, 214; treatment of wounded, barbarity, letter, **7.** 15 *n*, 103, 108, 109, 9, 217, 244; in New Jersey (1777), **7.** 168, 172, 175, 176, 196, 223, **8.** 249; inducements to deserters, 8, 9, 17, 96, 160, 161; flags of truce, incident, **9.** 182, **11.** 129–131, 280, 395, **13.** 28; complaint on dismantling mills, letter, **9.** 314, 315 *n*; supplies for Convention troops, **10.** 154; reflections on Congress, rebuked, 409; letters on prisoners and cartel, **11.** 44 *n*, 372 *n*; evidence for trial of counterfeiters, 196; recall, departure, 302, 458, 501; Mauduit on, **12.** 340. *See also* Boston, siege of; Campaign of 1777; Hudson River; New Jersey campaign; New York campaign; Newport; Philadelphia campaign.

Howel, Samuel, reoccupation of Philadelphia, **11.** 500.

Howell, ——, messenger, **6.** 458 *n*.

Howell, David, boundary commissioner, **35.** 13 *n*, 85.

Howell, Ebenezer, commission, **6.** 494.

Howell, George, suspected, **20.** 355, 356.

Howell, Jacob S., shirts, **25.** 313.

Howell, *Capt.* Joseph, paymaster, resigns, **12.** 361, 13. 74; service, 12. 361 *n*, **13.** 74 *n*; reported death, **33.** 128, 129; office, **34.** 166.

Howell, *Maj.* (*Gov.*) Richard,* commission, **6.** 494; expedition, **11.** 222; observation post, intelligence, **12.** 295, 345, **13.** 5, 30, 34, 34 *n*, 93, 110, 113, 126; service, **12.** 295 *n*; letter, **13.** 34 *n*; intercourse with the enemy, 482, 483; movements, 496; resignation, **14.** 392, 392 *n*; Bowman's detachment, **17.** 375, 378 *n*; Whiskey Insurrection, **34.** 7.

Howell, *Capt.* Silas, company, **6.** 178.

Howells Ferry, crossing, **8.** 488, 490, 492, 502; forage magazine, **11.** 404.

Howells Mill, Monmouth, N. J., **8.** 362.

Howells Tavern, Pa., **9.** 245.

Howison, Robert R., *Virginia*, **3.** 87 *n*; on Dunmore, 87 *n*.

Howland, Prince, robbed, **13.** 138.

Howlet, James, pilot, **12.** 183 *n*.

Howley, John, court-martial, capital penalty, pardon, **22.** 438.

Howly, Richard,* Congress, committee, **20.** 276 *n*; exchange, **22.** 496.

Hoyt, *Capt.* ——, of New York. *See* Hyatt.

Hoyt, *Capt.* ——, British naval officer, boat captured, **25.** 474.

Hubbard, *Lieut.* ——, court of inquiry, **24.** 362.

Hubbard, *Sergt.* ——. *See* Hebberd.

Hubbard, Charles Hobby, paymaster, **6.** 52.

Hubbard, *Ensign* Edward,* commission, **1.** 165, 176; detachment, 186, 190; assignment, 223, 274; Indian raid, 308, 322, 324, 327, 328; movements, 363; rank, **2.** 56.

Hubbard, Nehemiah,* office, **16.** 401 *n*; dragoon winter quarters, **17.** 291, 318, 482; dragoon equipments, **18.** 86, 167, 168, 281; impressment, **19.** 286; Hartford conference, **20.** 43; hard bread ration, letter, **25.** 357, 357 *n*.

Hubbel, *Capt.* William, of Connecticut, court-martial, **4.** 112.

Hubbell, *Capt.-Lieut.* Isaac,* deputy adjutant-general, **20.** 10; service, 10 *n*; Smith, 99 *n*.

Hubbell, *Capt.-Lieut.* William, of New York (?), paymaster, **21.** 63; pardon of soldier, 168.

Hubbell, *Capt.* William Gaylord, company, **6.** 119.

Hubert, John, court-martial, **15.** 70.

Hubley, *Lieut. Col.* Adam,* circular to, **7.** 278 *n*; ordered to camp, **8.** 73 *n*, **11.** 128; at courts-martial, **10.** 458, 494, 495, **11.** 60, 128, **13.** 246; flag of truce incident, **11.** 36; at court of inquiry, 229; service, 229 *n*, **12.** 48 *n*, **14.** 439 *n*, **15.** 162 *n*; recruiting, **11.** 347; court-martialed, **12.** 48, 49; rank, **14.** 439, **15.** 162, 182; command, 183, 184, **16.** 47; Kearsley, **15.** 387; condition of regiment, **17.** 429; brigaded, **18.** 190; officer of the day, 296, 337, 380, 433, **19.** 3, 88, 110, 163, 398, **20.** 47, 236, 319, 379; maneuvers, **18.** 404, 451; derangement, **21.** 368. *See also* Pennsylvania regiments: Eleventh; Tenth.

Huddy, *Capt.* Joshua, murder by loyalists, reprisal, **24.** 136–139, 145, 146, 217–221, 226, 231, 241–244, 257, 258, 262–264, 305–308, 319, 320, 326, 330, 364–368, 426, 441, 455, 459, 469, **25.** 29, 40, 41, 62, 112, 176 *n*, 177, 222, 240, 243, 295, 297, 321, 336, 337, 352, 358–360, 367 *n*, 388, 437 *n*, 461, **26.** 29, **28.** 450–452, 481, **29.** 102, 125.

Hudson, Barzillai, newspaper, **22.** 352 *n*.

*Hudson*, **2.** 385.

Hudson Bay, French expedition, **25.** 441, 445.

Hudson River and region, transportation by, **4.** 480, 481, 500, 512, 526, 529, **5.** 2, 45, 180, 244, 255, 359, **6.** 36, 48, **7.** 359, 360, 362, **8.** 273, 277, 376, 382, 408, **13.** 140,

179, **18.** 442, 449, **19.** 298, **22.** 399, 406; defenses, obstructions, chain, **5.** 9–11, 18, 19, 69, 129, 134, 201, 242 *n*, 310, 452, **6.** 29, 161, 172, 244, 311, **7.** 64, 445, **8.** 52 *n*, 116, 322, 391, **13.** 13 *n*, 218, **14.** 203, **17.** 102, **18.** 131, **20.** 298, 463, **21.** 204 *n*, 306, 395, **24.** 214 *n*, **27.** 129; British warships ascend (1776), communication cut, fight, **5.** 264, 265, 269, 272, 275–278, 281–283, 288, 292–294, 296, 297, 301, 306, 306 *n*, 313, 326, 330, 340, 341, 343, 359, 363, 370, 373, 446, 450, 452, 454, 455, 457–459, 464, 470, 473, **6.** 184, 190, 193, 196, 198, 205, 244, 245, 257, 263 *n*; effect of British control, two armies suggested, 228 *n*; Congress and holding, 244; diversion down, 472, 473, 475, 476, 483, 489, 497, 501, 502; naval construction and destruction, **7.** 65, **8.** 327, **9.** 373; Howe's possible movements (1777), defensive measures, Washington's march, militia, **7.** 221 *n*, 333, 339, 340, 342, 347, 387, 394, 400, 413, 425, 426, 437, 444, 454, 455, 474, 477, 487, **8.** 14, 19, 26, 34–36, 38, 39, 55, 82, 202, 234, 275, 277, 277 *n*, 284, 293, 300, 310, 321, 323, 325–327, 329, 330, 332, 333, 335, 336, 339, 340, 342, 353, 355, 359, 363, 365, 367, 371, 373, 377, 383, 386, 390, 392–394, 406, 408–410, 414, 415, 418, 437, 441, 445, 453–455, 460, 467, 472, 473, 495, 500, 503, **9.** 1–7, 9, 10, 20, 22, 23, 26, 34, 40, 42, 44, 54, 60, 71, 91, 92, 111, 112, 196, 219, 254, 290, 296, 326, 336, 340, 349, 356, 365, 371, 372, 401 *n*; boats, galleys, gunboats, floating batteries, waterguard, **7.** 292, **9.** 371, 373, **10.** 307, **11.** 35, **12.** 167, 192, 302, 463, **16.** 366, 366 *n*, 384, 423, 424, 475, **17.** 42, **20.** 351, 362, 363, 379, **21.** 31, 44, 53, 69, 380, **22.** 177, 197, 199 *n*, 275, 285, **23.** 386, 389, **24.** 188, 229, 233, **27.** 8 *n*; importance, **7.** 334, **8.** 34, 43, 45, 52 *n*, 124, 140, 232, 322, **9.** 339, **10.** 129, **12.** 425, 476, **15.** 415; removal of magazines, **7.** 425; Arnold (1777), **8.** 26, 30; inspection of posts (1777), report, 45, 51–53, 94, 116; Putnam, inefficiency, 47, 51, 67, 94, 97, 116, **10.** 213, **11.** 68, 69; inefficient commissary, **8.** 54, 55; Clinton's advance (1777), forts taken, retirement, inquiry, **9.** 55, 67, 107–110, 113, 115, 118 *n*, 201, 203, 218, 219, 221, 225, 234, 254, 290, 316, 323, 325 *n*, 326, 337, 339, 349, 355, 364, 371–373, 400 *n*, 401, 401 *n*, 417, 440, 463, 464, 468, 471, 482, 483, **10.** 2, 29, 131, 156, 429, 451, **11.** 69, 94–96, 100–102, 373, **12.** 85, 245, 353; line reenforcement to and from Northern army, **9.** 60, 82, 91, 371, 441, 463, 468 *n*, 471, **11.** 70, 91, 92, 96, 101, 103, 114, 120, 124, 139, 146, 152; returns, **9.** 70, **10.** 213, 308, 348, 430; need of funds and clothing, **9.** 92, **10.** 41, 515, 519, 523; force, winter (1777), barracks, **9.** 187, 325, 326, **10.** 41, 515; (1778), militia, **11.** 350, 365, 373, 383, 402, 447, **12.** 205, 366, 367, 372, 380 *n*, 406, 467; line reenforcement of Washington, delay, **9.** 218, 224, 231, 239, 245 *n*, 246, 253, 320, 325, 349, 372, 468, **10.** 2, 3, 22, 29, 33, 38, 40, 53, 67, 77, 83, 86, 90, 91, 101, 113, 132, **11.** 179; British depredations, **9.** 429, 451, 482, **10.** 130; repair of works, new works, examination and report, 2, 3, 37, 40, 129–132, 135, 136, 212, 307, 348, 349, 515, **11.** 25, 69, 70, 96, 97, 103, 104, 119, 125, 139, 222, 298, **12.** 363, 366, 367, 408, 469; skirmish, **10.** 348; repair of arms, **11.** 25; command (1778), McDougall, Gates, 90, 91, 95, 96, 101–104, 298, 306 *n*, 325, 373, 477, **12.** 505; plan to attack New York from, **11.** 178, 179, 227, 297; possible British plans (1778), army movements and support, 352, 402, 416, 447, 477, 479, 481, **12.** 129, 146, 150, 161–164, 166, 169, 173–175, 177, 179, 181, 191, 192, 211, 476, 479, 481, 482, 485, 489, 492, 493, 497, 503, 505, 508, 513, 516, 517, 523, 527, 529, **13.** 38, 151 *n*, 152 *n*, 153, 363–372, 378, 379, 382 [*see also* General orders (*White Plains*)]; and Monmouth campaign, **12.** 9, 10, 51, 86, 104, 125, 127; position of army in region, 166, 167, 169, 170, 192, 193 *n*, 229; position of cavalry, 228; winter quarters, force, 411, **17.** 202; frozen, possible movements on, **13.** 116, **17.** 478, **18.** 7, 18, 40, **26.** 344; British westside advance (1779), offset, protection of West Point, **14.** 170, **15.** 194, 195, 197, 202, 203, 208, 211–214, 217–220, 222–243, 246, 247, 255, 256, 260–262, 269, 279, 280, 291, 292, 304, 308, 313, 318, 343, 348, 351, 369, 375, 391, 394, 401, 402, 405, 440, 441, 443, 444, 451, 453, 456, 471–473, 478–481, 484, 485, 488, 499, 500, **16.** 15, 35, 50, 70, 77, 197, 198, 200, 201, 241 *n*, 313, 314, 319, 327, 334, 335; militia in operations, **15.** 202, 225, 228, 231, 233, 238, 240, 243, 246, 256; intelligence, 281, 308–310, 354, 355, 367, 388, 411, 478–481, **16.** 40, 201, 206; east side conditions, command there, **15.** 282, 306, 307, 312, **16.** 15 [*see also* Ridgefield]; British force in drive, **15.** 328; duties of light corps, 354, 355; limitation of defensive operations, 391; Connecticut raid as diversion, 412; council of war on possible operations, 489, 490; preparations

for cooperation with Estaing (1779), **16.** 266, 270–279, 285–287, 294–296, 305, 311, 341–348, 355, 373, 377, 378, 393, 396–399, 401–420, 423–430, 441, 444, 446, 448, 452–457, 462, 464, 468, 471, 473 *n*, 482–484, 487, 491; forage magazines, **17.** 85; winter command (1779), Heath, Howe, 191–196, 202, 490; ferrying cattle, 201; Robinson Ferry, 206; army movements (1780), **18.** 97, **19.** 23, 24, 27, 32–34, 51, 52, 74, 77, 80, 81, 88, 99, 118, 119, 123 *n*, 133, 137, 347–349; British naval movement, 38, 40, 47, 137; pilots, 110, 111; British eastside position (1780), 128, 133, 137; soundings, 143; precautions against British movement, 472, 487–489; winter navigation, **21.** 36, 53, 60, 111; fish for army, salting, **22.** 24, 30, 36; army movements on, 151, **25.** 47, 93–97, 121; Tarrytown affair, British naval raid, 392, 406; post garrisons (1782), instructions, **24.** 339–341; preservation of chain, **27.** 129. *See also* Dobbs Ferry; Fishkill; Highlands; Kings Ferry; New York City; Peekskill; Smiths Clove; Stony Point; Verplancks Point; West Point.

Hudson's Bay Company, Jay Treaty, **34.** 238.

Huffman, *Capt.* Philip. *See* Hoffman.

Hufnagel, *Capt.* Michael, appointment, **7.** 296; service, 296 *n*.

Huger, Francis Kinloch, Lafayette, **34.** 473.

Huger, *Gen.* Isaac, defeat, **18.** 354 *n*.

Hugg, *Col.* Joseph, office, **11.** 110.

Hugget, Benjamin, loyalist, **5.** 388.

Huggins, Thomas, complaint against, **10.** 512.

Hughes, ——, of Maryland (?), Gallop, **35.** 25.

Hughes, *Maj.* ——, of New York (?), information, **21.** 5, 6.

Hughes, *Sergt.* ——, of Pennsylvania, theft, **11.** 266.

Hughes, *Sergt.* ——, of Virginia, light horse, **1.** 281; witness, 308; recruiting account, 390; adjutancy, **2.** 55, 92; deserters, 92.

Hughes, Daniel, cannon casting, **14.** 329, 412.

Hughes, *Sir* Edward, naval action, **25.** 268.

Hughes, Hugh, loyalist, arrest ordered, **7.** 475, 476.

Hughes, *Col.* Hugh,* deputy quartermaster general. **5.** 38, 88, 89; service, 88 *n*; detachment, 158; supplies for Northern army, 293, **9.** 154, 156; passes, **5.** 367, **21.** 385; on clothing, **7.** 117; magazine, 125; post, 127; tents, **8.** 62, 64–66; bears letter, 321; powder, 410; forwarding letter to, **9.** 151; information, 441; adjustment of damages, **13.** 49; artificers' wages, **21.** 2; impressment of transportation, warrant, 499, 500, 502, 503; salt meat, **22.** 53; boats, **23.** 386; dauphin celebration, **24.** 308 *n*; to report on work horses, 419, 420; and on stores and transportation, 462; forage accounts, 482, 484; removing barracks, **25.** 24, 42; jail, 333; hall, 396; inpressment of boats, Long Island retreat (1776), **27.** 461; commendation, 461; Brindley, **28.** 458.

Hughes, *Maj.* James M., West Point defense, **15.** 231.

Hughes, John, quartermaster, dragoons, **10.** 214.

Hughes, *Ensign* (*Lieut.*) John, of Pennsylvania, quartermaster, **12.** 360, 361; service, 360 *n*, **16.** 250 *n*; promotion, 250.

Hughes, *Lieut.* John, of Pennsylvania, recruiting trouble, **9.** 176; adjutant, **16.** 134; service, 134 *n*; resigns, **18.** 316.

Hughes, *Capt.* John,* of Maryland, nonstate corps benefits, **10.** 60; leave, 360; service, 360 *n*, **23.** 45 *n*; resignation, 45.

Hughes, *Capt.* John (?), of independent company, **25.** 190.

Hughes, Peter, Varick's clerk, **22.** 112 *n*; draft written by, **23.** 289 *n*.

Hughes, Rupert, *George Washington*, **1.** 37 *n*.

Hughes, Samuel, common casting, **14.** 329, 412; exchange matter, **16.** 143; Brindley, **28.** 458, **29.** 36.

Hughes, Thomas, paymaster, court-martial, dismissed, **11.** 49.

Hughes, William, land rights, **3.** 226; in jail, 226.

Hugo, *Lieut.* Thomas Brogden, West Point works, **16.** 20; service, 20 *n*, **17.** 458 *n*; court-martial, 458.

Huiberts, I.,* to Holland, **29.** 436.

Hulbert, Joseph, court-martial, **5.** 181.

Hulet, ——, pilot, bears letter, **12.** 345.

Huling, *Maj.* John, brigade inspector, **11.** 174.

Hull, *Capt.* Edward (Edwin), court-martial, **11.** 431, 488; service, 431 *n*, **12.** 23 *n*; abused, 23.

Hull, *Capt.* (*Maj.*, *Lieut. Col.*) William,* attack, abuse, **5.** 6, **12.** 23; company, **5.** 111; service, 111 *n*, **7.** 268 *n*, **11.** 52 *n*, **12.** 23 *n*; commission, **7.** 268; at courts-martial, **11.** 52, **25.** 494; brigade inspector, **11.** 174; light corps, **15.** 421, 467; absence, **17.** 103; promotion, rank, 275–280, 448, **18.** 175, **19.** 481; post, 342; officer of the day, 466, **20.** 74, 140, 389, **22.** 329, 412, 469, **25.** 374, 405, 439, 459; supplies from Neutral Ground, **21.** 6; Morrisania raid, 44, 68, 69, 115, 139, 152, 160, 166, 172; messenger to Lauzun, **22.** 305, 308, 310, 324; French forage arbitration, **24.** 356; command in Westchester County, extra allowance, **27.** 26, 46, 47, 280, 418; troops for frontier posts, 107; Ohio Company, **29.** 80, 81, 97, 134–136; Indian affairs, **32.** 356.

Hulse. *See* Halce.

Humane Society, work, **29.** 422, **30.** 4.

Humor, Washington's, **1.** xlvi, **16.** 116, **37.** 484.

Humphrey, *Col.* Cornelius, regiment brigaded, **5.** 503.

Humphrey, *Capt.* Jacob, at court-martial, **23.** 463; service, 463 *n*.

Humphrey, *Ensign* John, adjutant, **20.** 261; service, 261 *n*.

Humphrey, *Col.* William, New York militia regiment, **6.** 43.

Humphrey, *Capt.* William, of Rhode Island, surprised, **12.** 49.

Humphreys, Ann Frances (Bulkeley), **35.** 481 *n*.

Humphreys, Daniel, newspaper, **28.** 430.

Humphreys, *Maj.* (*Lieut. Col.*) David,* Washington biography, **1.** xl, **29.** 36 *n*; Washington papers, **1.** xlviii; bears letters, **8.** 139, 258, **19.** 121, **27.** 298, **31.** 84; service, **8.** 258 *n*, **19.** 121 *n*; aide, 56; presentation sword, 121 *n*; drafts written by, 128 *n*, **27.** 308 *n*, **31.** 1 *n*, 80 *n*, 103 *n*; proposed attack on Kings Bridge, on abandonment, **20.** 381, 390, 391, 395–397, 395 *n*; *Putnam*, 395 *n*; attempt to capture British commanders, **21.** 6, 7; effects, 44; Morrisania raid, 115; Lafayette, **22.** 32; reconnoiter in force, 376; dispatches to Grasse, **23.** 252; dispatch to Congress, commendation, fund, 299, 299 *n*; Philadelphia headquarters, 382; proposed operations (1782), 382; to New York City, **26.** 347, 348 *n*; conference with Clinton on funds, **27.** 97; ill, 154, 165; stoutness, 165, **29.** 378; attends Washington home, pay, **27.** 232, 293; peace establishment, 279 *n*; application for office, recommended, 299–301, 410; Washington on relations and services, 299, 415, **31.** 321, **35.** 92; office abroad (1789), introductions, **27.** 413–415; correspondence, 498, **28.** 66, **29.** 147, **32.** 398; history of the war, **28.** 203; Washington medal, 247; Bushnell's submarine, 281; poetry, Chastellux's translation, 305, 516, 522, 523, **29.** 26; return, **28.** 464; Mount Vernon, 464, 516, 522, **29.** 287, 368, 400, 490, 519, **35.** 480; Houdon's statue, **28.** 504; Asgill reprisal, **29.** 2, 3, 26, 125; Society of the Cincinnati, 26; Washington and crisis (1786), letter, 126, 126 *n*; Washington and Federal Convention, 127, 129, 172; political information, 165; affliction, 288, on Federalism in Connecticut, **30.** 21; in presidential progress, 255, 286 *n*; Indian negotiations, instructions, 384 *n*, 392, 404; to Europe (1790), introductions, **31.** 78, 80, 81, 84, 85, 87, 147; Morris, 93; Rhode Island tour, 93 *n*; Burr, 125; Spanish mission, 219; Portuguese mission, 220–

223; on foreign opinion, 241, 242; Spanish relations, 318, **33.** 186; Barclay's affairs, **32.** 400; news, **33.** 154; offices, **34.** 165, 166, 168; Barbary affairs, **35.** 137, 247, **36.** 203; instructions, **35.** 338; gifts, buckles, 436, 463, 480, 482 *n*; spurious letters, 480; marriage, 481.

*Letters:* boats, waterguard, **20.** 486 *n*, **22.** 333 *n*, 387 *n*, **25.** 243 *n*, **27.** 8 *n*, 97 *n*; transportation, **21.** 55 *n*, 167 *n*, 191 *n*, 498 *n*, 503 *n*, 506 *n*, **23.** 88 *n*; provisions, mutiny, **21.** 98 *n*, 99 *n*, 125 *n*, 126 *n*, 129 *n*; detachment of artillery, 132 *n*; pardon and execution, 168 *n*, 482 *n*, 485 *n*, **26.** 306 *n*; express, **21.** 174 *n*; cattle claim, 174 *n*; chain, 204 *n*; pay, **22.** 6 *n*; salting fish, 24 *n*; Scammell, 284 *n*; meat for Newport, 360 *n*; ovens, 390 *n*; tents, 466 *n*; meat returns, 478 *n*; officer for Guards, 493 *n*; outposts, **24.** 106 *n*, 119 *n*; armorers, 177 *n*; West Point affairs, 214 *n*; Hiwell's instructions, 219 *n*; dinner invitation, 226 *n*; provisions contract, 246 *n*, 251; sick in field, 253 *n*; kingship affair, certification, 273 *n*; secret service, intelligence, 319 *n*, **25.** 19 *n*, 233 *n*; paroles, 320 *n*; staff office, 323 *n*; recruiting, 332 *n*; exchanges, 337 *n*, **26.** 59 *n*; work horses, **24.** 420 *n*; flag limitations, 461 *n*; returns of quartermaster department, 462 *n*; forage accounts, 482 *n*, 484 *n*, **26.** 38 *n*; post command, **24.** 484 *n*; fuel, **25.** 60 *n*, **26.** 116 *n*; Villefranche's duty, **25.** 75 *n*; order of encampment, 92 *n*; command, 104 *n*, 359 *n*; vigilance, 125 *n*; passes, 174 *n*, **26.** 148 *n*, 321 *n*; possible British movement, **25.** 177 *n*; charge against dragoon, 185 *n*; movement of army, 210 *n*, 214 *n*; Rhode Island regiment, 305 *n*; clothing, 316 *n*, **26.** 48 *n*, 107 *n*; Gilbert case, **25.** 360 *n*; Smith's visit, 477 *n*; dispatches, 477 *n*; lack of forage, 495 *n*; marine prisoners of war, **26.** 4 *n*, 202 *n*; invalids, 31 *n*; Kings Ferry posts, 45 *n*; Canadian refugees, 67 *n*, 177 *n*; uniforms, 70 *n*; muster abstracts, 94 *n*; slaves, 95 *n*, 108 *n*, 304 *n*; court of inquiry, 119 *n*; Fisher case, 161 *n*; furloughs, 161 *n*, 477 *n*; subsistence, 199 *n*; captured British transportation, 272 *n*; Washington's barge, 311 *n*; volunteer artificers, 320 *n*; retained troops, **27.** 11 *n*; Sargent, 26 *n*; Hoakesly claim, 36 *n*; hard bread, 36 *n*; troops against mutineers, 37 *n*; Connecticut troops and Washington, 107 *n*; Washington and crisis of Union, **29.** 126 *n*; counterfeiters, **30.** 495 *n*.

Humphreys, Elisha, paymaster, **6.** 90.

Humpton, *Col.* Richard,* Delaware River crossing, **6.** 319, 322; special services, 329, 336, 340, 344; circular to, **7.** 278 *n*; plan for grenadiers, 486; ordered to camp, **8.** 70; rank, 422, **15.** 204; service, **8.** 422 *n*; commands division, 503; at courts of inquiry, **10.** 79, 101; hospital command, 305, **11.** 208; power of punishment, 258; regiment brigaded, **12.** 216, **18.** 190; at courts-martial, **12.** 374, 406, 415, 429, 447, 459, 524, 526, **15.** 381, **17.** 462, **18.** 33, 134, 141, 143, 144; shoe-hide barter, **16.** 177; Arnold trial, **17.** 287, 302; detachment, 321; maneuvers, **18.** 477; officer of the day, **19.** 141; Dewees trial, **21.** 311; Howe trial, **23.** 375, 419; recruiting, **24.** 16, 25, 66, 74; Reed affair, **24.** 76; pardon of condemned noncommissioned officers, **25.** 87; and courts-martial, 90; commutation of death penalty, 252 *n*; enlisting prisoners of war, 467, 468; Segond affair, **26.** 75; half-pay, 444; mutiny, furloughs, **27.** 42 *n*; discharge of force, 208. *See also* Pennsylvania regiments: Eleventh; Second; Sixth; Tenth.

Humtrums, order, **2.** 463.

Hunt, ——, of New York, sequestration controversy, **10.** 119, 120.

Hunt, ——, commissary, **21.** 10.

Hunt, *Capt.* ——, of Virginia, militia detachment, **1.** 478, 479, 501.

Hunt, Abraham,* horses, **30.** 356, 357, **32.** 377, 378, 384, 385.

Hunt, *Capt.* David,* under Sheldon, **25.** 104 *n*.

Hunt, Eden, scrutiny of camp visitors, **22.** 462, 501.

Hunt, *Lieut.* Ephraim, regiment, **24.** 335; service, 335 *n*, **25.** 238 *n*; court-martial, reprimand, 238, 239.

Hunt, John, headquarters at house, letters and orders, **12.** 110–117; account, 117 *n*.

Hunt, *Lieut. Col.* Samuel (?), son, **14.** 503.

Hunt, *Lieut.* Thomas, of New York, court-martial, **18.** 466; service, 466 *n*.

Hunt, Thomas,* pilot, pilots for Estaing, **16.** 418; Hell Gate navigation, 418 *n*; to headquarters, **19.** 110, **22.** 229.

Hunt, *Capt.* Thomas, of Massachusetts, levies, **19.** 155; service, 155 *n*.

Hunter, Alexander, escape, information, **5.** 446.

Hunter, *Col.* Daniel, militia, Philadelphia campaign, 9. 138.

Hunter, Elijah,* route by, **12.** 463; as double spy, **14.** 291, 292, 304, **16.** 87, 88; office, **14.** 291 *n*; Washington's suspicions, **16.** 87 *n*, 137, 146; information, services, certificate, 146, 231, 243, 248, **27.** 4, 253 *n*; task for, **16.** 194; pay, **31.** 14, 15.

Hunter, James,* of Fredericksburg, arms, equipments, **1.** 463, **7.** 324, **11.** 322, 338; bill of exchange, **2.** 170; for England, 373; land affairs, iron ore, **3.** 173, 198, 205, 283, **12.** 63, **37.** 505, 562; clothing, **15.** 300.

Hunter, James, of Philadelphia, daughter, **30.** 291 *n*; and presidential mansion, **31.** 120.

Hunter, James, *jr.*, letter to, **30.** 291 *n*.

Hunter, *Col.* John,* Braddock expedition funds, **1.** 125–128; and rank question, 262; cannon, **2.** 80; postoffice, 98 *n*; at New York, 399.

Hunter, *Capt.* John, commission, company, **7.** 268, **8.** 306; service, **7.** 268 *n*, **8.** 306 *n*.

Hunter, Joseph (Joshua), Washington's accounts, **27.** 334.

Hunter, Joshua, court-martial, **8.** 425.

Hunter. Samuel,* rations, **9.** 368 *n;* Wyoming, **22** 419.

Hunter, William, of Williamsburg, printer, **1.** 22 *n*.

Hunter, William,* of Alexandria, Washington's affairs, **28.** 387, 388, **29.** 327; corn, price, 107, 231; Mercer estate, **30.** 191; seeds, **32.** 261.

Hunter, William, *jr.*,* passport matter, **23.** 378 *n*; to Alexandria from New York, favor, **30.** 340, 342; draft, 345.

Hunterdon County, N. J., militia, **7.** 12 *n*, **10.** 89; raid alarm signals, **14.** 282; impressment of provisions, **17.** 362 *n*, 364 *n*, 405, 439.

Hunterian Library, material from, **30.** 252 *n*.

Hunting, Shenandoah Valley, **1.** 10, 11; horns ordered, **2.** 514, **3.** 141, **28.** 384, 429; clothes ordered, **3.** 92, 96; hunter for frontier laborers, **3.** 199, 270; order against, in army, **5.** 100; civilian, around winter cantonment, **13.** 453; Washington's later custom, **29.** 49, 296; no permits at Mount Vernon, 296, **32.** 109, **37.** 194, 195. *See also* Dogs.

Hunting shirts, described, **1.** 28 *n*; for army, **3.** 387, 389, 404, 415, 422, 445, 511, **5.** 21, **8.** 196; need, supply, distribution, **14.** 274, 296, 347, 419, 430, **15.** 133, **16.** 25 *n*, **18.** 59 *n*, **21.** 480, **24.** 448, 458, **25.** 39; Iroquois expedition, **15.** 139, **16.** 141, 142; ifler frocks, 24; light corps, **19.** 240; returns, **24.** 445. *See also* Indian dress.

Huntingdon, Selina (Shirley) Hastings, *countess* of,* Phillis Wheatley, **4.** 361 *n*; career, **27.** 87 *n*; Washington's relationship, 87 *n*, 88, **37.** 94; Indian and immigration plan, comment, **27.** 88, **28.** 41–44, 68–70, 87–89, 180; portrait, **31.** 456 *n*.

Huntingdon, Theophilus Hastings, *earl* of, wife, **27.** 87 *n*.

Huntington, *Lieut.* (*Capt.*, *Maj.*, *Lieut. Col.*) Ebenezer,* promotion controversy, **3.** 519, **7.** 11; special duty, **6.** 229; service, 229 *n*, at courts-martial, **17.** 344, **18.** 184, 240, 260, **25.** 406; leave, **17.** 442; officer of the day, **18.** 260, 313, 402, **19.** 447, **20,** 49, 124, **23.** 165, **25.** 148, 215, 300; at parade, **18.** 269; maneuvers, 395, 423; state incorporation of regiment, **19.** 242; rank, dispute, **21.** 275, **25.** 152, 153, 257, 259, 264; trench materials, **23.** 205; dissatisfaction with command, 224, 225; Griswold case, **26.** 141; as officer, **36.** 333; provisional army command, 356 *n*.

Huntington, *Col.* (*Gen.*) Jedidiah,* regiment, brigaded, **3.** 410, **4.** 275, 512, 535, **5.** 6. **7,** 422, 426, 502, **6.** 37, **7.** 355; at courts of inquiry, **4.** 188, **16.** 218; new establishment of regiment, **4.** 190; march to New York, 444; muster, **5.** 12; at courts-martial,

24, 32, 39, 42, 43, 51, **15.** 67, 109, 111; fatigue, **5.** 81, 208, 271; returns, 107, **17.** 19; to headquarters, **5.** 402, **18.** 293; Long Island, **6.** 21, 76; captured officers and promotions, 188; casualty returns, 278 *n*, recruiting, complications, letter, **7.** 357, 448, **18.** 175, 217, **24.** 79, 80, 104, 343, 343 *n*; British Connecticut raids, **7.** 487 *n*, **15.** 394; on Wooster, **7.** 488 *n*; information, **8.** 25, **16.** 265, 270; brigade majors and inspector, **8.** 391, 405, **11.** 142, 174; Philadelphia campaign, **9.** 333, 344, 465, **10.** 121; brigade, **9.** 353, 380, **12.** 217, **18.** 190, **21.** 45, **22.** 231; Wayne trial, **9.** 421, 491; councils of war: campaign plans, **9.** *facing* 462, **12.** 231 *n*, **15.** 489, 490, **20.** 5 *n*, 9 *n*, **22.** 204 *n*; sutlers, **9.** 464 *n*; attack on British lives, **10.** 23 *n*; Monmouth campaign, **12.** 75 *n*; punishments, 344 *n*; Rhode Island campaign, 388 *n*; inspector general department, 438 *n*; mustermaster department, **15.** 488; Southern campaign and winter quarters, **18.** 195 *n*, **20.** 272 *n*, 273 *n*; Rochambeau cooperation, **18.** 482 *n*;—Delaware River defense, **10.** 84, 85, 100, 127; on failure of provisions, letter, 183 *n*; in plan for surprise attack, 204; Valley Forge, 281; Hudson River inquiry, **11.** 94–96, 100–102; leave, absence deprecated, 229, **14.** 90, **17.** 150, 437, **20.** 440, **22.** 51 *n*, **24.** 344; in plan of march, **11.** 465; bears letter, 476; in Monmouth campaign, **12.** 74, 91, 107; Lee trial, 147; position before New York City (1778), 217; in division, 409; Indians in brigade, 420 *n*; eastward march, **13.** 107, 126 *n*, 130, 134, 148, 175, 216 *n*; winter quarters, 280, 285, 340, 346, 351, 367, **17.** 118, 119; officers under new arrangement, **13.** 259, **14.** 394, 395, **15.** 323; Convention troops march, **13.** 280; clothing, 285–287, 492 *n*, **14.** 14, 91, 285, 286, **16.** 440 *n*, **17.** 19, **18.** 279; protecting headquarters, **13.** 308; mutiny in brigade, **14.** 20, 21; ration 396; to Highlands (1779), under Heath, **15.** 41, 286, 306; officers' complaint of slim commands, 323; movements, 344; local courts-martial, **16.** 140 *n*, **20.** 460; specimen pikes, officers' insignia, **17.** 18; advanced line (1780), British threats, **18.** 205, 242, 267, 280, 327, 336, 345, 354, 355 *n*, 366, **19.** 52 *n*, 56, 66; militia horse patrol, **18.** 284; Washington and La Luzerne visit, 287; on trade with the enemy, 340, 340 *n*; officer of the day, 407, 472, **19.** 3, 34, 352, 388, 429, 447, 483, **20.** 13, 47, 81, 99, 112, 140, 168, 202, 236, 257, 277, 302, 333, 347, 365, 389, 401, **22.** 323, 342, 385, 400, 423, 460, 487, 493, **23.** 5, **25.** 118, 138, 148, 159, 181, 299; André trial, autograph, **20.** *front.*; quarters, 222; aides, 251 *n*, **22.** 335; vanguard, **20.** 403; discharge of levies, 404 *n*; proposed Kings Bridge attack, 425; as brigadier, 491; mission to state, **22.** 473–476; and active service, **24.** 86; order of battle, **25.** 85; board on badge of merit, 142; reform of Connecticut lines, 304, 313; Gilbert case, 360; on rank and duties, **26.** 313, 313 *n*; on peace establishment, 398 *n*; furloughing of brigade, letter, 429, 429 *n*; Hazen-Reid affair, 440, **27.** 29 *n*; retained, 34; retirement, commended, 197; character and federal army command, **31.** 511. *See also* Connecticut brigades; Connecticut First; Seventeenth Infantry.

Huntington, *Mrs.* Jedidiah, at camp, **27.** 165, 197.

Huntington, John, powder, **4.** 343.

Huntington, Joshua, transportation, **5.** 255.

Huntington, *Pres.* (*Gov.*) Samuel,* Congress, committees, **11.** 45 *n*, 125 *n*, **15.** 393 *n*, **27.** 157 *n*; compliments, **16.** 440; Washington on, a spresident, relations, **22.** 417; efforts for men and supplies, 418; proclamation on discharge of army, **27.** 167; federal appointments, **30.** 482; death, **34.** 447. *See also* President of Congress.

Huntington, L. I., British activity, **13.** 18, **19.** 293 *n*, 324 *n*, 339; French naval attempt, **22.** 403; proposed expedition, **25.** 380 *n*, 386, 387, 390–393, 414.

Huntington County, Pa., excise survey, **31.** 236.

Huntington Library, material from, **2.** 6.

Hunts Point, N. Y., British attack, **5.** 504.

Huntting, Benjamin, Jay Treaty, letter to, **34.** 301 *n*.

Hurd, *Capt.* Nathan, company, **5.** 411.

Hurdles, directions, **23.** 182.

Hurlbert, *Lieut. Col.* John, Long Island plan, **6.** 141 *n*.

Hurlbut, *Capt.* George,* express, **19.** 345; service, 345 *n*, **22.** 392 *n*; Tarrytown affair, 392; illness, pass through British waters, **26.** 262, 263, 312; certificate, **30.** 154–156.

Hurlbut, John,* troops at Wyoming, **21.** 478, 483, **22.** 419.

Hurley, N. Y.,* address, **25.** 346.

Hurling, ——, shipmaster, **37.** 485.

Hurly, Richard, court-martial, **8.** 201, 268.

Hurly, William, court-martial, **5.** 209.

Hurt, *Rev.* John,* service, **23.** 139 *n*; as prisoner of war, 140; pay and bounty, **30.** 391; chaplain, **31.** 228 *n*.

Husband, Herman, imprisoned, **34.** 9, 10.

Hustle, as gambling, **4.** 2 *n*.

Huston, Peter, court-martial, **24.** 449.

Hutchings, Amy, Mrs. Nelson, **3.** 109 *n*.

Hutchins, Hollis, Massachusetts soldier, **10.** 450.

Hutchins, *Capt.* Nathaniel,* specie guard, **11.** 426–428, **12.** 17, 18.

Hutchins, Thomas,* geographer to Southern army, pay, **22.**135; southern service or boundary commission, **23.** 448, 464, 470; on Virginia western waters, **27.** 472; map, **28.** 11; Indian vocabularies, 525, **29.** 88, 89, 183.

Hutchins, W. Stilson, acknowledgment to, **37.** 155 *n*.

Hutchinson, ——, of Boston, information, **4.** 208, 239.

Hutchinson, ——, loyalist prisoner of war, exchange, **7.** 451 *n*, **11.** 368.

Hutchinson, *Dr.* Ebenezer, sick left in camp, **11.** 497; service, 497 *n*.

Hutchinson, George, court-martial, capital penalty, **19.** 366.

Hutchinson, *Col.* Israel, new establishment of regiment, **4.** 190; regiment brigaded, 275, 276, **5.** 422, 501; at courts-martial, **4.** 324, 327, 395; Dorchester Heights, 365; occupation of Boston, 411; regiment at New York, **5.** 346, 352; post, **6.** 1; paymaster, 104; movements, 207. *See also* Twenty-seventh Infantry.

Hutchinson, *Gov.* Thomas, altitude, **3.** 238 *n*; *Diary and Letters*, **4.** 5 *n*; on Falmouth raid, 41 *n*; forged manifesto, **8.** 387 *n*; spurious letters, **35.** 365 *n*.

Hutchinson, William, spy, condemned, **19.** 23.

Huts, at Harlem Heights, material, **6.** 87, 103, 104, 177, 191, 199; for guard, 151, **18.** 59; building at Valley Forge, **10.** 170, 171, 181, 225, 262, 271, 301, 325, 432; prizes, roofing, 170, 180; for officers, 171, 215; fire precautions, 181; inspection, 403; policing, **11.** 232, **14.** 367, **18.** 95, **26.** 112; ventilation, **11.** 387, 463, **18.** 337; later winter, **13.** 324, 325, 352, 381, 395, 438, 443, 453, 479, **17.** 119, 137, 214, 220, 251, 331, **20.** 354, **25.** 303, 317, **37.** 380, 401, 404; left intact, for hospital, **15.** 214 *n*, 220, 318, **18.** 261, **22.** 151; damp, **18.** 16; sale, **24.** 7; Connecticut state troops, 59; light corps, **25.** 370, 380. *See also* Barracks; Quarters.

Hutton, *Sergt. Maj.* Christopher, adjutant, **6.** 103.

Hutton, William, provost marshal, **17.** 359, **21.** 482; court-martial, dismissed, **19.** 208, **21.** 482 *n*, 485, 496, 497.

Huyler, John. *See* Hyler.

Hyatt (Hoyt), *Capt.* ——, line company, **5.** 90, 377, 470.

Hyatt, *Capt.* Ebenezer, militia company, **5.** 90 *n*.

Hyatt, Nathaniel, *jr.*,* complaint, **13.** 357.

Hyde, *Capt.* Jedidiah, company, **5.** 230, **6.** 26.

Hyde, John, stewardship, conduct, **31.** 110, 112, 117, 121, 132, 136, 251, 300.

Hyde, *Col.* West, cartel negotiations, **13.** 349, 369, **14.** 334; raid, 465.

Hyde County, N. C., excise survey, **31.** 236, **32.** 311.

Hydes Town, N. J., Monmouth campaign, **12.** 118 *n.*

Hydraulics, Du Buat's work, **30.** 124.

Hydrophobia, Mease's essay, **33.** 387; cure, **36.** 97, **37.** 581.

Hyer, *Ensign* John, court-martial, **24.** 216; service, 216 *n.*

Hyewell, John. *See* Hiwell.

Hyler, *Capt.* John, capture by, **24.** 332.

Hyliard, *Sergt.* ——, of New Jersey, court-martial, reduced, **8.** 59.

Hynes, Andrew, Kentucky land, **36.** 160.

Hyrne, *Maj.* Edmund Massenbird, and exchanges, **23.** 134, 390, 395; office, 134 *n*; letter of service, **26.** 178; Greene's aide, 178 *n.*

I

Icehouse, Mount Vernon, filling, **27.** 413, 431, **31.** 308, 460, **32.** 307, 366, **33.** 232, 244, 267, **34.** 96, **35.** 265, 332, 353.

Idair, Robert, estate, debts, **2.** 508.

Illinois country, attempted land grants, **3.** 47 *n*, 49 *n*; Dunmore's purchases, 88 *n*; Virginia negotiations (1744), 165 *n*; encouragement of further French settlement, **26.** 387,

Illinois Indians, attitude, warning, **30.** 429–431; conference at Philadelphia, treaty, **32.** 327 *n*, 343.

Illinois nuts. *See* Pecan.

Illinois River, proposed post, **26.** 379.

Illness. *See* Sick.

Illuminati, in America, **36.** 453, 518, 519.

Illumination, army peace celebration, **26.** 338, 344, 428. *See also* Lighting.

Imbert, *Capt.* Jean Louis, Highlands, **6.** 214.

Imlay, James Henderson,* speaker, **35.** 289.

Immigration, welcomed, **27.** 254; Lady Huntingdon's plan, **28.** 42–44, 68–70, 87–89, 95, 180; America as asylum, encouragement, 120, **29.** 351, 356, 364, 365, 504, 505, **32.** 33, **34.** 18, 23; western settlement, **28.** 205, 206, **30.** 102, 140; Henderson's scheme, **29.** 520–522; for federal district work **32.** 14 *n*, 268–271; caution on proper inspection of land, 38, **34.** 19; mint workers, **32.** 57; agricultural, **33.** 182; artisans, 341; lease or purchase of land, **34.** 22, **35.** 500; lease of Mount Vernon farms, **34.** 464, 468, 470, 471; Philadelphia Society, 476. *See also* Gallipolis; Servants.

*Impartial Chronicle*, **7.** 187.

Impeachment, Blount, **35.** 491 *n.*

Implements, agricultural, orders, **2.** 159, 308, 332, 333, 363, 405, 421, 439, **3.** 60, 89, 142, **28.** 507, 511, **29.** 73, 179, 436, 439, 458, **30.** 19, 51, 52, 91, 109, 485, **31.** 343; frontier, **3.** 201, 257, 258, 270, 271; wheat fan, sieves, **27.** 304, 453; Bringhurst wheels, 428; potato riddle, **30.** 109; repairs and construction, **31.** 308; and slave labor, slaves and repair, 410, **34.** 103; care, responsibility, **32.** 184, 216, **33.** 9, 10, **37.** 462; clover sower, **32.** 283, 300; harrows, **33.** 10, 230 *n*; manager's selection, 111; cradles, 111, **35.** 302; records, inventory, **33.** 195, **35.** 266; rollers, **34.** 134, 171, **35.** 504; threshing machines, 122, 354, 377, 477, 478, 489, 492, **36.** 37–39, 252; purchase, **35.** 385; need of blacksmith, **36.** 148, 178; chaff machine, 470, **37.** 85; posthole borer, 85; mechanic rake, 196, 220. *See also* Machinery; Plows; Tools.

Imports. *See* Commerce; Duties.

Impressment of matériel, French and Indian War: wagons, horses, **1.** 41, 193, 195, 218, 244, 252, 281, 344, 392, 407, **2.** 110, 223, 270; Virginia military law, **1.** 41 *n*; Brad-

dock expedition, 133 *n*; by militia, 407, 493, 500;—ships for Arnold expedition, **3.** 467 *n*, 470; state laws for transportation, **4.** 217, **11.** 124, **15.** 186, 216, 217; transportation (1776–78), **6.** 2, 52, 496, **8.** 348, 475, **9.** 214, 232, 233, 292, 358, 374, 420, 474, **10.** 179, 217, 461, 464 *n*, 466–468, **12.** 487; (1779–81), **16.** 98, 108, 161, **18.** 266, 267, 463, 465, **19.** 54, 60, 168–171, 212, 248, 276, 286, 286 *n*, 418, 441, **20.** 147, **21.** 54, 60, 390, 391, 395, 498–500, 502–505, **22.** 23 *n*, 30, 67, 399; Washington's attitude, necessity, reluctance, inadequacy, dangers, **6.** 44, **10.** 37, 39, 159, 253, 267, **11.** 45–47, 66, **17.** 111, **19.** 450–452, **20.** 458, **21.** 391, 500; forage, warrants, **6.** 228, **13.** 296, 297 *n*, **14.** 92, **15.** 178, 179, 218 *n*, **16.** 42, **18.** 504, **19.** 158, 305, 306 *n*, 371, 404, 429, **20.** 5, 62; mills and grain, **6.** 409, 421; blankets, clothing, shoes, warrants (1776–77), **6.** 422, **9.** 248–250, 259, 269, 270, 318, 319, 358, 375, 489, **10.** 15, 124, 152; provisions, stock (1776–77), **6.** 496, 497, **10.** 91, **12.** 164; (1779–81), **17.** 299, 325, 347–349, 351, 360–365, 368, 371, 373, 395, 399, 400, 405, 416, 422, 439, 447–450, 452, 464, 467, 481, **18.** 206, **19.** 1, 12, 431–433, 437, 439, 441, 442, 449, 452, 462, 483, 494, **20.** 412, **21.** 1, 3; Washington's authority, **9.** 237 *n*, 270, 274, **13.** 191; horses for dragoons, abuse, **9.** 432, 433; from loyalists, **10.** 15, 21. **13.** 18; civil assessment as substitute, **10.** 37; from engrossers, 46, **13.** 194; or purchase with paper money, **10.** 296; horses, British front, Quakers, **11.** 89, 90, 114, 121; irregular, 280, **13.** 357, **19.** 464, 493; on march, avoidance, **11.** 490; horses for own use by officers, **13.** 213; in front of lines, restriction, 329, 341; regulation of accounts and payment, **14.** 131, **20.** 171; on frontier, **14.** 163, 164, **20.** 176; and laws and civil authority, conflicts, **14.** 370–372, **23.** 289, **24.** 442, **25.** 249, 250; swapping impressed horse, **14.** 127; winter quarters for officers, **17.** 300; New Jersey, state payment, **18.** 206; materials for active operations, **19.** 119; provisions for French army, 156, 183; lumber, 285; for Fort Schuyler relief, 287; rum, **20.** 12, **25.** 360; resulting distress in New Jersey, **20.** 35; of French purchased flour, **21.** 127, 139; tar, **22.** 197; oil, 252; French territory for horses, 328; supplies and transportation for Yorktown campaign, **23.** 2, 3, 63, 105, 266; appropriation of corn fields, 122; transportation for Oswego expedition, **26.** 93 *n*; New York campaign (1776), boats for Long Island retreat, vessels, **27.** 461, **28.** 325.

Impressment of men, British naval, **11.** 415, **12.** 168, **19.** 422, **20.** 347, **25.** 198; British of American seamen, **13.** 29 *n*, **31.** 477 *n*, **34.** 399, **35.** 247; agency for release, 149 *n*. *See also* Draft.

Imprisonment for debt, letters of license, **3.** 272; society for relief, **31.** 109.

Inaugurations, first address, **30.** 291–296; fragmentary material for address, (?), 296–308; second, planning, **32.** 337 *n*, 361, 361 *n*, 375 *n*; second address, 374, 375.

Inches, Samuel, inspection of British embarkations, **28.** 122.

Indentured servants. *See* Servants.

Independence, desire (1774), **3.** 245, 247 *n*; cleavage over, **4.** 165 *n*, 486; Washington and Reed on, 297, 321, 455, 455 *n*, **5.** 92, 239, 245, 247, 259; Washington forwards Declaration, 242; reading Declaration at New York, 245, 247; no recession, **7.** 218; dependence on military success, 266; preliminary acknowledgment, **11.** 281 *n*, **24.** 472, 473, **25.** 13, 16, 22, 42, **26.** 15 *n*, 18, 26, 28, 78; necessity, self-sufficiency, **11.** 289, **36.** 239, **37.** 70. *See also* Reconciliation.

Independence Hall, material from, **6.** 454 *n*.

Independent companies, early Virginia, Washington's farewell, **3.** 247 *n*–249 *n*, 265, 266, 276, 288, 298; Massachusetts, arms, **4.** 192, 193, 195, 289, **5.** 96; artillery, **9.** 167, 170, **11.** 64; regimenting, **9.** 233, **10.** 14, 18, 138, **18.** 277.

Indian dress, for colonial Virginia troops, **2.** 229, 235, 239, 240; advised, British association with riflemen, **5.** 336; watch coats, **7.** 16; for army, **8.** 196; and action as means of tenor, 236. *See also* Hunting shirt.

Indian meal. *See* Corn meal.

Indian Queen Lane, Pa., **13.** 36 *n*.

Indianhead, Md., proposed works, **4.** 200.

Indians, *French and Indian War and colonial:* Washington on war dance, **1.** 8; Washington's council on Ohio (1753), 24, 25; with Washington to Fort Le Boeuf, 25–27; wampum, 25 *n*; Fort Necessity expedition, councils, speeches, attitude, 38–40, 42, 46–48, 51–53, 55, 66, 71–73, 75–77, 84–88, 92; southern, and expedition, 42, 46; medals, 76; English names as honor, 80; Washington and seeking aid, 180, 182, 197–199, 206, 214, 215, 217, 225, 301, 302, 330, 341, 365, 383, 414, 415, 422, 453, 462–464, 466, 477, 486, 497, 506, 507 *n*, 508, 515, 524, 526, **2.** 41, 82, 140, 157; raids on Valley frontier (1755), **1.** 187, 188, 190, 205, 269; (1756), 300, 303–305, 309, 312, 321, 326, 329, 337, 410, 411, 426, 447, 482; (1757), **2.** 17, 24, 28, 116, 118, 121, 129, 134–136, 140, 143–145, 148; (1758), 192, 193, 234, 236, 237, 265, 271, 274; preparations against raiders, militia, **1.** 188–196, 200, 201, 300, 303–316, 318–321, 323, 324, 337, 341, 345–352, 359–362, 367, 368, 371–377, 384, 385, 390, 435–439, 442–444, 447–449; orders to rangers, 193, 200; frontiersmen and resistance, 194; false alarms and panic, Winchester alarm, 203–206, 208, 472, **2.** 63, 63 *n*, 67, 69, 71, 86; supposed retirement, **1.** 208, 355, 366, 384, 466; burials after raids, 225, 337; Virginia negotiations with southern, 237, 247, 251; expedition against Shawnees, 256, 258, 259, 285, 286 *n*, 293, 301, 302, 506; frontier encounters, scouting, 302, 303 *n*, 309, 318, 331, 354, 358 *n*, 381, 416, 442, 475, **2.** 51, 53, 57, 59 *n*, 60, 68, 75, 76, 85, 121, 152, 191, 192, 236–238, 245, 272, 274, 280, 282; scalp bounties, **1.** 302 *n*, 497, 505, 510; enslavement, 303 *n*; French order for raid, 303 *n*; liquor, 365, 384, 486, **2.** 46, 54; Maryland and Pennsylvania raids, **1.** 437, 463; arms for, 463; and Dunkers, 475, **2.** 142; southwestern Virginia raids, **1.** 477, 478, 494, 500; return home, **2.** 1, 2, 46–48, 53, 149, 150, 152; Fort Duquesne, 7; use (1757), conduct, supplies, supervision, 20, 24, 28, 30, 35–44, 48, 49, 51, 53, 58, 82, 90, 95, 131, 140, 143, 199, 201; accounts, 41, 59, 90, 91, 116, 123, 128, 149, 150, 158; intercolonial jealousy over, 48, 53, 198; horses for, 54, 110; Weiser, 89 *n*; suspected spies, 97, 114; relations with frontier posts, 110; drums for, 128; for Forbes expedition, unseasonable arrival, departure, 163, 164, 169, 171, 173–175, 181, 182, 188, 198, 200–202, 206, 209, 215, 248; importance to Forbes, necessary treatment, 173, 179, 183, 200, 215–218; Virginia fund, 180; fear for loyalty of southern, 217, 253, 260, 277, 280; and Forbes route, 231, 252, 260; conduct in expedition, 232, 234, 238; supplies in expedition, 243, 271; for the front, 274, 304, 305; Fort Pitt and trade, 310, 313; Washington on traders, 313; regulation of trade and relations, Proclamation of 1763, 314 *n*, 315 *n*, 469 *n*; after fall of Duquesne, 310, 311 *n*, 314 *n*; policy of united action toward, 314 *n*; Cherokee war, 345, 361, 371, 373; Pontiac Conspiracy, 400, 402, 418; plan for boundary, 469 *n*; false alarm (1769), 522; land reserve for traders, **3.** 1, 2; western cessions, 47 *n*, 48 *n*, 157; Dunmore's policy, 87 *n*; Dunmores War, 211 *n*, 224, 266–268; Henderson's purchase, 279. *See also* Frontier; Presents.

*American Revolution and after:* policy toward (1775), **3.** 303, 437; incursions feared, 373, **5.** 252; early attitude of northern, visit camp, offer services, **3.** 398, 399, 423, 423 *n*, 525–527, **4.** 253, 274, 280, 292, 301, 493, 530, **5.** 48, **6.** 192, 235, 236, 391, 392, 434–436, **7.** 329; British intrigue, **4.** 25 *n*, 179, 179 *n*, 181, 287, **5.** 235, **12.** 60 *n*, **15.** 7, 59; Virginia peace (1775), **4.** 201; question of use, commissioners, bounty, 494, 496, **5.** 114, 159, 162, 163, 172, 184–186, 221, 261, 262, 365, 392, 402, 403, 409, 450 *n*, **10.** 400, **11.** 16, 343, 344, 390, 391; Canadian expedition, **5.** 45, 48, 87 *n*, 102, 103, 108, 130; British and southern, 93; Philadelphia conference (1776), 117, 147; expected hostility, 146, 168, **6.** 47, 81, 168; and New York campaign, **5.** 356, 386; and prisoners of war, **6.** 159, 160 *n*; militia and warfare, 166; Cherokee war, 168, 435; letters to chiefs, 434–436; attitude of southern, **7.** 12, 102, **10.** 301; Burgoyne's use, counteracting fear, **8.** 387 *n*, **9.** 70, 78, 102, 102 *n*; Fort Schuyler, 75, 103, 151, 154; attitude of western, raids, **10.** 108, **11.** 439; use discussed in Parliament, 77 *n*; after Burgoyne campaign, raids by northern, defensive measures, 92, 324, 343, 389, 473; liquor forbidden, 389, **12.** 16; later visits to camp, impressing, conducting home, warning, **11.** 390, **12.** 56, 98, 101, 102; in army, Stockbridge, pay, 420 *n*, **20.** 44, **21.** 362, **22.** 192, **23.** 75, 80, **27.** 53; attitude of Canadian, information sought, **12.** 421; Minisink raids, **13.** 205 *n*, 210, 221, 221 *n*, **16.** 29, 43, 88; need of offensive against, **13.** 232 *n*, 238 *n*, 264, 502; and control of

Great Lakes, 239 *n*; engagement for proposed Canadian expedition (1778), 326 *n*, 327; Middle Department commissioners, 334 *n*; later friendly, use, relief, **14.** 19, 24, 43, 44, 272, 280, 281, 328, **15.** 257, 286, 287, 367, **17.** 68, 83, **20.** 44, **21.** 284, 285, **22.** 245, **24.** 274, 279, 470, 476; policy of raids, **14.** 314; placating western, Delaware chiefs, Washington's speech, 481, **15.** 37, 53–56, 78, 113, 119, 303, 418, **17.** 158, **37.** 548; hostile post on upper Delaware, expedition against, **15.** 134–136, 138, 295, 341; Northern Department commissioners, 168 *n*, **18.** 116; Congress and peace, presents, **16.** 487; premature alarm (1779), **17.** 37, 83; students at Dartmouth, expenses, **18.** 116; proposed address on French Canadian expedition, 387; visit to Rochambeau, **19.** 495, 496 *n*; promoting intertribal strife, **21.** 82; fear of western raids (1781), 457; negotiations with chief, **24.** 59; Montour, 297, 426; Sandusky expedition, 417, 474; proposed Pennsylvania expedition (1782), **25.** 106, 107, 110, 111, 190, 191, 198, 199; and suspension of hostilities, 138, 198, 206, 208, 209, 211, 216, **26.** 97, 316, 317, 319, 320; proposed negotiations (1782), **25.** 230; menace of postbellum western raids, **26.** 368, 419, **27.** 441 *n*, 485, 491, **29.** 88; and settlement of Northwest, **27.** 17; Lady Huntingdon s plan, comment, 88, **28.** 41–44, 68–70, 87–89, 180; Washington on policy (1783), protection, negotiations, peace terms, boundaries, **27.** 133–137, 192 *n*, 200, 486–488; agents, powers, 137; trade and intercourse, regulations, 137, 142, **31.** 90, 91, 99, 398, **32.** 212, **33.** 160, 167, 397, **34.** 36, 67, 142 *n*, 366, 392, **35.** 147, 149, 311; postbellum British control and aid, frontier posts, **27.** 488, **28.** 246, 251, 350, 423, 521, **29.** 124, **30.** 21, **31.** 174, 267, 268, 320, 491, **32.** 126, 130, 152, 189, **33.** 484, 485, **34.** 238, 399, 400; confederate negotiations with western, treaties, **28.** 2, 10, 106–109, 204, 251, **30.** 313, 332, 421 *n*, 431, 486 *n*; states and affairs, interference, **28.** 10, **30.** 386, **31.** 180, 273, 274; vocabularies, and origin, **28.** 425, 525, **29.** 88, 89, 183, 191, 368, 374, 376, **30.** 64; mound builders, **29.** 369; fabrics, 419; missions, 489, **30.** 355 *n*, 502, 503, **32.** 19, 20; new western outbreak, suppression, Harmar, failure, **30.** 326, 355, 356, 358, 405, 407, 429–431, 492, **31.** 21, 143, 144, 156, 160, 166, 174, 182, 183, 243, 299, 320, 397; treaties to Senate, consultation, **30.** 332, 385–390; message (1789) on affairs, 371; papers on affairs, 372, 503; fugitive slaves, 379; ratification of treaties, 407; federal problems, 476 *n*, **31.** 91, 92, 491–494, **34.** 140, 141; proclamation against aggression on southern, **31.** 99; wrongs, encroachments and outrages on, 124, 128, 259, 267, 273, 274 *n*, 320, 386, 398, 399, **32.** 108, 208, 432, **34.** 99, 100, 391, **35.** 109, 112; civilizing, agricultural instruction, **31.** 199, **32.** 208, **34.** 391; O'Fallan, **31.** 250; St. Clair's preparations, 259, 260, 268–270, 275–278, 334, 335; private land speculation, and Yazoo companies, 261, 411, 412; protection of Virginia frontiers, 282; Wilkinson and Scott expeditions, 379, 407 *n*; peace or war (1792), 397, 398, **32.** 35, 102–105, 113–115, 139; extradition for attack on, **31.** 406; St. Clair's defeat, 442–444, 453, 490–492, 494, **32.** 2, 5–7, 12, 15, 16; affairs after defeat, message, new preparations, Wayne, **31.** 448–451, 453, 456, 459, 463, 467, 491–494, **32.** 129, 159, 205, 252, 417, 449; posts or mobile force against, **31.** 491, 492, **32.** 126, 148; affairs and British relations, British mediation, **31.** 501, **32.** 61, 62; southern, and St. Clair's defeat, 6, 7; southern renegades, 113; land purchase by treaties, 113; southern, and Wayne's preparations, 127; Iroquois and western, 129, 132, 159, 291, 341 *n*; Campbell's information, 236; militia against, 253; Lower Sandusky conference, commissioners, preparations, results, 297 *n*, 312, 313, 341, 342, 348, 352, 356, 359 *n*, 360 *n*, 380, 395–397, 406–408, 449, **33.** 160, 167; western, at Philadelphia (1793), **32.** 327 *n*; Wabash-Illinois treaty, 343; right to restore land to, 349, 359 *n*, 360 *n*; school at Brothertown, 387 *n*; Quaker presents, 407; proposed expedition against southern (1793), **33.** 32; Spanish relations, 187, 188; Dorchester's speech, 310, 313, 314; fulfilling promises, 321; after defeat by Wayne, **34.** 96; negotiations, Greenville treaty, 128 *n*, 305, 312, 318, 320, 386; hope in peace, 351, 386; southern agent, character, duties, **35.** 118, 179, 195, 197, 205; presidential dinners, 146, 302 *n*; superfluity of officials, 159; trade and liquor, 160; cavalry to southern frontier, 160; speech to western chiefs at Philadelphia (1796), 299–302; Blount's British intrigue, 483–485, 490, 491; letters of protection, **37.** 574 *n*. *See also* Cherokee; Chickasaw; Choctaw; Creek; Fort Pitt; Frontier; Iroquois; Mohawk Valley; Wyoming.

Indigo, drill plow, **31.** 305.

*Industry*, **28.** 433, 506.

Infamy, cashiering with. *See* Punishments (cashiered with infamy).

Infelt, Joseph, court-martial, capital penalty, pardon, **18.** 343, 422 *n.*

Ingersoll, Jared, Congress, committee, **19.** 280 *n*; office, **34.** 168.

Ingersoll, *Mrs.* Joseph, Washington at house, **30.** 453 *n.*

Ingham, Alexander, court-martial, **4.** 63.

Inglas, *Capt.* John, brigade inspector, **11.** 174.

Ingle, Betty L., acknowledgment to, **37.** 485 *n.*

Ingles & Long, bill of exchange, **37.** 509.

Inglis, *Rev.* Charles, loyalist, for New York City, **6.** 386; sketch, 386 *n.*

Inglis, Samuel, Virginia account, **25.** 454, 469, **26.** 244.

Ingraham, ——, shipmaster, **30.** 137.

Ingraham, *Dr.* ——, of Virginia, **37.** 340.

Ingraham, Nathaniel,* to Boston, Washington's affairs, **29.** 214, 231; Dutch servants, 444, 445.

Ingram, *Lieut Col.* James, resignation, **9.** 81, 359.

Ink, powder, order, **3.** 141; invisible, preparation, **14.** 468, 479, **15.** 274, 483, **17.** 44, 58, 492, **18.** 237, 350, 355, **20.** 255.

Innes, ——, protested bill, **30.** 350.

Innes, Harry,* ratification, **29.** 477, 512; Kentucky affairs, **30.** 214, **34.** 398, **35.** 188; Indian affairs, **31.** 449.

Innes, *Col.* James,* of North Carolina, Fort Necessity expedition command, **1.** 74, 82, 82 *n*, 105 *n*; and fall advance, 90, 96; and officers' commissions, 97; governor of Fort Cumberland, 134; and Washington's mail, 145, 147; after Braddock's defeat, 148, 155; movements, escort, 249 *n*, 317, 376, 386; Indian goods, 523.

Innes, James, of Pennsylvania, Indian escort, **2.** 150.

Innes, *Lieut. Col.* James,* of Virginia, and adjutant generalship, **10.** 81, 245; service, 81 *n*, **11.** 481 *n*; plan for remodeling army, **10.** 125 *n*; supervision of recruiting, 254; bears letter, 261; absence, return, **11.** 481; resignation, **12.** 152; judge advocate general, **24.** 301 *n*; Washington's Gloucester land, **31.** 127; federal office, **34.** 169; attorney generalship, 317, 318, 349; state portfolio, 332, 333 *n*, 354; justiceship, 405 *n*; Jay Treaty commissioner, **35.** 9, 14.

Inns. *See* Taverns.

Inoculation, Custis, **3.** 15, 41–43, 46; British soldiers, **4.** 168; Mrs. Washington, 531, **5.** 93; army orders against, 63, 83; New York Legislature on punishment, 82, 83; court-martial for, 327; general military, problem, **6.** 473, **7.** 105, 111, 128–132, 162, 176, 204, 228, 230, 233, 237, 238, 271, 288, 292, **10.** 511, **14.** 23, 25, **23.** 405, **24.** 39; fear, precautions, **7.** 73, 75, 158, **21.** 170, 213, 380, 479; regulations, **7.** 153, **23.** 441; of recruits, delays, neglected, after reaching camp, deferred, **7.** 157, 216, 217, 219, 220, 237, 238, 245, 261, 271, 277–279, 283, 292, 307, 314, 315, 331, 332, 334, 349, 353, 355–357, 416, 431, 446, 490, **8.** 6, 12, 28, 61, 85, 97, 257, 259, **9.** 165, **10.** 54, 165, 224, 335, **11.** 116, 145, 146, 168, 170, 181, 183, 210, 228, 271, 275, 318, 338, **12.** 205, 403 *n*; emergent use of troops, **7.** 197; cavalry, 305 *n*, 324; of Washingtons, loss, **7.** 360, **8.** 157; officers to supervise, **7.** 321; forwarding recruits on recovery, 406; Washington's support, compulsory, 409, **8.** 158, **9.** 21; unauthorized countermanding, **7.** 423, 432; of drafted men, 459, 460; laborers at Mount Vernon, **8.** 157, 158; safety and correct practice, 157; Virginia act against, 158, **9.** 21 *n*; returns on immunes, **10.** 272; continued opposition, 432; enforcement, **11.** 107; general, at Valley Forge, 143, 182; Indian meal, 153; young Lafayette, **27.** 188. *See also* Health.

Insignia, military rank, **3.** 437, 469, **5.** 437, 469, **17.** 18, **19.** 21, 22, 173, 210; light corps, 466.

Inskeep, John, stage, mail contract, **30.** 406, **31.** 177 *n.*

Inspector general department, proposal, purpose, origin, **9.** 441, 442 *n*, **10.** 249, 374, **11.** 329 *n*; Conway, **10.** 226 *n*, 228 *n*; Steuben, 519; regiment and brigade inspection, **11.** 293, 294; pay, 330, 331, **12.** 332, **20.** 501, **21.** 85, **23.** 412; duties during march, **12.** 4, 91; regulations, changes, observations, Steuben's attitude, 66–68, 81, 434, 438–444, **13.** 253, 455, 490, 491 *n*, **14.** 444–446, **15.** 352, **19.** 171, **20.** 398–400, 501, **23.** 402, 409–412, 483, 484, 489, 490, **37.** 545–548; appointment of assistants, **12.** 68, 69, 223 *n*, 225, 259, 273, 287, **15.** 137, **25.** 400, 492 *n*, **20.** 10, **26.** 47, 143; authority and rank of assistants, **12.** 78, 79, 391, 392, **14.** 445; inspection of non-state corps, **12.** 373 *n*, **18.** 77; division inspectors, appointments, **13.** 455, **23.** 152, 306, 490, 495, 500, **24.** 230, **25.** 400, **26.** 47, 143, 497; union with adjutant general considered, **14.** 362, 486, **15.** 381; deputy for Western Department, **14.** 482, 502; monthly inspections, returns, **15.** 356–358; clothing issue, 458; muster duties, **16.** 135, 136, **17.** 436, **18.** 64, 78, **23.** 412, 483; review of army, **16.** 207; dates of inspections, 387; general inspections and musters, regulations, **17.** 251, **18.** 477, **19.** 347, 350, **22.** 27, 62, 137, 439, 454, **24.** 116, 229, 303, 324, 399, 425, 461, **25.** 31, 39, 117, 135, 247, 318, 347, 374, 400, 401, 423, **26.** 36, 111, 121, 143, 171, 279, 296, 337, 439; officers' uniform, **19.** 22; meeting, **20.** 83; division inspectors as trench majors before Yorktown, **23.** 178, 179; clothing inspection, **24.** 254; comments, commendations, 268, 269, 309, 322, 334, 342, 351, 358, 423, 459; contingent expenses, **26.** 141; field returns, 248, 249; provisional army, chief, assistants, uniform, **36.** 309, 325, 356 *n*, **37.** 49, 50, 52. *See also* Brigade majors and inspector; Drill; Steuben.

Instruments, for surveyors and engineers, **2.** 354, 436 *n*, 463, **15.** 224, **16.** 421, **21.** 162*n*, **27.** 6, 304 *n*, 356; surgical, deficiency, **15.** 361, **24.** 445, 480. *See also* Implements; Tools.

Insult. *See* Abuse.

Insurance, colonial, wartime tobacco shipments, **2.** 124, 160, 168, 327, 338, 339, 342, 344, 347, 353, 356, 360, 361, 368, 382, 384, 392, **37.** 486; on goods from England, **2.** 359; collection, 391, 393, 432; postbellum tobacco shipments, 405, 412, 418, 434, 462, 484, 485, **3.** 140, 144, 217; ship, **2.** 438, **3.** 169.

*Insurgente*, French warship, *Constellation* fight, **37.** 255.

*Integrity*, **2.** 124, 125, 168, 344.

Intelligence, gathering and transmission for Virginia Regiment, **1.** 196, 200, 203, 204, 216, 321, 337, 343, 363, 390, 399, 412, 453, 457, 460; intercolonial, 268, 269, 290; on liquor selling, 451; Maryland priests and French, 499, 506; at Boston siege posts, **3.** 319, 320, 328, 333; from deserters and prisoners of war, at headquarters, 368, 371, **6.** 240, **7.** 431, **8.** 190, 198, **9.** 44, **10.** 19, **13.** 29, 32 *n*, 33, 34; British, from camp before Boston, **3.** 405; necessity, character, lack, 477, **6.** 121, **7.** 16, 18, 101, 328, 372, **8.** 1, 190, **9.** 257, 264, **12.** 296, 298, **13.** 25, 33, 47 *n*, 91 *n*, 93, 166 *n*, 283, **16.** 32, **19.** 354, 355, **20.** 81, 96, **24.** 98; seizure of packet boat, **3.** 477, 478; by shipmaster from England, **4.** 40; British civil, for Washington, 52; Connecticut act to promote, 216; British facilities, traveling officers on parole, flags of truce, loyalists, penalty, **5.** 66, 118, **7.** 117, 162, 173, 202, **8.** 67, 489, **9.** 352, **11.** 11, 12, **13.** 120, 284, 380; British plans and movements: New York campaign, **6.** 1, 18, 22, 33, 59, **37.** 527, 528; New Jersey campaign, **6.** 350, 358, 360–362, 367, 369, 370, 415, 433, 457 *n*, 472; campaign of 1777–78, **8.** 150, 263, 278, 298, 311, 455, 456, 478, 480, **9.** 132, 133, 136, 148, 172, 173, 183, 185, 195, 205, 214 *n*, 419, **10.** 103, 104, 115, 118, 142, 164, 169, 182, **11.** 152, 398, 402, 406, 419, 448–450, 469; raids and minor movements (1778), **12.** 493, 498, 506, 529, **13.** 39 (1779), **15.** 281, 354, 355, 367, 411, 471, 478, 479, 484, 488, 494, 495, **16.** 40, 50, 72, 86, 194, 197, 198, 201, 206, 245, 455;—and exchange of prisoners, **6.** 261, 327; dubious, 345, **12.** 379, **19.** 256; from New York City, fleet (1777), **7.** 24, **8.** 130, 452, **9.** 44, 55, 66, 67, 401 *n*; (1778), **11.** 135 *n*,

137, **12.** 174, 459 *n*, 474, 475, **13.** 7, 8, 13, 15, 24, 30, 34, 35, 43 *n*, 267, 281, 294; (1779), **14.** 293, 339, 494, **15.** 90, **16.** 38, 43, 50, 254, 255 *n*, 437, **17.** 19, 32 *n*, 103; (1780), **19.** 147, 214, **20.** 26, 27, 104, 224, 285–287, 292, 293, **21.** 28, **37.** 551; (1781), **21.** 277, 434, 447, **23.** 395, 400; (1782), **24.** 100, 492–495, **25.** 18; (1783), evacuation, **26.** 259, 260; deceiving the enemy, **7.** 30, **10.** 2, 4, 8, 40; need of officer, as duty of commissary of prisoners of war, **7.** 192, 343; danger in Virginia plan for, from headquarters, 199, 200; Sackett's plan, 257; use of mercenaries, 371; funds, specie, expense, 438 *n*, **10.** 164, **11.** 5, **12.** 356, 397, 400, 431, 475, 498, **12.** 459 *n*, **13.** 356, **15.** 44, 90, 263, **16.** 34, 85, 86 *n*, 255, 311, 430, 467 *n*, **17.** 286, **18.** 358, **19.** 223, 247, **23.** 424, **25.** 320, **26.** 194, 244; suspects, **8.** 49, 226, **9.** 189, **10.** 14; use of inhabitants, **8.** 136; reward, 166; in writing, 303; proposed publication, European news, 443, **14.** 165, 166; after Brandywine, **9.** 214 *n*; Clark's services, **10.** 250; plan to capture Clinton, **11.** 29, 30, 51; Monmouth campaign, **12.** 87, 121 *n*; Rhode Island campaign, 184, 249, 281, 294–299, 389, 417, 427, 428; coast observation post, 295; express relays, 295, 298; Canadian, 421, 422, 507, **13.** 247, 265, 304, 327, 375, **14.** 238, 447, 502, 504, **15.** 405, 445, **18.** 361; Estaing at Boston, British movements, **12.** 471–473, 477, 480–483, 498, 520; employment in, difficulties, concealment of names, **13.** 102, 216, 217, 217 *n*, **17.** 303; as means for plundering, **13.** 187 *n*, 253, 341; interchange of newspapers, 483, **14.** 134, 206, 302, 370, 394 *n*, **15.** 89, winter, **13.** 321, 445, 496, **17.** 301; frontier, Iroquois expedition, **13.** 333, **14.** 97, 111, 116, 149–151, 160, 164, 167–170, 174, 207, 251, 252, 272–274, 287, 292, 302 *n*, 314–318, 351, 352 *n*, 354, 355, 368, 374, 447, 466, 493, 502, 504, **15.** 56 *n*, 301, **16.** 30; McDougall's system, specie for, **14.** 52, 84, 134, 182, 291, 304, 487; state actions as hindrances, **15.** 45; on Stony Point, 339, 340, 485; of British discord, **16.** 460; as excuse for trade with the enemy, **17.** 285, 289, 338, 395; claim, **20.** 276; through grant of passes, **24.** 47; value of comparisons, 98; La Luzerne and expense, **25.** 320; Booth **26.** 139; Hunter, **27.** 4, **31.** 14, 15; Brewster, **27.** 419 *n*; for Wayne expedition, **32.** 159. *See also* Advanced lines; Communication; Guides; Intercepted letters; Maps; Patrol; Rangers; Scouting; Spies.

Intendant, Maryland official, duties, **24.** 62: for army, 159, 468, **25.** 54, 248, **26.** 212.

Intercepted letters, congressional, **3.** 398, 399, 403; mail, 501, **4.** 122, **20.** 282, 479, **21.** 368, 387 *n*, 416, **22.** 28, 66, 128 *n*–130 *n*, 132 *n*, 135 *n*, 139, 140 *n*, 143 *n*–145 *n*, 155, 161, 166, 168, **24.** 396, 472; Dunmore, **4.** 172, 179, 186, 197, 405; express, **6.** 237 *n*, 280, 305, 306, **8.** 278, **19.** 444, 449; private, respected, **6.** 260, 280 *n*; of loyalists and British, 433, 439, **7.** 300, 317, **8.** 274, 275, **13.** 163; suspected tampering, **7.** 438; opened and forwarded, **8.** 28; intentional British, 468, 484.

Intercourse with the enemy, illicit, punishment, **3.** 340, **19.** 371, **24.** 138; prevention, **3.** 444, **5.** 123, 154, **7.** 264, **13.** 377; conversation at lines, **4.** 170; Rhode Island naval truce, 215; British warships and New York, 486–488, 533, 534, **5.** 20, 78, 80, 85, 155, 334, 335; Howe-Washington correspondence incident, 273, 297, 321 *n*; Temple's landing, 447; Carleton's interdiction, 465, 466 *n*, 472; treasonable, 489; passing notes and persons through lines, **6.** 173, 283; across Long Island Sound, 176; British irregular messages, **10.** 98; enticements to desert, 421; consideration of evidence, **11.** 23; Washington's courtesy, 61, 62; Quakers, 114, 121: Quaker ladies from Philadelphia, 263; exchange of newspapers, **13.** 483, **14.** 134, 206, 302, 370, 394 *n*, **15.** 89; doubtful circumstances and caution, **14.** 216, 303; Tallmadge, 278; confessions on, 396; permitted interview, 460; New Jersey law on captured property, perversion, **15.** 104, 105; women, **16.** 128, regulations, strict, 443, 444, 453, **18.** 445, 446; winter restrictions, **17.** 162, 163, 167, 194, 301, 306; private favors, condemned, 304, 328; official letters, 417; suspected frequency, 338; Connecticut inhabitants, 392–394; through Powles Hook, 503; improper, by commissary of prisoners of war, **18.** 33; Vernon's conduct, **22.** 279; caution on cartel negotiations as excuse, **24.** 95, 96; letters to New York City, **25.** 103, 126, 127; Washington's denial of illicit, **27.** 146; siege of Boston, **37.** 519. *See also* Flag of truce; Intelligence; Loyalists; Passes; Prisoners of War; Trade with the enemy.

Interior finishing and furnishings. *See* Mount Vernon (*mansion*); Presidential mansion.

Interest, evil of compound, **12.** 267.

Internal improvements, proposed for Ohio River, **26.** 64, 65; Potomac-Ohio route, political difficulties, **27.** 373, 374, 466, 479, 488–490; antebellum movement, 374, 375; development of western routes, Virginia and other routes compared, 472–480, 483, 484, 489, 490, **28.** 50, 51, 119, 205, 312, 334, 337, 392, 393, **29.** 89, 218–220, 332, 348, 349, 370, 371 *n*, 419, 515, **30.** 200; survey of navigation, **28.** 11; policy, spirit, 439, **30.** 305; activity, **32.** 399, 429. *See also* Canals; Navigation; Roads.

Internal revenue. *See* Excise.

International law, enemy intercourse, **7.** 210. *See also* Neutral trade; Neutrality.

Interpreter, need, **2.** 140.

*Intrepid*, H. M. S., **20.** 347.

Invalid corps, transfer of invalids, **5.** 169, **9.** 29, **12.** 69, 280, **14.** 24, 25, **16.** 64, **18.** 4, **21.** 154; magazine guards, **8.** 28, 38; corps proposed, 495; use, in New England, **10.** 11, **22.** 238; officers, **10.** 141, **12.** 38, **16.** 20 *n*, **18.** 378 *n*, **19.** 263 *n*, 352 *n*, **22.** 26 *n*, **23.** 45 *n*, 463 *n*, **25.** 56 *n*, **26.** 257 *n*; establishment, service, **10.** 141 *n*; at hospitals, 150, 152; muster, 152; recruiting, **11.** 75, 76, **21.** 200; depredations, 258; posts, West Point, 417, **21.** 269, **22.** 121, 122 *n*, 236, 238, 241, 242, 475, 489, 490, **23.** 20; wagoners, **13.** 248; gratuity, **16.** 436, 490; soldiers and officers court-martialed, **17.** 388, 485, 491, **21.** 47, **24.** 451, **25.** 102, 131, 154, 156, **26.** 306 *n*; warrants, **21.** 111; control of pay, 307; transfers suspended, **22.** 216; clothing, 236, 239; under Heath, **23.** 20; force, **24.** 165, 168; no detachment, 301; inspection, 303, **26.** 337, **27.** 200, 201 *n*; regulations, **24.** 363; detached guards, artificers, 404; new arrangement, 439; officers transferred to, **25.** 86; quartermaster, 136; movements, 156; winter quarters, 255, 307; guard for McDougall, 338; returns, 351, 368; discrimination in entrance, **26.** 106; pay stoppage, 257; reform, 276; peace establishment, 381; memorial of officers, **27.** 7; discharges, 169, 200, 201, 236, 237; pensions, 200; final post, 201. *See also* Nicola, Lewis.

Invalids, returns on, in camp, **20.** 334; clothing, march, 342. *See also* preceding title; Disability; Sick.

Inventions and discoveries, to destroy shipping, **12.** 314, 355 *n*; Sayre's, **17.** 225; cement, 316; Bushnell's submarine, **28.** 280; encouragement, **30.** 493. *See also* Patents.

Inventories. *See* Returns.

Invoices, Washington's orders on England, instructions and lists (1755), **1.** 253–255; (1757), **2.** 23, 124, 138; (1758), 159, 161, 162, 168, 171; (1759), 320, 321, 330–336, 339, 340; (1760), 342, 343, 353, 354; (1761), 364, 367, 369–373; (1762), 384; (1763), 395, 398, 406; (1764), 412, 414, 419–421; (1765), 430; (1766), 436, 438, 439; (1767), 454, 463, 464; (1768), 481, 488, 490, 492, 493; (1769), 512; (1770), **3.** 22–24, **37.** 490; (1771), **3.** 53, 61, 62; (1772), 88–94; (1773), 139, 141, 142, 144, 144 *n*, 154, 155; (1795), **34.** 186 *n*; (1796), **35.** 308; shipments, complaints on goods, **2.** 159–161, 167, 168, 170, 326, 330, 333, 334, 336, 338, 340, 347, 350, 351, 360, 363, 370, 380, 382, 383, 405, 406, 416, 418–421, 428–430, 433–436, 439–441, 454, 483, 494, **3.** 55–59, 88–90, 95, 140, **37.** 490, 491, 493; countermanded, **2.** 168, 170; inconvenient ports, direct shipment, 339, 348, 378–380, 430; order on New York, 383; orders on West Indies, 437, 522, **3.** 98, 99, 147, 213; and nonimportation, 22, 23; local trade or importations, 99–101; ammunition, **5.** 63; goods from presidential mansion, **35.** 424 *n*. *See also* Commerce.

Ipsewassan, name for Dogue Run, **28.** 60.

Iredell, James,* and suspected loyalist, **14.** 303; justiceship, **30.** 467 *n*, **31.** 10, **34.** 167; on need of legislative remedy, **31.** 484 *n*. *See also* Supreme Court.

Iredell County, N. C., excise survey, **31.** 237, **32.** 312.

Ireland, ——, bears letter, **29.** 103; Mercer estate, 104.

Ireland, beef from, **1.** 173; French designs against, **16.** 137; disturbances, oppression, **18.** 101, **19.** 406, 443, **20.** 122, **27.** 456, **28.** 2, 322, **30.** 70; trade freedom, **18.**

120, 124; reforms, **27.** 90, 253, 308; relief of prisoners of war in, 253; Yankee Club, 308; Washington and visit, **29.** 205; religious controversy, **32.** 73, 190.

*Iris*, H. M. S., **12.** 355, **19.** 180 *n*, **21.** 288, 313; capture, **23.** 150.

Irish, *Capt.* Nathaniel, laboratory, **23.** 333.

Irish, servants, Washington and purchase, **27.** 102, 429; reply to address of immigrants, 253.

Irish Volunteers, British corps, to South, **16.** 333, **18.** 299.

Iron, Fairfax works, **3.** 225; military exemption of workers, **7.** 464; soldier smelters, **11.** 312; ore on Washington's lands, **12.** 63, **29.** 141, **33.** 404, 406, **37.** 299; New Jersey slitting mill, **25.** 7 *n*; Principio Company affairs, **28.** 8, 476; prices at Pittsburgh, **29.** 135; for Mount Vernon, **30.** 35, 60, **32.** 183, 470, 481, **35.** 385; tilt hammer, **33.** 431, 432, 443; bridges, **34.** 463; military order, **37.** 480.

Iron Hill, Del., skirmish, British position, **9.** 173, 187, 194, 197.

Irondequoit, N. Y., Indian town, **14.** 150.

Iroquois (Sullivan) expedition of 1779, 1778 plans foreshadowing, **13.** 111, 120, 131, 152 *n*, 159, 225 *n*, 237 *n*, 240 *n*, 243, 264, 391; in plans for 1779, 486, 487, **14.** 6, 9, 10; and western Indian expedition, **13.** 502 [*see also* Niagara]; project, plan, approval of Congress, **14.** 44, 46, 58, 75, 94–97, 175, 198, 199, 381, **16.** 59, 94, 95, 99–108, 140–143, 232, 235, **11.** 1; proposed cooperative expedition from Fort Pitt, **14.** 59–62, 96, 114–118, 142, 175, 188, 194, 262, 268, 271, 276, 278–281, 315, 317, 352, 407, 421, 454, 480; preparations, supplies, clothing, magazines, equipments, boats, 76, 96, 113, 118, 121, 142, 167, 176–180, 266, 288, 318, 338, 339, 355, 416, 419, 430, 462, 463, 492, 494, 494 *n*, **15.** 17, 30, 62, 76, 106, 128, 131–133, 136, 139, 171, 188, 196, 200, 350, 370, **16.** 103; intelligence, **14.** 97, 111, 116, 149–151, 160, 164, 167–170, 174, 207, 251, 252, 272–274, 287, 292, 302 *n*, 314–318, 351, 352 *n*, 354, 355, 368, 374, 447, 466, 493, 502, 504, **15.** 56 *n*, 301, **16.** 29–31; possible routes, selection, **14.** 160, 252, 268–271, 273, 287, 374, 407–409, 415, 416, 476; need of horses, 163; as response to frontier complaints, volunteers, rangers, 187–190; command, Gates, Sullivan, orders, 199–210, 384, 463, 466, 492, 493, **15.** 17, 19, 20, 76, 99, 142, 179, 247, 258 *n*, 267; artifices to confuse enemy, **14.** 200–202, 204, 205, 269, 503; forces, movement to Wyoming rendezvous, 251, 271, 287, 338, 354, 355, 417, 418, 453, 454, 466, 476, 487, 491, 493–495, **15.** 2, 15, 16, 19, 40, 50, 62, 75–77, 172, 189, 190, 257, 370, 371, **16.** 44, 49, 99, 101, 102, 104, 108, 161, 210, 222; Clinton's Mohawk Valley force, rendezvous, route, cooperation, junction, **14.** 271, 397, 398, 415, 416, 476, 497, **15.** 29, 136, 142, 179, 189, 256, 267, 371, **16.** 2, 45, 102, 105, 204, 210, 222, 251; surprise element, **14.** 271; restriction of objective, 272; militia, Pennsylvania troops, 405, 406, 408, 427, 451, 454, 476, **15.** 110, 172, 294, 372, 376–378, **16.** 101, 105; funds, **14.** 428, 438; British knowledge and movements, 485, **15.** 140, 144, 172 *n*, 341, 372, **16.** 44; and tribes disposed to peace, **14.** 484, 496, 497; artillery, **15.** 29, 214; cattle, 44; general march orders, 82; chaplain, 85; tents, 107; baggage and stores, excess, transportation problems, delay, 107, 133, 140, 150, 171, 188, 193, 294, 350, **16.** 1, 49, 95, 98, 102, 106, 140–143; arms and ammunition, **15.** 128, 140, 158, 160, 171, 191; arms for officers, 134, 160, **16.** 108; and hostile post on upper Delaware, **15.** 136, 138, 295, 341; and Indian peace overtures, 168, 169, 173, 226; staff officers, 172, 173, 258; instructions to Sullivan, 188–193, 226; suggested peace terms after conquest, 191, 192; start, 203; friendly eastern Indians, 287, 367, 368; Clinton's transportation and betrayal of route, Sullivan's responsibility, 325, 348–350, 370, 371; conditions on July 1, 370; overlarge garrison and escort forces, 372, 377; Coos force ruse, 445, **17.** 152; opposing Indian force, **15.** 469; progress, destructions, **16.** 160, 171, 253, 260, 268, 348, 374; return, route, provisions hastened, 204, 205, 222, 398, 399, 407, 417, 437, 464, 471, 497, **17.** 24–26, 33, 37, 56, 57; Newtown fight, general orders on, **16.** 242 *n*, 243, 250, 252, 259, 268, 286, 293; success, general orders on, thanks of Congress, 437, 441, 469, 471, 478, 479, 492, **17.** 7, 20, 31; Mohawks, **16.** 460; peace negotiations, **17.** 465. *See also* Seneca.

Iroquois Indians, Washington's speech on the Ohio (1753), **1.** 24, 25; Fort Necessity expedition, speeches, 38, 71, 84–86; and southern tribes then, 42; grant on the Ohio, 88 *n*; Fort Duquesne, **2.** 7; Weiser, 89 *n*; Fort Stanwix cession, **3.** 47 *n*, 48 *n*; chief at camp (1775), 525; Kirkland mission, 526; Johnson intrigue, **4.** 179 *n*; problem of attitude, **5.** 75, 220, 429, **6.** 435; reported expedition (1766), **5.** 104 *n*, 127, 131, 136, 137, 143; negotiations (1776), at New York and Philadelphia, effect, 127, 131, 163, 354, 358, 382, 386, 429, 472, 477, 483; Fort Schuyler and lower post, 128, 131, 136, 358, **9.** 103; proposed Pennsylvania expedition against (1782), **25.** 106, 107, 110, 111, 190, 191, 198, 199; and peace, 209; complaints, **26.** 283, 305; New York and peace terms, **27.** 135; first American treaties, **28.** 2, 4, 9, **30.** 139, 332 *n*, 408, **31.** 401, 404, 405; Morris's land speculation, **31.** 261; federal protection, New York interference, 273; mission to Philadelphia (1792), advancement, annuity, **32.** 9, 10, 20, 25, 62, 341 *n*; affairs, papers, 109, 116, **33.** 208, 374; and western Indians, **32.** 129, 152, 159, 291, 341 *n*; Dorchester's speech, **33.** 314; and post at Erie, **34.** 36, 76; New York negotiations, constitutionality, 250, 251; Connawango claim, **35.** 35 *n*. *See also* preceding title; Caughnawaga; Cayuga; Indians; Mingo; Mohawk Indians; Mohawk Valley; Oneida; Onondaga; Seneca; Tuscarora.

Irvine, ——, escape from Boston, information, **4.** 374.

Irvine, *Capt.* Andrew, hospital command, **11.** 208; at court-martial, **19.** 192; service, 192 *n*.

Irvine, *Col.* (*Gen.*) James,* circular to, **7.** 278 *n*; ordered to camp, **8.** 71 *n*; soldiers court-martialed, 114; Philadelphia campaign, **9.** 179, 180, 493; councils of war, 279, **10.** 23 *n*; on proposed assault, 103 *n*; on winter quarters, 133 *n*; wounded and captured, 143, 145; exchange, **20.** 268, 315, 316, 443. *See also* Pennsylvania Second.

Irvine (Irwin), *Capt.* Matthew,* commissary complaints, **7.** 183, 189; line appointment, 389, 419; company regimented, **9.** 364; resigns, 364 *n*; quarters, **22.** 301, **23.** 203; coopers, **22.** 335; office, 335 *n*; Algerian captives, **30.** 357, 358.

Irvine, Dr. Matthew, irregular impressment, **19.** 493; service, 493 *n*.

Irvine, William, of New York, assaulted, **5.** 74.

Irvine, *Col.* (*Gen.*) William,* regiment brigaded, **4.** 512, **12.** 216; Canadian expedition, **4.** 522 *n*, 526, 536, **5.** 2; brigade court-martial, **12.** 12; Lee trial, 154; winter quarters, **13.** 346, 351, **17.** 118, 119; brigadiership, **14.** 81; headquarters dinner, 496 *n*; rank, Hand dispute, **15.** 124–126, 197, **18.** 94, **19.** 112, 138; Arnold trial, challenged, **15.** 182, 204, **17.** 287; circular to, **15.** 164 *n*; councils of war: Arnold court-martial, 205 *n*, 208, 209; mustermaster department, 488; plan of campaign, 489, 490, **20.** 5 *n*, 9 *n*; Rochambeau cooperation, **18.** 482 *n*; Southern campaign and winter quarters, **20.** 272 *n*, 273 *n*;—Highland operations, **15.** 237; brigade major, 267; board on parole breakers, 311; West Point, works, 465, **20.** 128; fatigue, **16.** 11; ranking board, 55; return of detailed men, 435; clothing emergency, **17.** 304; detachment command, advanced line, 321, 330; check on intercourse, 338; on scarcity, letter, impressment, 347–349, 368; Staten Island expedition, 369, 370, 372, 376, 380, 385, 387; on frozen Sound, letter, 370 *n*; leave, 437, 499, **25.** 421; brigade, **18.** 190, **19.** 7, 56; officer of the day, **18.** 281, 297, 339, 422, 477, **19.** 7, 126, 163, 209, 396, 448, 485, **20.** 22, 63, 82, 178, 217, 261, 282; quarters, **19.** 153; maneuvers, 189; Macpherson affair, 353–358; dinner invitation declined, **20.** 64 *n*; bears letter, 448; as brigadier, 491; reorganizing Pennsylvania line, **21.** 175, 177, 280 *n*, 294, **22.** 255; and active command, 256; to Fort Pitt, **23.** 188; and local court-martials, 316, **24.** 132; conditions of post, **23.** 396, 397, 402; to Philadelphia on frontier conditions, 403; frontier command, instructions, **24.** 49, 49, 86; plans against Niagara, 87; relief of friendly Indians, 274, 279; Sandusky expeditions, 417, 474; proposed expedition disapproved, **25.** 420; return to post for suspension of hostilities, **26.** 322; and Indian menace, 368; furloughing troops, **27.** 153; western information, **29.** 371 *n*, 418; Erie-Ohio routes, **30.** 123; board on state accounts, 418, **31.** 73 *n*, 94, **34.** 166; character and federal army command, **31.** 511. *See also* Pennsylvania brigades; Pennsylvania regiments: Seventh; Sixth.

Irving, *Maj.* Paulus Aemil, killed, **21.** 308.

Irving, Thomas, exchange, **6.** 297.

Irwin, *Gov.* Jared, hint to, on Indian relations, **35.** 171.

Irwin, Matthew. *See* Irvine.

Irwin, Thomas, ship, **30.** 357 *n.*

Isham, Mary L., acknowledgment to, **37.** 185 *n.*

Isle aux Noix, British post, **14.** 45, **25.** 216, 277.

Isle of Wight County, Va., excise survey, **31.** 239 *n.*

Isolation, policy, **32.** 428; Farewell Address on, **35.** 56, 231–236.

Israel, *Capt.* Isaac, deranged, **16.** 354, 379; service, 354 *n.*

Italy, American trade relations, **35.** 161.

Itch, prevalence, **10.** 276.

Iveham, N. J. *See* Evesham.

Ivernois, François d', university plan, **34.** 148.

Ivers, ——, of Stratford, Conn., cordage, **5.** 385.

Ives, Ernest L., acknowledgment to, **25.** 250 *n.*

Ivory, Patrick, court-martial, **15.** 71.

Ivory black, order, **2.** 331.

Izard, Alice (Delancey),* son's appointment, **36.** 354.

Izard, George, army appointment, complaint, **36.** 354, 415–417; training in France, 362; aideship, 417.

Izard, Ralph,* bears letter, **20.** 4; sketch, 4 *n*; Muir's parole, 155; South Carolina civil affairs, letter to, **25.** 109 *n*; Westchester outrages, **27.** 9, 10, 23; Congress, committees, 120 *n*, 124 *n*, **30.** 363 *n*, 373 *n*, **32.** 205 *n*, **34.** 28 *n*; diplomatic etiquette, **31.** 405 *n*; mule, **33.** 263; Mount Vernon, **34.** 151 *n*; Washington, **36.** 90; illness, 353.

J

Jack, Tuscarora, **1.** 414.

Jackson, ——, of Connecticut, and spies, **17.** 221.

Jackson, ——, of Pennsylvania (?), Washington's affairs, **28.** 271.

Jackson, *Dr.* David, surgeon, **20.** 218; resignation, **23.** 176.

Jackson, *Col.* Henry,* raising regiment and command, **6.** 499, 500, **7.** 139, 140, 166, 419, 468; recruiting, equipment, **8.** 113, **10.** 165; officers' pay, **8.** 206; information, 271; commissions for officers, **9.** 194, 384, 417; officers, 194 *n*, **10.** 117 *n*, **11.** 144 *n*, 342 *n*, 431 *n*, **12.** 69 *n*, 151 *n*, **13.** 91, 203 *n*, **15.** 155 *n*, 421 *n*, **16.** 356 *n*, **17.** 204 *n*, **18.** 239, 292 *n*, 342 *n*; excessive requisition of arms, **9.** 331, **10.** 10; regiment to main army, **9.** 463 *n*, 467, **10.** 2, 83, 101; officer court-martialed, 117; inoculation, 165, 334; soldiers court-martialed, **11.** 156, 353, 356, **17.** 345–347, **18.** 3; reoccupation of Philadelphia, **11.** 466, **12.** 74, 84, 88, 134; Gulph detached command, 29, 69; complaint against court of inquiry, 56, 69; service, 84 *n*, **17.** 204 *n*; Rhode Island campaign, **12.** 204, 204 *n*, 211, 217; regiment brigaded, 215, **18.** 190, **22.** 231; Butts Hill, **12.** 397 *n*; fate of regiment, absorbs Henley's and Lee's, 467, **14.** 263, **15.** 2; band, veterans, **13.** 440, **14.** 110, 26. 483; new arrangement, commissions, **14.** 139, 259, 261, **15.** 461, **19.** 123, 125, **20.** 171, 269; conduct at Monmouth, inquiry, **14.** 259; memorial to Congress, regiment's position, state quota, 260; movements, **16.** 398; winter quarters, **17.** 204, 205; Arnold trial, 302; complaint against Stark, 395 *n*, 398, 400; arms of discharged men, **18.** 9; clothing, 63, 108; officer of the day, 249, 315, 349, 374, 400, 466, **19.** 33, 172, 241, **20.** 9, **22.** 336, 418, **25.** 427, 495, **26.** 11, 23, 54, 93, **27.** 7, 25; at parade, **18.** 269; men from Sherburne's regiment, 319; maneuvers, 423, **19.** 126, 127; regiment to Massachusetts line, **18.** 462, **19.** 125, 206, 241; share in state levies, 155; at courts-martial, **20.** 47, 74, 76,

96, 124, 151, 153, 270, **22.** 424, 445, 482, **23.** 5, 19, 63, **26.** 278, 310, 321, 339, 366, 424, 451, 452; rank of officers, **20.** 197; at court of inquiry, 442; rank of regiment, **21.** 70; pass, **24.** 464 *n*; paroled soldiers, 468; light corps, **25.** 46, 54; board on Massachusetts line reform, 455, 456, 463; subsistence for resigned officer, 495; deranged officer, **26.** 32; commutation of rations, 49; as officer, **36.** 333. *See also* Additional regiments; Massachusetts regiments: Fourth; Ninth; Sixteenth.

Jackson, *Lieut.* James, of Massachusetts, resignation, **13.** 203 *n*.

Jackson, *Gov.* James, of Georgia, Indian affairs, **30.** 358; French crisis, **36.** 274.

Jackson, Jonathan, office, **31.** 235, 239 *n*, 336, **35.** 106.

Jackson, Joseph, paymaster, **6.** 104.

Jackson, *Col.* Michael,* for Ticonderoga, **7.** 485, **8.** 7; officers court-martialed, **11.** 431, **12.** 40; accident, 3; new arrangement, **14.** 156, **18.** 67, 133 *n*; aspersions upon, **14.** 156; service, 156 *n*; at courts-martial, **15.** 404, 407, **16.** 57, 89, 109, **19.** 497, **21.** 14. 156; service, 156 *n*; at courts-martial, **15.** 404, 407, **16.** 57, 89, 109, **19.** 497, **21.** 10, 214, **25.** 43, 102, 118, 131, 154, 158, **26.** 49, 73, 109, 172, 174, 197, 202, 220, 228, 261, 303, 304; light corps, **15.** 461; rank of regiment, **16.** 33, **21.** 70; Dr. Scott, **16.** 81; regiment brigaded, **18.** 190, **22.** 231; officer of the day, **19.** 496, **20.** 83, 185, 261, **26.** 191, **27.** 18; Virginia expedition, **21.** 235; at court of inquiry; 479; West Point, **22.** 343; unsatisfactory appearance of regiment, **26.** 105, 106; furlough of regiment, 477; ill, **27.** 38; regiment against mutineers, return, 43, 114; pay, 245 *n*, 246 *n*; disability, relief, 279, 307. *See also* Massachusetts Eighth.

Jackson, *Lieut.* Nathan Peet, resignation, **15.** 174; movements, 174.

Jackson, Robert,* and Washington, **1.** 152, 156.

Jackson, Samuel, Washington's Pennsylvania land, **33.** 448, 451.

Jackson, *Capt.* Simon, continuance, **25.** 456, 459; service, 456 *n*.

Jackson, *Capt.* Thomas, abused, **23.** 5.

Jackson, *Lieut.* Thomas Tredwell, Stirling's aide, **22.** 336.

Jackson, William (?), of Massachusetts, loyalist, capture, property, **4.** 515–517.

Jackson, William, of New Jersey, court-martial, **9.** 88.

Jackson, *Maj.* William,* exchange, **20.** 323; service, Lincoln's aide, 323 *n*; assistant secretary at war, **24.** 38; and gifts for Washington, 149; deranged officer, **26.** 9 *n*; subsistence for officers' servants, 16; clothing, 33; at Rocky Hill, **27.** 130; furloughing at Fort Pitt, 153; for Europe, introductions, 219, 220, **32.** 499; letters written by, **27.** 222 *n*, **30.** 427 *n*, **31.** 345 *n*; Cincinnati, **28.** 275; oration, **29.** 21; Washington's letter book, **30.** 289 *n*; letters: on office, 412; on judicial matter 488 *n*; on president's illness, **31.** 41 *n*; on revenue-cutter appointment, 131 *n*; on travel to Philadelphia, 138 *n*; on southern tour, 285 *n*; on Seagrove's mission, 289 *n*;—Rhode Island tour, 93 *n*; to Mount Vernon, 100, 101; presidential mansion, 113, 116; Lee and army command, 295 *n*; law, 449, 450; Washington's thanks, 450; certificate of service, **32.** 499 *n*; Morris's recall, **33.** 413; offer of services, **34.** 286; mint, 315; as officer, **36.** 334.

Jacksons River, Va., militia detachment, **1.** 477, 481; list of forts, 490–492, 496. *See also* Fort Dinwiddie.

Jacob, John Jeremiah, *Cresap*, **3.** 87 *n*; on Dunmore, 87 *n*; paymaster, **13.** 60; Cresap claim, **28.** 221, **30.** 40, 232.

Jacobs, Israel, Barbary captives, **30.** 57, 85.

Jacobs, *Lieut. Col.* John, detachment, **5.** 166.

Jacobs, John Jeremiah. *See* Jacob.

Jacobs, Stephen, attorneyship, **31.** 228.

Jacobus, Charity, theft from, **25.** 155.

Jacquelin, *Mrs.* Herbert T. B., acknowledgment to, **35.** 74 *n*.

Jacquett, *Capt.* Peter, service, **26.** 372 *n*; office, **31.** 371.

Jail, military, **25.** 333, 395, 396.

Jamaica, flour trade, **3.** 98; fish trade, 109; rumored French capture, **13.** 17, 192; menaced, British expedition to, **16.** 240, 312, 352 *n*, 362 *n*, 363; Franco-Spanish operations, **19.** 378, 389, 444, **20.** 8; leave to join expedition, **24.** 375–379; plants for Mount Vernon, **34.** 205–207.

James, Abel, as merchant, **27.** 176; farm, sale, **31.** 71.

James, Jacob, loyalist recruiting, **10.** 476.

James, *Dr.* Robert, medicine, **1.** 141, **27.** 60, **29.** 42.

James City County, Va., address on neutrality, **33.** 96, 97.

James Island, S. C., American reoccupation, **16.** 18.

James Navigation Company, Washington and river improvement, **27.** 374; company, Washington's subscription and gift stock, 477–479, 480 *n*, **28.** 34–38, 72, 80, 85, 89–93, 138, 146, 167, 214, 215, 219, 264, 279, 302–304, 359, **29.** 49, 459, 473, **32.** 382; papers on improvement, **27.** 505 *n*; authorization, **28.** 11, 32, 66, 68, 71, 78, 85, 89, 135; foreign subscription, 75; domestic subscriptions, 146, 215, 267, 278; Washington and presidency, 215, 219, 264; organization, 245; and Potomac Company work, 266, 307; work, 291, 312; use of gift stock, **34.** 147–151, **35.** 212, 213, **36.** 293, **37.** 278, 281; value of bought stock, 302.

James River, frontier settlements, attacks, **1.** 478; junction of forces for Yorktown campaign, **23.** 93, 98, 119, 120; as route, connecting roads, survey, **28.** 31, 51, 205, **29.** 218, 220, 332. *See also* preceding title.

Jameson, ——, Dismal Swamp Company, **34.** 112.

Jameson, Adam, express, **7.** 427.

Jameson, Andrew, payment, **36.** 151.

Jameson, *Capt.* (*Maj, Lieut. Col.*) John,* cavalry appointment, **7.** 338; escort, **9.** 245; impressment instructions, 357; bears letter, **10.** 176; service, 176 *n*, **16.** 446 *n*; patrol, **10.** 199, 247 *n*, 296, 296 *n*; in proposed attacks, 202, **22.** 305; exploit, **10.** 322; dismantling mills, 413; information, 506 *n*; horses for cavalry, **11.** 37, 169; return to camp, 213, 275; rank, **12.** 290; recruiting, **13.** 207; Convention troops march, 218, 273; in South, **16.** 446; promotion, **17.** 461, **19.** 182; André affair, letter, **20.** 85 *n*, 86, 87, 91, 93 *n*, 94 *n*, 173; leave, **26.** 15; Dismal Swamp Company affairs, **34.** 112–114; intelligence, **37.** 551.

Jameson, John Franklin, advisory committee, **1.** ix; acknowledgment to, lii.

Jamestown, Va., Washington's dower lots, **13.** 56; landing troops, **23.** 98.

Jamieson, Neil,* sails, **3.** 42; loyalist, 42 *n*; favor, 65; debt, **28.** 432.

Jamison, *Lieut. Gov.* David,* British sick and wounded, **23.** 324, 325.

*Jane*, British privateer, **33.** 5 *n*.

*Jane and Diana*, **28.** 117.

Janney, Thomas,* stallion, **32.** 498.

January, Peter, shoes to be impressed, **9.** 250.

Jaquett, Peter. *See* Jacquett.

Jarvis, James, court-martial, **7.** 183.

Jarvis, Leonard, ordnance stores, **7.** 332; office, **31.** 235, 239 *n*.

Jarvis, *Capt.* Nathaniel,* complaint, **12.** 56, 69; service, 69 *n*.

*Jason*, H. M. S., capture, **14.** 443.

Jaudenes, José de, Spanish chargé, presented, **31.** 321, 356; Creek affairs, **32.** 200 *n*; conduct, **33.** 471; Jay Treaty, **34.** 246, 258.

Jauge & Du Preis (Dupruy), bill of exchange, **30.** 436 *n*; wine, **31.** 301 *n*.

Jauncey, James, loyalist, **5.** 441; exchange, **8.** 44.

Jauncey, *Mrs.* James, *jr.*, Washington's services, **27.** 251.

Javer, *Widow* ——, Washington at house, **27.** 71 *n.*

Javins, John, as neighbor tenant, **37.** 123.

Jay, Frederick,* and loyalists, **5.** 440.

Jay, *Sir* James,* gunnery experiments, **13.** 360, **17.** 442, 454, **18.** 332, 350; invisible ink, letter, **14.** 468 *n*, 479, **18.** 237, 237 *n*, 350, 355; Lady Huntingdon's plan, **28.** 41–44.

Jay, John, of Canadian Regiment, court-martial, **8.** 435.

Jay, *Pres.* (*Sec.*, *Ch. J.*, *Gov.*) John,* Congress, committee, **4.** 489 *n*; state committee on loyalists, **5.** 266 *n*; destruction of New York City, **6.** 31 *n*; New York military officers, **7.** 167; loss to Congress, 222 *n*; president of Congress, congratulations, **13.** 422; in Congress, 467; letters: on committee of conference, **14.** 52 *n*; on official publication of information, 165 *n*; on Marine Committee and naval inactivity, Lee faction, 436 *n*; on Gérard, 436 *n*; on political situation, **15.** 38 *n*; on British policy and European situation (1779), **16.** 246 *n*; on New York and ratification, **30.** 18 *n*; on Burr, **31.** 500 *n*; on dispatches (1794), **34.** 4; —Washington's correspondence on Gates intrigue, **14.** 378–388; Washington's intimate correspondence, 435; Washington on relations, **15.** 38; Hunter, **16.** 248, **27.** 5; Spanish mission, congratulations, voyage, mishap, arrival, **16.** 425, 425 *n*, 493, **18.** 24 *n*, 351, 354; *Correspondence*, material from, **16.** 425 *n*, **27.** 526 *n*; gifts of liquor, **20.** 119 *n*, **25.** 274; countersign honoring, **23.** 251; Yorktown news, 253; secretary for foreign affairs, Lady Huntingdon's plan, **28.** 43; return and appointment, 283; Littlepage affair, 403, 423, 431; on crisis, 502; Anstey, **29.** 109 *n*; on need of reform, 176; investigation of treaty infractions, 185, 189; favor, 270; ratification, pamphlet, 332, 499, 511, 512, **30.** 15, 34; Newenham, **29.** 346; Washington's foreign mail, 389; ill health, 390, 433; asses, 432; Hazard's mail policy, **30.** 17; *Federalist*, 66; presidential line of conduct, 321 *n*, 322; papers for president's information, 344; Spanish negotiations, 355, 487; and federal office, 375, **34.** 166; special Canadian mission, **30.** 394; appointments to office, 413, **34.** 397; chief justiceship, **30.** 428, **31.** 46; possible Supreme Court case, **30.** 488 *n*; counterfeits, 495 *n*, 509; opinion on British arrest, **31.** 12 *n*; stallion, 73 *n*; Nootka Sound crisis, 102 *n*, 103 *n*; board on public debt, 104 *n*; Lafayette, 326, **35.** 42; Johnson and circuit duties, **31.** 332; comment on public affairs, 354; child, 500; French debt, **32.** 343; on amendment of judiciary act, **33.** 272 *n*; certificate to, on Genêt affair, 286 *n*; and regular British mission, 345, 346; leave, 360; in London, Lear, 480, 483; on Monroe in France, **34.** 60; resigns chief justiceship, 225, 226; governorship, 226 *n*; Indian negotiations, 251; supplemental trade negotiations, 293; Pickman, 397; Sinclair, 415; Jay Treaty agitation, **35.** 36, 40; French spoliations, Farewell Address, 103; Adet's conduct, 252 *n*, 254; examination of Forbes, **37.** 526; judicial opinion on neutrality, 575. *See also* Jay Treaty; President of Congress; Supreme Court.

Jay, *Lieut.* Joseph, court-martial, cashiered, **11.** 433.

Jay, Sarah V. B. (Livingston),* compliments, **16.** 425.

Jay Treaty, Hamilton and mission, Monroe's objections, **33.** 320; Jay's appointment purpose, message to Senate, Monroe on, 329, 332, 355, 414, **36.** 194; Hammond's memorial, Randolph's reply, **33.** 346, 347, 347 *n*; Randolph on commercial negotiations, 355 *n*; French privateer prizes, indemnity, 415, 420–422; Jay's instructions, scope, 421 *n*, **34.** 404, **36.** 196, 202, 203; British and Indians, **33.** 484, 485; dispatches, **34.** 4; negotiations, hope, 5, 15, 61; status pending negotiations, 16; Virginia escheats, 62; negotiations and Monroe's conduct in France, 61; expectation, 100; special session of Senate to consider, 131, 158; sent to Senate, 212; Senate approval, problem of modification, 224, 225, 228 *n*, 239, 241, 265 *n*, 293 *n*; search for public opinion, Hamilton's articles, 226–228, 237, 242, 263, 281, 315, **35.** 31, 36, 37; West Indies trade, **34.** 228 *n*, 238; other commercial provisions, neutral trade, comment, 238–240, **35.** 86, **36.** 208, 216, 222, 226, 234, 236; Washington's attitude, **34,** 244, 253, 262, 266, 269, 278, 310, 340, 380, 385, 395, 403, **36.** 207 216; public

attitude, character of opposition, **34.** 243, 244, 247, 250–259, 262–264, 266, 268, 269 277–282, 310, 330 *n*, 354, 397, 403, 474, 483, **35.** 32, 144, **36.** 205, 207; French reaction, Adet, Monroe's conduct, **34.** 245, 245 *n*, 246 *n*, 250, 250 *n*, 256, 263, **35.** 38 *n*, 39–41, 95–97, 97 *n*, 101–103, 106, 122–124, 124 *n*, 126, 128, 138, 139, 150, 153, 154, 156, 157, 351, 352, 358–361, **36.** 197, 199, 200, 203–214, 218–222, 226, 227, 229–231, 233, 234; addresses and replies, **34.** 252, 253, 253 *n*, 254 *n*, 268, 269, 272, 278, 280, 282, 294, 295, 297, 301, 303, 303 *n*, 320, 333, 380 *n*, 385, 395, **35.** 35; president's return to capital, **34.** 254, 255, 258, 265, 265 *n*; proposed memorial, 255 *n*, 267, 340; ratifications, exchange, 255 *n*, 267, 292, 293 *n*, 482; crisis, 256, 285, 335; administrative publicity, 267, 350; lack of signed original, 267 *n*, renewal of spoliations, 293, 295, **35.** 247; supplementary trade negotiations, **34.** 293, 296, 486; in annual message, 350, 388; presidential hint on temperate discussion, 392; commissions, appointments, 397, **35.** 9, 14, 86, 312, **36.** 20; before the House, papers refused, debate, **34.** 481–483, 486, 487, 505, 505 *n*, **35.** 2–8, 12, 12 *n*, 29–32, 34, 61, 62; promulgated, **34.** 481, 483; northeastern boundary, **35.** 12, 13 *n*, 73, 85, 239, 312; appropriation, 12 *n*, 31; explanatory article, 35. *See also* Frontier posts.

Jaycock. *See* Gecock.

Jean Baptiste, Indian, at camp, **4.** 302.

Jeans, *Lieut.* Henry, parole breaker, **15.** 412.

Jecock. *See* Gecock.

Jeffers, *Lieut.* John, Senecas, **32.** 139.

Jeffers, Richard, court-martial, **23.** 220.

Jefferson, Peter, map, **1.** 12 *n*.

Jefferson, *Gov.* (*Sec.*) Thomas, map, **1.** 12 *n*; inquiry, **3.** 120; on Virginia Association, 216 *n*; on Boston Port Bill fast, 217 *n*; *Works*, 217 *n*; Virginia Convention, 277 *n*; Congress, committees, **5.** 57 *n*, **27.** 285 *n*; neglect of public duty, **13.** 467, **14.** 301; congratulations on governorship, **15.** 401; Henry Hamilton, **16.** 68, 272, **17.** 166, **20.** 85, 148, 192, 325, 326; Battora, **16.** 114; nonstate corps, **17.** 75, 320, **18.** 19; relief of American prisoners of war, **17.** 166, 323, **19.** 468; Vincennes prisoners of war, letter, **17.** 166 *n*; recruiting, 258, 323, **19.** 194, 229, 232, **20.** 146; possible British designs, **17.** 246, 317, **20.** 30, 147, 190; orders to Moss, **17.** 310; British prisoners, Convention troops affairs, 430, **19.** 500, 501, **20.** 30, 145, 326, 447, **21.** 71; Detroit, **18.** 74, 75, **20.** 148, 176, **21.** 23–26, 33–35; clothing, **18.** 263, 265, **20.** 30; liaison with Rochambeau, **18.** 368; Southern campaign, **19.** 97; express, 98; state regiments, 373; proclamation on deserters, 469, 470; on Camden, **20.** 18, arms, 30; Greene, 248 *n*; flatboats, 326, 497, **21.** 21; Lafayette, relief, **20.** 440 *n*, **31.** 326, **32.** 355, 385, **33.** 154; specific supplies, **20.** 450; Virginia campaign, **21.** 51, 191, 310, 418, 473, **22.** 93, 94, 189, 190; Destouches expedition, **21.** 270, 271, 349, 418; and Washington for Virginia command, **22.** 189; commended as governor, 190; Yorktown, **23.** 364; foreign mission, **26.** 18, 117, 118, **27.** 413, **28.** 77; commendation of Washington, **26.** 117; Mount Vernon, **27.** 347, **32.** 89, **33.** 109; Washington's packages from abroad, **27.** 368, 368 *n*; Ohio-Potomac transportation, 373, **29.** 348, 349, **30.** 200; Kentucky, **27.** 376; Cincinnati, 388, 389, **29.** 208, 222; Humphreys, **27.** 414, 414 *n*; Potomac Company, **28.** 79, 80; Washington's gift stock, 80, 81 *n*; coinage, mint, 233, **32.** 57, 86, 187, 242 *n*, 395, **33.** 220; Houdon, **28.** 278, 504; Washington's opinion, 424; engineer for internal improvements, 440; L'Enfant and Cincinnati eagles, letter, 447 *n*, 504; accomplishments in France, **29.** 184, 412; Barbary Powers, 185, **30.** 56, 357, 475 *n*, **32.** 1, 41 *n*; fur-trade plan, **29.** 211, 217, 348; Shippen, 237 *n*; copy of Constitution, 276, 349; ratification, 478; *Notes*, 522; American rank for Jones, letter, **30.** 81 *n*; G. Morris in Europe, letter, 138, 142, **31.** 169, 170, 213, 467, 467 *n*–470 *n*; president's briefing of dispatches, **30.** 343 *n*; leave, recall, 347 *n*, **31.** 32; consul appointments, **30.** 354; state portfolio, letter, 414, 446, 447, 447 *n*, 448 *n*, 468, 509–511, **31.** 1, 12, 46, **34.** 167, 169; war medals, **31.** 27; president's private foreign correspondence, 56, 330; seat of government bill, 69; Rhode Island tour, 93 *n*; western routes, 103; Nootka Sound

crisis, 103 *n*, 129; board on public debts, 104 *n*; Dingwell, 123; packet from French National Assembly, 169 *n*; federal district affairs, plans, L'Enfant, letters, 189, 191, 200 *n*, 244, 246 *n*, 255 *n*, 256, 271, 295 *n*, 349, 351, 352, 432, 445, 449, 458, 459, 462, 476–481, 480 *n*, 486, 495, 502, 507, **32.** 3, 9, 11, 13, 14 *n*, 128, 272 *n*, 368, 373, 374 *n*, 379, 510–512, **33.** 2, 29, 251; drafts written by, **31.** 204 *n*, **33.** 85 *n*; constitutionality of bank, **31.** 216; Spanish negotiations, Florida relations, letter, 232, 247, 281, 282, 288–290, 288 *n*, 371, 457 *n*, 487, **32.** 12, 14 *n*, 120, 128, 131, 200, **33.** 87, 88; foreign intercourse funds, **31.** 249, **33.** 220; during president's southern tour, consultations, dispatches, **31.** 260, 267, 272, 273; British frontier relations, Indians, 260, 267, 268; temporary seat of government, letter, 261, 264; R. Morris's land speculation, letter, 261 *n*; foreign loan, 299, 509 *n*, **32.** 487, 487 *n*, 503, 504; wine, **31.** 300, 301 *n*; own northern tour, 300; patents, 310, 352 *n*; census returns, 310 *n*; Spanish chargé, 321; West Indies, 331; movements, 371, **33.** 45, 143 *n*, 159, 233; Miami Purchase affairs, **31.** 378; annual messages, 395, 404 *n*, **32.** 132, 200; Pinckney, **31.** 413; available public lands, 415; tariff, 442; Indian affairs, St. Clair's defeat and after, letter, 448, 449, 453, 459 *n*, 494, 494 *n*, **32.** 15, 327 *n*, 348, 356; conference, **31.** 461; Dumas, 472 *n*; special expenses, 477; consul in Denmark, 496 *n*; British affairs, 501, 502, **32.** 21 *n*, 51, 84, 284, 478, 499, **33.** 43 *n*; appointment of general military officers, **31.** 509 *n*; French affairs, debt, **32.** 2, 87, 284, 284 *n*, 332, 336, 343, 385, 488, 488 *n*; *Anas*, 15 *n*; on public papers, 15 *n*; *Writings*, 15 *n*; agricultural data, 71, 459, **33.** 78; Vermont, Chittenden, **32.** 89, 112; criticism of Hamilton's policy, 99 *n*; Washington's plea for harmony to Hamilton and, 130–134, 185; departmental affairs, 141; excise disturbances, proclamation, 149, 150, 152, 154; Blount, 225; Greene's papers, 233; vice-presidential vote, 310 *n*; Michaux, 311; report on commerce, 342, **33.** 220; presidential duties, **32.** 379, 380; Northwest Territory, 380, 406; neutrality, proclamation, privateers, 415, 419 *n*–421 *n*, 431 *n*, 507, 512, 513, **33.** 3, 4, 4 *n*, 5 *n*, 28, 35 *n*, 37, 38, 48, 90, 113, 114, 422, **35.** 120, **37.** 575; autograph, **33.** *front.*; Genêt's conduct, recall, 34, 58 *n*; on special session of Congress, 36 *n*; resignation, delay, 45, 216, 231, 357; neutral rights, 81, 84 *n*, 162, 163; commission for official, 88; Harper memorial, 106; emergent meeting place of Congress, 109, 117, 124; Cabinet at Germantown, 113, 116; express to, account, 138; with president before Congress, 163 *n*; American Philosophical Society, 221; Bertrand's papers, 338, 339, 357; Sinclair, 440; false report of statements on Washington, comment, 477 *n*, 479; university plan. **34.** 147; Strickland, 162 *n*; Mme. de Chastellux, 323; fodder crops, clover, 323, **35.** 120; first Farewell Address, 48; presidential candidacy, 49 *n*; publication of confidential papers, 115; political conduct, Washington's comment, 119, 120, **36.** 182; agricultural interests, **35.** 121, 122; thresher, 122, 477; Washington's wartime letters, **36.** 51; purported intrigue, Langhorne affair, 52 *n*, 53 *n*, 81, 183, 408, 420, **37.** 81; political conduct, **36.** 182; and French negotiations, 206; Logan, **37.** 19; Kentucky Resolutions, 88 *n*. *See also* Cabinet.

Jefferson County, W. Va. (Va.), Washington's land, **37.** 295 *n*.

Jefferson Papers, material from, **23.** 292 *n*.

Jeffery, James, court-martial, **3.** 514.

Jeffreys, Thomas, London printer, **1.** 22 *n*.

Jeffreys Point, N. Y., works, **5.** 161 *n*.

Jeffries, *Lieut.* Bowker (John), transfer, **19.** 199; service, 199 *n*.

Jenifer, *Dr.* Daniel, ability, **20.** 19; promotion, **23.** 176; service, 176 *n*; Washington's affairs, **35.** 369.

Jenifer, Daniel of St. Thomas [1],* Ballendine, **3.** 83; nephew's affairs, 105 *n*, 273; flour shipment, 274; Maryland officers, **8.** 36, **14.** 360; British threat to Maryland, **15.** 146, **22.** 173; Maryland troops, **19.** 85; intendant, **24.** 62 *n*, **28.** 449; Maryland-Virginia commission, **27.** 375 *n*; church appointment, 448; Principio Company, **28.** 8; loan certificates, 123, 130, 131; ratification, letter, **29.** 472, 472 *n*.

Jenifer, Daniel of St. Thomas [2],* Washington's affairs, **35.** 461, 462, **36.** 337, 338.

Jenkins, James, irregular flag, **25.** 88 *n.*
Jenkins, John, of Maryland, court-martial, capital penalty, pardon, **12.** 254, 326, 348.
Jenkins, John, Iroquois expedition information, **14.** 318 *n.*
Jenkins, *Lieut.* William, journey to the Ohio, **1.** 23; express, 240, 246 *n*, 302, 467, 511, 527, 529, **2.** 77, 87, 88, 138, 164, 184, 194, 299; pay, **1.** 358 *n*, 464, 471, **2.** 91; ill, 126; court-martial, cashiered, **14.** 102, 103.
Jenkins Tavern, Pa., **9.** 307.
Jenks, Isaac, tavern, **30.** 451 *n.*
Jenks, Thomas, court-martial, **26.** 73.
Jenney, *Lieut.* Simpson, Portsmouth affair, **24.** 280 *n.*
Jennings Tavern, N. J., **20.** 274.
Jenny, Isaac, land lease, **28.** 367, 376.
*Jenny*, prize, conversion to cruiser, **4.** 156, 490, **5.** 25.
*Jenny*, flagship, **20.** 464.
Jersey, island of, trade, **32.** 21 *n.*
Jersey Battery, New York City, **5.** 73.
Jersey City, N. J. *See* Powles Hook.
Jerusalem artichokes, culture, experimentation, **29.** 106, 155, 182, 183, 215, 241, 337.
Jervis, Charles, office, **34.** 168.
Jest, hazard in military line, **15.** 206.
Jetson, ——, loyalist, court-martial, **11.** 420.
Jewelry. *See* Ornaments.
Jews, addresses and replies, **31.** 42 *n*, 93 *n*, 185.
Jews-Hill Plain, N. Y., works, **5.** 208.
Joe, servant, **3.** 21, 22, 40.
Joel, *Capt.* Benjamin Edgar,* British deserter or spy, confined, **19.** 11; and American service, status, 376, 379; charges by, character, **20.** 256.
Joel, Richard, court-martial, **26.** 191.
Johannes, value, **7.** 365 *n*, **16.** 311 *n.*
Johannot, *Lieut. Col.* Gabriel, at court of inquiry, **3.** 436; post, 498.
Johannot, William, apothecary, **20.** 218.
John, Stockbridge Indian, **5.** 409.
*John*, capture, **14.** 443.
Johnne, Catawba chief, speech to, **1.** 486, **2.** 35, 234.
Johns, ——, shipmaster, **29.** 66.
Johns, Griffith, house, **11.** 142.
Johns, John, Washington's affairs, **28.** 57.
Johns, W. S., acknowledgment to, **30.** 366 *n.*
Johnson, ——, road to Canada, **4.** 532.
Johnson, —— of Virginia, from England, **5.** 405.
Johnson, ——, of Virginia, artillery commission, **7.** 63.
Johnson, ——, Washington's barge, **26.** 311 *n.*
Johnson, *Capt.* ——, Estaing affair, **16.** 344.
Johnson, *Maj.* ——, of Virginia, certificate of service, **13.** 103.
Johnson, David, house, **6.** 92 *n.*
Johnson, *Capt.* Edward, bears letter, **24.** 395; money for prisoners of war, 395.

Johnson, Elizabeth, pass, **25.** 113 *n.*

Johnson, Garret, ferry, **6.** 440 *n.*

Johnson, Guy, Indian intrigue, **3.** 303, 373, **4.** 179 *n*, **5.** 75 *n*; from England, 405.

Johnson, Henry, naval captain, Channel exploit, **10.** 61 *n.*

Johnson, *Lieut.* Col. Henry, Stony Point, request as prisoner of war, **15.** 427 *n*, 456, **16.** 31.

Johnson, *Rev.* Jacob,* chaplaincy, **21.** 366.

Johnson, James, of Connecticut, court-martial, **5.** 230.

Johnson, James, of Massachusetts, court-martial, **25.** 119.

Johnson, John, of Pennsylvania (?), court-martial, capital penalty, **25.** 190.

Johnson, John, of South Carolina, to New York City, **26.** 455.

Johnson, John, shipmaster, movements, **2.** 348, 350, 362, 368, 405, 427, 431, 433, 434, 436, 438, 463, 483, 488, 490, 512, **3.** 75, 77, **37.** 491; reported capture, **2.** 359.

Johnson, *Capt.* John, of New York, company, **5.** 12, 101, 141, 314, 376, 426, 462; ferry, 298 *n*; passes, **6.** 80; post, **19.** 221; service, 221 *n.*

Johnson, *Sir* John, attempt to apprehend, **5.** 75, 104, 107; sketch, 75 *n*, 104 *n*; Mohawk Valley movements, raids, 104 *n*, 127, 131, 136, 137, 143, **6.** 261 *n*, **8.** 273 *n*, **18.** 429, 449, 500, **19.** 49; residence plundered, **5.** 483 *n*; force, **14.** 410 *n*, **24.** 182; expected Fort Pitt expedition, **21.** 501–504.

Johnson, *Lieut. Col.* Jonathan,* of Connecticut, rank, **14.** 191, 215, 321, 392, 434; service, 191 *n*, **19.** 164 *n*; resignation of officers, 164; officer of the day, **22.** 400, 460, **23.** 5, **25.** 148, 299; at court-martial, 169; bears letter, 398; Vermont intrigue, 398, 399.

Johnson, Jonathan, of Pennsylvania, land lease, **28.** 272.

Johnson, Joshua,* information, **15.** 446; consul, president's private correspondence, **31.** 341, 349, 435, 436.

Johnson, Martin,* pilot, **12.** 183 *n*, **16.** 420 *n.*

Johnson, *Lieut.* Martin, of New York, assignment, **6.** 11.

Johnson, *Sergt.* Martin (?), of New Jersey, court-martial, reduced, **8.** 436.

Johnson, Mary, *lady*, at Albany, **5.** 163; question of release, **6.** 498.

Johnson, *Maj.* (*Lieut. Col.*, *Col.*) Obadiah, company, **4.** 88; leave, **13.** 107; certificate, **16.** 229.

Johnson, *Col.* Philip, regiment, **5.** 424, 437, **6.** 36; regiment brigaded, **5.** 503; death, **6.** 36 *n.*

Johnson, *Ensign* Reuben, case, **24.** 320 *n*, 335, 335 *n.*

Johnson, Robert, land, **2.** 505.

Johnson, *Dr.* Samuel, on James's powders, **1.** 141 *n.*

Johnson, Samuel, of Virginia, land, **2.** 389, **29.** 29, 30.

Johnson, *Capt.* Thomas,* Vermont intrigue, **24.** 337, 341, **25.** 398, 399; exchange, **24.** 338, 342, 450.

Johnson, *Gov.* Thomas,* Potomac navigation and company, **2.** 391, **3.** 17, 82, 83, **27.** 375, 481, **28.** 31, 207, 245, 260, 261, 364, 365, 375, 480, **29.** 60, 129, 334, 335, 494, **30.** 129, 204, **31.** 502; remedy, **3.** 45; Congress, committee, 513 *n*; provisions, **7.** 189, **10.** 472, 473, **11.** 123, **16.** 107, 408; term-expired brigade, **7.** 203, 205, 249; loss to Congress, 222 *n*; Maryland officers, conduct, 381, **21.** 27; recruiting, **7.** 392, 405, **11.** 372, **12.** 373, **14.** 349; circulars to, **9.** 10 *n*, **10.** 222 *n*; east-shore militia, **9.** 174; clothing, **10.** 14, 15, 274; conduct of officials, 482 *n*, requisition, 488; transportation, **11.** 124; German Battalion, 347, **14.** 347–349; militia call, **11.** 370–372, 404, 405; movements, 406; Convention troops march, **13.** 275, 313; flagships with prisoners' supplies, **14.** 171; prisoners' guard, 268, 347; information, **15.** 90,

request for Gist, 160; new arrangement, 165, 460; Eggleston affair, **21.** 28, 30; Maryland-Virginia commission, **27.** 375 *n*; Washington's gift, **28.** 365; Colvill estate, **29.** 130, 320; ratification, 305, 463, **30.** 77–79; Rumsey's boat, **29.** 319; judgeship, declines, **30.** 415, 470, 484; federal district commissioner, commission, **31.** 200; district affairs, 263, 294, 333, 349, 476, 497, 503, **32.** 379 *n*; justiceship, circuit duty, **31.** 313, 332, 333, **34.** 166; agricultural data, **31.** 345 *n*; resignation as justice, **32.** 325, 326; resignation as commissioner, successor, **33.** 250, 277, 343, 415, 481; residence in district, 415; federal district land dispute, **34.** 132–134, 181, 195, 196, 228, 229; appointment of commissioners, 134; state portfolio, 284, 287, 331, 348; arsenal site, 433. *See also* Commissioners.

Johnson, *Sir* William, scalp bounty, **1.** 511 *n*; on escort of Indians, **2.** 150; on Indian relations, 315 *n*; Niagara, 345 *n*; letter to, 403 *n*; Indian boundary, 469 *n*; Croghan, **3.** 29 *n*; land scheme, letter, 47 *n*, 48 *n*; on Fort Stanwix cession, 48 *n*; Walpole Grant, 49 *n*; Cherokees, **37.** 478.

Johnson, *Capt.-Lieut.* William, of New York, artillery assignment, **5.** 406.

Johnson, William, of Virginia (?), brigade major, **8.** 58.

Johnson Hall, plundered, **5.** 483 *n*.

Johnsons Ferry, Delaware River, identity, **6.** 440 *n*.

Johnston, ——, land-grant rights, **3.** 226.

Johnston, *Ensign* Andrew, quartermaster, **13.** 4; service, 4 *n*.

Johnston, Archibald,* Mount Vernon land boundary, **13.** 411; hunting permit refused, **29.** 295; bears letter, **37.** 445.

Johnston, Daniel, court-martial, capital penalty, **16.** 77, 172.

Johnston, *Lieut. Col.* (*Col.*) Francis,* for Northern army, **5.** 180; circular to, **7.** 278 *n*; at court-martial, **8.** 349, **9.** 145, 167, 169; rank, **8.** 422; service, 422 *n*, **9.** 145 *n*, **11.** 464*n*; clothing, **10.** 447; commissary of prisoners of war, declines, **11.** 415, 438, **12.** 13; at courts of inquiry, **11.** 464, **12.** 29; Lee trial, 147, 148; regiment brigaded, 216, **18.** 190; at Ticonderoga trial, **12.** 526; brigade command, advanced post, **15.** 276; ranking board, **16.** 258; winter quarters, **17.** 118, 119; court-martial ordered by, **18.** 23, 59; officer of the day, 110, 313, 345, 380, 452, **19.** 21, 483, 486, **20.** 31, 112, 222, 301, 365; pursuit of deserters, **18.** 147; at parade, 269; maneuvers, 359, 422, 477; recruiting service, **19.** 94, 129, 343; mutiny, **21.** 57; Washington's western lands, **24.** 68; Peters, **32.** 60 *n*; as officer, **36.** 334. *See also* Pennsylvania Fifth.

Johnston, George, Alexandria trustee, **2.** 444 *n*; land, **13.** 411, **28.** 461, 466, 467, 499, **36.** 43, **37.** 568.

Johnston, *Maj.* (*Lieut. Col.*) George, availability as aide, appointment, **6.** 487, **7.** 37, 41; drafts written by, 36 *n*, **8.** 79 *n*, **23.** 62 *n*; on an appointment, **7.** 297 *n*; equipment, 361, **9.** 40; on order to Stephen, **7.** 438 *n*.

Johnston, Henry P., *Campaign of 1776*, **5.** 497 *n*.

Johnston, James, of Massachusetts, court-martial, **5.** 95.

Johnston, *Lieut. Col.* James, of Pennsylvania, and line commission, **7.** 80.

Johnston, James,* auditor, on officers' accounts, **15.** 254; muster roll, **21.** 388.

Johnston, James, of German Battalion, court-martial, capital penalty, pardon, **23.** 320, 329.

Johnston, John, Braddock expedition funds, **1.** 125.

Johnston, John, colonial deserter, **1.** 259, 283, **2.** 86.

Johnston, *Dr.* John, Forbes expedition, **2.** 186, 235.

Johnston, John, of New York, court-martial, capital penalty, pardon, **22.** 487.

Johnston, Peter, Pickering's letter, **36.** 498.

Johnston, *Dr.* Robert, bears letter, **17.** 3.

Johnston, *Gov.* Samuel, and Washington, **30.** 115; O'Connor school, 115; ratification, letter, 487, 488 *n*; Armistead, **32.** 163.

Johnston, William, French intrigue, **1.** 499 *n.*

Johnston County, N. C., excise survey, **31.** 236, **32.** 311.

Johnstone, George,* reconciliation commission, arrival, **11.** 307 *n*, **12.** 28, 29, 37, 42, 44, 45, 52; Washington on relations, 52; seducive attempt, declaration on conduct, 59, 337, 339, 431, **13.** 16; forged letter to, **12.** 87 *n.* *See also* Reconciliation.

Johonnot, Peter, evacuation of Boston, **4.** 377 *n.*

Joiners. *See* Carpenters.

Jolly, Charles,* Ritchie's bond, **37.** 319.

Jolly, *Lieut.* Maybury, court-martial, **8.** 177; service, 177 *n.*

Jonciare, Philippe Thomas, Washington at Venango, **1.** 25.

Jones, ——,* colonial commissary, **1.** 196, 218.

Jones, ——, British captain, exchange, **7.** 107.

Jones, ——, of New Jersey, trade with the enemy, **18.** 441.

Jones, ——, of Massachusetts, Washington's barge, **26.** 311 *n.*

Jones, ——, Woodstock property, **33.** 516.

Jones, *Deacon* ——, of Cambridge, **3.** 403.

Jones, Abel, furlough, purpose, **24.** 366, 367 *n.*

Jones, *Sergt.* Abraham, ensign, **32.** 161.

Jones, *Lieut.* Abridgeton, regiment, **19.** 201; service, 201 *n.*

Jones, Allen,* clothing for troops, **18.** 20 *n.*

Jones, Anne (De Lancey), **5.** 413 *n.*

Jones, *Lieut.* Benjamin, abused, **11.** 488.

Jones, Benjamin W.,* Washington's Maryland land, agency, **32.** 110 *n*, 111, 112, 253, **35.** 274.

Jones, *Capt.* Cadwallader,* mounts, **10.** 226; service, Lafayette's aide, 226 *n*, **11.** 245 *n*, **21.** 357 *n*; movements, **11.** 245; promotion, **21.** 357, 364, 414.

Jones, *Capt.* Churchill, information, **17.** 149; service, 149 *n.*

Jones, *Capt.* Daniel (?), name forged, **11.** 486, 487.

Jones, *Rev.* David, Indian expedition, **15.** 85; Murnans, **20.** 76; service, 76 *n.*

Jones, Evan, Pensecola property and Spanish capture, **22.** 88.

Jones, Gabriel,* of Shenandoah Valley, **1.** 437, 466; on conduct of magistrates, **2.** 147; Washington's election, 249; visit, **28.** 110.

Jones, *Capt.-Lieut.* (*Capt.*) Gibbs, court of inquiry, **8.** 370; artillery company, **9.** 167, 170; regimenting company, **18.** 277.

Jones, Henry, of Massachusetts, court-martial, **25.** 220.

Jones, Henry, overseer, discharge, **32.** 246.

Jones, Hugh, court-martial, **25.** 119.

Jones, Ichabod, loyalist, **3.** 414.

Jones, *Lieut.* Israel, resignation, **15.** 42 *n.*

Jones, Jacob, court-martial, **5.** 421.

Jones, *Dr.* James, bears letter, **13.** 251 *n.*

Jones, James, of Virginia, warrants, **29.** 470 *n.*

Jones, John, court-martial, capital penalty suspended, **8.** 59.

Jones, John, of New York, house, **13.** 326.

Jones, *Dr.* John, of Virginia, land, **24.** 130, 131.

Jones, *Dr.* John, of New York, **26.** 205 *n.*

Jones, John, of Pennsylvania, Washington's affairs, **28.** 294.

Jones, *Dr.* John, of Philadelphia, Washington's illness, **31.** 41 *n*, 57.

Jones, John, of Ireland,* gift, **34.** 236 *n.*

Jones, John, of Maryland, Washington's land, **36.** 127, 180.

Jones, John Paul,* Rochambeau cooperation, **18.** 356–358; and crisis, letter, 453, 454 *n*; delayed supplies from France, **22.** 89; *Serapis* fight, 90; Cincinnati, **28.** 325 326, **29.** 270; bears letters, 245, 251, 258, 270, 374; Crèvecœur, 245; return to, Europe, 251, 270; bust, gift, 271; Russian command, **30.** 81; American rank, 81 *n*; Barbary mission, **32.** 55; death, 55 *n*, **33.** 13.

Jones, Joseph,* Washington's phaeton, **9.** 232, **12.** 328; sketch, 328 *n*; Congress, committees, **18.** 356, **19.** 280 *n*, 413 *n*, **21.** 180 *n*; and power of Congress, **18.** 356–358, 453, **19.** 226, 227; Weedon, **18.** 453; Morgan, **19.** 224 *n*, 226; Greene affair, letters, 366–369; reorganization of medical department, **20.** 18; Lewis, **21.** 372; Virginia conditions, 372–374, **22.** 178, 352; Vermont, 354, 355, **23.** 422 *n*, **26.** 121–124; officers' grievances, Newburgh Addresses, letter, **25.** 430, 431, 431 *n*, **26.** 213, 214 *n*, 216, 232–234; Virginia committee to greet Washington, **27.** 495 *n*; internal navigation, 504, 505; Virginia and continental impost, **28.** 443; ratification, **29.** 286, 477; congratulations, **30.** 325, 326; office seeker, 468; (Joshua?) land, **36.** 46; political attitude, Monroe, **35.** 139, 152.

Jones, Joshua (?), land, **36.** 46.

Jones, *Capt.* Llewelleyn, complaint, **12.** 153.

Jones, Margaret, claim, **26.** 205.

Jones, Noble Wymberley,* Jay Treaty, **34.** 294.

Jones, Pearson, on Falmouth raid, **4.** 41.

Jones, *Capt.-Lieut.* Philip, artillery, **10.** 279, 397.

Jones, Ruthy,* Washington relationship, **27.** 166, 167.

Jones, *Lieut.* Samuel, of Virginia, abused, **11.** 488; court-martial, cashiered, restored, **12.** 23, 48; paymaster, 290; service, 290 *n*, **19.** 201 *n*; regiment, 201.

Jones, Samuel, and Maryland regiment command, **19.** 485 *n*, 491.

Jones, Samuel, of Massachusetts, court-martial, capital penalty, pardon, **20.** 222.

Jones, *Capt.* Strother,* company, **8.** 61; service, 61 *n*, **15.** 27 *n*, **19.** 229 *n*; court-martial, **15.** 27, 28; arrest by, 501.

Jones, Susanna, Quaker, mission, **11.** 223.

Jones, *Judge* Thomas, loyalist, sent to Connecticut, **5.** 413; sketch, 413 *n*; on Temple, **13.** 309 *n*; *New York*, 309 *n.*

Jones, Thomas, of Pennsylvania (?), court-martial, **8.** 286.

Jones, Thomas,* commissary, charges against, **10.** 416, **23.** 136; order on, 289, 289 *n.*

Jones, *Dr.* Walter, of Pennsylvania, physician and surgeon general, **8.** 20.

Jones, Walter, of Virginia, Annapolis Convention, **28.** 422 *n.*

Jones, William, of Maryland, court-martial, **11.** 480.

Jones, William, of Vermont, loyalist, expatriation, **12.** 197.

Jones, William, of provost (?), court-martial, **13.** 137.

Jones, William, messenger of Congress, **13.** 170.

Jones, William,* of Philadelphia, hospital, **36.** 435.

Jones, *Ensign* Windsor, resignation, **11.** 427.

Jones County, N. C., excise survey, **31.** 236, **32.** 311.

Jones Ford, battle of Brandywine, **9.** 206.

Jones Hill, New York City, works, **5.** 213.

Jordan, ——, of London, bill of exchange, 2. 436.
Jordan, ——, shipmaster, 3. 89, 99.
Jordan, James, journey money, 32. 143.
Jordan, Nicholas, interpreter, allowance, 12. 253.
Jorre, ——,* office seeker, 31. 417, 418, 424.
Joseph II of Austria, Holland, 29. 375; death, 31. 40.
*Joseph*, lost, 2. 391, 393, 432.
Josiah, *Lieut.* James, naval officer, exchange, treatment, 5. 416, 447, 448, 473, 6. 437.
Jotham, ——, shipmaster, news, 20. 26.
Jouett, *Ensign* Robert, court-martial, 9. 191; service, 191 *n*.
Jourda, Noël de. *See* Vaux.
Journal of Proceedings of the President, material from, 32. 341 *n*.
Journals of Congress, for Washington, 35. 492.
Jous, ——, interpreter, 32. 327 *n*.
Joy, George, amnesty, 25. 168.
Judd, *Capt.* William, rank, 15. 319, 321; service, 319 *n*.
Judge advocate general, need, appointments, pay in department, 3. 349, 378, 463, 22. 129, 24. 392, 25. 145; Tudor, 3. 349, 378; commission for general court-martial, 7. 180; Laurance, resignation, 382, 11. 144, 24. 301, 304; deputies, 10. 88, 16. 199, 17. 204 *n*, 18. 239, 24. 301, 25. 332; intercourse with the enemy, 11. 24; departmental clothing, 17. 310; Innes, 24. 301 *n*, 304; Edwards, 25. 145, 239; consideration of duties ordered, 26. 125. *See also* Edwards, Thomas; Laurance, John; Staff; Tudor, William.
Judiciary, magistrates and purloined military goods, 2. 146–148; conditions in Virginia (1774), 3. 248 *n*; continental, for prizes, regulations, delay, 4. 73, 75, 82, 142, 160, 187, 206 *n*, 425, 469, 490, 517, 5. 233, 234; courts to examine loyalists, 4. 78; Washington as judge, 28. 14; Virginia reform, 336; organization of federal, 30. 304; appointments, 414, 415, 417–422, 424, 425, 428, 457, 458, 461, 463, 465–474, 484, 31. 10, 49 *n*, 167, 228, 290, 291, 296, 313, 332, 333, 386, 32. 111, 138, 158, 352, 362, 33. 106, 118, 328, 34. 225, 424, 424 *n*, 428, 488, 35. 106, 116, 161, 239, 239 *n*, 241, 244, 380, 36. 519 *n*; extension to North Carolina, 31. 9; amendment of law, 9, 484, 33. 272; commission, 31. 10; seals, 109; uniform process, 167; as support of federal government, Randolph's criticism, 32. 135 *n*, federal-state conflict, 135 *n*, revision of regulations, 209, 213; neutrality and prize cases, 33. 165; Washington and costs of suits, 361; territorial, 34. 81. *See also* Attorney general; Attorneys; Civil power; Courts-martial; Jury; Justice of the peace; Marshals; Pardon; Supreme Court.
Judson, *Capt.* David, brigade major, officer of the day, 25. 168, 189; service, 168 *n*.
Julian, Charles, army appointments, 37. 255.
Julian, Issac, plantation, 1. 203, 204.
Julian, Stephen, plantation, 1. 200.
Jumel Mansion, New York City, builder, 1. 127 *n*; headquarters, letters and orders from, 6. 56–217, 221.
Jumonville, Joseph Coulon, *sieur* de ,"assassination" matter, 1. 37 *n*, 38 *n*, 89 *n*: fight and death, 55–58, 73, 74, 29. 39.
June, Zebert, house and army movements, 15. 237 *n*, 16. 199, 17. 119.
Juniata River, lead mine, 11. 334.
Jury trial, attitude of Federal Convention, 29. 478.
Justice, Jacob, court-martial, capital penalty, 18. 110.
Justice of the peace, Washington as, 3. 16 *n*; treatise ordered, 61.

K

Kageler, Bernard, flagship, 20. 449.

Kakiat, N. Y., march by, 12. 169, 13. 295, 19. 336; British advance, 12. 527; force, post, winter, 13. 5, 372, 378, 445, 25. 183, 214, 255; stores, removal, 15. 241; protection, 18. 474; headquarters, orders from, 19. 278; mail, 24. 293 *n*.

Kalb, Johann, (*baron*) de,* question of appointment, 9. 387; Fort Mercer, 10. 76–78, 80, 85, 87; division, 94, 11. 465, 12. 409; on proposed assault, 10. 103 *n*; on winter quarters, 133, 12. 459 *n*; Conway, 10. 227, 37. 541; proposed Canadian expedition, 10. 428; return to camp, 11. 112, 124, 240, 304; councils of war: campaign plans, 304, 363 *n*, 12. 231 *n*, 15. 489, 490; punishments, 12. 344 *n*; Rhode Island campaign, 388 *n*; inspector general department, 438 *n*; winter quarters, 13. 76 *n*, 85 *n*; cartel, 14. 366 *n*; Arnold trial, 15. 205 *n*, 208, 209; mustermaster department, 488; Southern campaign, 18. 164 *n*, 195 *n*;—French alliance celebration, 11. 355; administers oath, 361; divisional adjutant general, 12. 16; Monmouth campaign march, 74, 90; wing command, march to the Hudson, 166, 174, 177, 191, 192; and British movement (1778), march and post, 460, 462–464, 464 *n*, 480, 481, 492, 508, 511 *n*, 523, 528, 13. 374, 14. 386; West Point, 13. 48, 49, 152 *n*, 363, 364, 15. 270; Maryland officers, 13. 101, 102; forage, 140; clothing, 174 *n*, 17. 50; Convention troops escort, 13. 278, 290, 313, 318 *n*, 374; march to winter cantonment, 291, 374; aides, 442, 14. 219 *n*, 15. 175 *n*, 19. 261 *n*; Smallwood's communication, 14. 103; ranking board, 346, 15. 103, 111–113, 162, 16. 55; court-martial order, 14. 425; Highlands operation movements (1779), 15. 211 *n*, 214 *n*, 221, 223, 233, 238; board on parole breakers, 311 *n*; brigade inspector, 384, 408; Gérard, 16. 266; discharges, 17. 358 *n*; advanced line command (1780), quarters, 18. 60, 117; intelligence, 106–108, 129–131, 148; on signals, letters, 108 *n*; to South, instructions, 199, 200, 205, 215, 265; division replacements, 19. 78, 86; parole honoring, 20. 83; death, 144; Washington's tribute, 31. 291 *n*; quartermaster generalship, 37. 545.

Kalbitye, N. Y., hostile Indian post, 15. 135.

Kale, seed, 34. 105.

Kalender, ——, Ohio information, 1. 46.

Kanawha County, W. Va. (Va.), excise survey, 31. 239 *n*.

Kane, ——, express, 23. 129.

Kane, John, headquarters at house, 13. 48.

Kaskaskia, Ill., confirmation of lands, 30. 431; Indian affairs, 31. 492. *See also* Illinois country.

Kaskaskia Indians, speech to, 35. 299; letter of protection, 37. 574 *n*.

Kayes, *Ensign* Robert, appointment, 15. 462; service, 463 *n*.

Kean, ——, of New York, house pulled down, 13. 136.

Kean, John,* assistant commissary of issues, complaint, 12. 389, 413, 18. 336 *n*; detail, 486; board on state accounts, 30. 418, 31. 73 *n*, 34. 167; new commission, ability, 31. 94, 413, 32. 103; and comptrollership, 31. 297; bank office, 413; attestation, 32. 506.

Keane, John. *See* Kane.

Kearse, ——, quartermaster, Smith trial, 20. 196.

Kearsley, John,* address, 35. 242 *n*.

Kearsley, *Capt.* Samuel,* appointment, 7. 389, 419; bears letter, 14. 401; resignation, no reinstatement, appreciation, 401 *n*, 464 *n*, 15. 387, 417; position, 14. 402; service, 15. 387 *n*.

Keath, William, shipmaster, 3. 109.

Keating, *Rev.* ——, Butler, 32. 292.

Keator, Wilhelmus, court-martial, 25. 252.

Kechlein, *Col.* Andrew,* militia call, **6.** 400 *n.*

Kechlein, *Lieut. Col.* Peter, battalion, **5.** 501, **6.** 26, 40.

Kechlein, *Lieut.* Peter, *jr.*, court-martial, **6.** 26, 41.

Keene, *Capt.* Lawrence, Mifflin's aide, **12.** 22; service, 22 *n*, **15.** 463 *n*, **16.** 47 *n*; rank, **15.** 300, 480; St. Clair's aide, **16.** 47, 55.

Keene, Richard Raynal,* aid refused, **37.** 72, 73.

Keener, Barnet. *See* Kenny.

Keep Trieste Furnace, land, **37.** 380.

Keese, *Maj.* John,* express, **20.** 143; office, 143 *n*, **21.** 498 *n*; impressment, 498.

Kegs, for Iroquois expedition, **14.** 167, 288. *See also* Containers.

Keif, Richard, court-martial, **5.** 411.

Keighley, ——, captured, **4.** 516.

Keith, *Rev.* George Skene,* weights and measures, **32.** 72.

Keith, Israel, Heath's aide, **5.** 424.

Keith, *Maj.* James,* of Massachusetts, light corps command, **19.** 299; service, 299 *n*, **22.** 361 *n*; officer of the day, 329, 361, 411, 493; relieved, **24.** 454; court-martial, cashiered, sentence annulled, **25.** 224, 225, **28.** 94, 95.

Keith, James, of Virginia, Colvill estate, **29.** 391–393, **30.** 25, 275, **31.** 342, **32.** 333–335, 390, 410, 411, 418, 419, 451–453, 456, **33.** 12 *n*, 42, 42 *n*, 258, 280, **34.** 183, 454, 456, 488, 489, 503, **35.** 141, 142, **36.** 33, 75, 76; frontier lands agreement, 102–104; Potomac Company, 186, **37.** 459.

Keith, William, headquarters at house, **6.** 368.

*Keith*, **2.** 490.

Kelley, Elijah, court-martial, **24.** 248, 249.

Kelly, ——, colonial guide, **2.** 247, 269, 270 *n.*

Kelly, John, court-martial, **3.** 514.

Kelly, *Corp.* Robert (?), court-martial, reduced, **26.** 439, 440.

Kelly, Thomas, office, **31.** 151.

Kelly, *Lieut.* William, riflemen, **5.** 216; British barbarity, **7.** 103, 109, 152, 155.

Kelly, *Lieut.* William Dennis, southern service, **15.** 336; retirement, 336 *n.*

Kelsey, *Capt.* William (?), company, **5.** 287.

Kelso, James,* office seeker, **30.** 329.

Kelso, Robert, Ogden trial, **14.** 144.

Kemble, *Lieut. Col.* Stephen,* Fort Washington, letter to, **6.** 285 *n.*

Kemp, Daniel, pass, **17.** 503.

Kemp, Jason, court-martial, **5.** 411.

Kemp, John, flagship, **25.** 402.

Kempe, *Mrs.* John Tabor, through the lines, **6.** 283.

Kemper, Daniel,* assistant clothier general, **8.** 32, **10.** 66, **11.** 270, **12.** 81 n; shoes, 81; clothing supply, 199, **13.** 52, **14.** 184; blankets, **13.** 105, **16.** 236; summer clothing, **15.** 278, 279.

Kemper, *Capt.-Lieut.* Jacob,* special detail, **22.** 251; service, 251 *n*, **26.** 173 *n*; abused, 173.

Kendall, Waffendall, commission, **6.** 490, 491.

Kendekamack, N. J. *See* Steenrapie.

Kennedy, ——, of western Virginia, quartermaster, **2.** 118, 121, 142, 153, 222; debt, **29.** 100, **30.** 227, **37.** 497.

Kennedy, ——, New Jersey house, **19.** 492 *n.*

Kennedy, *Capt.* ——, prisoner of war, information, **5.** 403.

Kennedy, *Capt.* Archibald,* prisoner of war, status, **10.** 324, 328; house, **11.** 29; coach for sale, **18.** 177; permitted trip to England, 243.

Kennedy, *Adj.* Daniel, parole breaker, **15.** 413.

Kennedy, David, colonial deserter, **1.** 281.

Kennedy, David, debt, **27.** 466; account, **28.** 391.

Kennedy, Dennis, court-martial, **10.** 500.

Kennedy, *Lieut.* John, work detail, **5.** 44.

Kennedy, *Dr.* Samuel,* Philadelphia campaign sick, **37.** 541; service, 541 *n.*

Kennion, ——, of Rhode Island (?), Washington at house, **21.** 328 *n.*

Kennon, John, paymaster, **9.** 149.

Kenny, *Lieut.* Abraham, suspicious conduct, breaks arrest, **26.** 144; trade with the enemy, 189; court-martial, reprimand, 366, 367; service, 366 *n.*

Kenny, *Sergt.* Barnet, court-martial, reduced, **7.** 412.

Kent, Simon, court-martial, **22.** 70, 73.

Kent County, Del.,* militia, Philadelphia campaign, **9.** 141; removal of cattle, **10.** 220, 252; militia and prize, 295; wintering horses, **14.** 24, 26; neutrality, **33.** 47–49.

Kent County, Md., excise survey, **31.** 239 *n*; neutrality, **33.** 88.

Kentfield, Shem, court-martial, capital penalty, **24.** 267, 279, 280; information, 280 *n.*

Kentucky, military land grants, **3.** 150 *n*, 151; Henderson's purchase, 279; separation, line, **27.** 376; Filson's history, **28.** 30, 100; statehood, Washington's opinion, 279, 328, **31.** 165, 242; free navigation of the Mississippi, **28.** 461, 484; ratification, **29.** 450, 452, 463, 499, 514, 518; Washington's land, information, charges, value, disposal, **30.** 144, 156, 181, 203, **33.** 377, 378, **34.** 95, 158, 248, 249, 326, 327, 415, 439, **35.** 380, 381, 426, **36.** 59, 118–121, 159–161, 192, 193, 250, 338, 339, 350, 502, 510, 511, **37.** 156, 299, 320–322; intrigue, Innes's reports, **30.** 214, 222 *n*, 252, 268, **31.** 123, **34.** 398, **35.** 188; judiciary officers, **30.** 415, **35.** 241; and Union, **31.** 211, **33.** 464; excise, **31.** 239*n*, **33.** 248; O'Fallan, **31.** 250; Indian affairs, 450; grain crop, **32.** 146; constitution, 211, 214; enterprise against Louisiana, **33.** 304, 305, 423; French crisis, **36.** 289; officers from, 479, 490, 492; quota of troops, 492. *See also* next title; Southwest; West.

Kentucky Resolutions, **37.** 88 *n*, 93.

Kephart, John, prisoner, **9.** 120.

Kepley, ——, house and presidential mansion, **31.** 120.

Keppel, Augustus, *viscount*, military conference, **1.** 110 *n*; reconciliation, **11.** 307, 501; movements of fleet, **12.** 171, 177; Ushant, 502 *n*, 506, 509, 518, **13.** 72, 90; out of ministry, **25.** 151.

Kercheval, ——, as tenant, **37.** 338, 339.

Kercheval, Samuel, *Valley of Virginia*, **3.** 211 *n.*

Kermowan, Jean de, foreign volunteer, **5.** 164.

Kerr, *Col.* Henry, Wayne's preparations, **32.** 104.

Kerr, John, shipmaster, **23.** 337 *n.*

Kerr, Joseph, Washington's Miami land, **36.** 378 *n.*

Kerr, William, excise rioter, release, **32.** 386.

Kersaint, *Capt.* Armand Guy Simon de Coëtnempren, *comte* de,* squadron, **27.** 504, 504 *n.*

Kersey, *Capt.* William, Indians at Philadelphia, **32.** 341 *n.*

Kershaw County, S. C., excise survey, **31.** 237.

Keter, James, court-martial, **26.** 74.

Kettles, in Virginia Regiment, lack, return, issue, **1.** 169, 173, 188, 250, 272, 281, **2.** 105, 107–109; Continental army, **4.** 247, 249, 251; militia, return, **5.** 396, **6.** 106, **19.** 328, 341, 342; on march, **6.** 8, **8.** 348, **9.** 127, 213, **12.** 93; need, supply, issue, **6.** 70, 78, 86, 117, **7.** 466, **10.** 414, **11.** 127, **15.** 42; Northern army, **8.** 380, 385, 411, 428, 449; sick, **11.** 497, **12.** 161; light infantry, 317; sufficiency, **16.** 453; canvas cases and carriage, **21.** 74, 206; in camp, **22.** 233.

Key, Philip, committee to president, **32.** 205 *n.*

Key, Robert, court-martial, capital penalty, **7.** 353.

Keyes, *Capt.* John, company, **5.** 327.

Keyes Ferry, **29.** 95.

Keyne, Thomas, British barbarity, **7.** 228.

Keys, Samuel, prosecutor, **4.** 295.

Kickapoo Indians, speech to, **35.** 299.

Kidd, John, Forbes expedition supplies, **2.** 221.

Kidd, *Lieut.* John, of Maryland, court-martial, cashiered, **6.** 180.

Kidd, John, of Pennsylvania, depredations, **7.** 422.

Kidder, John, court-martial, **13.** 135, 136.

Kidder, *Mrs.* S. T., *jr.*, acknowledgment to, **36.** 241 *n.*

Kidnapping, by loyalists, **11.** *facing* 72, 382 n, 421, **15.** 361, 363, 364.

Kieruptica, Cherokee chief, **2.** 76.

Killbreath, Hugh, court-martial, **5.** 95.

Killingworth, Conn., march by, **12.** 196.

Kilpatrick, *Sergt.* George, court-martial, **9.** 99.

Kilty, James, plot, **22.** 491.

Kilty, John, office, **33.** 60, 61, 66, 67, 73, 90 *n.*

Kimball, Frederick, Morristown house, **17.** 462.

Kincade, Reuben, Massachusetts soldier, **10.** 450.

Kincaid, *Lieut.* William, court-martial, **9.** 297; acting brigade major, 297.

Kinderhook, N. Y., march by, **8.** 289.

King, ——, and Stuart, **36.** 435.

King, *Ensign* Elisha, appointment, **15.** 462; service, 463 *n*, **19.** 200 *n*; regiment, 200.

King, Frederick, Morristown house, **17.** 462.

King, George, Morristown house, **18.** 249.

King, *Sergt.* James, of Massachusetts, court-martial, **4.** 137.

King, *Lieut.* James, of North Carolina, rank, **14.** 264.

King, James, of Maryland, court-martial, **16.** 498.

King, James Gore, acknowledgment to, **35.** 342 *n.*

King, *Ensign* (*Lieut.*) John,* of Virginia Regiment, commission, **1.** 176; recruiting, neglect, 207, 211, 212; assignment, 233, 273; Fort Cumberland, 380; court-martial, 395; rank, **2.** 56; supplies, 212.

King, John, of New Jersey, court-martial, **8.** 209.

King, John, *jr.*, of New York (?), court-martial, capital penalty, pardon, **11.** 480, **12.** 58.

King, John, loyalist kidnapper, capital penalty, **15.** 361, 364.

King, Joseph, payment to artificers, **19.** 448.

King, *Dr.* Miles, to Southern army, **15.** 492 *n*, **16.** 489.

King, Philip, court-martial, **25.** 368.

King, Ray, clover seed, 37. 458.

King, Rufus,* ratification, 29. 428; committee on executive communications, 30, 373 *n*; committee on inauguration, 32. 336 *n*; certificate to, on Genêt affair, 33. 286 *n*; state portfolio, 34. 348, 35. 50; British mission, instructions, departure, 62, 86, 107; Washington's affairs, 186, 187, 342, 474, 506, 508, 511–513, 36. 321; British spoliations, 35. 247; Lafayette, 36. 98, 99; Fairfax, 261 *n*; secretary, 37. 108, 166; commercial negotiations, 132 *n*; information, 242.

King, *Capt.* Samuel, Kalb's aide, 13. 442; service, 442 *n*; leave, 16. 140 *n*.

King, *Capt.* William, of Massachusetts, company, 5. 95.

King, William, of New York, court-martial, capital penalty, pardon, 22. 134, 181, 183.

King, William, federal district affairs, 32. 11 *n*.

King and Queen County, Va., Custis land, 5. 331; excise survey, 31. 239 *n*.

King Davids Lodge, R. I., address, 31. 93 *n*.

King George County, Va., militia detachment, 1. 346–349, 351, 371, 373, 398; Washington's land, 2. 390; excise survey, 31. 239 *n*; letter from, 37. 477.

*King of Prussia*, 2. 324, 369.

King of Prussia Tavern, Pa., 10. 445.

King Solomons Lodge, N. C., address, 31. 285 *n*.

King William County, Va., Custis and dower land, 5. 331, 9. 280, 12. 269, 13. 56, 160; excise survey, 31. 239 *n*.

King William Court House, Va., road survey, 23. 332.

Kings American Dragoons, 25. 261 *n*.

Kings American Regiment, 15. 416 *n*, 18. 195 *n*.

Kings Bridge, N. Y., guard and defenses (1776), 5. 100, 134, 161, 210, 221, 230, 285, 287, 300, 316, 412, 464, 471, 474, 493, 501; militia, 408, 417, 417 *n*, 6. 3; water defenses, 5. 425; interception of deserters, 499, 505; quarters, 6. 12, 31, 51; stores sent above, 15, 19, 30; and expected British movement, 23; importance, 29; main army to, 31, 43; feint, 121 *n*; British Throggs Neck landing, 197; council of war, 203 *n*; headquarters, letter from, 217; force left at, 228 *n*; Heath's movement, 7. 10, 29, 48, 81, 92, 94; proposed movements on (1777), 8. 121–123, 144, 9. 401 *n*, 468 *n*, 10. 3; (1779), 16. 137, 138, 146, 162, 163, 195; (1780), 20. 351, 352, 362, 363, 379–397, 424–434, 459; (1781), 22. 297, 318, 409 *n*, 411–413; British post and movements, 11. 447, 12. 136, 493, 498, 504, 510, 512, 516, 522, 529, 13. 2, 3, 17, 109, 16. 49, 50, 77, 17. 69, 19. 107; and American advanced post, 13. 63.

Kings Carolina Rangers, 18. 195 *n*.

Kings College. *See* Columbia University.

Kings County, N. Y.,* action against loyalists, 5. 415, 418; militia, 417; address, 27. 252.

Kings Ferry, N. Y., stores removed (1776), 6. 300; garrison, defenses, 7. 127, 12. 192, 205 13. 321, 346, 372, 377, 378, 14. 83, 17. 31, 107, 113, 116, 148, 150, 156–160, 170, 179, 191, 193, 210, 19. 322, 20. 226, 21. 12, 281, 22. 203, 24. 183, 339, 26. 45; communication by, 7. 427, 13. 445; British post (1778), 12. 136; route by, 150, 164, 167, 168, 173, 13. 326, 347, 19. 282, 284, 309, 311–313, 323, 340, 23. 6, 16, 25, 41, 87, 27. 236 *n*; boats, 12. 463; British raids, 13. 38, 378, 379; flag of truce boat, 261; British cut off (1779), 15. 213, 217, 224, 227, 233, 236, 243, 261, 280, 291, 304, 313, 369, 402, 16. 273; restoration of communication, 17. 15, 17, 19, 29, 50; congestion, 201; headquarters, expenses, letters and orders from, 209 *n*, 23. 24–49; British threat (1780), 19. 40, 46, 47, 489; command, 20. 84, 99 *n*; working ferry, 25. 39; passage of French army, 159, 169, 170, 178, 179; magazine, theft, 26. 160. *See also* Stony Point; Verplancks Point.

Kings Mountain, N. C., general orders on battle, 20. 258, 263; effect, 297, 308.

Kings Royal Regiment, officer, **20.** 299 *n.*

Kings Street, N. Y., light corps advanced post, **12.** 462, 465, 484, 492.

Kingsbury, *Capt.* John, company returns, **16.** 237; service, 237 *n*, **18.** 274 *n*; company regimented, 274, 277.

Kingship. *See* Monarchy.

Kingston, N. J., headquarters, letters from, **12.** 111 *n*, 117, 118; route by, **23.** 60.

Kingston, N. Y.,* British destroy, **9.** 429, 482, 482 *n*; frontier route, **13.** 87 *n*, **14.** 302 *n*; addresses, **25.** 345, 346; Washington at, 347 *n*.

Kingston, Ont. *See* Fort Frontenac.

Kingston County, S. C., excise survey, **31.** 237.

Kinley, *Lieut.* Benjamin, court-martial, **9.** 31; service, 31 *n*.

Kinloch, Cleland,* admittance refused, **26.** 1, 2; nephew and Lafayette, **34.** 312.

Kinner, Jonathan, New York soldier, **13.** 217.

Kinney, *Lieut.* Abraham. *See* Kenny.

Kinneys Forge, N. J., route by, **21.** 245.

Kinross, Scot., agricultural survey, **36.** 321.

Kinsey, ——, wagonmaster, court of inquiry, **6.** 195.

Kinsey, *Capt.* Jonathan, on suspected loyalists, **7.** 404.

Kip, Richard, information, **11.** 303; office, 303 *n*.

Kips Bay, N. Y., affair, **6.** 57, 58, 63, 82, 95, 96, 98, 170.

Kirckendal, John, of Pennsylvania, court-martial, **7.** 485.

Kirk, ——, of Georgia, naval prisoner, **6.** 504 *n*.

Kirk, Grafton, land affairs, **36.** 36, 43, 44.

Kirk, James, bill of exchange, **2.** 485; affairs, **35.** 291, **36.** 5.

Kirk, *Mrs.* James,* husband's estate, bond, **29.** 166, 440.

Kirk, Philip, court-martial, **10.** 435.

Kirk, *Ensign* (*Lieut.*) Robert,* court-martial, **11.** 250; service, 250 *n*, **16.** 315 *n*, **19.** 230 *n*; rank, **16.** 315.

Kirkbride, *Col.* Joseph,* militia calls, **6.** 400, **7.** 12, 13, **12.** 108; office, **11.** 283 *n*; loyalists, 284.

Kirkendall, John, of Virginia, militia for post, **1.** 346, 351, 361, 375, 377; force, 398, 435, 436, 438.

Kirkland, Moses, captured, **4.** 172, 182, 197; to Congress for examination, **37.** 517 *n*.

Kirkland, *Lieut. Col.* Peter, Indians, **5.** 127, 130, 143, 146.

Kirkland, *Rev.* Samuel, at camp, **3.** 525, **7.** 329; Oneida mission, **3.** 526, **11.** 76, **32.** 20; Indians for army, **10.** 400; information for Iroquois expedition, **14.** 150, 448.

Kirkpatrick, ——, Lafayette, **10.** 155.

Kirkpatrick, *Capt.* Abraham, brigade major, **13.** 460; service, 460 *n*, **17.** 143 *n*, **19.** 201 *n*; court-martial, **17.** 143; transfer, **19.** 201.

Kirkpatrick, *Lieut.* (*Capt.-Lieut.*) David, sappers and miners, **22.** 418; services, 418 *n*, **26.** 130 *n*; court-martial, reprimand, 130–132.

Kirkpatrick, John, military secretary, **1.** 208, 414 *n*, **2.** 211 *n*, 252 *n*, 276 *n*; funds and accounts, **1.** 295, 424, 530; movements, 318, 331, 418, 424; militia, 348, 353 *n*; court-martial, 354; commission, **2.** 36, 57; on Washington's election, letter, 241 *n*.

Kirkpatrick, Thomas, Colvill estate, **29.** 391.

Kirkwood, *Capt.* Robert,* derangement and assistance, **26.** 8, 8 *n*, 247 *n*.

Kirtley, *Lieut.* James, court-martial, cashiered, **8.** 211.

Kirwins, Peter, shipmaster, cargo, flour, 28. 443, 524.
Kiska Toms, hickory nuts, 36. 175.
Kiskaminities, application of term, 2. 308 *n*.
Kissick, *Lieut.* William, armed vessel, 4. 304.
Kite, Elizabeth S., *L'Enfant and Washington*, material from, 31. 486 *n*.
Kitt, Frederick,* steward, 34. 284, 35. 95; bears letter, 77; accounts, 159; affairs, position, 204, 36. 148, 149; Washington's fugitive slave, 123, 124, 148, 37. 578; clearing presidential mansion, 579.
Kittanning, Pa., Armstrong's attack, 3. 461 *n*; post, 14. 278, 481, 15. 303 *n*.
Kittari, Josiah, wagon conductor, 10. 311.
Kitts, Daniel, court-martial, 5. 90.
Kitz, *Maj.* ——, mercenary, supplies for prisoners of war, 10. 317.
Klein, David, court-martial, 8. 344.
Kleinschmidt, *Ensign* Carl Wilhelm, American service, 12. 304, 305.
Klock, *Col.* Jacob, on Cherry Valley raid, 13. 263 *n*.
Klock, *Ensign* Jacob I.,* to conduct Indians home, furlough, 12. 56; service, turncoat, 56 *n*, 18. 374 *n*; resignation, 374.
Knapp, *Maj.* Moses,* recruiting, 18. 304; service, 304 *n*, 20. 257 *n*, 22. 492 *n*; officer of the day, 19. 496, 498, 20. 63, 112, 185, 257, 301, 347, 396, 22. 327, 357, 400, 428, 438, 492, 25. 369, 26. 89, 137, 188, 246, 283; furloughs, 161; at court-martial, 452.
Knapsacks. *See* Haversacks.
Knight, Jacob, court-martial, 7. 485.
Knight, Job, shipmaster, 28. 297 *n*.
Knight, *Dr.* John, bears letter, 28. 293.
Knight of Malta, jackass, possible sale, 35. 20. *See also* Asses.
Knives. *See* Cutlery.
Knobelauch, *Baron* de,* position, 14. 210.
Knots, ornamental, orders, 2. 331, 3. 23.
Knowledge. *See* Arts and sciences; Education.
Knowles, Charles, paymaster, 6. 103.
Knowles, John, reconstruction of Mount Vernon, 5. 460; bricks, 29. 233; tasks, 30. 258.
Knowlton, John, court-martial, 6. 36.
Knowlton, Luke, British intrigue, attempted arrest, 25. 351 *n*, 394, 407, 407 *n*, 408, 26. 53, 96, 144, 145, 192, 207, 218 *n*.
Knowlton, *Maj.* (*Lieut. Col.*) Thomas, exploit, 4. 223, 230, 243, 320; service, 324 *n*; proposed Staten Island movement, 5. 265 *n*; promotion, 423; Harlem Heights, death, 6. 64, 67, 77, 82, 96, 99, 164; general orders on, 65; Nathan Hale, 96 *n*; successor, 146.
Knowlton, Thomas, of Massachusetts, court-martial, 4. 108.
Knox, Charles, court-martial, capital penalty, 15. 468.
Knox, *Lieut.* George, Stony Point, reward, 15. 452, 16. 63, 434; service, 452 *n*.
Knox, *Col.* (*Gen., Sec.*) Henry,* *1775–1783*: defenses at Boston siege, Cobble Hill, Dorchester Heights, 4. 61, 116 *n*, 37. 521; artillery command, 4. 74, 120, 140 *n*, 158, 161; to Ticonderoga for ordnance, instructions, 91–94, 120, 125, 139, 161, 179, 234, 253, 281, 358; arms, ammunition, shot, other military stores, supply, repair, 335, 6. 264, 266, 270, 7. 275, 8. 100, 231, 388, 409, 9. 287 *n*, 293, 10. 42, 308, 330, 489, 11. 26, 27, 34, 409, 12. 86, 14. 372, 414, 446, 495, 15. 42, 158, 160, 218, 219, 322 *n*, 411, 16. 139, 185, 284, 426, 427, 17. 170, 226, 18. 276. 19. 72, 120, 141,

228 *n*, 311, 379, **20.** 423, **21.** 402, **22.** 184, 272, 280, **25.** 128; Charlestown Point battery, **4.** 421; artillery at New York, instructions, 462, **5.** 31, 406; Rhode Island defenses, **4.** 502 *n*, 528; New London defenses, 504; Burbeck case, **5.** 34; New York defenses, 68, 69, 474; artillery for Northern army and lake service, 75, 173, 189, 385, **7.** 125–127, **8.** 357, 380, 381, 383; supplies from prizes, **5.** 85, 86; horses, 197; wheels, 233; passes, 320, **26.** 320; on need of artillerists, **5.** 322; artillery returns, 350, **9.** 20; cannon production, **5.** 359, **6.** 405, **7.** 442; Highland defenses and ordnance, West Point, **6.** 48, 187, **14.** 83, 412, **16.** 93, 111, 138, 342, **17.** 119, 120, 170, **18.** 112; division of artillery (1776), increase, **6.** 266, 267, 401; brigadiership, 405, 459 *n*; Trenton, 439 *n*; New Jersey advance, 454; artillery establishment, chief, movements, **7.** 19, 23, 69, 137–139, 146, 162, 332, **8.** 37, 100, 416, **13.** 489 *n*, **15.** 221, **22.** 24; artillery recruiting and officers, letters, **7.** 77, 138 *n*, 410, 467, **14.** 343, **21.** 410, 410 *n*; funds, **7.** 135, 139; needed at camp, return, 263, 289, **10.** 490, **11.** 27, **22.** 333; selects horse for Washington, **7.** 342; state powder affairs, 390, **24.** 232; magazines, arsenals, **8.** 19, 109, 366, **9.** 58, **16.** 304, 381, **20.** 445, **24.** 7, 478; brigade major, aides, **8.** 42, **24.** 355; inspection of Hudson River posts, report, **8.** 45, 52 *n*, 116; Du Coudray affair, 148, 149, 159, 160 *n*, 387; and other foreign preferments, 187; field artillery, 319, 398, **15.** 187, 214, 227, **18.** 473 *n*; councils of war: British destination (1777), **9.** 110 *n*; attack after Brandywine, 263 *n*, 279; attack after Germantown, 442 *n*, *facing* 462, 464 *n*; Delaware River forts, **10.** 23 *n*; plans of campaign (1778), **11.** 283 *n*, 306, 307 *n*, 363 *n*, **12.** 75 *n*, 115 *n*, 117 *n*, 231 *n*; (1779), **15.** 489, 490; (1780), **20.** 5 *n*, 9 *n*; (1781), **22.** 204 *n*; punishments, **12.** 344 *n*; Rhode Island campaign, 388 *n*; inspector general department, 438 *n*; winter quarters (1778), **13.** 76 *n*, 85 *n*; cartel, **14.** 366 *n*; Arnold court-martial, **15.** 205 *n*, 208, 209; muster-master department, 488; Southern campaign and winter quarters (1780), **18.** 164 *n*, 195 *n*, **20.** 272 *n*, 273 *n*; Rochambeau cooperation, **18.** 482 *n*;—at court-martial, **9.** 149; Philadelphia campaign, artillery camp, 169, 180; to deliver reprimand, 304; at court of inquiry, 347; Fort Mercer, **10.** 76–78, 80, 85, 87; on proposed assault, 103 *n*; winter quarters march, breaking up, 133 *n*, **15.** 214 *n*, **20.** 354, 386, **24.** 214 *n*; ordnance department, reforms, instructions, **10.** 201, 277–280, 506, **12.** 273, **18.** 321; in plan of surprise attack (1777). **10.** 204; (1781), **22.** 322, 323; artillery regulations, **10.** 397; on draft, **11.** 26 *n*; ability, appreciation, 306, **23.** 246; administers oath, **11.** 361; entertains Washington, 348 *n*, artillery preparation (1778), 407, **12.** 86; on cartouche boxes, 26; ranking board, 333, **14.** 310, 311, 322, 323 *n*, 325, 346, **15.** 103, 111–113, 163, 466, 467, 472; clothing, **12.** 452, **18.** 108, **25.** 339, **27.** 171; siege cannon, **13.** 401; artillery officers, appointment, rank, conduct, 417 *n*, **15.** 50, **19.** 274, **25.** 173, **27.** 43; artillery rearrangement, **13.** 489, 489 *n*, **16.** 55, 57; need of enlarged powers, **14.** 64; on French alliance celebration, letter, 122 *n*; alarm signals, 282 *n*, 284; deserters, letter, **15.** 28, 49 *n*; and courts-martial, 49, **25.** 332, 368, **26.** 425; on artillery flags, letter, **15.** 50 *n*; condemned soldier, 63; on artillery rank, letter, 96, 171; Arnold trial, 182, **17.** 287; board on parole breakers, **15.** 311 *n*; Stony Point, spoils and reconnoiter, 463, **16.** 63 *n*, 342, 353; artificers, 469, 469 *n*, **17.** 170, **20.** 340; Van Dyke, **16.** 473 *n*; preparations for Estaing (1779), **17.** 98; artillery to South, 124, 237, **18.** 243, **20.** 321; and detachment, **17.** 371 *n*; Staten Island expedition, 391, 392, 399; Fort Pitt military stores, letter, 502 *n*, **21.** 480 *n*; Maryland artillery, **18.** 31; swords for noncommissioned officers, 76; and New Jersey draft plan, **19.** 28, 29; transportation impressment, 53; Irvine-Hand rank, 138; quarters, 153; Rochambeau cooperation, conferences, 178, 210, 213, **20.** 16, 43, **22.** 85, 86, 143; rifles, 19. 379; Andre trial, autographs, **20.** *front.*, **33.** *front.*; artillery experiments, **20.** 225, 227, **21.** 210; Mason affair, letter, **20.** 231, 231 *n*; proposed Kings Bridge attack, 386, 424; major generalship, 398, **21.** 16, **23.** 308, 371, **24.** 50, 334; discharge of levies, **20.** 417; New England mission on army conditions (1781), instructions, report, **21.** 63, 66–68, 210, 220; extra pay and allowances, 204, **26.** 475, **27.** 204, 418; preparations for New York campaign (1781), **21.** 209, 238, **22.** 126, 184, 196, 403; gratuity to Massachusetts troops, **21.** 228; Lafayette's Virginia expedition, 254; Fort Schuyler artillery, 325; control of military

stores, 505; letters written by, 22. 113 *n*, 116 *n*, 153 *n*, 154 *n*; dragoon arms, 167; baking plan, 203; command in the field (1781), 231; Yorktown march, 23. 19, 42, 70, 71, 76, 88; Yorktown operations, 128, 178; Howe trial, 375; cartel negotiations, instructions, failure, 373, 24. 22, 53–59, 66, 88, 175, 186, 187, 25. 33, 111, 112, 122, 136, 146, 191, 192, 195–197, 221, 235; and reenforcements to South, 23. 293; campaign estimates, 453, 26. 88; cannon from Virginia, 24. 52, 112 *n*, 222; relief of naval prisoners of war, 24. 64; and active service, 84 *n*, 86; Laurens, 79; intercourse, flag shipments, 89–91, 94, 95; caution on British spy, 94; Huddy reprisal, 136 *n*, 137; artillery for light corps, 25. 47; West Point command, instructions, affairs, 58, 73, 91, 92, 114 *n*, 121, 172, 255, 256, 303, 320, 322, 325–327, 330, 338, 339, 397, 26. 160, 256, 27. 36, 153, 339; furloughs, discharges, 25. 87, 422, 26. 430, 482, 27. 169, 197; frontier posts, 25. 89, 27. 86, 97 *n*, 104, 106, 108, 120; prisoners of war as armorers, 140; presentation cannon for Rochambeau, 141, 145, 149; bereavements, 150 *n*, 29. 261, 31. 360, 35. 85, 409; fuel, 25. 324, 329, 330; sleigh for Washington, 438, 439, 26. 38; Connecticut line reform, 25. 439; McDougall's guard, 338; escort for funds, 26. 4 *n*; German recruits, 182; rations for artillerists' families, 195; packet boat to headquarters, 201; officers' pay, 260; board on disabilities, 297, 482, 27. 38; on officers' rank and duties, 26. 312, 313 *n*; peace establishment, 316 *n*, 398 *n*, 499, 27. 164; civil navigation of the Hudson, 26. 344; mutineers, 430, 27. 37, 37 *n*, 38, 170; officers' leave, 26. 430; retained troops, command, instructions, 27. 7, 26, 34, 111, 167, 182, 206, 221, 222, 256–259, 278, 339; Sargent, 26 *n*; Hoakesley claim, 36; river chain, 130; Cincinnati, 164, 194–196, 365, 366, 386 *n*, 28. 59, 244, 409, 447, 505, 29. 208–210, 457, 30. 86 *n*, 439, 36. 513; command and war secretaryship, pay, 27. 164, 202–204, 204 *n*, 221, 339; Wengiersky, 180; occupation of New York City, 205–207, 222, 228; Noble, 209 *n*; Washington's farewell orders, 213; lost mail, 220; peace fireworks, 258.

*1784–1799:* Washington on relations, 27. 163, 341, 28. 3, 23; attends Congress, 27. 410, 414; Mount Vernon, 410, 32. 141; Maine, 28. 5, 34. 310, 35. 409; lime for Mount Vernon, 28. 25, 92, 167, 350; Sans Souci Club affair, 93; road surfacing, 94; secretary at war, 166; Washington's gift river stock, letter, 167, 167 *n*; jackass, 297 *n*; Canadian officers, 526; on Shays Rebellion, 29. 51, 52; on crisis of Union, plan, 123, 153; Anterroches affair, 170; on Washington and Convention, letter, 172 *n*; son, Washington's namesake, 378; illness, 449, 32. 406, 407; cloth for Washington, 30. 183, 187, 218, 280; departmental affairs, 313, 344 *n*, 32. 1; early federal Indian affairs, 30. 333, 372, 391, 486 *n*, 503; before Senate, 390 *n*; advances by War Department, 391, 394, 395 *n*; opinion sought, 408 *n*; militia, 512; southern Indian affairs, Florida, letter, 31. 26, 32, 76, 77, 282, 371, 385, 462 *n*, 32. 108, 115–124, 131, 502, 510, 33. 31, 32, 317, 317 *n*, 321, 324, 403 *n*, 423 *n*; war portfolio, 31. 46, 34. 165; Indian problem, message, 31. 91, 92, 448; Nootka Sound affair, 103 *n*; Dingwell, 123; Iroquois, 124, 194, 195, 274, 484, 32. 25, 116, 291, 292, 341 *n*, 33. 208; Harmar expedition, 31. 143, 144, 156, 166; annual messages, 156, 390, 32. 140, 33. 522; army appointments, 31. 229 *n*, 463, 509 *n*, 32. 351; Blaine, 31. 252; St. Clair's preparations, 259, 260, 269, 335; during southern tour, conferences, dispatches, 272, 273; Harmar court of inquiry, 299; Lafayette, 326, 33. 243 *n*; frontier posts, 31. 370 *n*; Santo Domingo relief, 375, 375 *n*, 379; St. Clair's defeat, preparations after, Wayne, 444 *n*, 450, 451, 453, 459, 467, 32. 15, 15 *n*, 24, 104, 105, 108, 113–115, 125–128, 134, 135, 139, 140, 145, 151, 159–162, 167–169, 33. 349, 350, 411; postoffice, 32. 4; criticism by Lee, Washington's comment, 75 *n*, 76; early excise disturbances, 150; western Indian conference, 297 *n*, 327, 341 *n*, 348, 397 *n*, 407; rations, 362; Indian school, 387 *n*; neutrality, privateers, letters, 421 *n*, 510, 512, 33. 4 *n*, 5 *n*, 35 *n*, 68, 90 *n*, 113; on special session of Congress, 36 *n*; Genêt's recall, 58 *n*; department and yellow fever, 86, 87, 103, 113, 114; Cabinet and Germantown meeting, 113, 130; emergent meeting place of Congress, 130; with president before Congress, 163 *n*, 34. 28 *n*; resignation, Washington on services, 33. 249, 34. 76, 35. 408–410; embargo, 33. 306 *n*; Dorchester's speech, 313. 314; coast defense, 321; execution of laws, 321; frigates, 333, 34. 70; Jay and

commercial negotiations, 355 *n*; presidential duties, 401; federal court-martial, 430, 431; on naval and marine uniforms, 443 *n*; Whiskey Insurrection, absence, 461, 463, 516, 524; insurrection proclamation, letter, 461 *n*; arsenal site, 505, 517, **34.** 129; Wilkinson, **33.** 517; equipment for president's march, 525 *n*; patronage, **34.** 168, 169; winter residence, 311; Jay Treaty, boundary commission, declines, **35.** 9, 12, 13 *n*, 85; Bingham, 84–86; federal major generalship, rank question, declines, letter, **36.** 331, 345–347, 347 *n*–349 *n*, 356 *n*, 393, 396–401, 426, 426 *n*, 431, 432, 441 *n*, 442, 447, 448. 448 *n*, 452–464, 462 *n*, 463 *n*, 475–477, 479, 496, 500, 502–504, 506–508, 514; war preparations, 411, 412; call to service, 503 *n*; aideship, 508; Wormeley, **37.** 212; education of son, 572; information for president, 574; movements, 574 *n*. *See also* Cabinet.

Knox, Lucy (Flucker), Washington's compliments, **15.** 411; Mount Vernon, **23.** 88; at West Point, **26.** 38, **27.** 154, 165.

Knox, *Rev.* Samuel,* dedication declined, **36.** 488.

Knox, Thomas,* consignments and orders on, **2.** 159–162, 168, 321, 348; complaint to 161; payment, 343.

Knox, William, consul, **32.** 141 *n*.

Knox & Baillie,* Adams affair, **3.** 205 *n*, 274.

Knyphausen, *Baron* Wilhelm von,* deserting German officers, **12.** 352 *n*; flag complaint, **13.** 128; West Point operations (1779), **15.** 234 *n*; and southern command, **17.** 304 *n*, **20.** 465, 469, 472, 476, **21.** 19; cartel negotiations, **18.** 61; prisoners of war affairs, 168, 470, **19.** 11, **21.** 388–390, **22.** 130 *n*, 150, **24.** 24; New Jersey expedition: landing, initial movement, probable objective, American counter, **18.** 486–496, 500, 505, 507, 510, **19.** 12, 14–16; removal of stock, 1, 12; position and operations, 6, 8–10, 12, 26, 37, 39, 42, 50–52; causes, 10, 101; new advance, resistance, retirement, 50–60, 64–66, 70, 73, 74, 93, 97, **24.** 240; general orders on, **19.** 54, 55; return to Staten Island, 64, 66, 70; Clinton on, 64 *n*; lack of power to resist, 130;—place of headquarters, **20.** 26; attempt to capture, **21.** 6, 7.

Koch, Charles R. E., *Dental Surgery*, material from, **31.** 217 *n*.

Kochler, *Col.* Johann Wilhelm, exchange, **19.** 250.

Kolhowski, *Count* ——, Pulaski's legion, **13.** 221 *n*; bears letters, 322, 323; court-martial, return to Europe, **14.** 75.

Koontz, Louis K., *Virginia Frontier*, **1.** 301 *n*.

Kortright (Cartwright), Lawrence,* house, **6.** 71, 79 *n*, 120; claim, **28.** 325.

Kosciuszko, *Col.* Thaddeus,* possible reference to, **6.** 340, 405; Burgoyne campaign, **8.** 447 *n*; commended, **10.** 35; service, 35 *n*, **15.** 342 *n*; and La Radière, **11.** 222, 298; West Point works, **12.** 239, 408, 419, 469, **14.** 84, **15.** 342, **16.** 255, **17.** 159, **18.** 182, **19.** 362; rank, **12.** 376; Gates's request for, 419; Hudson River chain, **17.** 102; to Southern army, **19.** 316, 316 *n*, 331, 339, 362, **21.** 433; papers, **20.** 268; promotion, **27.** 174, 174 *n*; return to America, Washington's greeting, **36.** 22; claim, 51.

Kotkowski. *See* Kolhowski.

Kovan, *Ensign* —— von, pass, **21.** 389; service, 389 *n*.

Kowatz, Michael de, dragoon exercise master, **10.** 305; service, 305 *n*.

Krafft, *Lieut.* Charles Philip von, "Journal," **12.** 304 *n*.

Kuhl, Henry, as witness, **32.** 506.

Kulpsville, Pa. *See* Towamencin.

Kunze, *Rev.* John C.,* Indian mission, **30.** 502, 503.

L

L., S.* *See* Low, Samuel.

La Balme, Augustin Mottin de,* foreign volunteer, pretensions, **8.** 31; service, 31 *n*; cavalry inspectorship, **12.** 373; certificate refused, **18.** 113.

Labor, on colonial public works, pay, treatment, **1.** 260, 340, 348, 350, 351, 372, 379, 451, 452, 497, 504; negligent artisan, **2.** 388, 389; colonial lack of hired, 413; selling, or its fruits, **13.** 408; payment in kind, 428; prisoners, **28.** 389; obligation to employer, requirements, **30.** 175 *n*, 176 *n*, 262–266; proposed importation for federal district work, **32.** 14 *n*, 268–271; agricultural, 64–66, **36.** 107; quality of result, **32.** 228; uncertainty, **36.** 49; necessity of systematic, 112, 113. *See also* Apprentices; Artificers; Fatigue; Overseers; Salaries; Servants; Slaves; Wages; occupations by name.

Laboratories. *See* Arsenals.

La Brède, *Marquis de*. *See* Montesquieu.

La Brun, John, court-martial, **18.** 290.

Lace, orders, **2.** 331, 463, **3.** 23, 88, 93; livery, **27.** 296, 304, 304 *n*, 356, 428, **29.** 434, 446, **30.** 254.

Laces, orders, **2.** 331, 454.

Lacey, Hugh, court-martial, **5.** 376, 377.

Lacey, *Gen.* John, *jr.*,* militia command, **10.** 336; patrol, 340, 453, 456 *n*, 478, 479, 492, 503, 525, **11.** 159; dismantling mills, **10.** 413; fodder, 492; reproved, **11.** 14; movements, 14; intercourse, 15, 16; impressment on Quakers, 114; removal of inhabitants, 179; cartel negotiations, 209; court-martial of civilians, 243; surprised, 345; relieved, 374; Monmouth campaign, **12.** 116.

Lacey, *Capt.* Josiah, resignation, **19.** 164.

Lachine, American post, **5.** 150, 151.

La Colombe, Louis St. Ange Morel, *chevalier* de,* Rhode Island, **12.** 378; departs, bears letters, **13.** 19, **14.** 219, **16.** 269, 371, 491; aideship, **14.** 219 *n*, **16.** 269 *n*; brevet refused, **14.** 220; young Lafayette, **34.** 301 *n*; Lafayette, **36.** 86.

La Colombe, Pierre de, frontier, **12.** 55; service, 55 *n*.

La Corne. *See* St. Luc.

La Croix, Armand Charles Augustin de. *See* Charlus.

La Croix, Charles Eugene Gabriel de. *See* Castries.

La Croix, Louis, *comte* de, **16.** 216.

La Croix de Constant, Charles de. *See* Delacroix.

Le Croix River, boundary, **35.** 12, 85, 239, 312.

Lacy, ——, of colonial New York, **1.** 298.

Lacys Ordinary, Va., **1.** 12 *n*.

Ladd, John G., plaster of Paris, **37.** 448.

Lady Day, quarterly accounts, **2.** 420 *n*.

Lady Huntingdon's Connexion, **27.** 87 *n*.

*Lady Howe*, flagship, **14.** 104, 171.

*Lady Washington*, armed galley, **5.** 337.

*Lady's Magazine*, order, **3.** 94.

Lafayette, George Washington L. G. Motier,* inoculation, **27.** 188; in America, president and relations, **34.** 299–301, 311, 346, 367–369, 374–376, 404, 404 *n*, 424, 425, 462, 486, 506; to join Washington's family, 362, 364, 478; House inquiry, 485, 486; at presidential mansion, **35.** 8, 21; and release of father, 41; Adet, 133; Mount Vernon, 141 *n*; letters for, 167, 169; journey to Philadelphia, 250; Washington's care, 469, 473; Washington's opinion, 473, **37.** 63, 64; return to Europe, risk, **36.** 39–41, 86, 88, 90–92, 95–99, 105, 122; funds, 40 *n*.

Lafayette, Marie Adrienne Françoise (de Noailles), *marquise* de,* Washington's compliments, **12.** 504, **14.** 221, **16.** 370, 375, 494, **23.** 431, **27.** 384; and visit to

America, 383, 385, 496, **28.** 418, 419; Poirey, **31.** 46; sympathy, relief, funds, **32.** 321–323, 355, 386, 389, 390, 501, 502, **33.** 77, **34.** 210, 211; movements, **37.** 70.

Lafayette, Marie Joseph P. Y. R. G. du Motier, *marquis* de,* *1777–1783:* division, **9.** 95, 96, 480, **10.** 109, 110, 138, **11.** 465; to join army, **9.** 96; councils of war: British destination (1777), 110 *n*; attack after Germantown, *facing* 462, 464 *n*; Delaware River forts, **10.** 23 *n*; plans of campaign (1778), **11.** 283 *n*, 363 *n*, **12.** 75 *n*, 115 *n*, 117 *n*; (1780), **20.** 5 *n*, 9 *n*; Rochambeau cooperation, **18.** 482 *n*; Southern campaign and winter quarters, **20.** 272 *n*, 273 *n*;—Brandywine, wounded, **9.** 208; and other foreign volunteers, 480, **10.** 155, **11.** 148, **12.** 340, **18.** 393, **21.** 293, 359; Gloucester exploit, **10.** 110, **14.** 459 *n*; on winter quarters, **10.** 133 *n*; correspondence, delays, failure, copy, 173, **14.** 218, 222, **16.** 267, 368, **18.** 122, **28.** 245, 424, **37.** 65; Washington on relations and services, **10.** 173, 236, 237, **12.** 308, 383, 500, 501, 504, **14.** 219, 221, **15.** 370, **16.** 369, **20.** 474, **23.** 431, **26.** 255, **28.** 7, 206, 424, **29.** 476, **31.** 248; aides, **10.** 226 *n*, **11.** 389 *n*, 415 *n*, **12.** 377, **13.** 91 *n*, 305 *n*, **14.** 219 *n*, **16.** 392 *n*, **18.** 373 *n*, 402 *n*, 451 *n*, **20.** 93 *n*, 475 *n*, **21.** 357 *n*, **22.** 32 *n*, **23.** 318 *n*; Conway Cabal, **10.** 236, 237, 264; Valley Forge works, 306; quarters, 310, **19.** 109; proposed Canadian expedition, chagrin, **10.** 356, 428, **11.** 59, 60, 113, 124, 240; and courts-martial, **10.** 458, 459, 493–495, **20.** 71, 309, **23.** 135; French alliance celebration, **11.** 355; administers oaths, 361, 410, 411; Barren Hill, 416, 418–420, 435, 443, 484, **28.** 345; rumored diplomatic appointment, **11.** 468; divisional adjutant general, **12.** 16; Monmouth campaign, detachment command, 74, 90, 107, 117–123, 124 *n*, 140, 141, 192; Armand, 151, **23.** 266; Rhode Island campaign, command, **12.** 202–204, 211, 236–238, 250, 251, 309, 503, 503 *n*; conduct as foreign volunteer, 228; horse, 336; Rhode Island controversy, letter, 368 *n*, 387, 382, 382 *n*, 383, 501; Washington portrait, 501; joint Canadian expedition, 502, **13.** 223, 243, 244 *n*, 257, 257 *n*, 258 *n*, 288, 389 *n*, 391, 460, **14.** 380; Estaing at Boston, **13.** 12; Carlisle challenge, comment, letter, 12, 20, 20 *n*, 142, 143, 169, 185; movements, 33, 40, 185, 185 *n*, 206; furlough, return to France, commendation, 40, 41 *n*, 459–461; sword from Congress, 41 *n*; and Washington and Estaing, 90; Holker's mission, 185 *n*; illnesses, 206, 223, **29.** 259; farewell, letter, **14.** 218 *n*, 219, 222; war or peace and return, 220; introductions to and by, 298 *n*, **27.** 180, 219 *n*, 253 *n*, 265, 396 *n*, **28.** 139, 140, 438, 487, 521, **29.** 236, 244 *n*, 250 *n*, 275 *n*, 407, 409, 496, 506, **31.** 38 *n*, 424; reception in France, **16.** 369; Vaux expedition, 369; French command in America, 369 *n*; expected child, 370; admonition to Congress, 370; Mrs. Washington, 376; light corps, colors to, **18.** 191, **19.** 295, 303, 345, **20.** 141, 187, 402, **25.** 131; return, welcome, **18.** 331, 335, 341, 348, 351, 352; parole and countersigns honoring, 349, **20.** 256, **22.** 411; to Congress, **18.** 351, 352, 354; French recognition of American services, 352 *n*; preparations for Rochambeau, plans, 369–373, 378, 386–388, 396, 397, 402, 413; proposed Canadian proclamations, 386; at camp, bears letters, 431; baggage, guard, 450, **22.** 35; in battle line, **18.** 487, **23.** 146; Irvine-Hand rank, **19.** 138; Rochambeau liaison, 174, 183, 186, 188, 215, 219, 236–238, 269, 270, 283, 284, 313–315, 325, 329; plans against New York City (1780), 237, 269, 293, 329, **20.** 392, 426; British threats against French force, **19.** 284, 329; André trial, autograph, **20.** *front.*; Hartford conference, 16, 76 *n*; guards and patrols, 20; Guichen cooperation, 39; return and campaign disappointment, 142; desire for an exploit, 266, 267; and southern command, 438–440, 475, **21.** 17, 18; portraits, family group at Mount Vernon, **20.** 463, **23.** 435 *n*, **28.** 210, **31.** 130, **35.** 67, 357; Spanish cooperation, **20.** 474; at headquarters, **21.** 90, 248; Virginia expedition in cooperation with Destouches: preparations, instructions, march to Head of Elk, 228–235, 247, 251 *n*, 253–261, 270, 272–274, 277 *n*, 278, 287–290, 301, 304, 373, 437; supplies, 246, 289, 445, 480, 494; Wayne's force, 294–297, 310, **22.** 191, 252; and return of first French expedition, **21.** 309, 310; and sailing of second expedition, 309, 311, 314, 322, 331, 333; to join Greene or oppose Phillips, 323, 421, 426, 430, 433, 439, 444–446, 455–457, 469, 473, 488, 489, 495; at Annapolis, 338, 347, 373; reasons for command, 344, 471; and return of second French expedition, 419, 420, 425; retirement from Annapolis, 444, 444 *n*; unauthor-

ized return north of soldiers, 483; and Washington's criticism of Destouches, letter; 490, 491 *n*; discontent and desertion, 493; officers, 494; on Lund Washington, **22.** 31, restored morale of troops, letter, 32, 34, 34 *n*; choice of movements, 32, 144, 432, 434; pay of portion of force, 33, 45; clothing, own expense, 34, 34 *n*; Washington's appreciation, 34, **23.** 190, 246; completing companies, **22.** 69; advance in Virginia, 91, 93; dispatches and express, 97, 368, 503; refusal of Arnold correspondence, letter, 139; to avoid engagements, 140, 161; British at Petersburg, 155; retreat, 171; militia, 171, 172, 172 *n*, 174, 175; advance, 285, 367; commandant in Virginia, 353; augmenting force and magazines, 368, 433; Cornwallis correspondence, 429; to reenforce Greene, 430, 432, 433; Green Spring, 431, 435; position awaiting Grasse, 502;—and Hamilton's resignation as aide, **21.** 491, 491 *n*; Yorktown: and march, transportation, **23.** 12, 33; preparations for junction, preventing British escape, 34, 52, 53, 72, 76, 85, 97, 110; Maryland troops, 44; change in officers, 44; and, Grasse, 139, **28.** 345; officer of the day, **23.** 148, 176, 244; trench command, 197, 202, 216, 223, 238; capture of redoubt, 223, 227–229; fatigue, 275;— and Southern campaign, 250 *n*, 295, 298; second return to France, Washington's farewell, 340, 341, **24.** 81, **37.** 558; and plans for 1782, **23.** 341, 342; further aid from France, 430; resolutions of Virginia legislature, 431, 435 *n*; and active service, **24.** 86; on European attitude, news, 155, 272, 314; McHenry, 433; special exchanges in Europe, **25.** 221, **26.** 247; peace, letter, **25.** 268, **26.** 17, 266, 275, 277, 297, 326, 327, 421, **27.** 186; continuance in France, **25.** 279, **26.** 250–252, 299, 301; Chastellux, **25.** 428; daughter, name, **26.** 251; Gouvion, 252, **27.** 13; G. A. Washington, **26.** 255, **31.** 249; services to America, **26.** 297, **28.** 242, **29.** 245; Cadiz preparations, **26.** 298; Washington's proposed visit to France, 299; Spanish recognition, 299 *n*; emancipation scheme, letter, 300, 300 *n*, **28.** 424; Macpherson, **27.** 151 *n*; Cincinnati, 195, 202, 214, 386 *n*, 404 *n*, **28.** 447 *n*, 505, **31.** 322, **32.** 51. *See also* Cornwallis.

*1784–1799:* return in 1784, reception, movements, **27.** 15, 258, 265, 320, 383, 403, 465, 471, 480 *n*, 495 *n*, 505, **28.** 5, 14, 26, 125, 206; articles for Mount Vernon, gifts, **27.** 214–218, 259, 318, 381, **28.** 225, 418; French free ports, **27.** 319; bust for Virginia, 335; loan to Washington, 335; Newenham, 418, **28.** 324, **29.** 401, 402; Mount Vernon, departure, **27.** 458, 496, **28.** 6, 7; bears letters, **27.** 465, 471, 480 *n*, 495 *n*, 505; and heirs naturalized in Maryland and Virginia, **28.** 18; asses, 74, 209, 244, 309, 423, **29.** 59, 74, 93–95, 186, 260; Potomac Company, engineer, **28.** 73, 75, 423, 440; cipher, 75, 242; Duché, 132; travel in Europe, 209, 308, 420, **29.** 183; dogs, **28.** 209, 233, 240, 243, 425, **92.** 401, 402; gifts to, **28.** 209, 457, **30.** 14, **31.** 88; and renewal of war, **28.** 243; whale oil, 244; Franco-American postbellum affairs, 520, **29.** 412; birds, 59, 74, 93, 94; Indian vocabularies, 88, 183, 371, 374; expected visit (1787), 184; Barbary Powers, 185; Assembly of Notables, 258, 259; religious toleration, 259; naval position for American youth, 263; copy of Constitution, 276; Butler, 374; on ratification, 478; Washington and presidency, 479, **30.** 185; Washington's caution on French affairs, 524; Crèvecœur, **30.** 56; feared arrest, 139; Morris, 140, 142; events and correspondence, 448; French Revolution, personal danger, 497, **31.** 40, 44, 86, 324, 325, 362, 363, **32.** 53; Bastile key and picture, letter, **31.** 80, 85, 85 *n*; American-Spanish relations, 247; abolition of nobility, 247 *n*; Trumbull's engravings, 425, 426; flight and imprisonment, efforts for release, **32.** 385, 390, **33.** 154, 242 *n*, 243 *n*, 318 *n*, 319, **34.** 473, **35.** 41, 45, 62, 168, 308, 469, 471, 473, 474; attempt to rescue, **34.** 312, 473; release, possible American trip deprecated, **36.** 39–41, 86, 88, 91, 95–99, 121, 122, 497, **37.** 65, 400, 418, 419; Franco-American crisis, 67, 325; Washington's bequest, 286.

Lafayette, Virginie de,* birth, naming, **26.** 251; greeting, **27.** 497, 498.

Laffin, Joseph, soldier, **5.** 24.

Laffron, Thomas, **18.** 144.

La Force, ——, reconnoiter, **1.** 46, 53, 80; capture, 56, 64, 67–70; importance, 65; attempted escape, 443, 464.

Laforce, *Mrs.* ——, slaves from Canada, **25.** 409.

La Forest, Antoine René Charles de, salary and bills of exchange, letter, **32.** 284, 284 *n.*

La Galissonnière, Athanase Scipion Barrin, *marquis* de, Cincinnati, **30.** 439.

Laird, *Capt.* David, court-martial, cashiered, **10.** 298, 475.

Lake Champlain, supplies from posts (1775), **3.** 303; preparations, ships, 375 *n*, 423, **4.** 511; service on, pay, **5.** 9; Arnold's fleet, preparations, action, 75, 77, 80, 117, 147, 248, 258, 292, 293, 385, 429, 433, 454, 463, 472, 483, **6.** 223; proposed works in lower, **5.** 160; importance of defense, 183, 189, 239, 242, 248, 289, 302, 304, 433, 434, 454; British plans and advance (1776), 259, 273, **6.** 15, 123, 124; British advance not expected (1777), **7.** 196, 209, 216, 273, 280, 282; news of British movements, **8.** 2, 3, 9, 17, 62, 190, 198; importance of news, 62; American successes, **9.** 276; British control (1778), **13.** 240 *n*, 288, 298; as route for proposed Canadian expedition, 297, 298, 300, 430; British raids above, 317; winter expeditions, **14.** 45, **17.** 315, 464–466, **23.** 468, **24.** 38, 40, 109; activities as ruse, **14.** 269; proposed peace post, **26.** 378, 386, **27.** 62; Washington's visit, 66, 71 *n*; British retention of post, **31.** 369, 370, 370 *n*. *See also* Burgoyne campaign; Crown Point; Ticonderoga.

Lake Drummond, Va., canal, **27.** 278–381. *See also* Dismal Swamp.

Lake Erie, need of control, plans (1778), as route, **13.** 232 *n*, 233, 238 *n*–240 *n*, 241, 303, 305, 319, 432 *n*, 501, **14.** 59; information, **13.** 333; proposed expedition (1782), **25.** 420; routes to the Ohio, **29.** 348, 349, 370, 371 *n*, 418, 419, **30.** 123, 124, 200, 431, **31.** 103. *See also* Detroit.

Lake George, N. Y., defense, **8.** 409; post, **14.** 397, 398; Washington visits, **27.** 66, 71 *n*.

Lake Ontario, need of control, plans (1778), British fleet, as route, **13.** 233, 233 *n*, 238 *n*–240 *n*, 241, 299–305, 400, 429, 432; plan against British shipping, **14.** 44; proposed winter expedition, **17.** 466; transportation and communication, **35.** 170–173. *See also* Niagara; Oswego.

Lake Otsego, N. Y., Washington at, **27.** 189.

La Knapp, Ellen, acknowledgment to, **3.** 454 *n*.

La Luzerne, Anne César, *chevalier* de,* arrival, journey, escort, **16.** 128, 129 *n*, 137, 230, 233, 244, 251, 265 *n*, 269, 278, 302, 303; at headquarters, conferences, letter, 294–299, 368, 371, **17.** 489, 500, **18.** 24, 79, 204, 284, 293, 297, 334, 334 *n*, 335, **22.** 331 *n*; Gérard, **16.** 323; cartel negotiations, letter, **17.** 487, 488 *n*, **18.** 188; guard for mast cutters, 10; on crisis in army, letter, 211 *n*; on Congress's fear of Washington, 211 *n*; guard honors, 282, 292; visit to advanced line, 287; maneuvers before, 297; Miralles, 301, 303, 312 *n*, 347; on Washington letter, 335 *n*; cooperative plans, 396, 481, 482, 498, **19.** 265, 266, 320, 324, 327, 331–333, 359, **20.** 38, 41, **22.** 104, 180, 267, 331 *n*, **24.** 178–182, 381; proclamation to Canadians, **18.** 476 *n*; movements, **20.** 227, 301, **24.** 163; parole and countersign honoring, **20.** 257, **22.** 332; loans, **20.** 321, 375; half-pay for French volunteers, 508; dispatches, **21.** 9, 78, **22.** 86, 97, **25.** 28 *n*, 276 *n*, 349, 368 *n*, 459; Destouches Virginia plan, **21.** 231 *n*, 331 *n*, 334, 396, **22.** 86 *n*; and Wethersfield conference, **22.** *front.*, 87; Grasse, 206, **23.** 87, 121 *n*, 290, 330 *n*; Lameth, 429; Beniowski, **24.** 163; dauphin's birth, exchange of addresses, 174, 312–314, 362, 432; Vaudreuil, Boston, 500, **25.** 1, 76, 128, 129, 186, 187, 202, 320, 321, 350, 387, 401; fête, 20 *n*; Asgill, 297, 349; on peace negotiations, preliminary treaty, 27, **26.** 236; *America*, **25.** 68 *n*; express and intelligence expenses, 270, 271, 275, 276, 320, 491; trade with the enemy, 334; plan for coast protection, 433; engraved cannon for Rochambeau. 491; money from British, **26.** 179, 183; on suspension of hostilities, letter, mutual compliments, 263–265; marine prisoners of war, 310; departure of rest of French troops, 354; celebration of peace, 428; wine for Mount Vernon, **27.** 159, 176, 396, 397, 428; Wengiersky, 186 *n*; Cincinnati, 194, 404 *n*, **29.** 456; Du Coins, **27.** 272, 273; at Mount Vernon, 345 *n*, 396; departure, Washington on relations, correspondence,

457, 28. 342, 500, 29. 405, 31. 39, 85, 361; grapevines for Mount Vernon, 27. 502; at court, Washington, 28. 1; Charton's plan, 438; Moustier, 29. 404; Barlow, 503; British mission, 503; Humphreys, 31. 84, 85.

Lamar, *Maj.* Marion, recruiting, 7. 452; death, 452 *n.*

Lamar, Hill, Bissett & Co.,* Madeira merchants, wine, 3. 143, 28. 247, 507.

La Marquisie, Bernard Moissac de. *See* Moissac.

Lamart, Lewis, land lease account, 28. 268, 378.

Lamb, Gibbs, court-martial, 13. 137.

Lamb, *Col.* Gideon, promotion, 9. 80, 81.

Lamb, *Maj.* (*Col.*) John,* prisoner, artillery promotion, 4. 460, 462; Ticonderoga, 7. 125–127; artillery regiment, 467, 10. 279, 397; New Jersey, 8. 235; Highlands, 460; officers and soldiers court-martialed, 10. 434, 11. 57, 252, 13. 213; movements, 12. 9, 24. 214 *n*; rank questions, 12. 71, 320, 321, 459, 15. 170, 16. 76, 92, 173, 259; gunnery experiments, 13. 360; officers, 417; new arrangement, 14. 192, 193, 330, 18. 277; mounting guns, 15. 286; cartridges, 422, 425, 19. 274; staff officers, 16. 91; returns, 381; recruiting, 17. 187, 18. 303; composition of regiment, 53, 20. 344, 22. 47, 226, 24. 168; men on detail, 18. 162; Bigelow, 19. 274, 21. 241; Arnold treason, 20. 84; posts, 84, 99 *n*; Smith trial, 196, 198; clothing for officers, notes, 252, 23. 501, 502; Yorktown march, 8 *n*, 69, 71, 78; Howe trial, 375; irregular court-martial, 25. 175, 178; Barbary negotiations, 28. 433.

Lamb, Lewis, sailmaking detail, 5. 80.

Lambert, —— de,* letter for, 27. 235, 246; for France, bears letter, 247; relief, 30. 342 *n.*

Lambert, Francis, detail, 18. 320.

Lambert, *Capt.* George, court-martial, cashiered, 10. 314.

Lambert, Gerald, acknowledgment to, 35. 402 *n.*

Lambert, Jabez, court-martial, 8. 201.

Lambert, John, seeds for Mount Vernon, 32. 216; cropping system, 217; plow, 248; on American agriculture, 34. 22.

Lamberton, N. J. *See* Lamptown.

Lambs Dam, Mass., works, 4. 370, 370, *n*, 384.

Lameth, Charles Malo François, *comte* de,* commendation, 23. 425, 426, 429.

Lamoignon de Malesherbes. *See* Malesherbes.

Lamont, Æneas,* poems dedicated to Washington, 28. 45, 46, 58, 142.

Lamont, *Lieut.* William, court-martial, cashiered, 24. 451.

La Mothe, *Capt.* Guillaume, as prisoner of war, 15. 401, 17. 166 *n.*

La Motte, ——, immigration as cannon founder, 35. 152, 163.

La Motte, *Rev.* Hyacinthe de, as spy in Canada, 17. 283, 284 *n.*

Lamps. *See* Lighting.

Lamptown (Lamberton?), N. J., route by, 23. 59.

Lanahan, *Dr.* ——, of Barbados, 1. 20.

Lancaster, Pa.,* Continental Congress, 3. 235, 9. 257 *n*; prisoners of war, Yorktown, 4. 73 *n*, 11. 53, 18. 69, 19. 255, 20. 191 *n*, 22. 265, 23. 383, 418, 24. 22, 23 *n*, 93, 25. 28 *n*, 106, 111, 436 *n*; stores, magazines, 6. 416, 438, 440, 9. 119, 324, 497; Virginia militia, 224, 274, 275, 278; arms, ammunition, 270, 21. 412; winter quarters, dragoons, 10. 133, 133 *n*, 13. 284, 351, 371, 397, 20. 362, 419, 23. 374; horses, wintering, 10. 226, 20. 361; staff officers, hospital, 10. 495, 11. 208; court-martials at, 36, 60, 65, 67, 24. 310, 25. 382; guard, line and militia, 11. 64, 248, 417; clothing factory, 269; possible British plans, 12. 60 *n*; shoes, 14. 430, 15. 131, 139; specific

supplies, **18.** 253, **20.** 451 *n*; British spy, 288; president at, address, **31.** 309 *n*; emergent meeting place of Congress, **33.** 117, 124, 126; invitation declined, **35.** 399.

Lancaster County, Pa., militia for New Jersey campaign, **6.** 377; commissioner, **11.** 268; Convention troops march, militia escort, **13.** 311–313; excise survey, **31.** 236.

Lancaster County, S. C., excise survey, **31.** 237.

Lancaster County, Va., excise survey, **21.** 239 *n*.

Lancers, command, **10.** 353; draft, 457; Pulaski's corps, **11.** 81, 230. *See also* Cavalry.

Land, ———, commissary, leather for arsenal, **21.** 251.

Land, Robert, spy, trial, **14.** 357.

Land, Mary Washington's, **1.** 13, **21.** 341, **26.** 42, **27.** 11, **32.** 439, **33.** 372, **35.** 99; Washington's western Virginia, adverse claims, **1.** 120, **3.** 111, 112, **6.** 168, **16.** 70, **27.** 2, 313, 314, 426 *n*, 427, 437, 453, 459 *n*, 463, 466, **28.** 214, 367, 372, 376, 432 *n*, 461, 462, 466, 467, 498, **29.** 58, 74, 95, **31.** 174–176, 212, **32.** 174, 199, 439, **33.** 31, 68, 295, 370, 487, **36.** 62, 163, **37.** 295, 296, 396, 505, 567, 568; Washington's eastern Virginia, dower, **1.** 140, 141, **2.** 389, 507, **3.** 39, 198, 205, 249, 255 *n*, **7.** 54, **12.** 328, **13.** 411, 412, **16.** 290, **21.** 341, 385, **26.** 19, 42, **27.** 11, 391, 424, 442, 443, **28.** 29, **29.** 28, 180, 502, **30.** 132, 165, 166, 233, 252, 271, 281, 331, 397, 400 *n*, 402, 431, **31.** 17, 19, 127, 331, 332, 346, 347, 364, 365, 455, **32.** 335, 438, 475, **33.** 67, 268, 326–328, 368, 372, 380, 387, 432, 489, 490, **34.** 43, 52, 114, 126–128, 160, 162–164, 169, 170, 181, 182, 185–188, 198–201, 236, 237, 327, 329, 428, **35.** 11, 47, 99, 107, 339, 340, 381, 382, 419 *n*, 443–445, **36.** 35, 36, 43–47, 57, **37.** 82, 148–151, 296, 306, 374, 375; tobacco rents, **2.** 161; docking entail, 354, 357, **3.** 70, **30.** 363, **36.** 44, 57, 64; Washington's colonial quitrents, **2.** 390, *facing* 436; Proclamation of 1763 and purchase, 468; colonial frontier opportunity, 469; leases, terms, agents, rents, 478–480, **12.** 328, **27.** 344, 345, 454, 490, 491, **28.** 62, 212, 236, 268–271, 341, 342, 353–356, 367, 375–378, 390, 391, 395, **29.** 81, 100, 108, 150, 305, **30.** 180, 204–210, 227, 243–245, 261, **31.** 178, 179, 212, 265, 390–394, **32.** 412, 485 *n*, 496, 497, **33.** 180, 295, 370, 371, 420, 433, 486, **34.** 122–125, 252, 328–330, 427, 436, 442, 444, 490–492, **35.** 25, 339, 368, 462, **36.** 140, 141, 180, 282, **37.** 104, 338, 453, 548 *n*; sale and standing crops, **2.** 509, **3.** 205; description of desirable, 30; arbitration, 37, 39; Mississippi River, 47 *n*, 48 *n*, 125–129, 151, **37.** 487; Custis and dower, **3.** 80, 164, 165, 174–179, 181, 219, **5.** 331, **7.** 54, **9.** 280–282, **10.** 60, 414, **12.** 266, 268, 269, **13.** 56–59, 160–163, 180–183, 408, **14.** 431–433, **16.** 164–166, **17.** 414, **22.** 413, **29.** 143–146, **31.** 24–26, 28, 35, 157, **37.** 503; Dunmore's Illinois purchase, **3.** 88 *n*; joint settlement of frontier purchases, 116–118; adverse claims to Washington's frontier, trespass, 104, 152–154, 205, **13.** 155, **16.** 61, **27.** 327, 363, 364, **28.** 155–157, 221, 480, 501, **30.** 231, 273, **31.** 485, 486; Belvoir rental, **3.** 221; Washington's lottery tickets, 265, **27.** 442, 443, **30.** 397, **35.** 107; as investment, **10.** 414, **11.** 457, **13.** 56; title warrant, **11.** 456; transactions under war conditions, **12.** 326, **13.** 407–412, 423–427, **19.** 134, **24.** 130; timber and ore, **12.** 63; unprofitable Virginia estates, 267; Washington's French war and other frontier holdings (W. Va.), plans, taxes, **13.** 81, 463, **16.** 61, 62, **27.** 315, 316, 320–323, 326–328, 346–358, 361–364, 386, 411, 424, 429, 468, 469, **28.** 128, 199, 293, 295, 393, 434–438, 482, 483, **29.** 53, 317–319, 328–331, 336, 341–345, 368, 381–385, 398, 469, 470, 473, 500, **30.** 102, 108, 144–148, 167, 261, 273, 274, **31.** 60–62, 158, 221, 256, 266, 283 *n*, 485, 486, **32.** 409, 411, 440, 441, **33.** 357–359, 376–380, 404, 407–409, 480, **34.** 89–91, 94, 155–157, 173, 174, 438–441, 459–461, **35.** 78, 192, 193, 275, 276, 496, **36.** 77–79, 82, 83, 99–104, 110, 128–135, 149, 157, 317, 336, 337, 391–393, 414, 415, 439, 487, **37.** 176, 215, 284, 297, 298 [*see also* Fort Necessity expedition land grants]; Washington's irregular holdings, **19.** 129; necessity of woodland, **23.** 348, 349; Washington's North Carolina, **24.** 130, **30.** 93, **32.** 88, 158, **33.** 141, 256, 288, 449, 491, 496, 497; value of meadows, **25.** 363; prices, influence of frontier, rents, **27.** 345, **31.** 175, 340, 344, **32.** 66, **33.** 275, **34.** 329, **35.** 327, 506, **36.** 67; Washington's proposed tour of western holdings, **27.** 433, 437, 438, 440–442, 444, 450, 452, 485, 491, **28.** 3, 295; frontier, and Lady Huntingdon's plan, 89; value on the Mononga-

hela, 119; sale price of frontier, 437, 483, 490, **33.** 357, 377, 404, 407; burden of distant, **29.** 86, **30.** 132; caveat for survey fee, later right, **29.** 294, **31.** 58, 78, 154; Ryan's frontier project, **29.** 368; immigrant settlers, tenants or owners, **30.** 141, **34.** 22; expected town at Great Falls Canal, **30.** 201–203; lists of tenants, 204, **37.** 548 *n*; dispute, Maryland proclamation warrants, **30.** 234, 253, 254, **31.** 7; valuing, **30.** 332; Illinois Country confirmations, 431; New York grant to Canadian refugees, 482; Washington's proposed farm near Philadelphia for recreation, **31.** 71–73; rent around Alexandria, 170–172; charity tenant, 178, 179; Morris's New York speculation, 261 *n*; O'Connor's project, 382; trespass, unauthorized wood cutting, 455, **33.** 326–328, 368, **34.** 492, **35.** 11, 47; fertility, **32.** 67; tax method, 68; purchase or lease to prevent depredations, 272–274, 276, 296, 332, 358, 376, 377, 439, 445, **33.** 31, **37.** 9, 11, 12, 105, 122–124, 178–180, 210, 211; plantations, rent or working, **32.** 495, 496; G. A. Washington's, **33.** 55; offer to Morris, 376 *n*; disposal on moving West, **34.** 47; rent in wheat, 442, **35.** 23; Washington's proposed purchase (1796), **34.** 500; security in sale, **35.** 183, 184; purchase or lease by foreigners, 500, **36.** 65; proposed exchange of frontier, for Maryland, 59–61, 71–74, 439–441; value in federal district, 473; Rootes's purchase, **37.** 82; real and fanciful rent rates, 179, 180; Washington's will on, 276, 283–285, 288–291, 293, 295–301; plantations for superfluous slaves, 339; Genesee, 582. *See also* next title; Agriculture; Alexandria; Berkeley Springs; Dismal Swamp; District of Columbia (Washington's lots); Drainage; Estates, Houses; Maryland (Washington's land); Miami River; Mount Vernon; New York (Washington-Clinton); Ohio River; Pennsylvania (Washington's land); Public lands; Round Bottom; Surveying; Yazoo; York River estates.

Land grants, Fairfax, **1.** 5 *n*, 6 *n*, 320 *n*; first Ohio Company, 19 *n*; military, 20 *n*, 35 *n*; Virginia fee, 94 *n*; indeterminate and conflicting, **3.** 2; Franklin's and Lyman's schemes, 47 *n*, 48 *n*; by Wilkins in Illinois, 49 *n*; condition of French War (1788), **30.** 104–106. *See also* Bounty; Fort Necessity expedition land grants; Walpole Grant; Proclamation of 1763.

Landais, *Cadet* Philip, promotion, **35.** 151, 152, 164.

Landais, *Capt.* Pierre, affair, **19.** 443.

Landeg, Philip, pass, **25.** 28; service, 28 *n*.

Landon, Jared, Jay Treaty, letter to, **34.** 301 *n*.

Landscape gardening, Mount Vernon, **25.** 472, 473. *See also* Mount Vernon (*Mansion*).

Lane, ——, killed, **2.** 177.

Lane, *Lieut.* Aaron, court-martial, cashiered, **12.** 318, 358.

Lane, *Sergt.* Francis, detachment, **4.** 153.

Lane, *Capt.* John, recruiting complaint, **5.** 144.

Lane, *Maj.* Joseph, on prisoners of war, **18.** 8.

Lanes, Mount Vernon, **34.** 83, **35.** 44, 262, 505. *See also* Walks.

La Neuville, Louis Pierre Penot Lombart, *chevalier* de,* foreign volunteer, **10.** 337, **11.** 357; service, **10.** 337 *n*, **12.** 223 *n*; as officer, promotion, 223, 227; inspectorship, 225; Rhode Island campaigns, 335; return to France, brevet, **13.** 193, **14.** 219 *n*, 222, 231 *n*; Washington-Lafayette correspondence, 219, 222; ill, 222; letter to, 231 *n*.

La Neuville, *Maj.* René Hippolite Lombart de Noirmont de,* as officer, promotion, **12.** 223; service, 223 *n*; at court-martial, **16.** 56; brevet and rank, 226, 227; bears letter, 378; leave for France, 378; commendation, certificate, 378, 383.

Lang, E. P., acknowledgment to, **18.** 247 *n*.

Lang, *Capt.* James, court of inquiry, **7.** 25; service, 25 *n*, **12.** 48 *n*; falsely accused, 48.

Langborn, *Maj.* William,* Howe's aide, **18.** 415 *n*.

Langdon, Elizabeth, fugitive slave, **35.** 201, 202.

Langdon, *Pres.* John,* Congress, committee, **4.** 117 *n*; and Merchant, **5.** 57 *n*; powder for warships, **7.** 430; supplies and news from France, **8.** 2, 15, **9.** 17; Connecticut requisition, **8.** 104; office, 104 *n*; clothing, 166, 312, **16.** 260, 261; Verme, **27.** 79 *n*; Lear, **29.** 174 *n*; Federal Convention, 257, 327; ratification, 452, **30.** 19; Washington and presidency, 284; arrival of president-elect, 289; and appointments, **31.** 135; address to president, **32.** 214 *n*; Lear's son, **33.** 359; committee to president, **34.** 28 *n*; Washington's regards, **37.** 570.

Langdon, *Capt.* John, resignation, **13.** 91.

Langdon, *Capt.* Jonathan, court-martial, **9.** 31; resignation, 31 *n*.

Langdon, *Rev.* Samuel,* house as headquarters, **3.** 308 *n*; sermon, **30.** 416.

Langdon, Woodbury,* board of accounts, neglect, **31.** 135, 150, **32.** 82, 103, **34.** 165.

Langhorne, John,* affair, **36.** 52, 53, 81, 183, 408, 420, **37.** 81.

Langlois de Montheville, Denis Jean Florimond. *See* Du Bouchet.

Language, Indian vocabularies, **28.** 425, 525, **29.** 88, 89, 183, 191, 368, 374, 376, **30.** 64.

*Languedoc*, Estaing's flagship, **12.** 355, 501 *n*, **13.** 12 *n*; capture, **18.** 78 *n*.

Languedoc Canal, **30.** 80.

L'Anguille, Ind., Wilkinson's expedition, **31.** 379 *n*.

Langworthy, Edward, cartel controversy, **11.** 219 *n*.

Lankfitt, Philip. *See* Lankford.

Lankford, Holderly, parole breaker, **15.** 414.

Lankford (Lankfitt), Philip, courts-martial, **14.** 424, 425, **19.** 466.

Lanphire, Going, carpentry at Mount Vernon, contract, **5.** 462, **13.** 427.

Lanphire & Sears, chimney piece, **3.** 435.

Lansdale, *Maj.* Thomas,* post, **25.** 283; service, 283 *n*; winter quarters, 316; brigaded, 328; officer of the day, 383, 410, 464, 494, **26.** 205, 257, 311; condition of detachment, 67–69, 106; homeward march, 470. *See also* Maryland Third.

Lansdowne, William Petty, *marquis* of (*earl* of Shelburne),* land scheme, **3.** 47 *n*; peace, **25.** 151, 273, 434, 435, 448, **26.** 18, 26, 28, 104, **31.** 411; introduction of son, 410, 411; Talleyrand, **33.** 423, 482, 483; visit to America, 483.

Lansing, Abraham G., storekeeper, **11.** 459 *n*; arms, **12.** 18.

Lansing, Garret, court-martial, capital penalty, pardon, **22.** 487.

Lantagniac, *Chevalier*, foreign volunteer, **6.** 257.

Lanterns, order, **2.** 332; dark, **22.** 273; and powder magazines, **24.** 398.

La Pérouse, Jean François de Galaup, *comte* de, Hudson Bay, **25.** 441; Cincinnati, **27.** 386 *n*.

La Peyronie, William, *chevalier*, Fort Necessity expedition, **1.** 67, 79; indemnity, 96; promotion, 98–100; killed, 149, 151; "late" company, 177, 274.

Lapsley, *Capt.* Samuel, service, **19.** 229 *n*.

La Radière, *Lieut. Col.* (*Col.*) Lewis de,* Highlands, works, Kosciuszko, **9.** 325, 339, 350, **10.** 130, 132, 349, **11.** 103, 119, 222, 298, **14.** 84; service, **9.** 325 *n*; Rhode Island campaign, **12.** 335; discharge of relative, **13.** 440; death, **17.** 56, 340; retention in service, 339; certificate, **21.** 358.

Lard, for sick, **11.** 453.

Lardner, John, house, **15.** 16.

Larew, Isaac, land dispute, **3.** 111, 112.

La Rochefoucauld-Liancourt, François A. F., *duc* de,* letter to, **35.** 167; president and reception, 167.

La Rouerie, *Marquis* de. *See* Armand-Tuffin.

La Rouerie, *Marquise* de,* son's services, **27.** 407.

Larriby, Isaac, court-martial, **4.** 89.

Larvey, *Sergt.* James, substitute and discharge, **21.** 201; service, 201 *n.*

La Salle, Robert Cavelier, *sieur* de, and French claim, **1.** 26.

La Serre (Terre), *Chevalier* de,* introductions, consulate, **28.** 139, 140.

Lasher, *Col.* Abraham (John), militia regiment, **5.** 298 *n*, **6.** 42; brigaded, **5.** 503; at court-martial, **6.** 144; detachment broken up, 278.

Lashier. *See* Lozier.

Lasick, Ludwick, spy, condemned, **19.** 23.

Lasosais, ——, of Fort Duquesne, killed, **2.** 60.

Latham, *Dr.* James, **24.** 102 *n.*

Lathbee, John, court-martial, **25.** 213.

Lathrop, *Rev.* John,* address, **29.** 422; Humane Society, **30.** 4.

Lathrop, John, *jr.*,* orations, **34.** 129, **35.** 174.

Lathrop, Solomon, **3.** 516.

Laths, for Fairfax, **37.** 486.

Latimer, George, Washington's Birthday, **34.** 477 *n.*

Latimer, *Dr.* Henry, and captured wounded, **9.** 217; flying hospital, **17.** 234; service, 234 *n*, **21.** 9 *n*; ability, **20.** 19, 218; sick returns, **21.** 9; Wilmington hospital, **23.** 368, 392; hospital tents, letter, **24.** 263 *n*; office, resignation, **31.** 234, 371.

Latin, books ordered, **2.** 370, 515, 516; Washington's inscription, 516 *n.*

*Latitia*, **2.** 381, 383, 384, 386.

La Touche-Tréville, Louis René Madeline Lavassor, *vicomte* de,* proposed cruise, **18.** 392–394; Lafayette's opinion, 393; arms, **22.** 18; bears letter, **23.** 435 *n*; ship captured, **25.** 281, **37.** 558; Cincinnati, **27.** 386 *n*; proposed immigration, 499.

Latrines. *See* Police.

Latrobe, Benjamin Henry, diary on Mount Vernon visit, **35.** 141 *n*; as engineer, **37.** 209.

Lattimer, *Col.* Jonathan, **7.** 489.

Lauberdière du Pont. *See* Du Pont.

Laudermilk, *Lieut.* Jacob, challenged, **10.** 351.

Laughton, Joseph,* Mason, **35.** 440 *n.*

Laumoy, *Col.* (*Gen.*) Jean Baptiste Joseph, *chevalier* de,* fortifications, **13.** 133; service, 133 *n*, **14.** 78 *n*; goes South, 78; Savannah, **17.** 39; retention in service, 339, 340; exchange, **23.** 73, **25.** 28, 29 *n*; to camp, 75; Segond, **26.** 75; certificate, **27.** 201 *n*; as engineer, **37.** 209.

Laundry, order for materials, **2.** 331; mangle, **31.** 127.

Laurance, John,* paymaster **5.** 438; service, 438 *n*, **7.** 347 *n*; bears letter, 347; judge advocate general, 382, **9.** 17, **12.** 321 *n*; courts-martial, **9.** 17, 29, **17.** 214; absent, leave, **10.** 153, **14.** 455 *n*; cases for, **11.** 24; Ticonderoga trials, **12.** 526 *n*; movements, letters and specie, **14.** 182, 202, **23.** 445; Arnold trial, **15.** 87 *n*, **18.** 128 *n*; Shippen trial, **17.** 282; André trial, **20.** 101; on plot against Washington, letter, **21.** 429 *n*; pay, **22.** 129; Yorktown, **23.** 166, 288; resignation, **24.** 301, 304.

Laurel Hill. N. Y., British post, proposed attack, **19.** 107, **20.** 383, 432–434.

Laurel Hill, Pa., camp, **2.** 299 *n.*

Laurens, Henry,* Congress, committees, **9.** 351 *n*, **13.** 388 *n*, 391 *n*, 485 *n*, **14.** 254 *n*, **15.** 17, 262 *n*, **16.** 134 *n*, **19.** 236 *n*; president of Congress, Washington on, **9.** 476, **10.** 33; ill, 160; attempted resignation, 160 *n*; and Cabal, 410, 411, 528 *n*, 529 *n*; and anonymous charges against Washington, 410 *n*; on Howe's reflections letter,

**11.** 38 *n*; political crisis (1778), 326; half-pay, 327, 476; and reconciliation, letter, 327, **12.** 45, 46 *n*, 222, 223 *n*; on oath of allegiance, **11.** 333 *n*; commissioners at Paris, 475; Monmouth commendations, **12.** 165; foreign volunteers, 223, 339; specie for Washington, return, letter, 356, 397, 431, **13.** 16; Washington's regard, **12.** 398, **13.** 421, **32.** 7; Galvan, **12.** 431; and Canadian project, correspondence, 436 *n*, **13.** 254–257, 257 *n*, 258 *n*, French loan, 257 *n*; retirement from presidency, 421; Washington's host, **14.** 129; prisoners of war, 254; conference committee, 254 *n*, 343 *n*; southern affairs, 257, 266, 501; slaves for army, letter, 267, 267 *n*; muster department, **16.** 135, 276; Savannah news, **17.** 38; Dutch mission, 72; on paper money, letter, 73 *n*; capture, **20.** 191; retaliation for imprisonment, **21.** 474 *n*; exchange, **22.** 278, 476, **23.** 66, **24.** 5, 12 *n*, 23, 56, 79, 148, 444, 466, 472, **25.** 35, 72, 161, 196; Clarke's gift to Washington, **28.** 40; Steuben agreement, **29.** 307, 309; seeds, **30.** 436 *n*; Hoban, **32.** 52. *See also* President of Congress.

Laurens, *Lieut. Col.* John,* Washington papers, **1.** xlv; extra aide, **9.** 25, 189; drafts written by, 61 *n*, **14.** 235 *n*, **21.** 116 *n*, **23.** 139 *n*, 337 *n*; regular aide, **9.** 313; letters: on Gulph affairs, **10.** 157 *n*; on bridge, 214 *n*; on British shipping, 349 *n*; on Steuben, **11.** 329 *n*; on cavalry detachment, 420 *n*; on Rhode Island controversy, **12.** 291 *n*, 354 *n*; on Arnold's treason, **20.** 173 *n*; on his French mission, **22.** 116 *n*; —mission to Estaing, **12.** 175, 179, 180, 186, 206, 208–210; Rhode Island campaign, commended, 202, 207, 213, 246, 296, 297, 317 *n*, 356, 397; bears letters, **13.** 382, **17.** 247; goes South, **14.** 245, 267; commendations and appreciation, 245, 246, **16.** 16, **17.** 74, **18.** 300, **20.** 340, **24.** 4; wound, **16.** 16; return, 347, **17.** 56, 74; declines Franklin secretaryship, **16.** 493, 493 *n*; on southern conditions, **17.** 206, 213, 237, 247; to Congress with information, 244; return South, 249, **20.** 341; Charleston, **18.** 299; exchange, **20.** 174, 315, 322; at headquarters again, **21.** 90; mission to France: preparations, observations, 93, 98, 105–110, 438; recommended to Franklin, 100, 101; fitting-out frigate, departure, 115, 307, 307 *n*; Rochambeau conference, 122; articles for Washington, 162, 162 *n*; report, **22.** 116 *n*; return, **23.** 78, 96; equipments, 371; —Yorktown: battalion, 199; trench materials, 205; capitulation negotiations, 240 *n*, 243; —proposed negro corps, **24.** 4, 88 *n*, 421; exchange of father, 5, 23, 148; death, tribute, **25.** 271, 281, **28.** 96.

Laurens County, S. C., excise survey, **31.** 237; Jay Treaty, **34.** 254 *n*.

Laurent de Saxij, *Mme.* ——, letter to, **33.** 217; refugee, relief, 217, 218.

Laurent de Verneuil, *Mme.* ——, letter to, **33.** 217; refugee, relief, 217, 218.

Laurie, *Dr.* James, ball, **2.** 342.

Lauzun, Armand Louis de Gonlaut Biron, *duc* de,* horses for legion, **18.** 498; Heath on legion, **19.** 211 *n*; winter quarters, **20.** 180, 255, 457; Southern campaign, 322; at headquarters, **21.** 266, 287, **26.** 117; bears letters, **21.** 269, **22.** 156; possible British movement against, **21.** 295; fleet plan, **22.** 204; in proposed surprise attack, 291, 294, 303–305, 308–310, 321, 322, 324, 330, 331; parole honoring, 325; force with Americans, 325, 326; thanked in general orders, 326; position before New York, sufficiency of force, 370; in reconnoiter in force, 370–372, 410 *n*; Yorktown march, **23.** 99; Gloucester, 125–127, 130, 144, 146; Tarleton action, 172, 173; leave for France, 252, **24.** 18; Washington's regards, **23.** 431, **29.** 486; proposed southern advance, **23.** 493; legion's movements after Yorktown, **24.** 1, 3, 73, 152, 157; return, **25.** 2; illness, 281; legion remains, 290, 433; intercession by, 292; trade with the enemy, **26.** 236; departure of corps, 370, 416; Washington's farewell, 371, 416; final leave, **27.** 193; expected return, 193; Witherspoon, 265 *n*; French promotion, 324; Michaux, **28.** 494; escapes capture, **37.** 558.

Laval, Anne A. M. S. J. de Montmorency Laval, *marquis* (*duc*) de, at headquarters, **20.** 357, 456, **21.** 138; service, **20.** 357 *n*; to Philadelphia, introduction, 434, 436; countersign honoring, **25.** 285; brother, **27.** 384 *n*; escapes capture, **37.** 558.

Laval Montmorency, *Comte* de, introductions, **27.** 384 *n*; bears letter, 387.

La Valette, *Gen.* Charles François Chandéon, *chevalier* de, account, **26.** 179, 183; service, 183 *n*.

La Vallé, ——, Chastel de,* introduction, Mount Vernon, **30.** 107.

La Vallé (Jean François Vallé?),* proposed cotton manufacture, **29.** 121.

Lavassor, Louis René Madeline. *See* La Touche-Tréville.

La Villéon de la Villevalio du Fresch'clos, Jean Baptiste François, *comte* de, Yorktown, **23.** 208.

*Lavinia*, **37.** 425.

Law, Elizabeth Parke (Custis).* *See* Custis, Elizabeth Parke.

Law, Richard,* Congress, committee, **23.** 409 *n*; office, **31.** 130, 144; neutrality, **33.** 81 *n*.

Law, Thomas,* wife, **27.** 59 *n*, **37.** 292 *n*; federal district affairs, **34.** 195, 196, 394, 395, **35.** 68, 400, 413; engagement, **34.** 453, 457–459; marriage, **35.** 1; dinner for president, 183; coachman, 278; Mount Vernon, 459, 505, **36.** 96, 246, 522, **37.** 371, 378; daughter, **35.** 505; hotel, **36.** 37, 518; movements, 96; dog, 114; Cornwallis, 115; favor, 238; district lots and houses, 256, 257, 483, **37.** 334, 335; bears letter, **36.** 499; Washington visits, **37.** 322.

Law, state restriction on practice, **28.** 133; New Virginia code, 335; Wilson's proposed digest, **31.** 464; contingent fees, **34.** 416, **35.** 163, **36.** 14. *See also* Attorneys; Judiciary; Legal papers.

Law and order, Whiskey Insurrection, **33.** 523; Farewell Address on, **35.** 224. *See also* Civil power; Crimes.

Lawler, Thomas, court-martial, **10.** 500.

Lawn, Mount Vernon, **32.** 261, **34.** 57, **37.** 95, 115, 119. *See also* Grass.

Lawrence, *Capt.* ——, company of levies, **19.** 349.

Lawrence, Augustine,* pilot, **19.** 181; lighthouse, **30.** 381.

Lawrence, *Capt.* Caleb, Holker case, **14.** 231, 473.

Lawrence, Charles,* of London, orders for clothes, **2.** 352, 372, 395, 420, 465, 492; high charges, 420.

Lawrence, *Ensign* Daniel, court-martial, cashiered, **12.** 91.

Lawrence (?), Elisha, loyalist troops, **37.** 527.

Lawrence, John, Connecticut treasurer, **16.** 60.

Lawrence, John, of New York. *See* Laurance.

Lawrence, *Capt.* John,* of Pennsylvania, supernumerary, **21.** 317; office, **30.** 393.

Lawrence, Jonathan,* office, **5.** 123 *n*, **12.** 26 *n*, **15.** 185 *n*; recruiting, **12.** 26; bears letter, **15.** 185.

Lawrence, *Lieut.* (*Capt.*) Jonathan, *jr.*,* staff office, **12.** 282; service, 282 *n*, **22.** 94 *n*; sappers and miners, promotion, **15.** 103, **22.** 128, 234; special service, post, 94–96; Ward affair, 127; boat command, 312 *n*; irregular passes, **25.** 174; relief, **27.** 244.

Lawrence, Joseph, court-martial, **3.** 514.

Lawrence, *Lieut.* Nathan, sappers and miners, **14.** 235.

Lawrence, *Lieut.* Oliver, Parson's aide, **20.** 485.

Lawrence, Richard, court-martial, **5.** 366.

Lawrences Island, N. J., skirmish, **7.** 174.

Lawson, ——, Falmouth merchant, **2.** 445.

Lawson, *Lieut.* Benjamin, transfer, **19.** 200; service, 200 *n*.

Lawson, James, ditching, **28.** 516 *n*, **29.** 73 *n*, 83, 233, **30.** 33.

Lawson, *Ensign* (*Lieut.*) John,* rank, **2.** 56; promotion, 214; acting brigade major, **9.** 369; slave purchased from, **29.** 199.

Lawson, *Lieut. Col.* (*Col.*, *Gen.*) Robert,* recruiting, **7.** 6; service, 6 *n*, **9.** 100 *n*; command, 100; at court-martial, 168, 190; plan for remodeling army, **10.** 125 *n*;

militia at Yorktown, **23.** 147, 173; to South, introduction, **29.** 321. *See also* Virginia Fourth.

Lawson, Thomas, flour for army, **6.** 389.

Laybourn, Bowers, court-martial, **5.** 141.

Lazen, *Capt.* Joseph de, unauthorized command, **26.** 168.

Lea & Febiger, acknowledgment to, **28.** 136 *n.*

Leach, ——, exchange, **16.** 71, 72.

Lead, window leads ordered, **3.** 155; scarcity, supply, sources, import, 420, 421, 424, 459, 460, 469, **4.** 51, 216, 218, 219, 497, **5.** 113, 215, **9.** 235, 351, 415, 417, 497, **10.** 122, **11.** 27, 446, **12.** 1; mines: Connecticut, **3.** 469; New York, **12.** 481 *n*; Virginia, **31.** 95;—Northern army, **5.** 47, 53, 54, 75, 77, 257; from prize, 85; bullet molds, 233; miners, smelters, **11.** 312, 334, **12.** 65, 68. *See also* Ammunition.

Leadbetter, George, court-martial, capital penalty, pardon, **23.** 284, 329.

Leak, ——, of Bedford, Va., supplies, **13.** 329.

Leak, *Mrs.* ——, flag of truce, **9.** 68.

Leak, John, soldier, account, **2.** 105.

Leake, Archibald, wagoner, **21.** 10.

Leake Robert, **1.** 185.

Lear, Benjamin Lincoln, Washington's regard, **32.** 409, **33.** 104, 105, 151; progress, 359, 480; federal district lottery, 359; tutor, **35.** 27; to father, 74, 75.

Lear, Frances (Bassett | Washington), illness, **34.** 506, 507; death, **35.** 1, 5, 6, 27; disposal of children, 27. *See also* Bassett, Frances; Washington, Frances (Bassett).

Lear, Frances (Dandridge | Henley), **35.** 285.

Lear, Mary (Stilson), **33.** 480; to federal district, **35.** 74, 75.

Lear, Tobias,* Washington papers, **1.** xlviii, **36.** 1; engagement as private secretary, wages, **28.** 379, 405, 409; drafts written by, 430 *n*, **33.** 78 *n*, **34.** 308 *n*, **35.** 426 *n*, **36.** 335 *n*, 522 *n*, **37.** 13 *n*, 473 *n*, 584 *n*; Washington's comment, **28.** 455, 469, **29.** 174; law studies, **28.** 455; to Washington's Pennsylvania lands, instructions, **29.** 85, 88, 90–92, 95–98, 135; information on western facilities, 135; bears letters, 166, **36.** 126; not at Federal Convention, **29.** 217; French, 228; visit to New Hampshire, 519; and loan to Washington, **30.** 222, 223; and presidential progress, 255; first marriage, 481; distribution of contingent fund, **31.** 108; presidential mansion in Philadelphia, preparations, servants, affairs, 110–113, 116–118, 120–123, 125–127, 134, 136, 137, 139, 141, 147–149, 152, 160 *n*, 251, 275, 297, 300, 301, **33.** 151, **37.** 570–572; education of Custis children, **31.** 128, 133, 140, 146, 301, **36.** 171, 435, 449, **37.** 572; appointments, **31.** 135, 296, **32.** 107, 173, **33.** 106; coach matters, **31.** 139, 140, 302; Mount Vernon supplies, affairs, 301, 302, 377, 380, 383–385, **32.** 508, 509. **33.** 105, **35.** 335, 424, 425, **37.** 580; mail during southern tour, **31.** 304; annual messages, 384, 387, **32.** 172; movements, 100, 107, 155, **34.** 506, **37.** 148, 185, 373, 380; presidential movements, **32.** 157; Washington's certification of accounts, 403 *n*; mercantile venture, 500, **33.** 354, 480; illness and death of first wife, 31; to Europe, introductions, reception, 76–79, 152, 354, 382, 440; Spotswood's son, 83; observations on the Potomac, 149–151; Whiting's papers, 335; fruit trees for, 345, 351, 354, 369, 376, 388; foreign articles for Washington, 353; disposal of Washington's frontier lands, 357–359, 480; federal district commission, 481, 482; Potomac Company, **34.** 53–56, 66, 69, 82, 85–87, 270, 381, 382, 410, 411, 494, **36.** 125, 186, 380; Washington's affairs, later accounts, rebuked, **34.** 66, 67, 87, 185, 197, 200, 208 *n*, 209, 216, 356, 466, 493, 494, 503, 504, **35.** 28, 284, 291, **36.** 180, 299–301, 316, 317, **37.** 251 *n*, 573, 583; federal district land dispute, **34.** 132; arsenal site, 355, 381, 465, 506, **35.** 361, 367, 36. 54; illness and death of second wife, **34.** 506, **35.** 1, 5, 6, 27; visit at Philadelphia, 6, 19; Volney, 36; children, school, 72, 284, 320, 321, 334, 366, **36.** 381; mother and son, **35.** 74, 75; G. A. Washington's

estate, 240; farm, 284, **36.** 30, 31, **37.** 287; bank stock to Washington, **35.** 511 *n;* loan refused, **36.** 54, 55; Liston to Mount Vernon, 69; military secretary, 361, 362, 381, 434, **37.** 13, 582; illness, **36.** 505, **37.** 151, 155, 185, 187, 582; cavalry appointment for young Custis, 77; Washington's bequest, 287; plume, 325; Harpers Ferry cantonment, 401, 417, 420; on Washington's last illness, 474 *n.*

*Letters:* consuls, **30.** 354 *n,* **31.** 42 *n;* Indian affairs, **30.** 358 *n,* **32.** 297 *n,* 387 *n;* leave, **30.** 380 *n;* gardener, 406 *n;* message, 408 *n;* board of accounts, 418 *n;* post-office appointments, 436 *n;* charity, 468 *n,* 485 *n,* **31.** 109 *n,* 191 *n;* carriage, **30.** 476 *n;* North Carolina ratification, 488 *n;* lighthouse, 489 *n;* Rhode Island, **31.** 5 *n;* Louisiana, 6 *n;* bolting cloth, 6 *n;* carpet, 9 *n;* Washington's Birthday, 11 *n,* 479 *n;* British arrest, 12 *n,* 16 *n;* cook, 15 *n;* buckwheat, 18 *n;* war accounts, 19 *n;* advertisement, 19 *n,* 228 *n;* Aiken's losses, 49 *n;* accounts and supplies, 58 *n,* 70 *n,* 73 *n;* coast staff, 63 *n;* diplomatic complaint, 68 *n;* state accounts, 73 *n;* stud, 73 *n,* **32.** 378 *n,* 385 *n,* 455 *n,* 499 *n;* presidential travel, **31.** 78 *n,* 101 *n,* 109 *n;* portraits, 96 *n,* **32.** 428 *n;* slave-trade pamphlets, **31.** 104 *n;* presidential mansion, 120 *n;* French Assembly packet, 169 *n;* trade patronage, 177 *n;* mail contracts, 177 *n,* 349 *n;* gifts, 192 *n,* 417 *n;* woolen manufacture, 192 *n;* bills before Congress, 207 *n;* Vermont, 213 *n;* Hazard's *State Papers,* 225 *n;* army appointments, 229 *n;* frontier lands, 267 *n;* wine, 300 *n;* census, 310 *n,* 313 *n;* jackasses, 311 *n,* 342 *n,* 458 *n;* flour mill, miller, 348 *n,* 355 *n,* 466 *n,* 474 *n,* 484 *n;* patents, 352 *n;* departmental affairs and channels, 360 *n;* Miro District memorial, 386 *n;* diplomatic etiquette, 405 *n;* plow, 410 *n;* private claim, 417 *n;* office seeking, 418 *n;* grass seed, 425 *n,* 428 *n;* St. Clair's defeat, 444 *n;* Cherokee annuity, 462 *n;* moleskin, 474 *n;* federal district affairs, 478 *n,* **32.** 272 *n,* 344 *n;* Quakers and Cherokees, **31.** 480 *n;* legislative remedy, 484 *n;* Keith's book, **32.** 72 *n;* fund commission, 83 *n;* arms for South Carolina, 189 *n;* newspaper in mail, 210 *n;* excise arrests, 242 *n;* overseer, 268 *n;* furze seed, 291 *n;* addresses, 315 *n,* 477 *n;* French debt, 336 *n,* 450 *n;* James Navigation Company, 382 *n;* Gallatin's inquiry, 384 *n;* revenue fraud, 387 *n;* Barth affair, 441 *n;* Cabinet meeting, 478 *n;* foreign relations, 479 *n;* Colville estate, **33.** 12 *n;* request, 13 *n;* thorn, 337; Bertrand, 338; bank stock, **34.** 208 *n.*

Learned, *Col.* (*Gen.*) Ebenezer,* regiment brigaded, **3.** 355, 376, **4.** 275, 512, 535, **5.** 422, 503; assignment, **3.** 410; new establishment, **4.** 190; commissions, 278; evacuation of Boston, letter, 376, 377 *n;* Dorchester garrison, 411; march to New York, 444, 459; soldiers court-martialed, **5.** 24, 125, 181, 209, 299; officers, 24, 125, 181, 209, **6.** 134 *n;* whaleboat detail, **5.** 84; fatigue party, 81, 208, 269; muster, 97; artificers, 158; absence, 348, **6.** 135; paymaster, 50; brigade to Ticonderoga, **7.** 486, **8.** 6, 44 *n;* information, 378; to the Hudson, **9.** 468 *n;* to main army, **10.** 83, 86, 101, 285; brigade divisioned, 94, **12.** 409; drill, **10.** 281 *n;* resignation, 522, **11.** 28, **12.** 275; charges against, **11.** 28; inspector, 174; in plan of march, 465; "late" brigade: pay, **12.** 23; Monmouth, 74, 90, 107; regiments, 215; post, 217; recruits, 254; eastward march, **13.** 112, 134, 196; clothing, 198 *n,* 215 *n,* 330; winter quarters; march, 289, 320, 346, 351, 366, 368, 371, 372, 374; time-expired men, **14.** 241, troops for light corps, **15.** 261, 461, 467; West Point works, 465; brigade major, 476; watermen, 502; —Indian commissioner, **35.** 405. *See also* Massachusetts brigades; Third Infantry.

Learned, *Lieut.* Simon, paymaster, **6.** 50.

Learning. *See* Education.

Leary, *Capt.* John, *jr.,* light horse, **5.** 163.

Leases. *See* Land (leases).

Leather, orders, **2.** 321, **29.** 231, 268; proposed public tanneries and manufacture, **9.** 73; removal from British front, Germantown vats, **10.** 152, 343; hide barter, 260; need, scarcity, supply, **11.** 34, 35, 65, **21.** 20, 251, **22.** 166; caps, **21.** 83; for slaves, shoes, price, **28.** 492, 524 *n;* care in use, **33.** 41 *n. See also* Hides; Shoes.

Leave of absence. *See* Furloughs.

Leavenworth, *Capt.* (*Maj.*) Eli, intelligence, fear for safety, inability, **12.** 529, **13.** 18, 55, 67, 91 *n*; service, **12.** 529 *n*, **17.** 250 *n*, **19.** 415 *n*; suspected of plundering, **13.** 98 *n*, 187; at court-martial, **16.** 56, **20.** 33, 74; detachment, ill, **17.** 250, 255; officer of the day, **18.** 432, **19.** 415, 448, **20.** 13; maneuvers, **18.** 467; irregular flag, **26.** 182.

Lebanon, Conn., route by, **16.** 398; Lauzun's winter quarters, **20.** 255, 457; headquarters, letter from, **21.** 338.

Lebanon, Pa., magazine, arsenal, **10.** 75, 278, 530, **11.** 33, 315, 409, **12.** 76; cartouche boxes, 26; specific supplies, **18.** 253; letter from, **37.** 581 *n*.

Le Barbier, J. L., *jr.*,* drama, **28.** 230, 274.

Le Bèque du Portail. *See* Du Portail.

Leblond, William (Guillaume), *Engineer*, Washington's study, **1.** 255 *n*.

Leboucher, Odet Julien, *Guerre de l'Independance*, **27.** 401 *n*.

Le Brun de Bellecour, *Capt.* Jerome, bears letter, **13.** 373; service, 373 *n*; exchange, **23.** 446.

Le Brun Tondu, Pierre Hélène Marie, American debt, **32.** 360.

*Le Brune*, H. M. S., Long Island Sound, **6.** 211.

Le Chaston. *See* Charton.

Lechmere Point, Mass., affair, **4.** 79, 84, 130, 133; works, 125, 131, 166, 173, 182, 184, 323, 348, 352, 357; alarm force, 362; bombardment from, 370.

L'Eclise, Dominique, spy, relief, **13.** 190.

Le Couteulx. *See* Couteulx.

Ledger, order, **3.** 61.

Ledween, George, court-martial, **25.** 292.

Ledyard, *Capt.* (*Maj.*) Benjamin, company, **5.** 32, 39, 156, 244, 300, 376, 468; at court of inquiry, **11.** 229; service, 229 *n*, **12.** 301 *n*; transfer, **11.** 317; light corps, **12.** 300.

Ledyard, *Dr.* Isaac,* Arnold's papers, **20.** 90; assistant purveyor, 218; and active service, **23.** 439, 440; inoculations, 441; court-martial, delay, dropped, deranged, **24.** 375, 484, **25.** 71, 75, 76.

Ledyard, *Lieut. Col.* William, news, **22.** 159, 168 *n*.

Lee, ——, of Georgia, naval prisoner, **6.** 504 *n*.

Lee, *Miss* ——, of Bahamas, **29.** 177.

Lee, *Lieut.* Andrew, complaint, **19.** 19.

Lee, Ann (Fairfax | Washington), **1.** 111 *n*, **2.** 384 *n*.

Lee, Ann Hill (Carter), **33.** 24 *n*.

Lee, Arthur,* information, **5.** 57 *n*, **7.** 462, 465, **15.** 446, **16.** 232, **20.** 374, **22.** 179, **24.** 121, **27.** 455, **33.** 340 *n*; Berlin, **10.** 109; Deane affair, **11.** 475, **14.** 436 *n*, **16.** 370 *n*, **20.** 424; and Landais, return; **19.** 443 *n*; compliments, **21.** 219; Congress, committees, **24.** 467 *n*, **26.** 120 *n*, **27.** 69 *n*, 86 *n*, 120 *n*, 124 *n*, 192 *n*; suspension of hostilities, **26.** 265; Paine, **27.** 421 *n*; Indian negotiations, **28.** 106; bears letter, 409; Mount Vernon, **29.** 213; office, **30.** 393, 413.

Lee, Cassius F., *jr.*, acknowledgment to, **6.** 140 *n*.

Lee, *Gen.* Charles,* major general, **3.** 299, 300 *n*, 308; service, 300 *n*; aides, 311, 342, **4.** 14 *n*, 43, **6.** 232, **7.** 420, **11.** 463, **12.** 35, **14.** 394 *n*; division, **3.** 356, 396, 521, **6.** 208; Schuyler, **3.** 375; quarters, 375 *n*; address to Canadians, 480 *n*; letters: on familiarity in army, 508 *n*; on New England troops, **4.** 38 *n*, 138 *n*, 299 *n*, **6.** 278 *n*; on New York, **4.** 221 *n*, 351 *n*; on Clinton's plans, 294 *n*; on Sears, 354 *n*; on Boston evacuation, South, 451 *n*; on Congress, **6.** 113 *n*; on plans, 336 *n*, 348 *n*, **11.** 295 *n*, **12.** 60, 60 *n*, on Drummond, **8.** 337, 337 *n*;—pay, **4.** 8 *n*; certificate to officer, 32 *n*; at court of inquiry, 119; Newport, and loyalists, 182, 183 *n*, 197, 214; preparations

at New York, instructions, 218–223, 226, 229, 244, 266, 281, 293, 294, 298, 351 *n*, 352, 358, 366, 396, 398; and Canadian command, 289, 294, 353, 397; lack of news from, 343 *n*; southern command, success, 353 *n*, 397, 451, **5.** 93, 98, 314, 316 *n*, 383; guard, **4.** 398, **5.** 314; Washington on, **4.** 451; artillery company, 502; cavalry, **5.**; 418; ordered North, 418 *n*; New York campaign, **6.** 205, 215 *n*; command east of the Hudson, instructions, 263–266, 269; joining Washington in New Jersey, delay, appeals to, 266, 267, 270, 275, 295 *n*, 298–300, 300 *n*, 301 *n*, 303, 305, 306, 309, 312, 318, 321, 323, 325, 326, 328, 329, 331, 336, 337, 340, 342, 348, 350, 352, 366, 367, 370–372, 396, 407; exchanges, 278; force, 278 *n*; securing Highlands, 290; right to draw warrants, 291 *n*; anti-Washington plans, correspondence, Washington's knowledge, 300 *n*, 301 *n*, 313, 370 *n*, **8.** 247, **10.** 337; and Heath, correspondence, **6.** 301 *n*, 306; capture, 347, 375, 376, 378, 397, 398, 421; as prisoner, funds, treatment, retaliation, exchange, 389, 437, 452, 454, 455, 492, 501, **7.** 1, 84, 154, 207, 211, 213 *n*, 220, 224–226, 235, 252, 253, 259, 300, 311, 314, 314 *n*, 344, 378, 379, **8.** 132, 134 *n*, 220, 221, 239, 416–419, 421, 488, **9.** 186, **10.** 354, 358, 409, **11.** 39, 55, 70–73, 184, 214, 218, 227, 295; desire for dogs, **7.** 148 *n*, 155; reconciliation conference, 148 *n*, 224, 225, 225 *n*, 252, 343, 344; desired at camp, **11.** 295; Monmouth campaign: plans, councils of war, 314, 366 *n*, **12.** 75 *n*, 115 *n*, 117 *n*; command, **11.** 441, 465; instructions on march, 489, 490; divisional adjutant general, **12.** 35; on major generals' commands, 61; in pursuit, wing command, 74, 85, 91, 97, 102, 106; attitude before battle, 119, 120, 128, 141; conduct in battle and after, arrest, 132, 133, 142, 146, 156; court-martial, sentence, 147, 148, 154, 156, 160–162, 171, 175, 201, 228, 255, 324, 329, 487, **13.** 334, 448; permitted movements, **12.** 459; newspaper publication, Washington's comment on whole affair, **13.** 383, 384;—British interview, 398, 456; queries, Washington's comment, **16.** 7–10; Reed's answer, 150; on loss of Fort Washington, 152; death, **25.** 281; will, estate, debt to Washington, **26.** 342, 353, 437, **27.** 60, 329, 363, 392, 481, 482, **28.** 197, **29.** 97; papers against Washington, **28.** 162.

Lee, Charles,* Virginia lawyer, Potomac Company, **28.** 33, **30.** 58; Washington's legal affairs, **28.** 61, 76, **29.** 18, 20, 460, 473, **31.** 365, **33.** 275, **34.** 198–200, **35.** 183, 184, **36.** 250; sketch, **28.** 76 *n*; Alexandria Academy, 356 *n*; Lear, 455; on ratification contest, **29.** 302; office, resignation, **30.** 369, **32.** 415, 417; Colvill estate, 336, **33.** 258; Washington's accounts, 417; attorney general, **34.** 365; House and Jay Treaty papers, 505 *n*, **35.** 5 *n*, 7; frontier posts, 38 *n*; federal district affairs, 63, 347, 400, **37.** 455; executive order on omitted section of act, **35.** 116 *n*, 124, 125, 127; French spoliations, 122–124; Monroe's recall, letter, 126, 126 *n*, **36.** 1, 2; on seamen's passports, **35.** 156; military pardon, 160; absence from post, 277; illness, 347, 349; message on French relations, 351; reply to Virginia legislative address, letter, 349, 350 *n*; drafts written by, 310 *n*; Monroe's demands, letter, 513, 513 *n*; favor, 513; movements, **36.** 23; and French mission, **37.** 428 *n*. *See also* Cabinet.

Lee, Edmond,* opening letter, **36.** 239, 241.

Lee, *Capt.* Elisha, company, **9.** 435.

Lee, *Lieut.* Ezra, intelligence, **16.** 311, 344, 346; service, 311 *n*, **22.** 336 *n*; paymaster, 336.

Lee, Francis Lightfoot,* and Conway, **9.** 390 *n*; Congress, committee, **11.** 45*n*; Virginia bounty, 302; ratification, **29.** 372; Mercer affairs, **37.** 559–567.

Lee, Frederick, Washington's affairs, **36.** 322.

Lee, George, wife, **1.** 111 *n*; Lawrence Washington's estate, 446, **2.** 52; tobacco shipment, 384, 387.

Lee, Hannah, Mount Vernon, **28.** 232; Mrs. Washington, **32.** 30.

Lee, *Col.* Henry,* letters to, **1.** 191, **2.** 83; militia, **1.** 191, 347, 348, 369, 370, **2.** 83, 219.

Lee, *Capt.* (*Maj.*, *Lieut. Col.*, *Cov.*) Henry,* officers, **7.** 327 *n*, **10.** 312 *n*, **11.** 206 *n*, **13.** 305 *n*, 357 *n*, **16.** 279 *n*, **17.** 401 *n*, **21.** 27, **23.** 291 *n*, 414 *n*, **24.** 442; court-

martialed, **9.** 133; before Brandywine, 148; after Germantown, 311; British supply line, 475, **10.** 9; exploit before Philadelphia, 32, 321, 322, 339; Delaware River defense, 95, 96; patrol, commended, 238; German deserter recruits, 316 *n*; transportation of supplies, 467, 468, 491, 513; and aideship, **11.** 198, 206; conduct, majority, corps, 205, 241, 251, 498, **12.** 153; at courts-martial, 375, **14.** 325; British raid (1778), **13.** 3, 14, 38; complaints against corps, 38, 357; resignation of officers, 91 *n*, 305; movements of corps (1778–79), 127, **15.** 206 *n*, 220, 232, 241, 242, 299, 375, 456, **16.** 32, 199; intelligence, letter, **13.** 185 *n*, 186, **15.** 281, 339, 340, 388, 411, 484, 485, 488, **16.** 4, 40, 201, 335, 366, 430, 431, **17.** 63, 231, 290, 307, **19.** 27, 237, 238; winter posts and quarters, and Armand's corps, **13.** 351, **14.** 63, **17.** 117, 189, 211, 290, 305, 330; horse exchange with Washington, **13.** 393, **17.** 367; Archer, **14.** 213; corps not for Virginia, **15.** 148; proposed dismounted company, McLane, 299, 345, 487, 488, **17.** 471, **19.** 486; summary execution of deserters, **15.** 388, 399; Wayne's Stony Point attack, 424; clothing for officers, 487, **17.** 310; more officers, **15.** 487; corps and state quota, 488; Powles Hook: plan, 498, **16.** 72, 73, 83, 84, 86; exploit, 137, 144–147, 149, 154–160, 167, 267, 374; controversy, court-martial, 190–194, 196, 217, 225, 262–265; thanks of Congress, rewards, medal, 431, 433;—Monmouth post for Estaing cooperation (1779), 275, 278–280, 311, 367, 402, 407, 413, 420, 453 *n*, 456, 457, **17.** 27, 94 *n*; proposed operations, **16.** 336; furloughs to corps, **17.** 359; checking intercourse with enemy, 359, 360, 438; impressment, instructions, 362 *n*, 364 *n*, 400, 422, **19.** 248, 402, 428, 432, 441; own leave, **17.** 400; Sandy Hook, project, letter, 401 *n*, 422 *n*; returns, recruiting, **18.** 25, 39, **20.** 311; New Jersey and Virginia men, **18.** 53, 75; corps to South (1780), instructions, recall, 179, 183, 199, 236, 238, 258, 397, 488, 508; irregular promotion of officers, 234–236, 478, 479; to headquarters, 509, **20.** 178; in field, **19.** 50, 51; infantry rejoins, 51, 65; position and movements (1780), and French, 80, 81, 88, 123 *n*, 156–159, 184, 244, 250, 328, **20.** 141, 187; officer to attend orderly office, **19.** 142; failure to report British fleet, letter, 184, 203, 214, 214 *n*; removal of stock, 244, 402; quartering troops, irregular impressment, letter, 493, 493 *n*; retained as independent corps, **20.** 163, 278, 300 *n*; on St. Clair and Arnold, letter, 178, 178 *n*; attempt to capture Arnold, letters, 223, 223 *n*; *Memoirs*, 223 *n*; new southern march, horses, equipments, 239, 240, 245, 249, 312, **23.** 261; promotion, **21.** 93; expense of completing corps, 171; Georgetown affair, 308, 312, 315; Fort Watson, **22.** 146, 155; Fort Granby, 216, 218; rank of corps, **24.** 439; disposal of corps, **25.** 20, 193; soldier court-martialed, 119; to remain in South, **26.** 85, 101; Mount Vernon, **27.** 496, **29.** 325, **30.** 99, **34.** 179, **35.** 438, **36.** 473, 481, **37.** 186; bears letter, **28.** 303; Washington's affairs, 484; Mississippi navigation, 484; **29.** 35; civil disturbances, 33; Cincinnati china, 35; Continental Congress, 72; slave for Washington, 154; peas, 216; Washington and presidency, **30.** 95; on attitude of R. H. Lee, 126; land at Great Falls, use, 128–130, 203; Kentucky land to Washington, 144, 156, 181, 203, **33.** 378, **34.** 248, 326, 327, **36.** 149, 185, 250, **37.** 320, 321; federal Congress, election, **30.** 156, **37.** 182, 199, 200, 212; on sectionalism, **31.** 28 *n*; federal army command, letter, 259, 515, **32.** 75 *n*, 77, 78; St. Clair defeat, **31.** 269, 444; slaves carried off by British, 441; governorship, congratulations, 441; Williams's portrait of Washington, **32.** 83; Campbell, 171; Washington's reelection, 309; Dismal Swamp purchase, troubles, 349–351, **34.** 179, 313, 363, **35.** 411, 426–428, 431, 438, 447, 464, 467, 472, **36.** 28–30, 139, 140, 472, 473, 481, 522, **37.** 4, 10, 81, 82, 236, 284, 297 *n*; offered French command, **32.** 449; neutrality, **33.** 23, 24; second marriage, 24; threshing machine, 132, **35.** 477; Democratic societies, **33.** 133; appointments to office, 418; Whiskey Insurrection, opinion, command, instructions, 475, 523, **34.** 5–8, **36.** 399; on Henry, Jefferson, and Washington, letter, **33.** 476 *n*, 478; office for, **34.** 169; arsenal site, 307, **37.** 380; Henry and state portfolio, **34.** 331, 334; French news, **36.** 19; movements, 241; provisional army command, 331, 348 *n*, 356 *n*; selection of officers, **37.** 9, 207, 224, 272, 333; illness, 182; corn sale, 184; Simms, 186; and deputy inspector generalship (1778), 547.

Lee, *Mrs.* Henry, travel for health, **30.** 144, 228 *n*.

Lee, *Capt.* James, Delaware River defense, **9.** 457; service, 457 *n*, **17.** 263 *n*; artillery, **10.** 279, 397, 404 *n*, **11.** 252; company returns, **16.** 180; resigns, 180 *n*, **22.** 47; company regimented, **17.** 263.

Lee, *Ensign* John, appointment, **15.** 462; regiment, **19.** 199; service, 199 *n*.

Lee, *Capt.* (*Maj.*) John,* information, **5.** 23, 27; rank, **15.** 46, 107, 244, **16.** 84, 168; service, **15.** 46 *n*.

Lee, John, court-martial, **3.** 514.

Lee, Ludwell,* before court, **28.** 175 *n*; neutrality, **33.** 136; Four Mile Run land, **37.** 195; Washington's will, 303.

Lee, Mary, Mount Vernon, **28.** 232.

Lee, *Mrs.* Mary,* gift to army, **20.** 168, **21.** 49.

Lee, Mildred (Washington), **32.** 30.

Lee, Moses, court-martial, **26.** 220.

Lee, *Capt.* Noah, rank, **25.** 409; service, 409 *n*.

Lee, *Lieut.* Parker Hall, commission, rank, **15.** 166, 184; service, 166 *n*.

Lee, Richard Bland,* army appointment, **36.** 521.

Lee, Richard Henry,* on Quebec Act, **3.** 88 *n*; intended resolutions and radical measures (1774), 215 *n*, 216 *n*, 223; trade data, 236; journey to Congress, 236; sketch, 236 *n*; right of Parliament, 240 *n*; Massachusetts delegates, 247 *n*; Virginia Convention, 277 *n*; Washington's commission, 293 *n*; correspondence, 329; military appointments, 450, **6.** 490, **10.** 80, **12.** 306, **15.** 64; letters: on conduct of Boston siege, **3.** 454 *n*; on Arnold, **7.** 251, **8.** 47 *n*; on Conway, Board of War, **9.** 387–389, 389 *n*, 390 *n*, **37.** 541–543; on spurious letters, **10.** 465 *n*, **11.** 450; on Washington and dictatorial command in Virginia, **22.** 382 *n*, 383;—Congress, committees: to camp, **3.** 513 *n*, Washington's letters, **4.** 504 *n*, **12.** 28 *n*; mercenaries, **5.** 5 *n*; Washington conference, 87 *n*; Burgoyne campaign, **9.** 83 *n*; prisoners of war, **11.** 373 *n*; Convention troops, **12.** 330 *n*; Canadian project, 436 *n*; Lafayette, **13.** 41 *n*; recruiting, 146 *n*; southern affairs, **14.** 501, **15.** 17; presidential titles, **30.** 363 *n*;—Reed, **4.** 52; Dunmore, 161 *n*, 186; forwards letter, 445; Canadian expedition resolution, 474; English letter, **5.** 57; independence resolutions, 91 *n*; Gates, 175 *n*; information, **7.** 462; funds for prisoners of war, **8.** 18; Annemours, 33; foreign volunteers, 74, 159, **9.** 387; recruiting, troops to South, **11.** 452, **12.** 469, 501, **15.** 148; proposed later Canadian expedition, **13.** 223, 243 *n*; family intrigue, **14.** 436 *n*; Washington on relations, **22.** 382; Paine, **27.** 422; president of Congress, **28.** 10; Lady Huntingdon's plan, 180; ill, 230, **33.** 332; Virginia and paper money, **28.** 230; Potomac Company, 232; locust seeds, **29.** 166; Mississippi navigation, 249; ratification, 285, 334, 350, 372; senator, attitude, **30.** 118, 126; amendments, 173; Virginia appointments, 369, **33.** 331; daughter and son, **32.** 30; neutrality, **33.** 137, 138; adjutant general, **37.** 542.

Lee, Richard Henry, *Richard Henry Lee*, material from, **5.** 57 *n*.

Lee, Sidney,* brother's will and estate, **26.** 342, 353, 437, **27.** 60, 329, 363, 392, 481, 482.

Lee, Stephen, court-martial, **8.** 59.

Lee, Theodoric, army appointment, **37.** 178.

Lee, *Pres.* Thomas,* Ohio Company, **1.** 19 *n*, 100 *n*; Potomac navigation, 100.

Lee, Thomas, office, **30.** 369; wife, **32.** 30; land, **37.** 152, 153.

Lee, Thomas Ludwell, General Lee on, **4.** 451 *n*; death, **11.** 452.

Lee, *Gov.* Thomas Sim,* circulars to, **17.** 273 *n*, **18.** 35 *n*, **19.** 449 *n*, **23.** 397 *n*, 461 *n*, **24.** 44 *n*; emergent provisions, **17.** 439; artillery companies, **18.** 31; quota, 35, 102; passes, 102, **25.** 318, 318 *n*; exchanges, **18.** 327, **21.** 353; campaign of 1780, **19.** 255; new regiment, command, 485, 491, **20.** 2; officer's resignation, **19.** 490; nonstate

corps benefits, **20.** 61; Greene, 247; Lafayette, 440 *n*, **26.** 251 *n*, troops to Virginia, **22.** 172 *n*, 350; water transportation, **23.** 57; Yorktown siege supplies, 81, 82, 112, 115, 125, 240, 303; commended, 112, 209; and surrender, letter, 243 *n*; impressment, 289; refugees, 345; Washington to meet, 346; sick soldiers, 434; flagship, **24.** 65; Congress, committee, **26.** 251 *n*; Potomac Company, **28.** 260, **29.** 334, 335, 494, **30.** 204; Harwood, **32.** 254 *n*; neutrality, **33.** 118–120, 131, 132; federal district commission, 441.

Lee, Troy, court-martial, capital penalty, **22.** 180.

Lee, William, news, **3.** 347, **22.** 179; intrigue, **14.** 436 *n*; return, bears letter, **17.** 58.

Lee, William (Billy), body servant, **8.** 11, **28.** 464, **33.** 151; clothing, **8.** 11; wife to Mount Vernon, **27.** 451; to Mount Vernon or New York, **30.** 308 *n*, 339 *n*, 348; and spurious letters, **35.** 414, 415; will on, **37.** 277.

Lee, *Capt.* William Aylet, court-martial, restored, **33.** 430, 431.

Lee, *Maj.* (*Col.*) William Raymond,* at court of inquiry, **3.** 525; brigade major, **6.** 26; pay, 292; raising regiment, command, commissions, **7.** 139, 209, 419, 468, **9.** 194, 387, 417; adjutant generalship, **7.** 336, 337, 470, **8.** 114, 115, **10.** 81, 245; service, **7.** 337 *n*, **10.** 81 *n*; bears funds, **7.** 460, **8.** 83; recruiting, equipment, 113, **10.** 165; officers' pay, **8.** 206; improved cartouche boxes, 289; regiment to army, **9.** 287, 463 *n*, 467, **10.** 2, 83, 101; arms, excessive requisition, **9.** 331, **10.** 10; inoculation, 165, 334; resignation, **11.** 219, 226, **12.** 112; officers, **11.** 219 *n*, 267 *n*, 320 *n*, **13.** 92, 92 *n*, 93; British deserters in regiment, **12.** 249; fate of regiment, new arrangement, union, 467, **14.** 139, 263; soldier court-martialed, **25.** 212. *See also* Additional regiments; Smith, William Stephens.

*Lee*, armed ship, **4.** 81; prizes, 128, 130, 132, 149, 156, 172; officers, 304; engagement, **5.** 371.

Lee family, Loudoun and Fauquier lands, **12.** 269.

*Lee Papers*, **12.** 91 *n*.

Leech, Joseph,* Jay Treaty, **35.** 35.

Leeds, Francis G. Osborne, *duke* of, American affairs, **29.** 124; Morris's private mission, **31.** 69, 215.

Leesburg, Va., Convention troops march, **13.** 313; route by, **29.** 95; rendezvous, **37.** 181.

Leeth, John, western trip, **3.** 152.

Lefferts, *Judge* ——, of Long Island, house burned, **5.** 484.

Legal papers. *See* Conveyances; Mortgages; Wills.

Legal tender, Washington's sarcasm, **29.** 189. *See also* Paper money.

Le Gardeur, Jacques. *See* St. Pierre.

Le Gardeur de Tilly, Arnaud, Virginia expedition, **21.** 231 *n*, 247 *n*, 279 *n*, 309, 313; Cincinnati, **27.** 386 *n*.

Legge, *Gov.* Francis, letters to, **3.** 485 *n*, **4.** 5 *n*.

Legge, William. *See* Dartmouth.

Leggett, Catherine, charges, **26.** 11, 109.

Leggins, military, **2.** 103 *n*, 190, 205, 207, **3.** 404.

Leggits, Md., route by, **27.** 277 *n*.

Legislation, obtaining royal assent, **2.** 355, 357.

Legislatures. *See* Assemblies; Congress; Virginia Assembly.

L'Eglise. *See* L'Eclise.

Le Grand, ——,* office, **26.** 361.

Lehigh University Library, material from, **27.** 22 *n*.

Leib. *See* Leiper.

Leibert, *Capt.* Philip,* disability memorial, **27.** 207.

Leiders, *Sergt.* John Henry, court-martial, **11.** 133.

Leigh, John,* book on opium, dedication, **29.** 138.

Leigh, *Ensign* John. *See* Lee.

Leigh, Joseph, recruiting fund, **17.** 490; subclothier, 490 *n*, 491.

Leip, Adam, Washington's account, **27.** 71 *n*.

Leiper (Leib?), *Dr.* Michael (?), and captured wounded, **9.** 217.

Leiperville, Pa., headquarters near, **9.** 205 *n*.

Leirs, *Capt.* ——, company, **7.** 25.

Leister, ——, shipmaster, news, **16.** 312.

Leitch, *Maj.* Andrew, Harlem Heights, death, **6.** 64, 68, 77, 82, 96, 99, 151, 160, 161, 164, 170; tribute, 64.

*Leith*, flagship, **24.** 65, 68 *n*.

Leland, Patrick, court-martial, **9.** 99.

Le Mayeur, *Dr.* Jean Pierre,* pass, return, **26.** 434, **27.** 21, 24; Washington's teeth, **26.** 434, **27.** 67; Mount Vernon, 68; 343; transplantation of teeth, 342; intimacy, 465.

Lemert, Lewis, as tenant, **29.** 305, **30.** 208.

Lemon, ——, of Winchester, barracks, **1.** 219, 269; liquor selling, 440.

Lemon, *Lieut.* John,* colonial rangers, recruiting, **1.** 195; officer of the day, 195; orders to, 200, 439; on delayed pay, 247.

Lemon, John, of Pennsylvania, court-martial, **7.** 183.

Lemons, orders, **3.** 99, **28.** 315; for headquarters, **16.** 470 *n*, **18.** 349.

Le Mont, *Lieut.* William, dismissed, and half-pay, letter, **25.** 56, 57 *n*.

Lemot, George, sailmaking detail, **5.** 80.

Lemsy, John, court-martial, **3.** 313.

L'Enfant, *Capt.* Pierre Charles,* French alliance celebration, **11.** 356; service, 356 *n*; portrait of Washington, **12.** 501; promotion, **24.** 43, **26.** 198; bears letter, **24.** 174, **27.** 71, 413; dauphin fête, **24.** 174 *n*; Segond, **26.** 75; commended, 134; to France, Cincinnati affairs, eagles, diploma, **27.** 194–196, 202, 210, 213, 215 *n*, 403, **28.** 59, 447, 504, **29.** 136, 137, 222, 480; leave, **27.** 195 *n*; plated ware for Washington, 214, 259, 259 *n*; return, 413; bereavement, **29.** 481; laying out federal city, **31.** 226, 227, 244, 246 *n*, 257, 270, 271, 281, 320; letter to, 246 *n*; plan, changes, engraving, 381, 388, 482, 487, 498, 507, **35.** 305, 395; position and conduct, Carroll affair, discharge, **31.** 419–421, 423, 429–435, 442–449, 452, 458, 459, 461–463, 470, 476–481, 478 *n*, 483, 486–489, 498, 503–505, **32.** 3, 4, 14 *n*; buildings, **31.** 489, 505; compensation, **32.** 19; and reemployment, 244; Fort Washington, **36.** 466 *n*.

Leningrad Historical Museum, material from, **28.** 170 *n*.

Lennox, Charles. *See* Richmond.

Lennox, *Maj.* David, information, **14.** 437; service, 437 *n*; office, **33.** 118; Whiskey Insurrection, 459, 461, 462.

Lenox County, N. C., excise survey, **32.** 311.

Lent, Abraham, parole, **22.** 92.

Lent, De Witt C., Washington letter suit, **28.** 127 *n*.

Lent, Hendrick, released, **5.** 377.

Lent, Jacob, released, **5.** 377.

Lent, Joseph, court-martial, **5.** 90.

Lenthal, John (?), Washington's federal district houses, **37.** 78, 115, 116.

Leonard, *Miss* ——, on British account of Germantown, **9.** 323 *n.*
Leonard, *Dr.* ——, bears letter, **7.** 459.
Leonard, *Rev.* Abiel, as chaplain, **4.** 164, 307.
Leonard, Frederick, court-martial, **8.** 435.
Leonard, *Lieut.* Nathaniel, hospital superintendent, **18.** 141; service, 141 *n.*
Leonard, *Capt.* Noahdiah, guard, **3.** 313.
Leonard, Roger, court-martial, capital penalty, **15.** 468.
Leonard, *Lieut.* Samuel, capture under flag of truce, **19.** 378.
Le Paulinier, Charles François Adrien. *See* Annemours.
Leplet, ——, subscription fruit trees, **37.** 448, 455.
Lequaer, *Capt.* ——, militia company, **16.** 465.
Le Roy, A., Braddock's steward, **1.** 148.
Lesac, Thomas, court-martial, **23.** 321.
Leslie, *Lieut. Col.* (*Gen.*) Alexander, Dorchester Neck, **4.** 332 *n*; Harlem Heights, **6.** 69, 82; Princeton, 467 *n*, 468 *n*; to South, **14.** 437, **15.** 11; Virginia expedition, **20.** 203, 230 *n*, 290, 290 *n*, 291, 298, 308, 317, 325, 466; force to Cornwallis, **21.** 51 *n*, 78, 153, 162, 191; Greene correspondence, **24.** 473; New York City, **26.** 37.
Leslie, Robert, watchmaker, **33.** 114 *n.*
L'Estrade, Claude, *baron* de,* Santo Domingo, commended, **26.** 354–356; service, 354 *n.*
L'Etombe, Philip Joseph de,* Vaudreuil, **25.** 30; office, 30 *n*; letters for, 144, 433; deserters, 165; Du Brat's work, 30. 124; memorial, **31.** 104.
Letter books. *See* Papers; Varick, Richard.
Letter case, Washington's military, **2.** 190.
Letter of credit, for captured officer, **13.** 332. *See also* Bills of exchange.
Letter press-copying machine, Washington's, **1.** xlviii, **24.** 149 *n*, 356, **35.** 492, **36.** 18, 19, 57.
*Letter to the infamous Tom Paine*, **35.** 36 *n.*
Letters. *See* Correspondence; Papers.
*Letters and Recollections of Washington*, material from, **37.** 572 *n.*
*Letters from Washington to Joseph Reed*, material from, **8.** 248 *n.*
*Letters from Washington to Lear*, material from, **31.** 109 *n.*
*Letters of George Washington in the Connecticut Historical Society*, material from, **35.** 186 *n.*
Letters of marque. *See* Privateers.
Letters of Presidents to Commissioners of the District, material from, **31.** 233 *n.*
*Letters on Agriculture*, material from, **32.** 192 *n.*
*Lettres Autographes . . . collection de . . . Hoff*, material from, **37.** 496 *n.*
Le Val, ——, countersign honoring, **22.** 411.
Levees presidential, **30.** 319, 360. *See also* Entertainments.
Lever, ——, home, **15.** 16.
Leverett, Joseph, court-martial, **4.** 515.
Leverings Tavern, Pa., **9.** 307.
Leviz, ——, shipmaster, **6.** 46.
Levy, *Miss* ——, affair, **14.** 80 *n.*
Levy (Lievens, Lievers), *Judge* ——, Sullivan letter, **8.** 274 *n.*
Levy, *Ensign* Asher, Ogden trial, **14.** 144; resigns, 144 *n.*

Lewes, ——, commissary, court-martial, dismissed, **14.** 425.

Lewis, Caughnawaga chief. *See* Louis.

Lewis, ——, shipmaster, **2.** 392.

Lewis, ——, of Boston, information, **4.** 78.

Lewis, ——, of Virginia (?), pass, **26.** 1.

Lewis, ——, soldier, bargeman , **26.** 311 *n.*

Lewis, *Lieut.* ——, of Virginia, colonial militia detachment, **1.** 372.

Lewis, *Lieut.* Addison, promotion, **12.** 153.

Lewis, *Capt.* (*Maj.*, *Col.*, *Gen.*) Andrew [1],* Fort Necessity expedition, **1.** 79; majority, rendezvous command, 167, 170, 171, 175, 190; detachment, march, 205, 208, 210, 213, 223; at court-martial, 216; Fort Cumberland, 225; Fort Dinwiddie, 242; Shawnee expedition, 256, 258, 259, 285, 286 *n*, 293, 301, 302, 341, 506; pay fund, 402; silence, 437; Cherokees, 453, 477, **2.** 44, 51, 53; ill, **1.** 481; command of militia, 496; discharge by, **2.** 4; assignment, 42 *n*; company, 49; alarm (1757), 65, 68, 70, 72; drafted militia, 78, 83; southern frontier, instructions, 101–107, 116–118, 127; assemblage of regiment, 180, 184, 188, 202, 205, 210, 220; Indian dress, 229 *n*; Forbes expedition, 233; Grant affair, 290, 292, 294, **37.** 482, 483; Pontiac Conspiracy, **2.** 403 *n*, 404; western land-grant affairs, letter, 532 *n*, **3.** 160, 161, 182, 183, 191, 278, **13.** 81, **16.** 62, **27.** 315, 316, 326, **29.** 398, **31.** 159, **36.** 129, 131, **37.** 298; movements, **3.** 39; Virginia Convention, 277 *n*; brigadiership, comment, **4.** 353 *n*, 451; unpopular, **5.** 332; passed over, resigns, **7.** 234, 235, **13.** 81 *n*; to New Jersey, **7.** 235; recruiting, 264; Indian negotiations (1778), **13.** 79; death, **27.** 315, 323.

Lewis, Andrew [2],* deer and buffalo for Mount Vernon, **29.** 397; western land, 398; and brother, **30.** 108.

Lewis, Anthony, court-martial, **3.** 514.

Lewis, Betty. *See* Lewis, Elizabeth.

Lewis, Catharine (Washington), family, **27.** 166, **32.** 28.

Lewis, *Capt.* Charles, brother of Andrew, recruiting, **1.** 165, 171 *n*, 291; commission, 176; detachment, 190; officer of the day, 212; assignment, 213, 274; commended, warned, 291, 292; death, 292 *n*; Winchester command, 391; Fort Cumberland, 521; council of war, **2.** 27.

Lewis, *Col.* Charles, brother of Fielding [1], and colonial commission, **1.** 163; land, **2.** 355, circular to, **7.** 279 *n*; Commander in Chief's Guard, **8.** 178; resignation, **11.** 121, 140, 219; bears letter, 140; Convention troops, **14.** 57. *See also* Virginia Fourteenth.

Lewis, *Capt.* Charles. *See* Lewis, George.

Lewis, David,* conduct, **1.** 481, 482, 494.

Lewis, Eleanor (Nellie) Parke (Custis), Washington's special bequest, **37.** 290; in general bequest, 292; Audley estate, 296 *n*. *See also* Custis, Eleanor Parke.

Lewis, Elizabeth (Annesley), pass, **6.** 283.

Lewis, Elizabeth (Washington),* brother's regards, **1.** 152; brother's miniature, **16.** 468; plan, **27.** 160; Mount Vernon, bears letter, 463, **30.** 251; missing letter to, **29.** 24 *n*; illness, brother summoned, 209, 210; position for son, 228, 229, **32.** 17; mother's estate, **30.** 399–402, 435, 450; lease from brother, **31.** 212; dancing master, **32.** 23; family, 28, 29; niece Harriet, 175, 176, 355, **35.** 14; mule, **33.** 310, 513; new home, **35.** 16; Miss Haynie, 100; death, 434; brother's bequest to heirs, **37.** 292.

Lewis, Fielding [1],* Washington's regards, **1.** 152; Washington's tobacco, **2.** 23; store, 137; Washington's affairs, accounts, 170, 379, **3.** 119, 134, 199, 205, 209, 365, **28.** 249, 404, **30.** 94, 231, 272, **37.** 498, 509, 510; goods for, **2.** 354; carriage, 374; wine, 398, 399; bills of exchange, 415, **3.** 103; Fairfax affairs, 225, 365, **17.** 58, **18.**

66, **19.** 129, **20.** 318, **28.** 475; flour for army, **6.** 389; land, Washington's connection, estate, **9.** 449, **13.** 409, **19.** 129, **24.** 130, 131, **27.** 391, **29.** 502, **30.** 93, **33.** 289, **36.** 46, 47, **37.** 296, 405–407, 496; correspondence, **10.** 112; Mercer bond, **13.** 409; death, **24.** 129; first wife, **27.** 166; son's debts, 346; family, **32.** 28, 29; hedges, **37.** 535.

Lewis, Fielding [2],* commission, **7.** 325; loan refused, **27.** 345, 346; advice, admonished, 346, **29.** 101; timber, 101; death of mother, **35.** 434; uncle's bequest, **37.** 292.

Lewis, Frances, of Fielding, **32.** 28.

Lewis, Francis,* Congress, committees, **6.** 116 *n*, 123, **7.** 108 *n*; wife, **6.** 283 *n*; marine prisoners of war, 18, 26; wine and delicacies for headquarters, 349, 352, **19.** 207.

Lewis, *Capt.* George (Charles),* letters written by, **4.** 325 *n*, **9.** 428 *n*, **15.** 212 *n*; orders by, **5.** 50; cavalry company, guard for commander in chief, **6.** 483, **7.** 305, 494 *n*, **9.** 193; letter for, **7.** 325; movements, **8.** 60, 265; extra aide, **10.** 286 *n*; furlough, Washington's baggage, 290; horses, **11.** 339, **34.** 337; phaeton, **12.** 328; bears letter, **13.** 331; absence censured, **14.** 105, 106; resignation, **16.** 330; uncle's Kentucky land, **34.** 95, 248, 249, 326, 415, **35.** 380, **36.** 121; Parks, **35.** 16; family affairs, 28; Dubarry, 166; death of mother, 434; joiner for uncle, 435; uncle's affairs, 463; slave cook for Mount Vernon, **36.** 70; provisional army appointment, **37.** 225; uncle's sword, 287, 287 *n*; uncle's bequest, 292.

Lewis, Henry, Pennsylvania civilian, court-martial, **10.** 508.

Lewis, Henry, (Howell?), horse, **34.** 337.

Lewis, Howell,* presidential staff, **32.** 17, 43, 44; uncle's errand, 158; as agent at Mount Vernon, **33.** 5, 21, 36, 158, 190, 206, 219, 267; instructions, 40 *n*–42 *n*, 49–54, 61–66, 143–148, 232, 233; admonished, 52, 63, 148; draft, 261, 271; Dubarry, **35.** 28, 28 *n*, 166; bears letter, **36.** 140, 141; uncle's bequest, **37.** 292. *See also* Lewis, Henry.

Lewis, *Capt.* Howell (Thomas, William), frontier posts, **35.** 38, 107, 110.

Lewis, *Lieut. Col.* Ichabod, battalion brigaded, **5.** 503.

Lewis, John, of New York, court-martial, **5.** 61.

Lewis, John, of Massachusetts(?), court-martial, **17.** 345, **18.** 3.

Lewis, *Dr.* John, exchange, **21.** 372.

Lewis, *Lieut.* John,* of Fielding [1], court-martial, **12.** 357; service, 357 *n*; father's estate, land, **24.** 130, 131, **27.** 391, **30.** 93, 94, **32.** 88, 158, **33.** 141, 289, 387, 450, 491, 496, 497, **36.** 46, 47, **37.** 405; to Fort Pitt, bears letter, **27.** 330; instructions on Washington's western affairs, 331, 332; mother, **32.** 28; Washington's Kentucky land, **34.** 95.

Lewis, Joseph, of New Jersey, quartering officers, **17.** 437; staff office, 437 *n*; depredation certificates, **21.** 37.

Lewis, *Lieut.* Joseph, of Maryland, nonstate corps benefits, **20.** 60; Canadian regiment, discharge, 60 *n*, 360; service, 360 *n*.

Lewis, *Lieut.* (*Capt.*) Joshua,* promotion, **1.** 176; recruiting, 178, 243, 244, 274; assignment, 223, 273; deserters, **2.** 1; council of war, 27; posts, instructions, 44–46, 119; size roll, 120, 130; blankets, 120; and raid, 140, 148; conduct of company, 156; resignation, 178.

Lewis, Lawrence,* wife, **27.** 59 *n*; management of Mount Vernon, **33.** 21, 22, 38, 39; fugitive slave, **36.** 2; Mount Vernon as home, service, 2; at cousin's wedding, 92; bears letter, 256; cavalry appointment, declines, 405, **37.** 25, 59, 63, 77, 105, 108, 114, 169; relations with uncle, 24; engagement and marriage, 63, 108, 125, 135, 169; movements, 64, 327, 405; uncle's special bequest, anticipation, lease at Mount Vernon, 290, 368–370, 376–378, 383, 415, 461; in general bequest, 292; new Mount Vernon tomb, 293; uncle's executor, 294, 303; illness, 339, 341.

Lewis, Meriwether, ratification, **29.** 372.

Lewis, *Col.* Morgan,* pack saddles, **10.** 455; Hay, **11.** 223; Indian expedition preparations, **12.** 284; complaint against, **13.** 50; Canadian expedition preparations, lumber, 265, 304; Niagara expedition preparations, **14.** 19; old accounts, 258; platform planks, **18.** 379; Fort Schuyler provisions, 406, 409, 425; lumber impressment, **19.** 285.

Lewis, Nathan, trial, capital penalty, **1.** 354, 357, 359, 381.

Lewis, *Col.* Nicholas,* riflemen, Yorktown, **23.** 148; neutrality, **33.** 153.

Lewis, Rachel, presidential mansion servant, **31.** 112, 117, **37.** 570.

Lewis, *Col.* Robert, (& Sons),* of Pennsylvania, ammunition and arms, **6.** 43, 50; dismantling flour mill, **10.** 413; miller for Mount Vernon, **27.** 132, 198, 218, **28.** 56–58, 129, 130, 153, 428, 429, **36.** 242: bolting cloth, **31.** 6 *n*; on coachman, letter, 160 *n*; seed wheat, **35.** 206.

Lewis, Robert, of Schenectady, Washington's account, **27.** 71 *n*.

Lewis, Robert,* of Fielding [1], transcript, **1.** xxxviii, 109 *n*, 168 *n*, 175 *n*; presidential household, expenses, **30.** 228, 229, 250, 446, **32.** 17; escorts Mrs. Washington to New York, **30.** 318; diary, 318 *n*; agency for uncle's lands, instructions, affairs, **31.** 390–394, **32.** 439, **33.** 31, 67, 68, 295, 370, 371, 432, 433, 486, **34.** 122–125, 252, 328–330, 490–492, **35.** 25, 34, 339, **36.** 62, 140, 141, 162–164, 282, **37.** 104, 338–341, 435, 453, 454; Mount Vernon, **32.** 175; stallion, stud, 266, 274, 284, 296, **33.** 297; purchases land for uncle, **32.** 272–274, 376, 377, 445; uncle's land gift, 439, **33.** 372, **35.** 99; uncle's town lots, **32.** 439, **33.** 370, 487, illness, 31; irregular mail, **34.** 490; jackass, 498, 508, **37.** 104; Deep Run land, **35.** 339, 340; crops, **36.** 282; uncle's bequest, **37.** 292; movements, 340, 340 *n*.

Lewis, Samuel,* Washington's western lands, **27.** 315, 316, 364; office, 323 *n*.

Lewis, *Lieut.* Stephen, irregular impressment, **19.** 493; service, 493 *n*.

Lewis, Thomas,* of Andrew [1], Washington's western lands, surveys, agency, **3.** 182–184, 209–211, 278, **27.** 320–323, **29.** 336, 341–345, 383, 397, 398, 500, 501, **30.** 102, 106–108, 144–148, 261, **31.** 60, 62, **34.** 462; surveyor, **22.** 194; office, **27.** 323 *n*, **28.** 113; western settlement, 392; Crawford, **29.** 8; home, 329.

Lewis, *Lieut.* Thomas, of Fifteenth Virginia, court-martial, **11.** 431; service, 431 *n*.

Lewis, Thomas, headquarters account, **20.** 67 *n*.

Lewis, Warner,* Washington and command, **1.** 159–163; debt, **3.** 290, **37.** 500; at camp, **4.** 165 *n*; valuing land, **30.** 165, 166, 282, 331, 332; Gloucester land, **31.** 17, 127; hedges, **37.** 535.

Lewis, *Capt.* William, of Virginia, pay for enlisted servant, **2.** 105; brigade inspector, **11.** 225, **12.** 332; service, 332 *n*.

Lewis, William.* *See* Lewis, Robert, (& Sons).

Lewis, *Rev.* Zechariah,* Custis, **35.** 495, 510, **36.** 7; sermons, 7; route to Natural Bridge, 472; oration, **37.** 350 *n*.

Lewisburg County, S. C., excise survey, **31.** 237.

Lexington, Ky.,* Jay Treaty, **34.** 253 *n*, 254 *n*.

*Lexington*, U. S. S., **7.** 107 *n*, **10.** 61 *n*.

Lexington and Concord, battle, Washington on, **3.** 291; news in England, 347 *n*, 352, 375; depositions to Virginia, **37.** 511.

Lexington County, S. C., excise survey, **31.** 237.

Leyden, Neth.,* poetical society, **31.** 64.

L'Hommedieu, Ezra, complaint, letter, **13.** 98 *n*.

Liancourt.* *See* La Rochefoucauld-Liancourt.

Liberge de Granchain de Sémerville. *See* Granchain.

*Liberty*, **3.** 56, 109.

Liberty, French demands, **29.** 431; ordered, **35.** 226. *See also* Religion (liberty).

Liberty County, S. C., excise survey, **31.** 237.

Liberty Hall Academy. *See* Washington Academy.

Liberty Pole, N. J., British at, **12.** 522, **13.** 7, 8, 14; tavern, **19.** 425; movement to, **20.** 382, 385. *See also* Teaneck.

Liberty poles, New York City, **5.** 270 *n*; Morristown, **7.** 122.

Library. *See* Books.

Library of Congress, Washington Papers, **1.** xli, li; Papers of the Continental Congress, **3.** 293 *n*; Toner Transcripts, 427 *n*; House of Representatives Collection, 471 *n*; Force Transcripts, **4.** 440 *n*; Nathaniel Greene Papers, **12.** 346 *n*; Washington-Greenwood Papers, **16.** 45 *n*; Alexander Hamilton Papers, 409 *n*; British Transcripts, **17.** 295 *n*; Varick Transcripts, 307 *n*; French Transcripts, **18.** 211 *n*; Madison Papers, 439 *n*; Rochambeau Papers, 498 *n*; Stevens Transcripts, **21.** 330 *n*; Jefferson Papers, **23.** 292 *n*; Papers of the Cincinnati, **27.** 196 *n*; Charles Thomson Papers, 313 *n*; McHenry Photostats, **29.** 60 *n*; Shippen Deposit, **30.** 311 *n*; Ball Deposit, 451 *n*; Applications for Office, **31.** 3 *n*; District Letters and Papers, 204 *n*; Letters of Presidents to Commissioners, 233 *n*; Digges-Morgan-L'Enfant Papers, 271 *n*; Monroe Papers, **32.** 322 *n*; William Thornton Papers, 491 *n*; Insurrection Papers, **33.** 462 *n*; Randolph's Vindication, **34.** 277 *n*; Washington Photostats, 411 *n*; Pinckney Family Deposit, 474 *n*; Treasury Circulars, **35.** 116 *n*; Greenwood Bequest, **37.** 27 *n*; Henley-Smith Papers, 513 *n*; Hamilton Deposit, 533 *n*.

Liebert, *Capt.* Philip, at court-martial, **23.** 463, 465; service, 463 *n*.

Liénard, Daniel. *See* Beaujeu.

Lieutenant, uniform, **19.** 21; rank, **21.** 213; as office, **37.** 49.

Lieutenant colonel, rank of commandant, **21.** 409, **22.** 165; as office, **37.** 48.

Lieutenant general, proposed grade, **7.** 49, 51, **10.** 373, 374, **12.** 61.

Lievens (Lievers), *Judge* ——. *See* Levy.

Life, Washington's philosophy, **28.** 516.

Liffenwell, Ebenezer, court-martial, pardon, **6.** 90, 102.

Light corps (infantry), formation, regulations, officers, **9.** 145, 148, **10.** 210, 368, 465, **12.** 323, 324, **15.** 47, 231, 233, 265, 266, 277, 283, 403, 406, 421, 438, 461, 467, **16.** 185, 481, **17.** 289, 310, **19.** 188, 189, 191, 192, 202, 208, 209, 231, 239, 240, 299–301, 303, 349, 353–358, **20.** 1 *n*, **21.** 189 *n*, **24.** 262, **25.** 46, 47, 50, 51, 54, 66, 328; command, **9.** 149, **14.** 124, 208, **15.** 354, 355, **19.** 295, 303, 347, **25.** 47; volunteers, **9.** 157; rejoining, 227; disbandment, or continuance, 266, **13.** 329, 365, **17.** 211, 216, 236, 237, 270, 280, 289, 329, **20.** 402; strength, **9.** 278, **15.** 380, **16.** 318, 400, **19.** 315, **26.** 250; in new arrangement, **12.** 31; Monmouth, 107; movements, positions, 300, 465, 466, 475, **15.** 284, 291, 297, 306, 438, **17.** 32–34, 37, 40, **19.** 315, 425, **20.** 140, 141, 187, 251, **24.** 309, 466, **25.** 43, 47, 98, 104 *n*, 206, 209, 242, 243, 294, 295, 299, 317, 326, 353, 354, 357, 370, 387, 395, 396, 403, **37.** 553; parade, **12.** 317; equipments, 317, 331; foraging, 462; clothing, hunting shirts, 474, **15.** 372, 373, 378, 379, **17.** 139, 290, 291, 297, 298, **24.** 448; pay, **12.** 484; music, **15.** 293; boats, tents, 307, **25.** 406; court-martial of soldiers and officers, **15.** 436, **16.** 147, 148, 234, 235, 317, **20.** 33, 71, 72, 96, 222; returns, **16.** 11, 12, **19.** 424, **25.** 71; uniform, insignia, **16.** 288, **19.** 209, 210, 466, **26.** 181; outrages on civilians, **16.** 315, 316, 329; artificers and conductor, 469, 470; shoes, **17.** 2, 103; arms of detached men, 53; North Carolina troops, 134; hutting, 216, **25.** 378, 380; as pickets on march to winter quarters, **17.** 216; Washington visits, 240, 244; and possible British movement, 288; British belief in southern movement, 295 *n*; commended, 329, 330, **20.** 402, **24.** 342; in line of battle, **19.** 302, **25.** 86; proposed Kings Bridge attack, **20.** 426, 428; formation of company units, **21.** 169, 170; maneuvers, **24.** 322, 325, 352; artillery, **25.** 47; brigade major, 71; colors from Lafayette, 131; and

cartel negotiations, 202; proposed exploit, 386, 387, 392; muster, 423; peace militia, **26.** 390. *See also* Advanced line; Lafayette, Marie (Virginia); Maxwell, William; Rangers; Riflemen; Scammell, Alexander; Scott, Charles; Stony Point; Wayne, Anthony.

Light dragoons. *See* Provost.

Light horse, British, to South, **16.** 312, 333, **17.** 334.

Light horse, colonial, horses, **1.** 225, 238, 367; recruiting, 238, 257; officers' pay, 251; pursuit of deserters, 281; scouting, 310; Maidstone, 358, 364; mutiny, 358; officers, 365; on foot, pay, 417; deserters, 444, 518; formation of troop, **2.** 204; Forbes expedition, 211, 221, 224, 227, 267, 268. *See also* Cavalry.

Light infantry, British, to South, **16.** 333, 362, **17.** 334; New York, **21.** 21, 22; Yorktown prisoners, **23.** 263 *n*.

Lightfoot, ——, of Virginia, estate, **3.** 38.

Lightfoot, *Capt.* William,* militia, **2.** 76.

Lighthall, Lancaster, court-martial, capital penalty, pardon, **18.** 380, 422 *n*.

Lighthouses, Cape Henry, **3.** 81; Boston Harbor, exploit, 351, 353, 381, 393; federal operation, cessions, **30.** 381, 433, 433 *n*, 464, 489 *n*, **31.** 4, 5, 191 *n*, 406; appointments, 63 *n*, **32.** 173, 174; upkeep, 433 *n*; jurisdiction, **33.** 248.

Lighting, candles for troops, **2.** 139, **4.** 180, **14.** 283; lamps, fixtures, material for Mount Vernon, **2.** 320, 335 *n*, 383; candles for Mount Vernon, 383; **27.** 398, **37.** 426; whale oil, **30.** 35; lamps for presidential mansion, **31.** 15, 174. *See also* Lanterns.

Ligneris. *See* Des Ligernis.

Ligonier, Pa., specific supplies, **18.** 253.

Lille (France) Bibliothèque Communale, material from, **12.** 480 *n*.

Lilley, *Lieut.* Reuben, escort, **16.** 158; service, 158 *n*.

Lillie, *Capt.* John,* Knox's aide, **24.** 335; service, 335 *n*; certificate, **27.** 253 *n*.

Lilly, *Capt.* Thomas, pilots for York River, **23.** 187, 209, 235.

Lily, Henrich, provost, court-martial, **14.** 310.

Lima beans, seed, **32.** 327, **33.** 345.

Lime, from New England, **28.** 25, 92, 167, 350; oyster shells, 92, **29.** 215, 244, **30.** 254, **32.** 183, 346, 349, 364, 369, 423, 445, 463, 481, **34.** 205, 217, **35.** 266; quality and quantity, stone and shell, **32.** 282, 435, 457; mortar, 456, 471.

Lime trees for Mount Vernon, **28.** 134.

Limes, orders, **2.** 437, **3.** 93, 99.

Limper, John, case, **10.** 127.

Linch. *See* Lynch.

Lincoln, *Gen.* Benjamin,* militia for New York campaign, **6.** 136, 141, 142, 148, 247, 272; intercourse with enemy, 176; and recommendation of officers, 186; loyalist conspiracy, 196; division, 208, **8.** 100, 225, **12.** 409; Long Island plans, **6.** 212, 219; aides, 231, **8.** 23, **14.** 308 *n*, **16.** 16 *n*, **19.** 299 *n*, 323 *n*, 483 *n*, **20.** 81 *n*, 323 *n*; new militia command, use, Heath, **6.** 392–395, 417, 473, 475, 476, 498, **7.** 96 *n*; line generalship, **6.** 408, **7.** 52, 234 *n*; militia in New Jersey, 146; advance to militia, 179; loyalist refugees, 190 *n*; term-expired militia, 203, 205, 227, 254, 260; Bound Brook post, action, 399, 411, 427, 438, 486; pay arrears, 480, 481 *n*; desertions, **8.** 123, **21.** 308; guards and grand parade, **8.** 185, 186; New Jersey movement (1777), 297; at rank inquiry, 303; Hudson River movement, 446; sent personally to Northern army, influence, 459, 462, 463, 487, 491, 507, **9.** 13, 76, 102, 228; Washington's opinion, **8.** 459; tactics, **9.** 77; Ticonderoga success, 276; Freemans Farm, wound, return to service, 377, 428, **10.** 325 *n*, 326, 444, **11.** 31, 326, **12.** 291; Burgoyne

campaign honors, **10.** 44; and Arnold's rank, 326; Washington's gift, **11.** 326, 360; at Ticonderoga trials, **12.** 352, 354, 406, 495, 526, **13.** 6, 449, 450; councils of war: Rhode Island campaign, **12.** 388 *n*; inspector general department, 438 *n*;—eastward movement (1778), **13.** 6, 7; southern command, Washington's comments, 17, 37, **14.** 240, 440; force, officers, 78 *n*, **15.** 19 *n*, 492, **17.** 30, 248, **18.** 57, 178, 264, 279, 307; southern prisoners of war, letter, **14.** 255, **18.** 8; rank in Pulaski's legion, **15.** 309; exchange, **19.** 96, 149, 259, 436, **20.** 27, 67, 69, 136, 243, 315, 322; at headquarters, **19.** 127, 147; cartel negotiations, 445, **20.** 27, 28, 60, 132, 195, 366; active service, 323, **22.** 72, 211; recruiting service, **20.** 323, 461–463, **21.** 74–76, 264, 413, 414; secret service, 485; in field, march (1781), 554, **22.** 231, 232, 360; officer of the day, 270, 327, 392, 411, 428, 471, 482; proposed surprise attack, instructions, 300–304, 307–309, 321, 322, 330, 331; reconnoiter in force, 409 *n*; orders court-martial, 438; mission for militia, instructions, 464, 469–471; Yorktown march, instructions, **23.** 37, 41–43, 48, 59, 60, 69–71, 98, 113, 119; draft written by, 97 *n*; Yorktown siege: command, 131; officer of the day, 146, 171, 176, 239, 275, 318; order of battle, 147; countersigns honoring, 153, 177; pay, 159; trench command, 179, 198, 206, 222, 234; headquarters, 242 *n*; Washington's appreciation, 246; fatigue, 275; instructions on return march, 293, 294, 323, 324; in the town, 355;—gift, **28.** 64; vessel before Mount Vernon, 346; Lear, 379, 405, 409, 455; freshening salt water, 380; Gordon's subscription papers, 412, 455, **29.** 59 *n*; Cincinnati, 58; Shays Rebellion, 168, 169, 181, 488; Maine interests, 182, 395; loss of son, 395, 412; ratification, 426, 441, 451, 488, **30.** 11, 12; Minot, 64; Washington and presidency, 119–121; Adams, 125; office seeker, 225, 226, **34.** 165; Indian negotiations, instructions, **30.** 379, 380, 384, 392, 404, **32.** 313 *n*, 327 *n*, 406; and appointments, **31.** 336; federal district, 508; character and federal army command, 509, 513; window glass, **37.** 149, 269.

*Secretary at war:* appointment, **21.** 181 *n*, **23.** 370 *n*, 430; cavalry, 370, **24.** 131; Knox's promotion, **23.** 371; prisoners of war affairs, 383, 384, 439, 442, **24.** 317, 324, 337 *n*, **25.** 26, 36, 162, 221, 240, 241, 245, 376, 377, 436, 461, **26.** 340, 342, 347, **27.** 41; clothing, uniforms, **23.** 388, **24.** 99, 110–112, **25.** 322, 339, 376, 395, 402, 450, **26.** 140, 157–159; provisions, contracts, letter, **23.** 401, 434, **24.** 246 *n*, 250, 251, 256, 295, 296, 324, 388, 394, **25.** 15, 98, 478; inspector general department, **23.** 402; mode of pay, 413; presentation of Yorktown trophies, letter, 414, 414 *n*; officers' servants, 439, **24.** 98, 150; Ledyard, **23.** 439, 440; 1782 preparations, letter, 452–456, 464, 491, **24.** 151 *n*; movements, at headquarters, **23.** 464, **24.** 71, 72, 78, 348, 364, **25.** 240, 282, 466, **26.** 142, **27.** 202, 236; recruiting, **23.** 473, 474, **24.** 134; adjutant general department, 47, **25.** 48, 49; general officers, **24.** 83, 354, 355, 416, **25.** 386, 394; allowance to artificers, **24.** 99; southern requirements, 115, 116; contingent warrants, 157; New York levies, subsistence, 162, 470; Huddy reprisal, 218, 219, 262, 305, 319, 320, 326; Pickering's absence, letter, 255, 256, 256 *n*; hospitals, 263, 297, 489 *n*; commission, 274; orders courts-martial, 310, 311, 374, 375, **25.** 87, 252, **26.** 372, **27.** 16; officers' address on dauphin, **24.** 314 *n*; detained arms, 316; Reuben Johnson affair, 320 *n*, 335, 335 *n*; musters, returns, rolls, 324, **25.** 189 *n*, 222 *n*, 416, **27.** 230; surveying instruments, **24.** 324; reduction of army, 352–354, **26.** 140; on maneuvers, **24.** 359, **25.** 293; orders court of inquiry, **24.** 361; invalids, 363, 439, **25.** 368, **27.** 236, 237; permit for foreign service, **24.** 376; stores left in Virginia, letter, 430, 431; paroled band, 433; flags, fifes, drums, 454, **26.** 205, 207; Hazen's corps, Canadian refugees, **24.** 470, **26.** 67, 140, 203; civil sale of negro soldier, **24.** 467; Armand's corps, 469, **26.** 206; commissary of military stores, **24.** 465, 466, **25.** 29, 30, 32, 72; Indians, **24.** 479, **25.** 106, 107, 190, 191, 198, **26.** 368; Gates, **25.** 2, 3; standardization of regiments, 19, 20, 286, 300 *n*, 322, 373, 376, 460, 461, 466, 467, **26.** 206; brigade majors, **25.** 25; Cornwallis-Laurens exchange, 35; officers' subsistence, 50; promotions, unauthorized, 98, 99, **26.** 167, **27.** 46 *n*; disposal of Southern army, **25.** 106, 107, 163, 201, 234, **26.** 442, 443; passes, **25.** 122, 153, 214, 240, 323; judge advocate general, 145; rank dispute, 152; cannon for Rochambeau, 153; West Point affairs, 172, 179, 180, **26.** 499, **27.** 34;

pay arrears and discontent, half-pay, commutation, letter, **25.** 228, 229, 229 *n*, **26.** 368, 426; Virginia recruits, **25.** 239; Wyoming, 257, 301, 321, 416; McHenry s arrears, 284, 290; blankets, 329; impressed rum, 360; women with army, **26.** 78; queries to, replies, 140, 141; Reckless, 140, 355 *n*; commends winter quarters, 142; ordnance stores, 158; Delaware Battalion, 238; deranged officers and discipline, 238; field officers, 279; brevets, general step, 280, **27.** 8; problem of peace and army discharge, furloughs, **26.** 290, 470; peace magazines, 395; Segond, 441, 444, **27.** 127; Ternant, **26.** 456; Knox's allowance, 475; Goodale, **27.** 8; resignation, 164, 220; reorganization of office, 203.

Lincoln, Benjamin, *jr.*,* Washington's affairs, **29.** 167; death (?), 412.

Lincoln, *Capt.* Rufus, exchange, furlough, **21.** 167; service, 167 *n*.

Lincoln County, N. C., excise survey, **31.** 237, **32.** 312.

Lincoln County, S. C., excise survey, **31.** 237.

Lincolns Gap (Pass), N. J., alarm signal, **8.** 185, **14.** 284, 285 *n*.

Lind. *See* Lindo.

Linden. *See* Lime trees.

Lindo, Elias, land, **29.** 180, **37.** 306.

Lindsay, Adam, bears letter, **24.** 432; British paroled band, 432 *n*, 433.

Lindsay, Alexander. *See* Balcarras.

Lindsay, John, conduct as magistrate, **2.** 146.

Lindsay, *Cornet* (*Lieut.*) William, cavalry promotion, **7.** 338; wounded in exploit, **10.** 321, 322; service, 321 *n*, **11.** 206 *n*; company, 206, 251; resignation, **13.** 91 *n*.

Lindsey, Ebenezer, court-martial, **3.** 448.

Lindsey, *Capt.* Eleazer, of Massachusetts, court-martial, **3.** 427.

Lindseys Tavern, Baltimore, **23.** 107 *n*.

Lindsley, *Lieut. Col.* Eleazer, of Pennsylvania (?), court-martial, **10.** 342; service, 342 *n*.

Lindsly, Benjamin,* impressment, **17.** 452 *n*.

Lindsy, William, surveying party, **1.** 7 *n*.

Linen, orders, **2.** 330–332, 334–336, 370, 454, 463, **26.** 435, **27.** 101, 175, 176, **28.** 430, **29.** 179, 235, 258, 458, 498, **30.** 114, 137, **35.** 308; for headquarters, missing, **14.** 128, 129 *n*, 211; for backing maps, 184; need, Dutch supply, **25.** 181, 207, 230; gift, **28.** 392; spinning, **29.** 156, 434. *See also* Flax; Haversacks; Osnaburgs; Overalls; Tablecloths.

Lingan, C., Washington's bank stock, **37.** 251 *n*.

Lingan, James McCubbin, federal district affairs, **31.** 287, **32.** 11 *n*, **34.** 180.

Lingan & Smith, bank stock, **35.** 438.

Linn, James,* Farewell Address, **35.** 289.

Lion, Patrick. *See* Lyons.

Lippett, *Col.* Christopher, brigade, **6.** 171; fatigue, 172; brigade major, 191; movements, 206.

Lippincott, *Capt.* Richard, Huddy reprisal, **24.** 147, 220 *n*, 226, 426, 441, 455–459, **25.** 29, 40, 112, 241.

*Lippincott's Magazine*, **3.** 41 *n*.

Lipscomb, *Capt.* Reuben, courts-martial, **9.** 191, **12.** 172; service, **9.** 191 *n*, **12.** 172 *n*.

Liquanea, Jamaica, botanical garden, **34.** 207 *n*.

Liquor, colonial frontier, **1.** 8; in colonial camps, regulations, abuse, 179, 317, 353, 382, 392, 408, 409, 440, 451, 463, 470, 505, **2.** 146, 148; Indians, at camp, **1.** 365, 384, 486, **2.** 47, 54, **11.** 389, **12.** 16, **35.** 160; for laborers, fatigue, guards, **1.** 441, 530, **4.** 478, **8.** 225, **11.** 156, **14.** 332, **16.** 34, 255, 256 *n*, **18.** 15, **19.** 172, 364, 464; for Mount Vernon, **1.** 162, 167, 331, 348, 437, 522, **3.** 25, 98, 99, 213, **28.** 223 *n*,

316, 327, 381, **30.** 20, 35, **31.** 57, 149; Forbes expedition, **2.** 226, 228, 232; Washington's election bill, 242 *n*; sideboard, 363; decanters and glasses, **3.** 92; military orders against drunkenness, on duty, punishment, 309, **4.** 515, **5.** 6, 100, 111, 336, 442, 443, **7.** 335, 364, 412, **8.** 23, 201, **9.** 170, **10.** 500, **11.** 156, **15.** 131, **17.** 345, **18.** 35; limitation on sale to soldiers, **3.** 334, 377, 474, **13.** 472, 473, **26.** 446; new cider, **3.** 449; ration, issue, regulations, contractors, **5.** 407, 436, **7.** 140, **8.** 405, **9.** 91, 121, 199, 209, 213, 277, **10.** 151, 225, 394, **11.** 265, **12.** 422, **14.** 283, **15.** 258, **16.** 320, **19.** 88, 109, 113, 463, 492, **21.** 38, **22.** 412, 493, **23.** 218, 402, **24.** 260–262, **37.** 55; check on distillation, **7.** 250; officers drunk, **8.** 187, 269, **9.** 360, 435, 436, 438, **10.** 3, 89, 272, 475, **11.** 57, 488, **12.** 191, **16.** 127, 147, 150, **19.** 372, **25.** 154, 155, **32.** 105; for headquarters, **8.** 410, 411, **9.** 54 *n*, **12.** 164 *n*, 192 *n*, **19.** 38, **20.** 119 *n*, **22.** 441; need, supply, quality, impressment, **8.** 441, **9.** 19, 105, **10.** 43, 220, 341, 353, **15.** 309, 322, 340, **16.** 3, **17.** 270, 412, **19.** 446, **20.** 12, 147, 171, **22.** 6, 66, 182, 209, 247, 312, 338, 339, 366, 405, 467, **23.** 2, **24.** 440, **25.** 124, 360; proposed public distillery, **9.** 73; benefits of use, 73, 105, **24.** 260; general officer dismissed, 436, **10.** 89; from New England, 43, **22.** 6, 66; for officers, allowance, **10.** 225, 272, 289, **15.** 331, **19.** 463, 478, 492, **24.** 59; celebration issues, **10.** 242, **11.** 342, 356, **15.** 366, **24.** 300, 397, **25.** 375, **26.** 101, 337; officer taking soldier's ration, **10.** 473; illegal transactions, sales, graft, **11.** 56, 57, 86, 141, 142, **14.** 185, 186, 425, **16.** 88, 89, **18.** 135, 136, **19.** 463, **20.** 200, 201, **21.** 47; camp prices, **11.** 132, 162, 264; state commissaries, 264; on march, **12.** 98, 104, **15.** 237; no deficiency tickets, **12.** 391 *n*; West Indies rumors and prices, **13.** 192; winter-camp sale regulations, 472, 473; officer drinking with soldiers, **15.** 69; to frontier troops, illegal sale, 119, **22.** 347, **23.** 4, **26.** 89; for light corps, **15.** 373; wet-weather issue, **16.** 149, **19.** 463; for French cooperation, **16.** 446, 447; specific supplies, **18.** 159, 160, 253, 317, 318, **20.** 451 *n*, 465; on prizes, **18.** 276, 276 *n*; from merchants' association, **19.** 150, 151; officer's sale to soldiers, **21.** 47; transportation, 451, 455; wine as substitute for rum declined, **22.** 380; Yorktown campaign, **23.** 1, 144, 163, 185, 279; borrowed, 2; for hospitals, ration, 328, **25.** 484; commutation, **24.** 252; as reward for good work, **25.** 411; peace establishment ration, **26.** 385; peach brandy, **26.** 385, **28.** 457; drink in artisans' contracts, **29.** 109 *n*, 207; brandy or rum, **30.** 45, 162; evil, admonition, 162, 163, 263, **33.** 215; for harvesting, **30.** 259, **32.** 474; customs officers, **31.** 238, 240 *n*; duties and excise, 242; reformation doubted, **32.** 174; whiskey as presidentia drink, **33.** 525 *n*. *See also* Excise; Distillery; Malt liquors; Rum; Sutlers; Wine.

Lispenard, Leonard, dinner to Washington, **3.** 301 *n*; cattle maimed, **5.** 230; house (?), **6.** 37.

Lispenard's Brewery, New York City, guard post, **5.** 444.

Liston, Robert, Mount Vernon, **35.** 110, 111, 150, **36.** 69; federal district housing **37.** 456.

Liston, *Mrs.* Robert,* Mrs. Washington's letter, **36.** 169 *n*.

Litchfield, Conn., loyalists removed to, **5.** 267 *n*, **8.** 474 *n*; magazine, protection, 318, 323, **16.** 304, 381, **17.** 197; route by, **13.** 8, 9, 53, **16.** 401, **21.** 163, 174, **22.** 175; Washington at, **21.** 328 *n*, **22.** 100 *n*.

Literature. *See* Biography; Books; Drama; Poetry.

Lithgow, *Maj.* William, resignation, **12.** 322; service, 322 *n*.

Lititz, Pa., hospital, **11.** 170, 208.

Litter, farm, instructions, **37.** 468.

Little, ——, trespass, **31.** 455.

Little, *Lieut.* (*Capt.-Lieut.*) Andrew (Eleazer), of Second Pennsylvania, sappers and miners, **14.** 235, **15.** 103, **16.** 36; service, 36 *n*; resigns, 207. *See also* Lytle, Andrew.

Little, Charles,* land valuing, **24.** 70 *n*; Colvill estate, **27.** 310, **29.** 394, **32.** 453; French land, **29.** 18, 19; as security, 243; army appointment, **36.** 370; Washington's will, **37.** 303; Difficult Run land, 431–433, 445.

Little, John, court-martial, **6.** 37.

Little, *Col.* Moses, regiment brigaded, **3.** 343, 355, 376, **4.** 275, 512, 536, **5.** 422, 503; road to Canada, **4.** 182, 532; regiment, new establishment, 190, **6.** 90; alarm post after Boston evacuation, **4.** 436; march to New York, 442; muster, **5.** 21; sailmaker from regiment, 86; returns of arms, 107; estimate of paper, 336 *n*; promotion, **9.** 80, 81; bears letter, **18.** 115. *See also* Twelfth Infantry.

Little, Thomas, exchange, **8.** 66.

Little, William, Boston selectman, letter to, **34.** 252 *n.*

Little Cacapehon River, surveying at, **1.** 18; post at mouth, militia, 348, 350, 367, 368, 371, 374, 376.

Little Capon River, **1.** 18 *n.*

Little Carpenter, Cherokee, conduct, **2.** 309.

*Little Democrat*, privateer, **33.** 5 *n*, 90.

Little Egg Harbor, N. J., British raid, **13.** 168.

Little Falls Quarter, Va., Mary Washington's plantation, **26.** 42, **27.** 11; corn, **28.** 395; to Bushrod Washington, **30.** 402.

Little Frederick tobacco, **30.** 148.

*Little Hannah*, prize, **4.** 156.

Little Kanawha River, Washington's land, **27.** 322, 327, **29.** 381. *See also* Land (frontier).

Little Meadows, Pa., letters from, **1.** 45, 148; Fort Necessity expedition, 45; Braddock expedition, 131, 136, 137, 139, 148; proposed fort, 488.

Little Nine Partners, N. Y., **12.** 481 *n.*

Little Rest, R. I., Washington at, **21.** 328 *n.*

*Little Sarah*, privateer, **33.** *front.*, 4, 4 *n*, **35.** 120.

Littledale, ——, shipmaster, **2.** 343.

Littlefield, *Lieut. Col.* Noah Moulton, at courts-martial, **16.** 56, **19.** 448; ranking board, **16.** 258; service, 258 *n*, **19.** 426 *n*, **20.** 341 *n*; officer of the day, **19.** 415, **20.** 83, 152, 261, 341, 397; rearguard, **19.** 426, **20.** 403; impressment of transportation, **19.** 429; pardon of soldier, **20.** 222.

Littlejohn, *Mrs.* Robert M., acknowledgment to, **35.** 101 *n.*

Littlepage, ——, shipmaster, **28.** 308.

Littlepage, Lewis, Jay controversy, **28.** 403, 423, 431; unreceived letter (?), **31.** 320.

Littlepages Bridge, Va., **31.** 284.

Livermore, *Capt.* David, Murnans affair, court-martial, cashiered, reinstated, **22.** 421, 424, 482, 482 *n*, 483, **23.** 64, 65; service, **22.** 421 *n.*

Livermore, Samuel, special session of Senate, **35.** 408.

*Liverpool*, H. M. S., **6.** 503 *n*, **7.** 5.

Livery, orders, **1.** 253–255, **2.** 332, 420; Custis's servant, 370, 493; lace, **27.** 296, 304, 304 *n*, 356, 428, **29.** 434, 446, **30.** 254; cloth, **27.** 398, **37.** 443; from presidential mansion, 576.

Livingston, ——, at camp, **3.** 458.

Livingston, ——, repentant loyalist, **7.** 317.

Livingston, *Mrs.* ——, Stirling's discourtesy, **8.** 21, 22.

Livingston, Abraham, provisions contract, **5.** 80, 191.

Livingston, Brockholst. *See* Livingston, Henry Brockholst.

Livingston, David. *See* Livinston.

Livingston, Edward, Jay Treaty, **34.** 481, 505 *n*; young Lafayette, 485 *n.*

Livingston, Gilbert, commissioner at Fort Montgomery, **5.** 123 *n*; committee on loyalists, **5.** 266 *n*.

Livingston, *Lieut. Col.* (Col.) Henry Beekman, regiment, officers, recruiting, **5.** 10, **7.** 167, 172, 181, 347; Long Island, **5.** 139, 181, 333, **6.** 14, 142, 148, 211, **7.** 120, 182; to join main force, **6.** 220; on recruiting, **7.** 93; post, 292, 293; detachments, 424, **11.** 27; reproved for furloughs, **7.** 466; rank, **8.** 164, **10.** 210; to Northern army, **9.** 35, 55, 60, 78, 82, 102; light corps, **10.** 210; at courts-martial, **11.** 49, **12.** 25, 54, 92; quartermaster dismissed, **11.** 141; proposed exploit, 266; health of regiment, 387; regiment brigaded, **12.** 216; Butts Hill, 397 *n*; successor in command, **14.** 314 *n*, 414, 416, 417; regiment for Iroquois expedition, 414, **15.** 142; resignation, 306; unfair enlistment, **26.** 459. *See also* New York Fourth.

Livingston, *Lieut. Col.* Henry Brockholst,* question of resignation, **15.** 180; St. Clair's aide, 180 *n*; parole, **24.** 394; office, **34.** 168.

Livingston, *Lieut.* Henry Philip, Commander in Chief's Guard, **8.** 172; service, 172 *n*, **13.** 244 *n*; letters written by, **10.** 269 *n*, **14.** 319 *n*; uniform lottery, autograph, **13.** *facing* 82, 173 *n*; messenger, 244.

Livingston, James, adjutant of Virginia Regiment, **1.** 176, 251; and drill, 295; Braddock expedition articles, 382; and false alarm, **2.** 63, 63 *n*, 65; movements, 144; allowance, 247.

Livingston, *Col.* James,* Canadian regiment, **4.** 117 *n*, 255 *n*, **6.** 479 *n*, **7.** 40; movements of regiment, **11.** 146, 152; in plan to attack New York (1778), 178; Rhode Island campaign, **12.** 192, 195; regiment brigaded, 216, **17.** 281, **18.** 190, **19.** 301; officer and soldier court-martialed, **12.** 242, **16.** 458; winter quarters, **13.** 346; new arrangement, **15.** 461; recruiting, **16.** 3; status of regiment, unrest, 3; discharge of troops, 391; clothing, for officers, **18.** 108, **20.** 252, 506; at courts-martial, **18.** 240, 260, 269, 285, 296; officer of the day, 305, 342, 377, 451, **19.** 13; manuevers, **18.** 359, 422, 467; rank and rank of regiment, **19.** 55, 61, 74–76; posts, duties, 100, 118, 119, 310, 322; complaint against major, 118 *n*; movement against New York City (1780), 284; cattle, 395; regiment and West Point, **20.** 10, 106, 127; Arnold treason, 84; Smith trial, 196, 266; returns on personnel of regiment, 475; regiment absorbed, **21.** 12, 13, 40, 250; on officers and half-pay, 283. *See also* Canadian regiments.

Livingston, John, and appointment, **7.** 93; Seneca complaint, **31.** 180.

Livingston, John Henry,* donation to, **30.** 485 *n*.

Livingston, John R., office, **30.** 413.

Livingston, Kitty, compliments, **24.** 485.

Livingston, Mary (Stevens), at headquarters, **24.** 315.

Livingston, Peter Van Brugh, legislature, **3.** 305 *n*.

Livingston, Philip,* daughter, **3.** 108 *n*; funds for prisoners of war, **8.** 18; Congress, committees, 18 *n*, 374 *n*, 439 *n*; at camp, 439.

Livingston, *Lieut. Col.* Richard, resignation, **21.** 275.

Livingston, Robert R.* on Proclamation of 1763, **2.** 469 *n*; Congress, committees, **3.** 513 *n*, **5.** 87 *n*, **17.** 239 *n*, 258 *n*, 273 *n*, 431 *n*, **18.** 211 *n*; British warships on the Hudson, **5.** 272; on loyalist plot, **6.** 209; loss to Congress, **7.** 222 *n*; on calling militia (1777), letter, **8.** 430, 430 *n*; brother's rank, **10.** 210; on Putnam, **11.** 69, 69 *n*; reduction of army, **17.** 431; Rochambeau cooperation, **18.** 211 *n*, 358; Arnold for West Point, letter, **19.** 91, 91 *n*, **20.** 214; Washington and advice, **19.** 91; on complaint of civilians, letter, **21.** 163, 163 *n*; secretary for foreign affairs, 181 *n*; Vermont, **23.** 487; birth of dauphin, **24.** 274; peace, prospects, letters, 315 *n*, **26.** 17, 203, 237 *n*; cipher, **24.** 364, **28.** 75; Vaudreuil, **25.** 16; at headquarters, 413; resignation of secretaryship, 413 *n*; Franklin's special exchanges, **26.** 247, 248; suspension of hostilities, letter, 258 *n*, 264, 266; Lafayette and peace mission, 326, 327, **27.** 186; evacuation of New York City, **26.** 427, **27.** 241; execution

of peace treaty, 11 *n*; congratulations, **30.** 339; federal office, 340, 413; society on useful arts, **32.** 337; French mission, **33.** 346, 364; British mission, 360; society for promoting agriculture, **34.** 118; Jay Treaty, 257, 277, 278; examination of Forbes, **37.** 526; state of army at New York (1776), 528; Westchester movement, 533, 534.

Livingston, Susanna (French), at home, protection, **18.** 344.

Livingston, Walter,* northern commissary troubles, **4.** 503, **5.** 223, 257, 294, 357; sketch, **4.** 503 *n*; provisions contract, **24.** 153, 154 *n*, 268, **25.** 108, 123.

Livingston, *Gen.* (*Gov.*) William,* Congress, committees, **5.** 57 *n*, 87 *n*; New York campaign, militia, letter, 198, 217, 218, 222, 225, 226, 396, **37.** 530, 531; loyalists, jurisdiction over, troops, **5.** 227, **7.** 414, 450 *n*, **8.** 44, **9.** 158, 158 *n*, 160, 316, **10.** 22, 149, 328, **11.** 2, 62, 263, 429, **15.** 28, **17.** 112, **19.** 440, **23.** 445, 461, **25.** 137; information, **5.** 471, 474, **13.** 25, **37.** 528; prisoners of war affairs, exchanges, **6.** 158, 163, **16.** 242, **18.** 119, 304, **21.** 222, 237, **25.** 440; New Jersey campaign, militia, **6.** 255, 256, 303, 304, 312, 316, 320, 320 *n*, 330, 344, 345, 363; on Washington's difficulties (1776), letter, 312 *n*, 313; threats against, guard, residence, letter, **7.** 17, **10.** 328, 415, **14.** 186, **17.** 398, 398 *n*, **21.** 436; New Jersey militia, law, officers, **7.** 57, 153, 186, 263, 263 *n*, 266, **9.** 485–487, **14.** 282 *n*; at headquarters, **7.** 98, **17.** 398 *n*; New Jersey line, officers, recruiting, discharges, **7.** 134, 186, 187, 227, **9.** 412, **10.** 416, **14.** 492, **16.** 114, **18.** 139 *n*, **19.** 28–31, **21.** 89, 361, **22.** 117, 370, **24.** 62, **25.** 286, 287, 329; British barbarity, retaliation, letter, **7.** 152, 155, **11.** 150, **13.** 125, 125 *n*; on *Impartial Chronicle*, letter, **7.** 187 *n*; Washington's New Jersey proclamation, 227; Delaware ferries, 228; loss to Congress, 228 *n*; Governor Franklin, 344; removing supplies from British threat, 345, 363, **9.** 294, 315, **10.** 231, **13.** 380; New Jersey movements (1777), militia, **7.** 492, 493, **8.** 233, 389, 390; Philadelphia campaign, militia, 475, 491, **9.** 114, 159, 284, 293, 468, 477, 485, **10.** 21, 32, 90 *n*; Hudson River defense (1777), militia, **9.** 113, 196, 339, 340, 356; intercourse with the enemy, trade, flags, passes, letter, 159, **10.** 103, **11.** 247, 310, **13.** 27–29, 380, 414, 441, 442, 447, 500, **14.** 63, 327, **17.** 247, **23.** 444, **24.** 47, 47 *n*, 240 *n*, 360, 361, 380, 396, **25.** 6, 33, 174, 337; on Barnet, **9.** 159 *n*; British New Jersey threats, raids (1777), 236; (1778), **11.** 110, 149, 256, 256 *n*, 378, **13.** 379; (1779), **14.** 456, 456 *n*, **15.** 224, **17.** 293–295; (1781), **21.** 326; (1782), **23.** 444, 445; term expired, reelections, **9.** 477, **10.** 32, **17.** 112; supplies, appeals to, **9.** 486, 487, **10.** 22, 27, 102, 150, 459, 471, 482, 501, **11.** 80, **16.** 242, **18.** 213 *n*, **19.** 439, **22.** 223, **23.** 81, 82; on Putnam, **10.** 149 *n*; price fixing, 150, 327; military hospitals, 233; spies, 329, **11.** 151, 204, **12.** 1; state light horse, **10.** 420, **11.** 79, 247, **18.** 284; dragoon horses, **10.** 460; Washington on relations, **11.** 79; British deserters, 80, **37.** 527; Pulaski, **11.** 80; Delaware River galleys, 89; transportation, horses, forage, **11.** 124, 149, 314, 322, **12.** 314, 478 *n*, **14.** 63, **15.** 216, 217; line troops and local defense, winter quarters, militia substitute, **11.** 150, 256, **13.** 276, 380, 404, 405, **14.** 63, 338, 340, 427, 434, **15.** 74, **17.** 247, **20.** 239; 1778 campaign, militia, **11.** 248, 377, **12.** 1, 100; line court-martial of militia, **11.** 258; on forged draft resolves, 301; ammunition, arms, **12.** 1, **22.** 190, 191, **37.** 528; circulars to, **12.** 478 *n*, **19.** 104 *n*, 105 *n*, 494 *n*, **20.** 224, 331 *n*, **23.** 26 *n*, 461 *n*, 476 *n*, **24.** 44 *n*, 234, **26.** 318 *n*, **27.** 22; Convention troops, **13.** 120, **14.** 63; civil and military authority, 185, 186, 283, 370, 371, **24.** 327, 442, **26.** 454; alarm signals, **14.** 281, 282, 319 *n*, **16.** 115, **21.** 326; militia pay, **14.** 489–491, **15.** 73; quota, nonstate corps, 249, **18.** 53, 101, **22.** 222; parole breaker, **16.** 242; Estaing cooperation (1779), 344, 345, 402, 406 *n*, 420, **17.** 161; Staten Island activity, 77; tax incident, 224; Dutch relations, 225; Sayre's invention, 225; winter frontier protection, 247; supplies from British sources, letter, **18.** 212 *n*; 1780 campaign, militia or line troops, **19.** 28–30, 292, 293, 386–388, 401, 439; illness, 440 *n*; militia and mutineers, **21.** 104, 132, 133, 148, 149; volunteer horse, **22.** 369, 370; threat to mail, **23.** 445; Huddy reprisal, **24.** 226, 227; address to Washington, **27.** 160 *n*.

Livingston, William, irregular pass, **24.** 360, 361, **25.** 33, 104 *n*.

Livingston, William A.,* return refugee, offers services, **7.** 317, **17.** 341, 342.

Livingston, *Maj.* (*Lieut. Col.*) William Smith, brigade major, **5.** 423; Greene s aide, 441; service, 441 *n*, **12.** 397 *n*; arrest, **5.** 501; command, **7.** 9, 370; on recruiting, 369; rank of officers, **11.** 26; Butts Hill, **12.** 397; on mutiny, letter, **22.** 191 *n*; resignation, **25.** 152, 153.

Livingston & Turnbull, clothing agents, **8.** 196, 278, 288, 292, 312.

Livinston, David, court-martial, **7.** 485.

Lloyd, Edward,* Pine, **28.** 143 *n*.

Lloyd, Evan. *See* Loyd.

Lloyd, *Dr.* James, of Massachusetts, loyalist, horse, **4.** 420.

Lloyd, James,* of Maryland, manager for Mount Vernon, **33.** 26; neutrality, 88, calves, **35.** 467, 472, **36.** 5; French crisis, 246, 288, 299, 303, **37.** 129; Washington's army command, **36.** 326 *n*; brother, 358; selection of officers, **37.** 271.

Lloyd, *Lieut.* John, of New York, court-martial, cashiered, **11.** 141.

Lloyd, John,* South Carolina Senate, **27.** 407 *n*.

Lloyd, *Capt.* Richard, officer of the day, **23.** 264, 320; service, 264 *n*.

Lloyd, Richard Bennett,* correspondence through the lines, **25.** 127, 233, 373 *n*.

Lloyd, *Mrs.* Richard Bennett,* bears letter, **24.** 62 *n*; correspondence through the lines, 318, **25.** 126, 232, 372, **26.** 133, 163 *n*; White family, **25.** 233, **26.** 410.

Lloyds Mill, Pa., **9.** 475.

Lloyds Neck, L. I., raids, **16.** 71, 96, 261, **17.** 17, **18.** 332, **21.** 434–436, **22.** 10 *n*; loyalist post, **25.** 146.

Loan office certificates, state paper money, **7.** 39 *n*; drafts, 58, 81; obstacles, 81, 84, 112; recruiting funds, 139, 230; use, **12.** 267; French debt to pay interest, **13.** 257 *n*;Washington's holdings, list, 409, **14.** 149, **28.** 22, 123, 130, 131, 211, **29.** 82, 105, 118, 150, 192, 193, 335, 341, 387, 429, 430, 446, 473, 498; Virginia and depreciation, tender law, **13.** 410, **29.** 129; payments in, taxes, **17.** 413, **29.** 460, 461; payment, **28.** 366. *See also* Public debt.

Loans. *See* Debts.

Local government, town trustees, **2.** 444 *n*; Virginia vestries, **3.** 81, **27.** 341.

Lockets, order, **3.** 23, 24.

Lockhart, *Maj.* Samuel, promotion, **9.** 359; service, 359 *n*.

Locks, orders, **3.** 155, **29.** 254, **37.** 486.

Locks, canal, substitute, **34.** 66, 69, 132.

Lockwood, Eliphalet,* exchange matter, letter, **25.** 147 *n*, 261 *n*.

Lockwood, *Maj.* James, house burned, **15.** 391 *n*.

Lockwood, John,* exchange matter, letter, **25.** 147 *n*, 261 *n*.

Lockwood, *Capt.* Samuel, plundering charge, **13.** 187; service, 187 *n*.

Lockwood, *Rev.* William,* dinner at headquarters, **24.** 226 *n*.

Locust, for hedges, seed, **5.** 459, **29.** 166, 217, 244, **30.** 259, **32.** 180, 229, 255, 261, 305, 381, 425, 445, **33.** 266, 275, 276, **34.** 75, 84, 96, 171, 205, 209, 422, **35.** 66, **37.** 535, 537; Mount Vernon grove, **5.** 460; posts, **34.** 378.

Lodge, *Lieut.* Benjamin, adjutant, **13.** 252; service, 252 *n*.

Lodge, Henry Cabot, *Works of Hamilton*, **21.** 491 *n*.

Löffler, Karl, acknowledgment to, **37.** 489 *n*.

Logan, *Mrs.* ——, gift, **15.** 385; pass, **17.** 162.

Logan, *Dr.* George, Monroe s letter to, **35.** 128 *n*; private French mission, Washington interview, **36.** 225, 407, **37.** 18–20, 71.

Logan, James, headquarters at house, **9.** 124 *n.*

Logan, John, army contract, **24.** 93.

Logan, *Maj.* Samuel, exchange, **21.** 17; service, 17 *n*; detail against outlaws, **22.** 23.

Logan Act, purpose, **37.** 72 *n.*

Logstown, Pa., Washington's council, speech, **1.** 24, 25; location, 24 *n*; treaty, 87; scout towards, **2.** 51, 53, 57, 59, 60.

Lomax, *Lieut.* John Edward, commission, **1.** 165, 176; detachment, 186, 190; assignments, 274, **2.** 45, 127; post, **1.** 278, 380; trial, 354; rank, **2.** 56.

Lombart. *See* La Neuville.

Londers, Samuel, court-martial, **5.** 6.

London, address on American affairs, **3.** 527 *n.*

*London*, H. M. S., at New York, **19.** 180.

London, University of, material from Medical College, **34.** 121 *n.*

London *Chronicle*, **6.** 58 *n.*

London *Gazette*, **3.** 432 *n*; *Extraordinary*, **5.** 507 *n.*

*London Magazine*, **1.** 70 *n.*

Long, ——, commissary, **2.** 268.

Long, ——, of Maryland (?), commissary, **2.** 267.

Long, *Col.* Pierce, Fort Ann, **8.** 392 *n.*

Long, *Lieut.* Reuben, regiment, **19.** 199; service, **199** *n.*

Long, Thomas, spy, **7.** 462.

Long Island, Holston River, **1.** 206.

Long Island, N. Y, early British raids, protection, **3.** 465–467; measures against loyalists, **4.** 221, 221 *n*, 222, 226, 244, 266, 281, 297, 298, **5.** 48, 69, 70, 123, 388, 412, 413, 415, 418, 420, 439, 441; British occupation, movements, forays, **7.** 24, **12.** 230, 310, 311, 314, **16.** 160, 163, 164, 245; plans against, raids (1777), **7.** 90, 114 *n*, 119, 120, 129, 182, 221 *n*, 256, 306, **8.** 82, 124, 125, 139, 143, 151, 158, **9.** 254 *n*, **10.** 4, 212, 348; (1778), **12.** 206; (1779), **14.** 77, **16.** 71, 96, 261, **17.** 17; (1780), 457, 458, **20.** 335, 416, 417, 420, 473, 477; (1781), **21.** 434–436, **23.** 278; (1782), **25.** 261, 262, 386, 387, 390–393, 414; oath of allegiance, **7.** 120; unauthorized forays, depredations, **7.** 300, **13.** 98 *n*, 187, 341, **15.** 358, **16.** 361, **17.** 62, 67, 71; in plans to attack New York (1778), **11.** 188, 191; (1781), **19.** 314, 362, 420–422; plans to rescue prisoners, **11.** 255, **14.** 101; intercourse, intelligence, check, **13.** 216, 217 *n*, **16.** 446, **17.** 392–394, **22.** 7 [*see also* Tallmadge, Benjamin]; proposed removal of stock, **19.** 267; British evacuation, **26.** 405, 427, **27.** 184, 241, 248 *n*, 254; presidential tour **31.** 38 *n*. *See also* Long Island Sound.

*In New York campaign:* possible British expedition (January), **4.** 209, 218, 220, 226, 273; force, posts, 536, 537, **5.** 9, 11, 287, 422, 438; pickets, 22; works, 67, 84; post at eastern end, 122, 123, 139, 181; requisition of provisions, 133; stock, removal, purchase, census, 187, 241, 261, 329, 333, 335, 400, 486; armed loyalists, 193; militia reenforcement, 211; ferries, 298 *n*; alarm signal for British landing, 299; census of inhabitants, 329; protection of inhabitants, 333; British plans, 335, 485; militia called out, 417; flatboats, 425; British landing and advance, New Jersey feint, 439, 475, 476, 479, 481, 484, 485, 491, 492, **37.** 530, 531; British raid, **5.** 467; expected attack, 467; command, 469, 477; reenforcements before and after battle, 475–477, 481, 485, 491, 497; Washington's exhortations before and after battle, 479, 504; Washington at front, 481, 494; and advance up the bay, 481, 485, 495, 499, 508; skirmishes, 484, 485, 491, 493; American limitation to defensive operations, 485; Connecticut militia and British rear, 486, 495; irregular and wasteful firing, 486, 487; line of defense, 487; partisans and scouting, 487; alert, 488; depredations by Americans, 488; special assignments and defensive measures, 489; battle, 494, 496,

6. 21, 76, 93, preparation for siege, 5. 494; position after battle, 495; losses, 497, 507, 6. 10, 21, 23, 45, 75, 93, 94, 117; weather, 5. 497, 506, 508; decision to abandon, council of war, retreat, *facing* 496, 499, 502, 506, 508, 509, 6. 22, 60, 76, 93, 164, 169, 27. 461; stragglers, 5. 498; reorganization of army after, 500–504, 508; Stirling's and Howe's reports, 507 *n*; cattle left to enemy, 6. 3; effect on morale, 4–6, 8; force left on island, further plans, 14, 21, 38, 61, 211, 213, 219, 222; troops in battle, 21; exchange of prisoners, officers, 22–24, 45, 74, 97, 100, 158 *n*, 163; conduct, court-martial, 26, 41; inhabitants and British, amnesty, 38, 85; British recruiting and stock collecting, plans to check, 135, 136, 141, 142, 148, 153; mainland communication with British, 176; British movements, 198.

Long Island Historical Society, *Memoirs*, material from, 16. 291 *n*.

Long Island Sound, British warships (1776), Connecticut plan, 6. 15, 32, 40, 211, 212, 217, 7. 269; British command, 6. 62; intercourse across, 176; as route to New York City, 12. 180–182, 188–190; Estaing's fleet (1778), 206, 208, 245, 310; removing stores from coast, 13. 329, 439 *n*, 455; whaleboats, exploit, commission revoked, 14. 69, 273 *n*, 16. 164, 23. 23; French cooperation plans (1779), 16. 423; (1780), 19. 94, 146, 147, 154, 155, 314, 419. *See also* East River; Hell Gate.

Long Marsh, Va., 1. 7.

Longchamps, *Chevalier*, Barbé-Marbois affair, 28. 227, 243.

Longley, ——, book on gardening ordered, 2. 321.

Longspit, Christian, court-martial, 9. 99.

Longworth, Nicholas, commissioner, 1. vii.

Lonsdale, John Lowther, *viscount*, 1. 33 *n*.

Loocock, Aaron, admission, 25. 454.

Lord, ——, of New Hampshire (?), prisoner of war, relief, 25. 409.

Lord, *Maj.* John (?), of Connecticut, boat detail, 5. 502.

Lord, *Lieut.* James, paymaster, 13. 307; service, 307 *n*.

Lord, *Capt.* Simeon, assistant adjutant general, 26. 306; service, 306 *n*.

*Lord Baltimore*, 2. 486.

*Lord Howe*, prize, 5. 301 *n*.

*Lord Mulgrave*, cartel ship, 23. 337 *n*.

*Lord Stanley*, prize, 7. 492.

Loring, *Lieut. Col.* John, at court-martial, 12. 449; service, 449 *n*.

Loring, Joshua,* British commissary of prisoners of war, exchanges, 6. 390, 391, 7. 171, 258, 281, 494, 10. 42, 64, 87, 113, 114, 11. 129, 14. 53; balance of exchanges, 7. 10; Lee exchange, 11. 295; general and special exchanges, 12. 16, 25, 16. 228, 17. 480; parole breakers, 14. 69, 17. 89; exchange and parole exchange negotiations, 16. 130, 132, 171, 187, 275, 324–326, 335, 20. 132, 134, 186, 195, 330, 22. 478–480, 23. 66; on Hamilton case, 16. 272; Travis affair, 495; Beatty, 17. 304; releasing chaplains, 18. 202, 216; general exchange of officers, 19. 96, 159–161, 248; Washington's criticism, 22. 177, 214; special parole, 242; Yorktown-Charleston exchanges, 23. 369, 372, 480, 481. *See also* Prisoners of War.

Loring, *Lieut. Col.* Jotham,* at courts-martial, 13. 60, 74, 15. 364, 404; court-martialed, cashiered, 16. 89, 90, 17. 155, 19. 481; new trial refused, 21. 308, 423, 424, 23. 45.

Loriot, Antoine Joseph, discovery, cement, 17. 316, 30. 163.

Losee, Simon (?), British deserter, 22. 387.

Lossberg, *Gen.* Friedrich Wilhelm, *baron* von,* Hessian prisoners, 24. 427, 429.

Lotbinière. *See* Chartier de Lotbinière.

Lothrop, ——, Norwich, Washington at house, 21. 328 *n*.

Lott, Abraham, headquarters at house, letters from, 8. 477–480, 24. 95; site for winter encampment, 17. 169, 186; pass, 24. 360, 361, 25. 33, 174; compliments, 28. 165.

Lott, *Lieut.* Peter, quartermaster, 14. 367; resigns, 367 *n*.

Lotteries, Washington's land tickets, 3. 265, 27. 442, 443, 30. 397, 35. 107; continental, army tickets, 11. 52, 313, 13. 274, 16. 424, 21. 94; Washington's continental, 14. 129, 129 *n*; Washington College, 27. 462; federal district, 33. 104, 251, 359.

Loubat, Joseph Florimond, *duc* de, *Medallic History*, 4. 490 *n*.

Loudon, Samuel,* newspaper, 7. 330; news for, 19. 323, 22. 351; mail, 25. 494; office, 494 *n*; imprints, 26. 491 *n*, 27. 14 *n*.

Loudoun, John Campbell, *earl* of,* commissions for provincials, 1. 387 *n*; provincial regulars, 418 *n*; Ohio expedition, 423; expected in Virginia, 453, 454, 458, 462, 526, 529, 2. 4; Fort Cumberland, letter, 1. 453, 483, 491 *n*, 525, 529, 530 *n*; provincial offensive action, 502; scalp bounty, 511 *n*; Philadelphia conference, 2. 4 *n*; Washington's statement of military conditions, 6–19; address of Virginia Regiment officers, 19; campaign, 22; frontier posts, 32; policy in South, 145 *n*; frontier distress, 155; Smith's scheme, 165 *n*; route against Fort Duquesne, 263 *n*; on Gage, 4. 5 *n*.

Loudoun County, Va., Washington's land, 2. *facing* 436, 28. 367, 368, 376, 33. 67, 68, 432, 489, 490, 37. 284, 295; nonimportation, 2. 512; militia for Philadelphia campaign, 9. 353; army transportation, 11. 154; land holders, 12. 269; Convention troops march, militia escort, letter to, 13. 314; excise survey, 31. 239 *n*; buckwheat, 33. 156; militia for Whiskey Insurrection, 463; list of tenants, 37. 548 *n*. *See also* Difficult Run.

Louis, *Saint*, French celebration, 19. 444.

Louis XV of France, portrait, 28. 462, 29. 137.

Louis XVI of France,* daughter, felicitations, 14. 238; paroles honoring, 20. 81, 22. 332, 23. 148, 25. 158; Guéniot's ode, 27. 173; Cincinnati, 500; interest in Washington, 28. 1–3; Washington's criticism, 29. 431, 524, 30. 188; Jefferson's recall, 31. 32; and Revolution, 86; flight and recapture, 361, 362; engraved portrait, 448; acceptance of constitution, letter, 495, 32. 2 *n*. *See also* Dauphin.

Louis (Lewis), Caughnawaga chief, at camp, 3. 397, 398, 4. 274 *n*, 275, 280; intelligence, 15. 116, 468; dines with president, 32. 341 *n*.

Louisa County, Va., militia detachment, 1. 350–352, 371, 372, 375 *n*; excise survey, 31. 239 *n*.

Louisburg, N. S., capture, 2. 243, 269, 285.

Louisiana, Florida operations, cooperation, 18. 56, 19. 402 *n*; and western trade, 27. 475; Pollock, accounts, 29. 514, 31. 5, 6; western intrigue, 30. 252 *n*; Morgan and New Madrid, 321 *n*; independence, 31. 81; Nootka Sound crisis, 102, 103, 127; St. Marie claim, 232 *n*, 247; proposed convention on relations, 32. 12, 14 *n*; information on force, 502, 510; French-Kentucky enterprise against, 33. 304, 305, 423; French designs, 35. 388, 36. 236, 272, 37. 14, 250, 348, 364. *See also* Mississippi River.

Louisville, Ky., as site for post, 28. 168, 169; garrison, 37. 364.

Loups. *See* Delaware Indians.

Loury, Patrick, court-martial, 15. 71, 72.

Love, Charles, Washington's bank check, 37. 251 *n*.

Love, Samuel,* horses for army, 37. 243, 243 *n*.

Love, possible affairs, 1. 15–17, 22, 2. 287–289; admonition, 34. 91–93

Lovebury, Jonathan, spy, 20. 253.

Loveday, John, headquarters steward, 22. 388 *n*.

Lovell, James [1],* exchange, 4. 174, 287, 295, 312, 5. 323 *n*, 324, 356, 357, 365, 384, 6. 95, 101, 173; deputy quartermaster general in Rhode Island, 7. 115; Lut-

terloh, **8.** 178; foreign volunteers, 193, 488; on appointment of Gates, letter, **9.** 9 *n*; journals of Congress, **10.** 288; Congress, committees, 519 *n*, **19.** 150 *n*, **20.** 93 *n*, **23.** 308 *n*; Gray, **11.** 172; half-pay, 413 *n*; Canadian expedition, **13.** 223, 243 *n*; news, letter, **16.** 159, **18.** 70, 70 *n*, **24.** 98, **25.** 263; Washington affair, Gerry's interest, **21.** 264, 264 *n*; British ciphers, **23.** 189; Greene, 210; packet from, **25.** 123; consideration for loyalists, 168.

Lovell, *Ensign* James [2 ?],* of Lee's regiment, **12.** 249.

Lovell, *Gen.* Solomon, Rhode Island campaign, Butts Hill, **12.** 359 *n*, 397; Penobscot expedition, **16.** 117.

Lovely, *Capt.* William Lewis, transfer, **19.** 201; service, 201 *n*; Washington's frontier lands, **29.** 329.

*Lovely Lass*, prize, **33.** 5 *n*.

Low, *Maj.* Caleb,* Arnold treason, **20.** 87.

Low, Isaac, release, **5.** 440.

Low, James, court-martial, **10.** 500.

Low, Samuel, letter to, dedication declined, **27.** 396 *n*.

Lowe, ——, of New York, letter from house, **37.** 533.

Lowe, George & Charles, hardware dealers, **26.** 435.

Lowell, John, eulogy on Bowdoin, **31.** 416.

Lower Salem, N. Y., raid on British, **16.** 66 *n*; as post, 305.

Lower Sandusky, Indian conference, preparations, instructions, **32.** 297 *n*, 312, 313, 341, 342, 348, 352, 356, 359 *n*, 360 *n*, 380, 395–397, 406–408, 449, **33.** 160, 167.

Lowland Beauty, **1.** 16, 22 *n*.

Lowndes, ——, of Bladensburg, **3.** 82.

Lowrey, Thomas,* commissary, appointments, funds, **6.** 497, **7.** 60, 61; flour, **22.** 255, 349, 449; provision contract, **24.** 154 *n*; mares, **30.** 423, 459; agricultural data, **31.** 345 *n* stallion, **32.** 377, 378, 454, 455, 498.

Lowrie, James, shipmaster, capture, **4.** 141.

Lowry, *Lieut.* John,* commission, **1.** 166; recruiting, 166, 171 *n*; assignment, 213, 224; resignation, 526.

Lowry, John, court-martial, **8.** 209.

Lowry, Stephen, exchange, **11.** 279.

Lowther, John, *See* Lonsdale.

Lowther, *Col.* William, detachment against Indians, **34.** 309.

Loyal Foresters, proposed loyalist corps, **3.** 128 *n*.

Loyal Hanna, Pa., Indian news, **1.** 73; Forbes route, **2.** 254, 268; post, advance at, 277, 279, 281, 299 *n*, 311 *n*; letters from, 299, 301, 312; Kiskiminities as name, 308 *n*.

*Loyalist*, H. M. S., capture and sale, **23.** 250 *n*.

Loyalist Commissioners, *Proceedings*, **8.** 390 *n*.

Loyalists, British recruiting, corps, arms, **3.** 128 *n*, **5.** 19, 162, 184, 193, 227 *n*, **6.** 135, 136, 141, 142, 148, 149, 153, 156, 194, 196, 301 *n*, 309, **7.** 169 *n*, 198, 403, 410, 492, **8.** 72, 291, 390, 477, **10.** 328, 476 *n*, **11.** 434 *n*, **12.** *facing* 168, **14.** 459, **15.** 91, **17.** 95, 152, 153, **20.** 260, **23.** 30, 456, **24.** 122, **25.** 198, 261 *n*, **37.** 527 [*see also* Queens Rangers; Skinner, Cortlandt]; Bryan Fairfax, **3.** 230 *n*, 233 *n*, 237 *n*–241 *n*, **11.** 2, 3; Dunmore on, **3.** 249 *n*; examinations, prisoners, military or civil control, 368, 376, 414, **5.** 440, **7.** 151, 450 *n*, 493, **9.** 7, **10.** 22, 324, 328, 344, **11.** 210, 491, **13.** 441, 442, 447, **15.** 277, 294, **17.** 252, 257, 258, **24.** 324, **25.** 257; Boston siege, **3.** 401, **4.** 36, 376, 417, 418 *n*, 425, 449, 455, 456, 515, **5.** 4; early treatment, retaliation on prisoners of war, **3.** 417 *n*. 430; Scots, North Carolina, Moores Creek, 432. 433, **4.**

454; Washington on restraining, 67, 68, 70, 78, 91; Newport, Lee's method with, 183, 197; Virginia affairs, 201, **5.** 93, **13.** 410, **19.** 130, **20.** 318; Connecticut act, **4.** 216; Long Island and New York, measures against (1776), 221, 221 *n*, 222, 226, 244, 266, 281, 293, 294 *n*, 297, 298, 314, 326, 511, **5.** 48, 69, 70, 121, 123, 159, 162, 170, 266, 311, 388, 412, 413, 415, 418, 420, 439, 441, **7.** 120; general disarming, **4.** 314 *n*; Howe on succor, 418 *n*; amnesty, **4.** 456, **8.** 172–175, **11.** 293, 297, 309, 313, 333 *n*, **12.** 8, **23.** 456, **24.** 191; Halifax, **5.** 4; maintenance, 26; Indian propaganda, 45, 48; intrigue, plots, 65, 66, 162, 167 *n*, 175, 179, 182 *n*, 193, 201, 266, 275, 276, 283, 326, **6.** 196, 204, 209, 385, **8.** 145, **21.** 122 *n*, 275, 276, 311, 355, 356, 356 *n*, 401, **23.** 2; Schuyler and toryism, **5.** 65, 114, 119; southern conditions, British and, troops, 93, **14.** 46, 266, **17.** 334, **18.** 104 *n*, 195, 299; Governor Franklin, **5.** 203–205; New Jersey (1776–77), neutrals, 220, 225–227, 388, **6.** 307, 347, 369, 376, 393, 397, 402, 415, **7.** 36, 37, 61, 62, 106, 109, 120, 142–144, 175, 188–190, 227, 475–478, **37.** 527; Staten Island, **5.** 220 *n*, 226, 250, **8.** 477, 484; interned in Connecticut conditions, **5.** 267, 283, 284, 311, 312, **6.** 143, **7.** 317, 344, 450, 476; interior New York, exiled, **5.** 324, 357, **6.** 311, **7.** 256, **12.** 194, 197, 212, 240, 259 *n*, 333 *n*, **13.** 18, 50 *n*, 51, **18.** 293, **24.** 280, 292, 326–330; suppressed preamble of congressional resolutions, **5.** 346; fatigue as penalty, 417, **13.** 141; Pennsylvania, act against, **6.** 376, **7.** 274, **10.** 176; increase, **6.** 436; pretext for plundering, 459, 466, **7.** 47, 57, **8.** 213, **12.** 423, **13.** 324, 341; Lady Johnson, **6.** 498; American enlistment prohibited, **7.** 7; Maryland rising, 229, **9.** 137, 141; status as prisoners of war, **7.** 268, 458, **8.** 66, 444, **9.** 149, 158, 160, **10.** 149, 233, **11.** 217, **15.** 360; flight of pseudo, return, **7.** 317, 404; sequestration: abandoned property, 345, **11.** 151; New York, controversy, **10.** 119, 120, **11.** 24, **27.** 121, **28.** 124, 281; Virginia, **19.** 130, **20.** 318, **27.** 415, 416, 423, 424, **28.** 42, 448, **30.** 105, **31.** 226, 315, 316, 416, **33.** 340 *n*, **34.** 62;—counterfeits, **7.** 435 *n*; later New Jersey, conduct, impressment, and British, **8.** 80, 86, 87, **9.** 294, 316, **12.** 164, **13.** 380, **14.** 46, 367 *n*, 459, **23.** 444. 445, 461; Burgoyne campaign, **8.** 430 *n*; civilian paroles, 474, 476, 497, 498; "green regiments," 477; Philadelphia campaign, and British, impressment, courts-martial, Quakers, **9.** 160, 195 *n*, 257, 317, 318, 352, 356, 408, **10.** 15, 124, 215, 261, 333, 337, 340, 503, 506 *n*, 524, **11.** 114, 121, 223, 241, **12.** 164; temporary return of refugee refused, **9.** 296; Duché incident, 382, **10.** 92, 93, 357, **27.** 91; sermon against, **10.** 175 *n*; and American deserters, 517, **11.** 251, **15.** 28; influence of British prisoners of war, 159; Delaware rising, 272, 273; state prisoners, supplies, 221, **12.** 283, 319; kidnapping by, 382 *n*, 421, **15.** 361, 363, 364; British attitude, **11.** 316; and evacuation of Philadelphia, 458, **12.** 9; recruiting poster, *facing* 168; meeting in New York City, 506; Unadilla refuge, **13.** 50 *n*; propaganda by flag, 132; repentant, and American service, admission, 165, **17.** 341, 342, **25.** 454, **27.** 126; and British deserters, **13.** 186; captures by, 363; British penalty for killing, 454 *n*; British refuse refugees, **14.** 48; post on upper Delaware, **15.** 135, 136, 138, 295, 341; military actions, **21.** 68, 115, 152, 160, 166, 172, 224–226, **27.** 26; frontier plans, **21.** 501, 504; size of force, **23.** 30, **24.** 122; Vermont capture, **23.** 4; Yorktown, 345; and peace, compensation, **24.** 472, 496, **25.** 13, 17, 280, **27.** 11 *n*; as American spy, **25.** 114; consideration for, Washington's attitude, 168, **27.** 56, 126 *n*; peace departures, inspection of embarkation, **25.** 198, 223, **26.** 364, 365, 418; Carleton's restraint, **25.** 389; peace return of refugees, **26.** 50–52, 365. *See also* Associated Loyalists; Intercourse; Reconciliation.

Loyd, Evan, court-martial, **8.** 153.

Lozier, ——, soldier, case, **13.** 454.

Lucans Mill, Pa., **9.** 308.

Lucas, *Capt.* John, irregular recruiting, **9.** 64.

Lucas, *Capt.* Thomas, court-martial, cashiered, **11.** 375.

Luce, *Capt.* Henry, company, **8.** 424 *n*.

Luce, Stephen B., acknowledgment to, **37.** 359 *n*.

Lucerne. *See* Alfalfa.

Lucifer, reference, **7.** 187.

Luckett, *Ensign* (*Capt.*) David,* appointment, **15.** 463; service, 463 *n*, **19.** 230 *n*; Fort Pitt, **27.** 441 *n*.

Luckett, *Lieut.* Thomas Hussey, riflemen, **5.** 217; exchange, **20.** 291; service, 291 *n*.

Lucky, Andrew, recruit, **26.** 150, 152.

*Lucky*, **2.** 404, 405.

Ludington, Henry, place, **12.** 481; post, **25.** 101.

Ludlow, David, court martial, **5.** 300.

Ludlow, *Capt.* George James,* Asgill, **24.** 306 *n*, 307, 469; civilities, 420.

Ludlow, Israel, surveyor generalship, **35.** 153.

Ludowick, Christopher,* superintendent of bakers, **8.** 16; service, 16 *n*; hard bread, 475; ordered to the front, **9.** 185, 186; baker general, **19.** 25; baking in camp, 103; ovens at West Point, **20.** 169; bread at Yorktown siege, **23.** 166; certificate, **29.** 200, 201.

Luke, *Capt.* John, exchange, **7.** 230, 259.

Lumber, tent flooring, **5.** 13; New York camp, **6.** 11, 12, 47, 185, 190, 193; boarding-up tents, 127; need, supply, impressment, 140, **19.** 285, 298, **20.** 486, 497, **22.** 67; later Canadian expedition preparations, military production, **13.** 265, 300, 304; army use of sawmill, **18.** 105; artillery platform planks, 365, 379, 413, **19.** 122, 139, **22.** 184, 196, 348, **24.** 247, 250; Yorktown siege, **23.** 289; Mount Vernon, barns, **28.** 150, 199, **29.** 353–356, 366, 417, 418, 496, **30.** 18, 259, **32.** 219, 445, **34.** 203, **35.** 368, **36.** 237, 238, 251, 294; cypress for palings, **28.** 465; flooring, **29.** 84, 131, 241. *See also* Fences; Huts; Sawmills; Timber.

Lunar month, pay basis, **3.** 507.

Lund, Elizabeth, Mrs. Washington, **3.** 103 *n*, **4.** 114 *n*.

Lunenburg County, Va., militia detachment, **1.** 478; draft, **2.** 120, 126; excise survey, **31.** 239 *n*.

Luneys Creek, Va., militia, **1.** 372, 375.

Luneys Ferry, **1.** 478, 479.

Lunt, *Capt.* Daniel, abused, **25.** 43; service, 43 *n*.

Lunt, *Capt.* (*Maj.*) Ezra,* reinstatement, **15.** 1; Massachusetts line clothing, **23.** 470, **24.** 106, 110.

Lush, *Capt.* (*Maj.*) Stephen, bears letter, **8.** 18; service, 18 *n*; exchange, **13.** 51.

Lushs Tavern, Germantown, **9.** 29.

Lusk, *Capt.* William, light corps, **18.** 191; service, 192 *n*.

Lustring, order, **2.** 463.

Lutheran Church, address, **30.** 289 *n*.

Lutterloh, Henry Emanuel,* movements, accident, pretensions, **8.** 145; service, 145 *n*; deputy quartermaster general, rank, 178, 179, 181, 328; proposed special corps, 180; removal of horses, **10.** 179; campaign supplies, 214; wagoners, 309; on clothing supply, 448; transportation, **11.** 47; resignation, 102; commissary of forage, **20.** 102; headquarters forage, pasturage, **21.** 141, 484; collection of forage, **22.** 463; Yorktown campaign transportation, impressment, **23.** 62, 104, 105; dauphin fête, **24.** 308 *n*; to report on work horses and forage, 420, 428; forage for army in field, **25.** 67; German settlers, **29.** 196; office seeker, **30.** 174; Bland war claim, **31.** 96.

Lutz, *Lieut. Col.* Nicholas, battalion, **5.** 501; prisoner, 501 *n*; parole breaker, **15.** 412.

Luzac, John,* work, gift, compliments, **36.** 84, 90.

Luzerne, County, Pa., excise survey, **31.** 236.

Lyde, ——, of London, bills of exchange, **2.** 170, 399.

Lyde, Nathaniel Byfield, revenue cutter, **31.** 130.
*Lydia*, H. M. S., sunk, **12.** 176.
Lyell, *Capt.* (John Lyle ?), letter for, **18.** 260.
Lyle, John. *See* Lyell.
Lyles, William, (& Co.),* Washington's affairs, bond, **28.** 380–382, **30.** 345, **33.** 303, 304, 470, 488, **34.** 44.
Lyman, *Maj.* Daniel, brigade major, **6.** 215; line office, **14.** 428; bears letter, **24.** 371; Cincinnati, **27.** 366.
Lyman, *Capt.* Gamaliel Dwight, prisoner of war, character, **16.** 313; parole, **20.** 185.
Lyman, Phineas, land scheme, **3.** 48 *n*, 125 *n*.
Lyme, Conn., British threat, **3.** 503 *n*; route by, **12.** 196.
Lynch, *Maj.* John, of Maryland, pass, **24.** 433; service, 433 *n*; bears letter, **25.** 267.
Lynch, John, of Pennsylvania, court-martial, **5.** 208.
Lynch, Michael, court-martial, **8.** 23.
Lynch, Peter, court-martial, **9.** 170.
Lynch, Thomas, *sr.*, Congress, committee to camp, letters, **3.** 399 *n*, 513 *n*, **4.** 22, 26 *n*, 30, 46, 56 *n*; on army troubles, letter, 143 *n*; and Reed's return to camp, 124, 270; on Drummond affair, letter, 330 *n*; other committee, 174 *n*.
Lynch, Thomas, *jr.*, lost at sea, **27.** 167.
*Lynch*, armed vessel, **4.** 7 *n*, 33; officers, 303, 304.
Lynchs, Va., Washington at, **23.** 338 *n*.
Lyndon, Dana, acknowledgment to, **37.** 485 *n*.
Lynes, Matthew. *See* Lyon.
Lynes (Lyons), Solomon, court-martial, capital penalty, pardon, **12.** 254, 326, 348.
Lynn, John, Whiskey Insurrection, **34.** 9.
Lynn, *Rev.* William,* fast sermon, **36.** 281.
Lyon, ——, of Virginia, Frazer affair, **3.** 272; Washington's regards, **32.** 383.
Lyon, *Capt.* David, company, **5.** 32, 39.
Lyon, *Lieut.* Ephraim, court-martial, **4.** 88.
Lyon (Lynes), Matthew, Coos graft, trial, **17.** 245, **18.** 99, 101, **20.** 188; Griswold affair, **36.** 144 *n*, 164 *n*, 175.
Lyon, *Lieut.* Robert, court-martial, **11.** 48.
Lyons (Lion), Patrick, court-martial, **5.** 336, 443.
Lyons, Peter, Rawlins, **36.** 166.
Lyons, Solomon. *See* Lynes.
Lytle, *Lieut.* Andrew, of Fifth Pennsylvania, quartermaster, **13.** 171; service, 171 *n*; court-martial, **19.** 152, 153, 190. *See also* Little, Andrew.
Lyttelton, *Gov.* William Henry, Catawbas, **1.** 497.

M

Maag, *Ensign* Henry, court-martial, cashiered, **14.** 293, 294.
Maasdam. *See* Duyn.
Mabane, *Lieut. Col.* Robert, post, **13.** 377, 378; service, 377 *n*.
Mabbit, Samuel, house, **13.** 309.
Mabie, Jasper, mills, 20. 120; André at tavern, 120 *n*.
McAllen, James. *See* Allen.

McAlpin, James,* tailor, account, **35.** 484; commander-in-chief's uniform, **37.** 109–112, 128, 129, 146 *n*, 152, 206, 231, 304.

McAlpine, John, court-martial, **5.** 442.

McAnulty, William, land grant, **3.** 159, 161, 171.

*Macaroni*, **4.** 308.

Macaulay Graham, Catherine (Sawbridge),* *England* ordered, **2.** 516; Mount Vernon, Washington's comment, **28.** 159, 169, 174; mutual compliments, 370, 371; Pine, **29.** 316; congratulations, **30.** 495, 498; French Revolution, pamphlet, 497, **31.** 316; Brissot, **30.** 498; gift of works, **31.** 213; Washington's correspondence, 316; death, 316 *n*.

Macauley, *Rev.* Auley,* Franklin relative, **31.** 417 *n*.

McBride, James, Pennsylvania soldier, **19.** 221.

McBride, John, court-martial, **4.** 513.

McBride, Peter, court-martial, **22.** 116.

McCabe, ——, shipmaster, **2.** 421, 422.

McCabe, ——, patent, **31.** 310 *n*.

McCall, James, Washington's affairs, **27.** 333.

McCallister, *Lieut.* Archibald,* Convention troops march, **13.** 381; Powles Hook, reward, **16.** 155, 157, 263, 264, 433; service, 155 *n*; bears letter, 284; certificate, **23.** 423.

McCallister, Joseph, court-martial, **25.** 412.

McCamant, Wallace, commissioner, **1.** vii.

McCarl, James, court-martial, **8.** 286.

McCarl, William, court-martial, **8.** 287.

McCarmick, George,* to West, Washington's Pennsylvania lands, **27.** 439, 443, 444, **28.** 488, **29.** 9, 10, 12, 87, 88, 96; bears letters, **27.** 439, **30.** 411; on price of flour, 243.

McCarter, *Dr.* Charles, court-martial, **18.** 296.

McCarthy. *See also* McCarty.

McCarthy, ——, Mount Vernon alarm, **4.** 446 *n*.

McCarthy, Charles, ship flag officer, **20.** 32.

McCarthy, Dennis, of New Jersey, charge against officers, **8.** 23. *See also* McCarty.

McCarthy, Eugene, Cincinnati, **28.** 325, 326.

McCarthy Martaigue, *Capt.* Jean Baptiste de, letter for, **26.** 310 *n*.

McCartney, Edward, court-martial, **5.** 7.

McCarty, Ann, Mrs. Ramsay, **2.** 499 *n*.

McCarty, *Dr.* Charles. *See* McCarter.

McCarty, *Lieut.* Daniel,* and Washington's candidacy, **1.** 131; promotion, **8.** 14; service, 14 *n*; vestry, **27.** 341; land exchange, **36.** 59–61, 71–74, 439–441.

McCarty, Daniel, dragoon, court-martial, **9.** 99.

McCarty, *Ensign* Dennis,* misconduct in recruiting, **1.** 239; commission, 287, 295; encourages desertion, 515, 516, 518, 524, **2.** 14.

McCarty, Sinah, marriage, **3.** 208.

McCarty, Sinah (Ball), compliments, **33.** 155.

McCauley, *Lieut.* Nathaniel, Newtown, mortally wounded, **16.** 251, 251 *n*.

McClain (McClean), Charles, courts-martial, **7.** 183, **17.** 344, **18.** 3.

McClanachan, *Lieut. Col.* (*Col.*) Alexander,* promotion, **7.** 312; men for Commander in Chief's Guard, 495 *n*; at courts-martial, **8.** 23, **9.** 100; rank. 59, **12.** 306, 307, 316;

resignation, 9. 100 *n*, 12. 306 *n*; Wayne trial, 9. 421, 491; return to camp, 11. 152; post of "late" regiment, 12. 192. *See also* Virginia Seventh.
McClanahan, Thomas,* express, 1. 234; militia, instructions, 2. 220, 221.
McClaster, James, court-martial, 9. 30.
McClaugherry, John, court-martial, 7. 485.
McClaughry, *Mrs.* ——, pass, 17. 162.
McClean, Archibald,* exchange of land, 36. 317, 336, 337, 391–393, 439.
McClean, Charles. *See* McClain.
McCleave, *Capt.* John (?), of Connecticut, court of inquiry, 5. 470.
McClelan, *Lieut.* Thomas, Oswegatchie scout, journal, 14. 319 *n*, 15. 114, 115; cashiered, deserts, 14. 319 *n*.
McClellan, *Capt.* John, court-martial, 18. 59, 60; service, 59 *n*.
McClellan, *Capt.* Joseph, rank, 15. 146; service, 146 *n*, 18. 192 *n*; light corps, 191.
McClellan, *Col.* Samuel, militia regiment, 12. 467.
McClemens, David, court-martial, 12. 254.
McClenachan, Blair,* liquor for headquarters, 19. 38, 39.
McClenachan, Thomas. *See* McClanahan.
McClintock, Gilbert S., acknowledgment to, 8. 236 *n*.
McClintock, Nathaniel, brigade major, 12. 231 *n*.
McClure (McLure), *Sergt.* Andrew (?), court-martial, reduced, 8. 436.
McClure, *Capt.-Lieut.* James, bears letter, 9. 85; service, 85 *n*.
McClure, *Maj.* John, absent, 10. 514; brigade major, successor, 11. 377.
McClure, John, naval prisoner, parole breaker, 15. 414.
McClure, John, sutler, court-martial, 10. 259.
McClurg, *Dr.* James, Federal Convention, 29. 119 *n*; French mission, 35. 124.
McCollah, James, court-martial, 8. 424.
McComber, Ebenezer. *See* Macomber.
McConklin, William, court-martial, capital penalty, 12. 254.
McConnel, John, court-martial, 8. 154.
McConnell, Matthew,* brigade major, 9. 97; service, 97 *n*; *Essay on Public Debt*, 29. 182 *n*.
McConnell, *Capt.* Robert, at court-martial, 23. 463; service, 463 *n*.
McConnoll, Cornelius, court-martial, 8. 361.
McCool, Neil. *See* McCoull.
McCord, Patrick, Maryland soldier, 10. 513.
McCormick, *Capt.* George, court-martial, 9. 439; retired, 439 *n*.
McCormick, *Maj.* (*Adj.*) Henry, brigade major, 10. 206, 15. 358; subinspector, 212; service, 358 *n*; outrages on civilians, court-martial, 16. 316, 329, 458; feared desertion to enemy, 18. 336.
McCormick, James, courts-martial, capital penalty, 4. 327, 344, 5. 376, 6. 144.
McCormick-Goodhart, Leander, acknowledgment to, 36. 391 *n*.
McCoull, Neil,* Mercer affairs, 3. 249, 253, 13. 410, 29. 74, 180, 30. 43, 43 *n*. 31. 303; loyalist, 13. 410.
McCoy, Henry. *See* McKoy.
McCoy, John, court-martial, 25. 252.
McCoy, *Lieut.* Thomas, court-martial, cashiered, 13. 246, 247.
McCracken, ——, of western Virginia, land, 1. 223, 29. 95, 37. 396; rangers, 1. 227.

McCracken, James, court-martial, 9. 168.
McCracken, *Maj.* Joseph, discharge of enlisted servant, 18. 247; service, 247 *n.*
McCrackin. *See* McCracken.
McCrane, ——, of Virginia, land lease, 28. 499.
McCrea, ——, of Georgia, office, 33. 328.
McCrea, *Mrs.* James W. T., acknowledgment to, 36. 108 *n.*
McCredy, James, court-martial, 16. 126.
McCressin, Daniel, court-martial, 7. 183.
McCullan, *Lieut.* John, adjutant, 12. 360, 361; service, 360 *n.*
McCulloch, *Lieut.* James, quartermaster, 19. 190; death, 190 *n.*
McCully, *Capt.* George, peace establishment, 27. 279 *n.*
McCully, *Sergt.* (*Ensign*) John, accounts, 1. 284, 404; commission, 2. 197, 205.
McCurdy, Daniel, court-martial, 8. 425.
McCurdy, *Capt.* William, court-martial, irregularities, 24. 329, 373–375; service, 329 *n*; release, 25. 366.
McDaniel (McDonald?), ——, unauthorized flag of truce, 9. 67.
McDaniel, James, court-martial, 3. 377.
McDaniel, Michael, court-martial, 6. 231.
McDavell, James, court-martial, 9. 120.
McDavitt, Charles, rent, 37. 106.
McDermot, ——, exchange, 4. 43.
McDermott, James Read, federal district affairs, 32. 405.
McDonack, James, Pennsylvania soldier, 18. 346.
McDonald, ——, of New Jersey (?), court-martial, capital penalty, pardon, 14. 460.
McDonald, ——, British (loyalist?) soldier, pass, 25. 323.
McDonald, Alexander, court-martial, 8. 201, 268.
McDonald, Angus,* Indian trouble, 3. 211 *n*; Washington's land, 211 *n*, 37. 505; loyalist, 3. 211 *n*; and commission, 7. 296, 297 *n*, 308, 322, 361; Mercer affairs, 18. 246; Fairfax affairs, 28. 475; military certificates, land rights, 37. 505, 506.
McDonald, *Lieut.* Angus, British deserter, 24. 401.
Macdonald, Donald, Moores Creek, 4. 454 *n*; exchange, question of rank, 6. 22, 24, 45, 74, 100, 117.
McDonald, Donald, New York loyalist, Newtown raid, 16. 243, 251, 253, 259, 268, 286.
McDonald, *Lieut.* Donald, of Pennsylvania, court-martial, 11. 367, 12. 22.
McDonald, Hunter, acknowledgment to, 37. 506 *n.*
McDonald, James, of New York, court-martial, 5. 42.
McDonald, *Corp.* James, of Pennsylvania, court-martial, reduced, 8. 24.
McDonald, John, of Canadian regiment, court-martial, 16. 457.
McDonald, *Lieut.* John,* British officer, parole refused, 24. 37.
McDonald, *Capt.* John, of Pennsylvania, exchange, 20. 291; service, 291 *n.*
McDonald, Matthew Michael, court-martial, 15. 67.
McDonald, Michael, court-martial, 7. 483.
McDonald, Patrick, house, 22. 491.
McDonald, Thomas,* agricultural reports, 36. 20; Jay Treaty commission, 20; Mount Vernon, 20 *n.*
McDonald, *Sergt.* William, court-martial, reduced, 7. 483.

McDonough, *Maj.* Thomas, promotion, **6.** 485; service, 485 *n*, **7.** 243 *n*; appointment, 243.

McDougall, *Col.* (*Gen.*) Alexander, Canadian expedition, **3.** 436, supplies, commissary, magazines, scarcity, **4.** 139, 234, 267, **8.** 4, 5, 7, 16, 25, 54, **14.** 339, 340, **15.** 2, 3, 133, 185, **16.** 140 *n*, 141, **21.** 180 *n*, **22.** 405; regimental affairs, **4.** 513, 524, 527, 538, **5.** 1, 12, 32, 42, 80, 90, 99, 101, 106, 111, 141, 156, 230, 244, 301, 314, 376. 421, 426, 462, 468, 470, 483; rations, 23, **15.** 335; fatigue, **5.** 81, 208, 490; brigadier, 381 *n*, 421; to headquarters, 402, **9.** 5, **11.** 159; brigade, command, disposal, **5.** 422, 503, **6.** 206, 209, 418, 419, **7.** 278, 291, 319, **8.** 26; brigade major, **5.** 424, 470; at courts of inquiry, 470, **9.** 347; New York alarm posts, **5.** 501, **6.** 120; councils of war: Long Island retreat, **5.** 502 *n*, 508, 509; attack after Brandywine, **9.** 279; attack after Germantown, *facing* 462, 464 *n*; attack on British lines, **10.** 23 *n*; 1778 plans, **12.** 231 *n*; punishments, 344 *n*; Rhode Island campaign, 388 *n*; inspector general department, 438 *n*; winter quarters, **13.** 85 *n*; mustermaster department, **15.** 488; 1779 plans, 489, 490; Rochambeau cooperation, **18.** 482 *n*; 1781 plans, **22.** 204 *n*;—in division, **6.** 4, 208; on evacuation of New York, 54 *n*; Harlem Heights, 56, 71, 72; detail, 147; charges against Webb's regiment, 232; at court-martial, 237, 259; illness, 418, 419, **7.** 126, 179, **10.** 428; question of resignation, **6.** 419; New Jersey campaign, 448, 449; Highlands (1777), defenses, inspection, report, **7.** 126, 128, 387, 477, **8.** 26, 39, 45, 52 *n*, 68, 146, **9.** 4, 371; recruiting reenlistments, **7.** 216, 217, 305, 467, **14.** 108; returns, **7.** 257, 466, 467, **15.** 286, **22.** 362; inquiry and Washington s illness, **7.** 268 *n*; son's promotion, 294; Peekskill raid and threats, 328 *n*, 332, 339, 347, 348, 431, 455, 466, 477; inoculation, 423, 431, **11.** 146, 228; and courts-martial, **7.** 431, **15.** 111, 317, 361, 363; buckshot cartridges, **7.** 431; news, 734; officers in field, 466; artillery, 467, **8.** 13, **22.** 289, 289 *n*; Danbury raid, **7.** 487, 494, **8.** 1, 21; mustermaster, 21; and Arnold, 26; escort, 40; and Putnam, 68; commended, 107, **14.** 82, **15.** 20; proposed surprise of Kings Bridge, **8.** 151; rank, 165; brigade to main army (1777), 235, 271, 276, 276 *n*, 283, 293, **9.** 218, 224, 231, 239, 245 *n*, 246, 253, 258, 261, 263, 263 *n*, 266, 270, 278, 297; pardon of deserter, **8.** 362; Germantown, **9.** 307, 309; major general, 322, 460; division, 353, 380, **12.** 409, **18.** 190, **20.** 127; Philadelphia supply line, raid, **9.** 408, 421, 470; seamen for river defense, 461; aides, 471, **13.** 371 *n*, **15.** 476 *n*, **20.** 253; in march after Germantown, **9.** 492; inquiry on Hudson River retreat, **10.** 429, 451, 452, **11.** 94, 100–102; Highland command (1778–79), works, movements, winter, British threats, 91, 95–97, 102–104, 119, 120, 146, 222, 227, 298, 352, 373, 402, 405, **12.** 461, 462, 464, 528, **13.** 216, 280, 285, 285 *n*, 290, 290 *n*, 308, 320–322, 351, 358, 364, 371, 382, 399, 400, 435, 456, 494, **14.** 82–84, 86, 87, 125 *n*, 126, 202, 203, 248–250, 254, 404, 411–413, 434, 458–460, 487, **15.** 2, 49, 75, 94, 132, 137, 141, 167, 169, 195, 202, 203, 213, 214, 215 *n*, 219, 223, 225, 285, 302, 309, 310, 406, 410, 437, **16.** 93, 111, 138, **17.** 100–102, 170, 193 *n*; new arrangement, **11.** 158, **13.** 259, 399, **14.** 144–146, 202; proposed New York City attacks (1778), **11.** 178, 179, 227, 297 **12.** 380, 381; (1781), **22.** 321, 322; French alliance, **11.** 332, 335, on Dobbs, **12.** 183; ranking board, 333; eastward march (1778), **13.** 6–8, 126 *n*, 130, 148, 148 *n*, 152 *n*, 215; on probable British plans, 215; furloughs, 215, 216; leave, 216; Canadian preparations, 400, 401; intelligence service, specie, **14.** 52, 84, 134, 182, 291, 304, 487, **15.** 21, 302, **22.** 459, **26.** 194, 244, **27.** 5, 31, 15; flag of truce, **14.** 278; frontier protection, 323; hospitals, 339; officers' resignations, **15.** 20, 50; letters, 223 *n*; inspections, subinspector, 342, 475, 476, **19.** 333; Fourth of July, **15.** 366, 367; Stony Point assault, 423, 443; Verplancks Point operations, 429, 448, 453; illegal liquor, **16.** 88, 89; question of new command, active service, **17.** 102, 120, 122, 154, **18.** 98, 416, **22.** 434, **23.** 19, **24.** 86, **25.** 73, 74, 323; own headquarters, **17.** 193 *n*; return to West Point (1780–82), instructions, garrison, **19.** 13, 15, 91, **20.** 99, 100, 127, 181, 182, **22.** 232, 250, 346, 362, 418 *n*, 421, 489, **23.** 440; pilots, **19.** 110; line of battle, 302, **25.** 85; delegate to Congress, Washington's approval, **20.** 254, 470; committees, 505 *n*, **21.** 180 *n*; declines marine secretaryship, 181 *n*; "Marcus" correspondence, 400; to camp (1781), **22.** 80 *n*; hard bread, 271; boats, 272, 333,

386, 387 *n*, **23.** 16; Ledyard, 439, 440; and Heath, court-martial, reprimand, 468, 471, 482, **24.** 27, 36, 40, 97, 102, 104, 117, 120, 125, 192, 447, 450, 454, **25.** 59, 59 *n*, 76–84; guard, 338; pass to New York City, **27.** 192; Hamtramck, 255; death, **28.** 506, 521; paper money, 506.

McDougall, *Lieut.* (*Capt.*, *Maj.*) Ronald T. (Stephen?), appointments, **7.** 294, 419, 426, **8.** 306; service, **7.** 426 *n*; McDougall's aide, **9.** 471.

McDowell, James, loss, relief, **13.** 461, 473.

McDowell, John,* office, **31.** 236, 237; young Custis, **36.** 169, 180, 181, 187, 289, 376, 421, 422, 449; Carter, 484.

McDowell, *Lieut.* Joseph,* of Virginia, post, **2.** 212.

McDowell, Joseph, of North Carolina, office, **31.** 239 *n*, 296.

McDowell, Samuel, federal marshal, **30.** 415 *n*.

McElderry, Thomas, Baltimore merchant, **35.** 16.

McEllevey, Hugh, Pennsylvania soldier, **19.** 221 .

McEwen, *Lieut.* Malcom, ferry, **5.** 298 *n*.

McEwen, Thomas, payment, **35.** 143.

McFall, *Capt.* David, loyalist, American commission, **13.** 165.

McFarland, *Capt.* Moses, company, **5.** 98, 299; service, 98 *n*, **25.** 156 *n*; court-martial, 156.

McFarlane, *Lieut.* James, court-martial, **12.** 416; service, 416 *n*; adjutant, **18.** 316.

McFarling, John, court-martial, **5.** 42.

McGachen, *Capt.* ——, of Baltimore, bears letter, **3.** 155; bill of exchange, 217.

McGachin, William, shipmaster, **2.** 361, 364, 367, 404, 406, 409, 434.

McGarra, John, court-martial, **5.** 6.

McGee, James, Pennsylvania soldier, **18.** 346.

McGee, John, court-martial, **4.** 513.

McGibbons, *Lieut.* Patrick, court-martial, **10.** 333.

McGillivray, Alexander,* negotiations, **30.** 379, **31.** 68, 87; Spanish intrigue, **30.** 501, **32.** 117–120, 122, 128; visit to New York, passport, **31.** 20; reported death, **32.** 408. *See also* Creek Indians.

McGowan, *Capt.* (*Maj.*) John, company, **8.** 269; service, 269 *n*, **9.** 461 *n*, **11.** 132 *n*, **18.** 378 *n*; brigade major and inspector, **9.** 461, **11.** 132, 174, **19.** 163; court of inquiry, **11.** 231; paymaster, **18.** 378; officer of the day, **19.** 172, 208, 222, 273, 346.

McGuire, Daniel, court-martial, **5.** 368.

McGuire, F. B., McGuire Collection, material from, **10.** 302 *n*, **29.** 52 *n*.

McGuire, *Lieut.* (*Capt.-Lieut.*) Matthew, paymaster, line rank, **15.** 81; service, 81 *n*; recruiting, **25.** 190.

McGuire, *Sergt.* Michael, court-martial, reduced, **8.** 344.

McGuire, William,* Farewell Address, **35.** 293.

McGunnagle, Neil. *See* Megonigle.

McHarg, Anthony,* training cavalry, **36.** 369, 370, 375.

McHenry, *Lieut. Col.* (*Dr.*, *Sec.*) James,* Washington papers, **1.** xlv; exchange, **8.** 352; service, 352 *n*, **11.** 389 *n*; assistant military secretary, 389; drafts written by, 394 *n*, **20.** 93 *n*; uniform lottery, autograph, **13.** *facing* 82, 173 *n*; on loyalist movements, **14.** 46; Lafayette, aide, **20.** 93 *n*, **24.** 433, **33.** 318 *n*, 319; rank and date of commission, **21.** 406, **22.** 164; resignation, **23.** 380, **26.** 255; Maryland Senate, 380 *n*; illness, **24.** 432, **25.** 20, 150, **33.** 319, **36.** 158, 404 *n*, 412; Washington on relations, **25.** 20, 21; pay arrears, state and payment, 284, 289, 290; fugitive slave, **26.** 145; diplomatic secretaryship, Washington's recommendation, 349, 353, 357, 431; Con-

gress, committees, **27.** 7 *n*, 29 *n*, 69 *n*, 120 *n*, 285 *n*; Washington s attendance on Congress, 82; Washington and secret papers of Congress, 155 *n*; trunk, 239; powers of Congress, **28.** 228; Washington's affairs, **29.** 59, 60, 93, 94, 495; ratification, 471, **30.** 28; hospitality, 269, **32.** 110; Washington's illness, **30.** 351; federal appointments, 470–472, **32.** 111, 138, 158, 158 *n*, **33.** 72, 73.

*Letters:* McLane's movements, **11.** 15 *n*; clothing, **13.** 97 *n*, **18.** 127 *n*, 175 *n*.; captured officers' baggage, **13.** 201 *n*; Convention troops, 209 *n*; hutting, 369; British Hudson River advance, 369; equipments, **14.** 336 *n*; furloughs, 455 *n*; resignations, **15.** 57 *n*, **17.** 171 *n*; provost, **15.** 215 *n*; Wayne's instructions, **16.** 207 *n*; forage, **17.** 85 *n*; prisoners of war, 96 *n*; St. Clair's plans, **18.** 43 *n*; paroles, 69 *n*; deserters, 147 *n*; rearguard, **19.** 23 *n*; intendant, **24.** 62, 62 *n*; British band, 432 *n*; Maryland and requisition, 432 *n*; Baltimore and Washington, **26.** 358 *n*; frontier posts, **35.** 108 *n*, affairs in House (1798), **36.** 144 *n*; XYZ mission, 145 *n*, 298 *n*; Monroe's vindication, 145 *n*; Washington and army command, 298 *n*; selection of army officers, 356 *n*, **37.** 192 *n*; military secretary, **36.** 375 *n*; rank of major generals, 426 *n*, 471 *n*, 503 *n*; Fries Rebellion, **37.** 158 *n*; recruiting delay, 190 *n*; tactic figures, 254 *n*; new French mission, 428 *n*.

*Secretary of war:* appointment, **34.** 423, 424, 428, 429; army supplies, 493; arsenal site, 487, 506, **36.** 54, 253, 318; House and Jay Treaty papers, **34.** 505, **35.** 7; young Lafayette, 21; frontier posts, 38, 38 *n*, 108, 111, 169–171, 198; admonished, 75 *n*, 138; army affairs, 94; French spoliations, 97 *n*; Wilkinson, 108, 109, 134, 135, **37.** 247, 271; southern Indians, **35.** 109, 112, 146, 157–160, 177, 179; diplomatic visitors to Mount Vernon, 110, 111, 133; executive order on omitted section of act, 116 *n*; Pennsylvania quarantine, 118; Monroe's recall, 133; frigate for Algeria, 136–138, 150; building frigates, 147; Indian agents, 147, 205; army promotions, 151, 152, 164; cavalry to southern frontier, 160; military pardon, 160; remodeling army, 164; annual message, 171, 271, 272; presidential duties, 212; preparations for president's return, 245; departmental affairs, routine, 245, 306; Indian negotiations, 404, 405; as source of information, 430, 455; Blount intrigue, 490; Bordley, **36.** 8; presidential table ornaments, 9; wine cooler, 9; Cobbett, 9; son's accident, 54; land claim, 117; Washington's Miami land, 144; affairs in House, 144 *n*; Monroe's vindication, 145*n*; XYZ mission, 145 *n*, 298 *n*; Washington's coach, 158; edition of congressional journals, letter, 179, 297, 297 *n*; Mount Vernon, conference on provisional army, 279 *n*, 325, 326 *n*, 329, 340, 347, 396, 502; Washington and army command, 298 *n*, 304–312, 318–320, 325–327; appointment of army officers, applicants, 334 *n*, 356, 358, 360, 366, 370, 372, 375, 378, 379, 385, 404, 405, 410, 418, 479, 488–491, 504, 512, 515, **37.** 113, 114, 120, 160, 178, 183, 193, 197, 202–205, 207–210, 223–226, 229, 242 *n*, 254, 255, 272, 314 *n*, 332–334; queries on officers, **36.** 335; colors for Alexandria company, 368, 380, 418, 418 *n*, 503, 503 *n*; military secretary, 374, 375; staff appointments, 375, 380; unfitness for position, Washington's criticism, 394, 402–404, 441–443, **37.** 163; war preparations, recruiting, supplies, delay, **36.** 410–412, 477–479, 511 *n*, **37.** 159, 160, 175, 176, 188–191; rank of major generals, **36.** 426 *n*, 441 *n*, 447–449, 448 *n*, 454, 455, 476, 477, 502–504; conference of major generals, 514, **37.** 12, 25, 32; lodgings for Washington, 12 *n*, 13; queries to generals, answers, 17, 32–58, 83; liaison with army, papers, 21, 22, 60–62, 188; rations, 22; Carroll, 30; Smith affair, 31, 32; Washington's uniform, 109–111, 127, 128, 146 *n*, 231, 254; foreign volunteers, 124; aides, 135; uncertainty of administration's policy, Washington's criticism, 157–159; promotion and rank, irregularities, 161–163, 201, 202, 273, 361–363, 392, 393; officers' pay, 189, 341; horses, 243; tactics, 254 *n*; Custis's appointment, 305; new French mission, 327, 428 *n*; *Aurora*'s charges, 328; office moved to Trenton, 352; commander in chief's pay, 360, 361, 363; chaplains, 413; cantonment, land at Harpers Ferry, 419, 451, 452. *See also* Cabinet.

McHenry Photostats (Papers), material from, **25.** 21 *n*.

Machias, Me., Nova Scotia expedition, **3.** 415; captures, 426.

Machin, John, deserter, **3.** 337 *n*.

Machin, *Lieut.* (*Capt.-Lieut.*, *Capt.*) Thomas,* canal at Cape Cod, **5.** 122; to New York, 122; service, sketch, 122 *n*, 341 *n*, **7.** 77 *n*, **13.** 13 *n*; engineer for Highlands, **5.** 318, 319, 341; artillery appointment, **7.** 77; pay and allowance, held up, 77, **13.** 13; road survey, **21.** 6; recruiting, 154, **24.** 280, 281; arrest and leave **25.** 173; court-martial, reprimand, 219, 220.

Machinery, for uprooting trees, **2.** 413; clandestine export of British, **33.** 341. *See also* Dredge; Implements; Manufactures.

McHinsey, ——, soldier, Washington's barge, **26.** 311 *n*.

McIlvain, John, headquarters at house, **9.** 205 *n*.

McIlvaine, William, of Massachusetts, court-martial, **5.** 368.

McIlvaine, William, of Pennsylvania, complaint, **9.** 36.

McIntire, Alexander, court-martial, **6.** 36.

McIntire, John, court-martial, **7.** 484.

McIntire, *Capt.* Thomas,* line office, **16.** 491 *n*; frontier foray, **19.** 378; service, 378 *n*.

McIntire, William, court-martial, **10.** 359.

McIntosh, *Col.* (*Gen.*) Lachlan,* Georgia regiment, instructions, **5.** 98; brigadier, **9.** 25; brigade, **10.** 180, 301; in plan for surprise attack, 204; replacements, 268; bears letters, 300, **11.** 429, **15.** 40; horse stolen, **10.** 404; brigade major, 514; at court-martial, **11.** 52, 82, 97; detachment, 120, 135; brigade inspector, 171; forwarding recruits, 202; to inspect hospitals, 206–209; administers oaths, 361, 389; frontier command, force, plan, 379, 388, 422, 429, 460, 461, **12.** 109, 200, 260; Washington's opinion, **11.** 379; Campbell, **12.** 41, 44; Indian raids, 44; troubles, **13.** 79, **14.** 58, 119, 120, 262; proposed expedition, **13.** 80, 499–502, **14.** 34, 54–56, 58–62, 64; cooperative Iroquois expedition, 114–118, 194; recruiting, funds, 117; magazine, 118; relieved of command, 193, 194; returns, 206; relief of Fort Laurens, 407; charges by, letter, 423, **15.** 77, 78, 88 *n*; southern service, 41; no charges against, 78; continuance in service, **24.** 491; Cincinnati, **27.** 208 *n*; Du Coins, 272; memorial, 273, 280; customs office, **30.** 370, 371; character and federal command, **31.** 510.

McIntosh, *Capt.* Lachlan, *jr.*,* frontier service, brigade inspector, **11.** 461, 462.

McIntosh, *Col.* William,* New York campaign, **6.** 219; service, 219 *n*; plan of government, **29.** 364.

McIver, Charles,* immigration plan, **28.** 95; patronage, 456.

McIvers, Darby, killed, **1.** 337.

Mack, Joseph, court-martial, **16.** 479.

McKalvey, Thomas, court-martial, **11.** 133.

Mackarun, William, court-martial, **15.** 183.

Mackay. *See also* McCoy; Mackey; McKoy.

McKay, ——, shipmaster, **2.** 124.

McKay, *Dr.* ——, Winchester land, **28.** 214.

McKay, Alexander, court-martial, **7.** 485.

McKay, Daniel, court-martial, **9.** 30.

Mackay, *Col.* Eneas, to main army, **6.** 245 *n*; rank, **7.** 145; death, 145 *n*, 326 *n*, 484 *n*.

Mackay, *Capt.* James, Fort Necessity, rank dispute, **1.** 74, 80–83, 105 *n*, **29.** 39; capitulation, **1.** 89 *n*; information on, **32.** 36.

McKay, *Col.* John, regiment, clothing, **7.** 202.

Mackay, *Capt.* Samuel,* prisoner of war, **4.** 475.

McKean, *Pres.* Thomas, army officers, **3.** 456, **5.** 427; foreign volunteers, 375; regimental rank, 427, 428; sketch, 427 *n*; Philadelphia campaign, **9.** 346; acting president of Delaware, 346 *n*; counterfeiters, **11.** 196; Congress, committees, 500 *n*, **19.** 236 *n*;

280 *n*, 413 *n*, **25.** 41 *n*; president of Congress, **22.** 389 *n*, 409 *n*; compliments, 404, 405; information, **23.** 129; Grasse's fleet, 189; Washington on relations, 343; Pine, **28.** 142; Washington's host, **29.** 258 *n*; office seeker, **30.** 315; seamen's hospital, **31.** 3; Logan, **37.** 9; governor, 400. *See also* President of Congress.

McKee, *Ensign* David, court-martial, **7.** 483.

McKeel, Uriah, plundered, **17.** 138.

McKeen, *Capt.* Robert, status of company, **12.** 371; service, 371 *n*.

McKennan, *Capt.* William, continuance in staff, **26.** 238; service, 238 *n*.

McKenny, *Sergt.* John, of New York, court-martial, **4.** 499.

McKenzie, *Capt.* (*Lieut.*) Robert,* commission, **1.** 165, 176; recruiting, neglect, 207, **2.** 108; assignment, **1.** 274; detachment, 398; accounts, irregularity, 426, **2.** 54, 109; posts, **1.** 436, 438, 459, **2.** 42 *n*, 96, 106, 107; retention, 54; alarm, 66; and raids, 116, 118, 134, 143; on scout, 193; services, 207, 355, 356; Forbes expedition movements, 212, 219, 268, 270–272; recommended, 355; sketch, **3.** 244 *n*; British officer Washington's comment, 245; attitude, 247 *n*, Washington's wartime favor, **7.** 492,

McKesson, John, legislative secretary, **5.** 83.

Mackey, *Sergt.* ——, of Pennsylvania, court-martial, reduced, **8.** 201.

Mackey, *Col.* John. *See* Mackay.

Mackey, John, timber for huts, **37.** 401, 404, 407, 411.

McKieinan, Charles,* bears package, **28.** 348.

Mackinac. *See* Michilimackinac.

McKinley, Alexander, court-martial, **9.** 30.

McKinley, *Capt.* Henry, company, **8.** 425.

McKinly, *Pres.* John,* Delaware troops, **7.** 243; circular to, **9.** 11 *n*; prisoner of war, exchange, **10.** 20 *n*, 174; neutrality, **33.** 60.

McKinney, *Lieut.* John, of Pennsylvania, brigade major, **11.** 259; service, 259 *n*.

McKinsey, Morris, court-martial, **9.** 30.

McKissack, *Capt.* William, officers' objections, **14.** 190; service, 190 *n*.

McKnight, *Dr.* Charles,* relief of sick, **6.** 66; service, 66 *n*, **17.** 222 *n*; on hospital needs, **6.** 86 *n*; transportation of sick, **10.** 141; blankets, **17.** 221, 222; post, **21.** 450; chief hospital physician, **20.** 218; clothing, 252.

McKnight, Charles S., acknowledgment to, **24.** 327 *n*.

McKnight, Richard, exchange, **8.** 66.

McKnight, Robert, court-martial, **4.** 324.

McKonkey, Samuel, ferry, **6.** 440 *n*.

McKonkeys Ferry, Trenton movement, **6.** 439 *n*, 442; letter from, 440; identity, 440 *n*; boats, 454.

McKoy, Henry,* overseer, work, character and conduct, **33.** 40 *n*, 144, 190, 193, 210–212, 243, 244, 428, 454, **34.** 43, 193; wages, **33.** 267; reemployment, retired, 436, 470, 502, **34.** 12.

McLane. *See also* McLean.

McLane, *Capt.* (*Maj.*) Allen,* service, **7.** 327 *n*, **23.** 291; intelligence, scouting, patrol, **7.** 328, **10.** 97, 117, 118, **11.** 388, **12.** 2, 14; deserters, **10.** 283 *n*, **15.** 488; permission to enter Philadelphia, **12.** 15 *n*; news of evacuation, 83; use of company, with Lee, **15.** 242, 295, 297, 299, 345; officers, 460, 487; promotion controversy, corps, threat to resign, **17.** 471, **18.** 234, 478, 479, **19.** 486; bears letter, **23.** 277; service under Armand, 277, 334, 335; reconnoiter of British fleet, 291; certificate, 419 *n*, **24.** 44, **27.** 231 *n*; office, **35.** 404.

McLane, John. *See* McLean.

McLane, Louis, on William IV and Washington, letter, **24.** 91 *n.*

McLaughlin, Owen, assaulted, **24.** 310.

McLaughlin, William, deserter, capital penalty, pardon, **12.** 326, 348.

Maclay, William, on president's conference with Senate, **30.** 390 *n*; on president's illness, **31.** 43 *n.*

McLean, ——, survey, **37.** 555.

Maclean, Alexander, North Carolina loyalist rising, **4.** 454 *n.*

Maclean, *Gen.* Allan,* colonial commissary, **1.** 224; cattle, 246; accounts, 263; Indian speech to, **26.** 283 *n*; suspension of frontier hostilities, letter, 316, 317, 319, 320, 361, **27.** 118.

McLean, Archibald,* missing bond, **36.** 5.

McLean, *Col.* Francis, Penobscot defense, **16.** 117, 268.

McLean (McLane), John, court-martial, **17.** 345, **18.** 3.

McLean, Laughlin, bills of exchange, **2.** 490, 513, **37.** 494.

McLenahan, *Rev.* William,* excise disturbances, **32.** 320.

Macleod, *Capt.* (*Gen.*) Norman,* supplies for prisoners of war, **10.** 409; gift, **34.** 236 *n.*

McLeod & Lumley, painters, **37.** 382, 386.

McLure. *See* McClure.

McMahan, ——, land for Washington, **3.** 78.

McMahon, *Sergt.* ——, British, flag of truce incident, **11.** 36, 38, 65, 127, 131.

McMahon, *Col.* Charles Laure de. *See* Vianges.

McMahon, John V. L., *Maryland*, **1.** 394 *n.*

McManners. *See* McManus.

McManus, Henry, court-martial, capital penalty, **14.** 426.

McManus, *Lieut.* Thomas, officer of the day, **1.** 178; guard, 225; leave, 236; of North Carolina, 236 *n*; inclosure for, 242.

McMarth, William, court-martial, capital penalty, reprieve, pardon, **10.** 404, **11.** 252, 253, 265, 356.

McMaster, John B., *United States*, **37.** 156 *n.*

McMechen, David, Jay Treaty, **34.** 254 *n.*

McMechen, James, Rumsey's boat, **28.** 107.

McMichael, *Lieut.* Edward, scout, report, **5.** 382, 385, 41[5]

McMichael, *Lieut.* James, court-martial, **17.** 139, 140; service, 139 *n.*

McMichael, Ward. *See* Carmichael.

McMichael, *Ensign* (*Lieut.*) William, of Pennsylvania, court-martial, **9.** 89, **10.** 493–495, **11.** 60, 65; service, **9.** 89 *n*, **11.** 60 *n.*

McMichael, *Lieut.* William, of New Jersey, deserter, seized under flag, **21.** 446 *n*, **23.** 428 *n.*

McMickan, Robert,* Jamaica merchant, **3.** 98; Adams affair, 105–107, 112, 115, 116, 136, 137, 147, 212; Washington's transactions, 256.

McMullen, James, of Canadian regiment, court-martial, **8.** 404.

McMullen, James, of Maryland, court-martial, **16.** 498.

McMurray, *Capt.* William, sappers and miners, **15.** 103, **16.** 36; service, 36 *n*; resignation, **22.** 234.

McNair, *Lieut.* James, civil arrest for recruiting, **9.** 84; service, 84 *n.*

McNamara, ——, Roberts, **37.** 310.

McNamara, *Lieut.* Michael, court-martial, cashiered, **12.** 353, 354; service, 353 *n.*

McNeil, *Mrs.* ——, damage claims, **13.** 49, **16.** 323.

McNeill, *Lieut.* (*Capt.*) John,* provisions fund, **1.** 259; assignments, 273, 285, 404, 406; promotion. rank, 406, 410, 441, **2.** 94, 96, 129, 140; on rangers, **1.** 420; scouting, 442; movements, 477, 479; militia, 501; recruiting, servants, 516, 517, 519, 524; Cherokee mission, 524, **2.** 2; councils of war, 27, 63; pursuit of raiders, 140; greeting. 180; assemblage of regiment, 202; in command, Hoops affair, 317.

Macomb, James, patent, **31.** 352 *n.*

Macomber, *Ensign* (*Capt.*) Ebenezer, Vermont affair, **25.** 407 *n*, **26.** 54, 96, 145, 192.

Macon, Elizabeth, Mrs. Washington, **32.** 27.

Macon, William, daughter, **32.** 27.

Macpherson, *Capt.* John, plan against Boston, **4.** 71, 76, 81.

McPherson, *Capt.* John, British, parole and pass, **8.** 49, **9.** 177.

McPherson, *Ensign* Murdock, escort, court-martial, **22.** 26; service, 26 *n.*

Macpherson, *Lieut.* (*Maj., Gen.*) William,* rank and position, **14.** 308; service, Lincoln's aide, 308 *n*, **19.** 299 *n*; proposed new corps, **15.** 21; light corps command affair, **19.** 299, 353–358, **20.** 1 *n*, **22.** 2; to South, **21.** 493, 495; exploit, 493; Yorktown, **23.** 201; Howe trial, 375; status, liquidation of depreciation of pay, 474; at courts-martial, **25.** 252, **26.** 372; Segond, 75; Lafayette on, **27.** 151 *n*; as officer, **36.** 334; cavalry equipment, **37.** 230.

McQueen, John (?), shipmaster, bears letter, **14.** 219, **16.** 368; Washington on, **14.** 219.

McQuire, John, journey to the Ohio, **1.** 23.

McSwaine, ——, supplies, **2.** 210.

Macumber, *Ensign* Matthew, court-martial, punishment, **6.** 91, 115, 118, 157, 171, 184.

McVay, John, court-martial, **8.** 425.

McWhir, *Rev.* William,* Alexandria Academy, Washington's nephews, **29.** 346, 347 443, **30.** 25, 433, **31.** 134; Washington's subscription, **32.** 345; recommendation refused, 345.

McWhorter, *Rev.* Alexander,* confession from condemned spies, **13.** 71.

McWilliams, *Maj.* William, Wilkinson affair, **10.** 263; Stirling's aide, 263 *n*; resignation, **11.** 360.

Madder, seed for Mount Vernon, **30.** 47.

Maddock, William, court-martial, **10.** 435.

Madeira, *Mrs.* Louis, acknowledgment to, **29.** 468 *n.*

Madeira, direct orders on, **2.** 395, 398, 412, 481; flour for, **3.** 143; supplies for Mount Vernon, **28.** 315; consul, 316. *See also* Wine.

Madigan, Thomas F., acknowledgment to, **4.** 470 *n*; *Word Shadows*, material from, **35.** 450 *n.*

Madison, ——, Washington's western affairs, **3.** 209.

Madison, *Bishop* James,* English news, **5.** 405; sketch, 405 *n*; seeds, **30.** 436 *n*; neutrality, **33.** 96; information for Belknap, **36.** 291; young Custis, **37.** 101.

Madison, *Pres.* James,* on dictatorial power in Pennsylvania, letter, **18.** 439 *n*; recording secretary for Washington, **21.** 412 *n*; Continental Congress, committees: Washington's letter, **22.** 357 *n*; clothing, **23.** 472 *n*; exchanges, **24.** 406 *n*; Carleton correspondence, 455 *n*; Iroquois, **26.** 284 *n*; peace and army problems, 291 *n*, 334 *n*, 479 *n*, 480 *n*; execution of treaty, 412 *n*, **27.** 28 *n*; frontier posts, 40 *n*; Canadian officers, 69 *n*; — diplomatic post for McHenry, **20.** 349; relief of Paine, **27.** 420; Virginia committee to greet Washington, 495 *n*; Virginia-Maryland commission,

375 *n*; inland navigation, Potomac Company, 504, 505, **28.** 18, 34, 337, 338; Washington s gift stock, 302–304; Annapolis Convention, 422 *n*; Washington and Federal Convention, **29.** 71, 71 *n*, 115 *n*, 119 *n*; return to Congress, 72; on Mississippi navigation, letter, 113 *n*, 293; Indian vocabulary, 191; ratification, letter, *Federalist*, 286, 308, 324, 331, 372, 403, 403 *n*, 431, 477, 491, 510, 512, 513, **30.** 66; Mount Vernon, bears letter, **29.** 446, **30.** 6, 204; organization of new government, 96; Senate, 118, 126; land at Great Falls, 128–130; sulla seed, 130; federal Congress, 147, 203; confidential correspondence, 176, 176 *n*, 204; lodgings for Washington, 255; reply to addresses, 310, 499, **31.** 168, 406; Morgan's New Madrid affair, **30.** 321; presidential line of conduct, 322, 323; amendments, 341; presidential messages and actions, 369, 370, 375; appointments, 393, 414, 415; foreign affairs, 394; Jefferson and state portfolio, letter, 448 *n*, **31.** 12; western affairs, **30.** 486 *n*; funding attitude, Virginia comment, **31.** 28 *n*, 30; annual messages, 161 *n*, 395; army appointments, 463; federal district affairs, 458, 479, 481, 487, **32.** 379; conference, 35; proposed Farewell Address, 45–49, **35.** 48, 55 *n*; emergent meeting place of Congress, **33.** 123; agricultural papers, 234, 261, 333; on discretion in imparting dispatches, 282 *n*; neutral trade resolutions, 331; Democratic societies, **34.** 3; National University, 59, **35.** 292 *n*; *Works*, **34.** 139 *n*; office, 169; Sinclair's project, 385; young Lafayette, 424, 425, 485, 486; Campbell, 461; fertilizers, 469; on Washington and second term, **35.** 49, 51 *n*; on presidential candidates (1796), letter, 49 *n*; Virginia Resolutions, **37.** 88 *n*.

Madison Papers, material from, **18.** 439 *n*.

Magaw, *Maj.* (*Lieut. Col.*, *Col.*) Robert,* promotion, **4.** 393; regiment, posts, **5.** 121, 136, 143, 196, 208, **6.** 52, 67, 71; Long Island, **5.** 497 *n*; regiment brigaded, 501, **8.** 88, **12.** 216, **18.** 190; at courts-martial, **6.** 119, 132, 157; Fort Washington, 244, 258, 258 *n*, 285, 289; recruiting, 251; on British threat, letter, 285 *n*; list of Fort Washington prisoners, 390; condition of prisoners of war, **7.** 445; parole, cartel plan, **13.** 54, **17.** 342, 352–354, 409–411, 417, **18.** 189; brigadiership, **14.** 81; bears letters, **17.** 408, **25.** 106; proposed Iroquois expedition, 190. *See also* Pennsylvania regiments: Fifth; Sixth.

*Magazine of American History*, material from, **1.** 45 *n*; Washington letters, **2.** 211 *n*.

Magazines. *See* Periodicals.

Magazines and stores, Winchester colonial, **1.** 233, 293; location of continental, construction, **5.** 16, **6.** 255, 265, 268–270, 275, 300, 364, 406, 416, 438, 488, 496, **7.** 250, 461, **8.** 135, 206, **21.** 245; security, guard, militia, **5.** 69, **7.** 459, 460, **8.** 28, 38, 85, 109, 162, 284, **9.** 74, 292, 294, **11.** 65, 417, **19.** 127, **22.** 231; of forage, **5.** 89, **7.** 292, 293, **10.** 217 *n*, **11.** 177, **12.** 460, 462, **17.** 85, **19.** 360; loss at New York City, **6.** 59, 94, 95, 170; Hudson region, exposed, removal, destroyed, 219, 299, 300, 311, 458, **7.** 125, 292, 294, 328, 332, 333, 339, 347, 361, 425, 426, **9.** 371, **11.** 92; loss at Fort Lee, **6.** 295, 302; importance, 316; captor's share, 459; carried off by militia, **7.** 17, **18.** 37; foray on British Long Island, suggested, **7.** 90; and Howe's 1777 movements, removal, 164, 182, 184, 185, 203, 221, 223, 226, 380, 385, 402, 426, **8.** 4, 7, 15, 16, 25, 27, 35, 37, 52, 95, 109, 162, 166, 204, 284, 394, 411, **9.** 119, 130, 132, 137, 141, 146, 150, 151, 153, 156, 185, 196, 214, 229, 236, 249, 250, 270, 271, 289, 291, 292, 294, 314, 315, 315 *n*, 317, 359, 470, 475; from abroad, prizes, **7.** 216 *n*, **9.** 287, 415–417; and resources, **7.** 402; loss at Danbury, 487, 490, 494, **8.** 1, 7, 17, 27, 61, 66, 158; British designs, 3, 15, 28; control over, 3, 8, 37, 104; fort as, 161; operating against Howe's supply line, **9.** 317, 337, 338, 345, 346, 392, 405, 408, 409, 421, 462, 470, 474, 484, 496; state returns, 414; near army, in Pennsylvania, **10.** 75, 217, 467, 486, 472, **11.** 111, 254, 405–407, 434, 449, 491, **12.** 36, 62, 76; Monmouth campaign, **11.** 404, 408, and later British raids, **12.** 380, 514, **19.** 53, 57, 60, 64; flour, **12.** 400, **13.** 116, 147, 269, **14.** 110, **21.** 11; proposed Canadian expedition, **12.** 435, 506, **13.** 430, 431, **14.** 109, 113; removal from Boston (1778), **12.** 476, 486; on route to Boston, 490; on private land, protection from owner, **13.** 122; clothing, **14.** 14, 22, **16.** 280; western, **14.** 98 *n*, 113, 142, **24.** 7, 27, 72, 80, 85, 108, 122; Iroquois expedition,

14. 113, 179, 355, 15. 171, 16. 103, 222; unauthorized, 15. 485; dispersion, 16. 88, 256, 257, 338, 18. 83; protection of distant, 17. 136; winter, essentiality, 188, 211, 226, 241, 506; use of contents, 445; for French, 18. 496, 497, 22. 44, 56–58; for salt meat, places, 19. 363; southern, campaign, Yorktown, 404, 20. 51, 22. 368, 433, 23. 142, 332–334; later Highland problem, 20. 259, 24. 393; neglect of stores, 20. 283, 284; disastrous lack, failure, 505, 22. 365; waste, 21. 184; regular inspection, 22. 202; Morris and plan, 23. 14 *n*; capture at Yorktown, 250, 251, 253–255; in 1782 plans, 24. 205; limitation, 25. 139; regimental fuel, 26. 116, 128; peace establishment, 394, 395, 27. 26, 34, 143; provisional army, 37. 44. *See also* Arsenals; Commissary; Military stores; Quartermaster department.

Magee. *See also* McGee.

Magee, ——, bond, 36. 5.

Magee, John Baptiste, Indian claim, 32. 343, 344.

Maggs Brothers, catalogue, 2. 499 *n*; acknowledgment to, 37. 498 *n*.

Magill, Charles, Jay Treaty, letter to, 34. 395 *n*.

*Magnanime*, French warship, 23. 489.

Magnien, Bernard, Grenadier Company, address, 36. 273, 275.

*Magnifique*, French warship, wrecked, 25. 68, 275.

Magnolia, stallion, stud, advertisement, 28. 454, 29. 178 *n*, 216; exchange for land, 30. 144, 156, 181, 203.

Magnolia trees, seeds, 28. 28, 29; for Mount Vernon, 34. 74.

Magowan, *Rev.* Walter,* tutor of Custis children, bills of exchange, 2. 368, 387, 419, 434; to England for ordination, 482, 484, 487; parish, 487 *n*, 499, 514, 27. 447.

Maguire, John. *See* McGuire.

Maguire, Patrick, headquarters steward, conduct, 11. 268.

Mahican Indians. *See* Muhkekunnuk.

Mahocomac, N. Y., post, 14. 287.

Mahony, Thomas,* carpenter, terms, work, 28. 504 *n*, 29. 241, 461 *n*.

Mahopac Pond, N. Y., route by, 13. 325, 15. 312, 409.

Maidenhead, N. J., British at, 6. 341 *n*; British force and Princeton battle, 467 *n*, 468, 469; American troops, 9. 37.

Maidstone, Md. *See* Conococheague.

*Maidstone*, M. H. S., 13. 10.

Mail. *See* Packet boat; Postoffice.

Maine, troops, pay, 3. 361; Knox's interest, 28. 5, 34. 310, 35. 409; Lincoln's interest, 29. 182, 395; excise survey, 31. 235.

Maine Historical Society, material from, 17. 80.

Maithe, ——,* pamphlet, 27. 500 *n*.

Maitland, Col. John, retreat from Beaufort, 17. 39, 54.

Major generals, first appointments, 3. 299, 300 *n*, 308; badge, 362; pay, 4. 198; need, 374, 5. 372, 379, 380, 6. 404, 7. 49, 51, 104, 11. 98, 12. 275; further appointments, Washington on candidates, 4. 382, 405 *n*, 5. 37 *n*, 105, 381 *n*, 421, 7. 234 *n*, 301; incapacity, 7. 100 *n*; passing over Arnold and Lewis, 234, 234 *n*, 251, 252; horse allowance, 284; officer of the day, duties, 8. 183, 210, 226, 12. 47; Conway, Washington's opposition, 9. 387–389, 10. 72 *n*, 226 *n*–228 *n*, 227, 237, 249, 253 *n*, 37. 541; Howe, McDougall, 9. 460, 10. 301; resignations, 11. 58, 307 *n*; Steuben, 331, 366; honors, 400; commands, reform, 12. 47, 61; drill, 67, 68; letter to, 13. 75; uniform, 19. 21; Smallwood, 20. 218; Parsons, 262; surplusage and proposed promotions, 489, 22. 164, 350, 434, 23. 498; Du Portail, Knox, 269, 308, 371, 24. 50, 334; rank question in provisional army, 36. 323–325, 331, 332, 345–347, 347 *n*, 349 *n*,

356 *n*, 393, 396–401, 426, 426 *n*, 431, 432, 441 *n*, 442, 447–449, 452–464, 462 *n*, 463 *n*, 475–477, 479, 496, 500, 502–504, 506–508, 514, 519, 520; conference, 504, 505, 514. *See also* Divisions; General officers; Military secretaries and aides; for courts-martial, Arnold, Benedict; Howe, Robert; Lee, Charles; McDougall, Alexander; Stephen, Adam; Ticonderoga (trials); for courts of inquiry, Gates, Horatio; Mifflin, Thomas; Putnam, Israel; Sullivan, John.

Makepeace, Jason, court-martial, pardon, **25.** 119, 142.

Malaria, remedy, **33.** 489, 499; Mount Vernon, **37.** 353, 354, 487.

Malartie, Anne J. H., *comte* de, on Forbes expedition, letter, **2.** 311 *n*.

Malbone, Godfrey (?), of Rhode Island, Washington visits, **1.** 298.

Malcom, John, execution, **14.** 460.

Malcom, *Col.* William,* first regiment, **5.** 247 *n*, 376 *n*; at courts of inquiry, 270, 470; regiment brigaded, 501, **9.** 353; at court-martial, **6.** 25, 36, 42, 43, 50; additional regiment, command, raising, additions, 476, **7.** 93, **8.** 19 *n*, 305–307, **9.** 233, 364, **10.** 138; militia in New Jersey campaign, **7.** 16; service, 93 *n*, **10.** 270 *n*; officers, **8.** 19 *n*, 305 *n*, 306 *n*, **9.** 364, **10.** 291 *n*, **11.** 10 *n*, 19 *n*, 499 *n*, **12.** 282 *n*, **13.** 153 *n*, **14.** 401 *n*, **15.** 16 *n*; Highland command, **8.** 500 *n*, **9.** 430; winter preparations, 234; to main army, 254; arrangement of officers, 461, **12.** 217 *n*, **13.** 51 *n*; court of inquiry on officer, **10.** 122; leave refused, 269, 270; officers and soldiers court-martialed, **11.** 19, 83, 134, 264, 375, 480 *n*, **12.** 58 *n*; union of regiment, dissatisfaction, command, transfer to New York line refused, **11.** 126, **14.** 176, 180, 250, 322, 354, 356 *n*, 357, 401, 402, 463, 464, 479, 483, **15.** 157, 158, 188, 196, **16.** 65; movements, bears specie, **11.** 478, **14.** 182, 183; proposed resignation, services, **12.** 9; West Point, winter command under McDougall, grievances, 191, 192, 195, 196, 249, 270, 282, 302, 372, 380 *n*, 408, 467, **13.** 71, 189, 358, 372, 375, 376, 399; allowance, **12.** 239; Stevens's machine, 314, 355 *n*; shoes, clothing, 332, **13.** 141, 217; escort of exiled loyalists, **12.** 333 *n*; rations, 391 *n*, 422; arms, 422; troops and civil authority, **13.** 50 *n*; Burr's leave, 158; intelligence, 190; Convention troops march, supplies, 261 *n*, 294; troops to Minisink, **14.** 322, 323, 352, 354, 357; to Easton, road making to Wyoming, 354, 402, 417, **15.** 16; retirement, commended, **14.** 463; militia command: Highland defense, **15.** 231, 238, 240, 246; bears letter, 256; in the field, **19.** 278, 310, 360, 361; on West Point affairs, 328; posts, 418, 430, 430 *n*, 434; frontier service for levies, 457, 458, 460, 461; troops to thresh grain, **20.** 18; Fort Schuyler, winter garrison, supplies, 59, 197, 198, 338, 415; arms, 260. *See also* Additional regiments.

Malden, Mass., independent company, **4.** 192 *n*, 289.

Malesherbes, Chrétren Guillaume de Lamoignon de, Washington and vine culture, **27.** 54–56.

Mallory, *Lieut.* Philip, court-martial, **14.** 358; service, 358 *n*.

Malloy. *See* Meloy.

Malmedy, *Col.* François, *marquis* de,* bears letter, **8.** 64; continental and state rank, 68–71; command, 72; to Northern army, **9.** 27; colonel, 27 *n*; certificate, **13.** 388 *n*.

Malt liquors, order and shipment, **2.** 331, 347; glasses ordered, **3.** 92. *See also* Liquors; Porter.

Maltbee, John, office, **31.** 125.

Mamaroneck, N. Y., British at, **6.** 219, 221, **15.** 415; guard post, **12.** 248.

Manager of Mount Vernon, inquiry, **27.** 492; English, requirements, **28.** 185–187; qualifications, **35.** 181–185; house, 251; table, 378; new arrangement, **36.** 269, 270, 283–287. *See also* Anderson, James; Bloxham, James; Mount Vernon (*Farms*); Pearce, William; Washington, George Augustine; Washington, Lund.

Manalapan, N. J. *See* Penelopen.

Manchester, Va., Washington's lot, **35.** 107, **37.** 283.

Mandeville, ——, of Pompton, headquarters, letter, **7.** 427, **8.** 477 *n*, **17.** 6.

Mandrillon, Joseph,* *Spectateur Americain*, **27.** 499; work, **30.** 68; American attitude, 69; Morris, 136, 142.

Maneuvers. *See* Drill.

Mangé, Peter, pass, **26.** 134, 135, 148.

Mangel-wurzel, seed, **28.** 321, **29.** 495, **30.** 103.

Mangle, presidential mansion, **31.** 127.

Manheim Hospital, Pa., list of sick, **11.** *facing* 170.

Manifold, *Capt.* Peter, court-martial, **19.** 476, 477; service, 476 *n*.

Mankiller. *See* Outasitta.

Manley, F. W., acknowledgment to, **29.** 119 *n*.

Manley, Harrison,* land, **3.** 6–8, **13.** 423, **23.** 384–351, **24.** 70 *n*, **28.** 60, **29.** 17; legal affairs, **3.** 70–72; death, 208.

Manley, *Capt.* John,* naval command, **4.** 33, 304; prizes, proceedings, 81, 128, 130, 132, 149, 156, 172, 284, 290, 298, 386, 490, 515, **5.** 139, 170, 178, 179, 477, **8.** 339; squadron, condition, **4.** 262, 290, 304, 490, **5.** 25; praise, **4.** 284; escape, 323; and evacuation of Boston, 377; *Fox* affair, **8.** 483 *n*.

Manley, John, of Virginia, land, **28.** 76, 77.

Mann, George, Washington's account, **27.** 406; bears letter, **29.** 201.

Manning, *Rev.* James, and French hospital, **19.** 177 *n*.

Manning, Nathaniel, Mercer affairs, **18.** 246.

Manning, William, Laurens, **12.** 432, **13.** 16.

Manot, Pierre, affair, **11.** 65 *n*.

Mansfield, David Murray, *earl of*. *See* Stormont.

Mansfield, *Col.* John, regiment brigaded, **3.** 355; court-martial, 418, 428.

Mansfield, *Capt.* Samuel, Arnold, **7.** 116.

Mansfield, Conn., route by, **13.** 101.

Mantels, Mount Vernon, **2.** 23, **27.** 303, 390, 425, **28.** 63, 237, **35.** 12, 357, 424. *See also* Fireplaces.

Manufactures, Stamp Act and colonial, **2.** 426; restraint on colonial, 502; Dunmore on impossibility in Virginia, **3.** 249 *n*; proposed public, **9.** 73; promotion, subordination to agriculture, **14.** 313, **30.** 305, 306; buffalo-hair cloth, **15.** 175; proposed cotton, **29.** 121; Hartford cloth, **30.** 184, 187, 218, 279, 280; progress, 186, 199, 218, 279; woolen, in Virginia, 462, 463, **31.** 192 *n*, 193, 194; New York society, **34.** 118; need of public, as phase of preparedness, **35.** 315; necessary to real independence, **36.** 239. *See also* Cloth; Distillery; Flour mills; Iron; Machinery.

Maple sugar, production, **31.** 358.

Maple trees, for Mount Vernon, **32.** 202.

Maples, Robert, court-martial, capital penalty, **21.** 458; reprieve, lack of executioner, 468, 482 *n*, 483.

Maps and plans, French on the Ohio, **1.** *facing* 31, 31 *n*; Washington's, of back country for Braddock, 111; of forts, 339 *n*, 379 *n*, 401 *n*, 407, 409; Great Lakes, 437; Washington's, of Forbes Road, **2.** 255 *n*; of line of march, 297; Fort Necessity expedition land grants, **3.** 163 *n*; siege of Boston, 396; New York campaign, **6.** 243; need of military, **7.** 65; Rhode Island, 115; Philadelphia campaign, **8.** 372, 493, **9.** 53, 162; Hudson region, Smiths Clove and Highlands, **8.** 411, **11.** 246, **15.** 255, 256 *n*, 298, 355, **16.** 488; Rhode Island campaign, **12.** 297, 516, **13.** 91 *n*; Mount Vernon, details, 426, **29.** 313, **30.** 158, 160 *n*, **32.** 285, 288, 290, **33.** 175 *n*, **34.** 194 *n*, **36.** 524, 525; Erskine's military, security, **14.** 93, 94, 183; linen for backing, 184; for Iroquois expedition, 318 *n*, **15.** 19; around Springfield, N. J., 212; Neutral Ground,

**16.** 195; West, need, 302, **28.** 30; New London Harbor, **19.** 155, 266; for Rochambeau, 251; New Jersey Revolutionary, **20.** 274 *n;* New York Harbor, **22.** 35; Portsmouth, R. I., 97; South Carolina and Georgia, **23.** 34 *n;* road, Hudson to Yorktown, 332; proposed Revolutionary, **26.** 496, **27.** 348; Filson's Kentucky, **28.** 100; Washington's frontier lands, 482, **33.** 381, **34.** 95; Erie-Ohio routes, **30.** 123; Gordon's Revolutionary, 212; Tatham's, **31.** 283; federal district, L'Enfant's plan, 381, 421, 482, 495, 498, 499, 506, 507; coast charts, **32.** 252; Dismal Swamp tract, **33.** 381; Washington's federal district houses, **36.** 438; Arrowsmith's United States, **37.** 193; Four Mile Run land, 195 *n*, 291 *n*. *See also* Geographer.

Maraudering. *See* Depredations.

Marble, *Lieut.* Henry, adjutant, **23.** 6; service, 6 *n*.

Marblehead, Mass.,* president at, address, **30.** 453 *n*.

Marblehead Regiment, **3.** 306 *n*. *See also* Glover, John.

Marbois. *See* Barbé-Marbois.

Marbury, *Col.* Luke, exchange, **21.** 353.

Marcellus, John. *See* Marseleson.

Marcere, —— de, discharge, **13.** 410.

March, *Lieut. Col.* Samuel, abuse by subordinate, **4.** 180.

March, to New York, from before Boston, **4.** 350, 352, 378, 385, 387, 389–392, 394, 395, 397, 399, 400, 402, 404, 406–410, 414, 416, 420, 428, 429, 431, 435, 437, 439, 440, 442–444, 448, 459, 476, 479, 480; preparedness, experimental, **5.** 20, **8.** 142, 152, 285, **12.** 68; orders (1776), **6.** 214; (1777), **7.** 443, **8.** 336, 337 *n*, 406, 437, 446, 481, **9.** 114, 123, 124, 225 *n*, 251, 297, 329, 378, 404, 492, **10.** 148, 151, 164, 171; (1778), **11.** 93, 98, 104–106, 155, 156, 160, 457, 458, 460–466; (1780), **19.** 34, 50, 99, 100, 273, 274, 335–337, 425–427, 498; (1781), **22.** 232; discipline, straggling, depredations, **6.** 237, 238, **7.** 408, **12.** 93, 98, 106, **13.** 326, **14.** 25, **19.** 277, guards and detachments, **8.** 226; regulations, plans, 255, 345–350, **9.** 80, 124–127, **11.** 233, 465–467, 489, 490, 498, **12.** 4–7, 47, 106, **19.** 99, 100, 273, 274, 335–337, 425–427, 498, **20.** 73, **25.** 179; women, **8.** 347, 375, **11.** 498, **12.** 94, **15.** 240, **19.** 300, **20.** 73, **22.** 233, **23.** 38, 100, 105; in summer heat, **9.** 6, 21, 24; drum signals, 79, 80; advance, road repairs, 80, **12.** 105; through Philadelphia (1777), **9.** 125–128; precautions against surprise, 260; carrying equipments, **10.** 242, **12.** 93, **15.** 240; from Valley Forge, **11.** 465–467, 498, **12.** 90, 91; baggage, provisions, 93, 105, **15.** 240; material abandoned at encampment, **12.** 98; liquor, 98, 104; tents, 104; tools, 105; straw, 106; promptness, 110, 111; to Rhode Island, instructions, 195–198; eastward (1778), preparations, route, supplies, transportation, **13.** 6–8, 44, 52, 101, 175, 176, 191; provost duties, 62; fuel, 101; Convention troops to Virginia, escort, 119, 132, 141, 207–209, 211, 219, 261, 271, 274, 275, 278–280, 282, 289–291, 294, 306–309, 312–314, 318, 324, 328, 350, 354, 356, 360, 363, 366, 367, 374, 376, 381, 438, 461 *n*, 473; to winter quarters (1778), 289, 290 *n*, 291, 295, 296, 326, 328, 350, 354, 366, 373, 376; (1779), **17.** 111 *n*, 180, 184–189, 190 *n*, 191; (1780), **20.** 342, 344–346, 352, 405–409, 435; (1782), **25.** 285, 290, 298, 300–307; lack of transportation, **15.** 2; night, 238; riding baggage, 240; cleaning up and refreshment after forced, 241; New York to South, route, **17.** 135, 175–178, 242, 253, 309; discharged and furloughed men, 228, **26.** 465, 470; by land and river, **18.** 442, 449; unauthorized halt, resulting gap, **20.** 65; brigade commander's right to halt, 66; forced, commended, **22.** 326 *n*, 327, 329; Yorktown campaign orders, **23.** 59, 60, 69–72, 82, 323; complete movement by river, **25.** 93–97.

Marchant, Henry, on march through Philadelphia, letter, **9.** 128 *n*; Congress, committees, **12.** 28 *n*, **15.** 393 *n*, **16.** 130 *n*.

Marcus Hook, Delaware River, inspected, **8.** 505 *n*; as point for British landing, **9.** 53; militia rendezvous, 132.

Maréchaussée corps. *See* Provost.

Maria I of Portugal,* minister, **31.** 222.

*Maria*, H. M. S., capture, **14.** 443.

Marietta, O., wintering troops, **32.** 167–169; Washington's land advertisement, **34.** 461.

Marietta College Library, material from, **4.** 452 *n.*

Marin, Pierre Paul, *sieur*, **1.** 27 *n.*

Marine, department and agent, **21.** 181 *n. See also* Morris, Robert.

Marine Committee,* galley on the Hudson, **7.** 292; system of fortifications, **13.** 263 *n*; Jay on inactivity, **14.** 436 *n*; attack on New York City shipping, **15.** 144, 145; marine appointment, 201; powder import, **16.** 304; cooperation with Estaing, 418, 418 *n*, 421, 421 *n*, 453, 453 *n*, **17.** 106, 176, 177; deserter sent to, for naval service, **16.** 442, 445. *See also* Board of Admiralty.

Marine hospitals, proposed, **31.** 2, 3; federal district site, **35.** 249; Norfolk, **37.** 342.

Marine Society of New York,* address, **27.** 251; Washington's membership, 251.

Marines, question of raising, **4.** 99, 100, 121, 160, 174, 274; commissions sought, **15.** 201, **18.** 444; French, at Yorktown, **23.** 124, 125 *n*, 144–146, 164; uniform, **33.** 443 *n.*

Marion, *Gen.* Francis, countersign honoring, **20.** 94; Fort Watson, **22.** 146, 155; Fort Mott, 216, 218.

Marion County, S. C., excise survey, **31.** 237.

Maritime jurisdiction, extent, **33.** 18.

Markets in camp, soldiers' misconduct, **5.** 340, 376, 411, 442, **26.** 62; regulations, **10.** 321, 341, 436, 437, **11.** 85, 271, **22.** 351, **25.** 130, 131, 142, **26.** 87, 88, 172, 176.

Markham, *Lieut. Col.* John, promotion, **7.** 312, 313; court-martial, cashiered, 312 *n*, **9.** 438.

Markle, *Capt.* Charles, commission, **12.** 376.

Marks, *Lieut.* Isaiah, court-martial, **11.** 432; service, 432 *n.*

Marks, *Capt.* John, regiment, **19.** 200; service, 200 *n.*

Marks, arms and equipments, **1.** 178, 211, 233, **2.** 112, **4.** 335, **7.** 341, 424, 428, 457, **8.** 26, 202; tools, **5.** 156, **7.** 284, **13.** 397; public horses, **9.** 433, **10.** 476.

Marksmen. *See* Riflemen.

Marlboro County, S. C., excise survey, **31.** 237.

Marna, *Capt.* ——, Canadian refugee, rations, **26.** 147.

Marnasia, *Marquis* de, Barlow, **37.** 120 *n.*

Marony, William,* provost marshal, **4.** 224; instructions, 232; prisoners, reports, 505, **5.** 90; executions, 182, 182 *n*, **6.** 91; absent without leave, suspended, 145.

Marot, Edith, Mrs. Cobb, **1.** 508 *n.*

Marot, Jean, immigrant, **1.** 508 *n.*

*Marquis de Lafayette*, capture, **22.** 278, 367, **24.** 25.

Marrat, ——, interpreter, **32.** 327 *n.*

Marriage, Washington's attitude and advice, **27.** 157, **28.** 15, 152, 154. **33.** 501.

Marrines, James, court-martial, **24.** 311, 312.

Mars, Henry, Alexandria Academy, **33.** 282 *n.*

*Mars*, French warship, **21.** 18.

*Mars*, privateer, prizes, **16.** 434.

Marsdin, *Adj.* George, **3.** 336 *n.*

Marseilles, France, Newenham and consulship, **35.** 437, 438.

Marseilles quilting, **19.** 253.

Marseleson, John, house, **20.** 274.

Marsh, Amos, federal attorney, successor, **35.** 239.

Marsh, Charles, federal attorney, **35.** 239 *n.*

Marsh, Daniel,* winter patrols, **17.** 470; cattle appraisement, **19.** 12; civil and military authority, 451.

Marsh, *Lieut. Col.* Samuel, of Massachusetts, at court-martial, **3.** 418.

Marsh, *Capt.* Samuel, of Connecticut, Wilson affair, **21.** 114.

Marshall, ——, shipmaster, **2.** 367.

Marshall, *Capt.* Christopher, rank, **26.** 279; service, 279 *n.*

Marshall, *Lieut.* Dixon, court-martial, **13.** 248; service, 248 *n.*

Marshall, Edward, court-martial, **23.** 322.

Marshall, *Capt.* Elihu, brigade major, **11.** 312; bears letter, **13.** 54; special duty, **21.** 13; service, 13 *n.*

Marshall, Humphrey, bears letter, **34.** 157.

Marshall, James,* Lafayette, **33.** 243 *n*; aideship, **36.** 348.

Marshall, *Lieut.* (*Capt.*) John,* *George Washington*, **1.** 35 *n*; deputy judge advocate, **10.** 88; regiment, **19.** 199; service, 199 *n*; ratification, **29.** 512; Washington's legal affairs, **30.** 39, 40, 231, 272, 282, 283, **34.** 491, **36.** 45, 344; on reception at Trenton, **30.** 291 *n*; federal attorneyship, 463; attorney generalship, **34.** 287, 306, 349; appointments to office, Innes, 317, 332, 333 *n*, 405 *n*, **35.** 140; French mission, 123 *n*, 127–129, 139, 175; bears letters abroad, 469, 471, 474; Mount Vernon, 477, **36.** 420; return, 299, 303, 341; Alexandria dinner, 420 *n*, selection of army officers, 512, **37.** 205–207, 224, 227, 235, 242 *n*, 333; election to Congress, 76, 199, 200, 212; canard on federal office, letter, 200 *n*; movements, 272. *See also* X Y Z mission.

Marshall, Thomas, Boston selectman, on evacuation, letter, **4.** 377 *n.*

Marshall, *Col.* Thomas,* of Massachusetts, regiment, **5.** 313; to Ticonderoga, force, **7.** 485, **8.** 7; bears letter, **10.** 441; regiment brigaded, **12.** 215, **18.** 190; at court of inquiry, **12.** 388, 413; service, 388 *n*, **19.** 499 *n*, **20.** 199 *n*; light-corps troops, **15.** 461; rank of regiment, **16.** 33; at courts-martial, 204, 118, 234, 262, 270; officer of the day, **19.** 499, **20.** 96, 199, 264, 347. *See also* Massachusetts Tenth.

Marshall, *Lieut. Col.* (*Col.*) Thomas [1],* of Virginia, fatigue party, **6.** 134; service, 134 *n*, **7.** 323 *n*; promotion, 312; absence, 323; at court-martial, **8.** 210, 245, 257; artillery command, **9.** 301; tree seeds for Mount Vernon, **28.** 209; Kentucky affairs, intrigue, **30.** 252, **31.** 211; office, 239 *n*; Washington's western lands, **33.** 378, **34.** 158, 249, 415, **35.** 381, **36.** 192, 193, 338, 350, 502, 510; health, **34.** 157. *See also* Virginia Third.

Marshall, Thomas [2],* Washington's Kentucky lands, **36.** 501, 510, 511.

Marshall, Thomas Hanson,* Maryland estate, **2.** 340 *n*, **3.** 274, **31.** 134 *n*; Washington and land; **2.** 473, 508, 511, **3.** 5–9, **12.** 326, 327, **13.** 407, 412, 423–425, **16.** 290; wheat, **30.** 58.

Marshall Hall, Md., **2.** 340 *n.*

Marshals, federal, appointments, **30.** 415 *n*, 470, **31.** 228, 336, **33.** 328; form letter on appointment, **30.** 424; census returns, **31.** 313 *n*; and excise appointments, 335.

Marshalship, Washington and French, **28.** 46.

Marshow, ——, of New Jersey, **7.** 152.

Marsin, ——, of Virginia, court-martial, execution, **10.** 495, **11.** 36, 65.

Marsteller, Philip,* white servants, **29.** 84, 85; bargain purchasing, 110–112; articles for Mount Vernon, 254; Washington's Alexandria house, **36.** 75, 77; army appointment, 360.

Marston, *Lieut.* James, rescue from civil authorities, **15.** 46 *n.*

Marston, *Sergt.* Samuel, assaulted, 4. 327.

Martelli Chautard, *Capt.* Joseph Jacques François de,* exchange and regiment, 23. 221.

*Martha Rawlins*, 3. 77 *n.*

Marthas Vineyard, loyalist ships, 4. 36: removing stock, 5. 241; British raid, 12. 471; British threat, 19. 444.

Martial law, deprecated, 15. 119; Pennsylvania use to fill regiments, 19. 113–115. *See also* Military power.

Martin, ——, shipmaster, 1. 173.

Martin, *Lieut.* Absalom, rank, 14. 388, 389; promotion, 26. 359.

Martin, *Col.* (*Gov.*) Alexander,* court-martial, 9. 470; resigns, 10. 95; Southern campaign, 23. 289, 290; Burke, 302; circulars to, 397 *n*, 461 *n*; presidential tour, 31. 415; excise disturbances, 32. 169; politics, 36. 168; Mount Vernon, 169.

Martin, *Sergt.* Charles, court-martial, 9. 99.

Martin, *Capt.* Daniel (Moses), court-martial, 8. 18; parole, 16. 233.

Martin, Denny [1], son, 1. 119 *n.*

Martin, Denny (Fairfax) [2], and Washington, 13. 414.

Martin, *Rev.* Denny, of Scotland, letter for, by flag, 24. 126 *n.*

Martin, *Col.* Ephraim,* militia at New York, 4. 479; wounded, 5. 491; service, 491 *n*, 14. 74 *n*; regiment, brigaded, 5. 503, 7. 358, 365; returns, 278; court-martial, 337; justice of the peace, 404; recruiting, 416; Monmouth campaign sick and wounded, 12. 131; withdraws, 14. 74. *See also* New Jersey Fourth.

Martin, Frances (Fairfax), 1. 119 *n.*

Martin, George,* and office, 27. 91; poem, 91.

Martin, *Dr.* Hugh,* cancer cure, 25. 281; service, 281 *n*; medical investigation, 27. 272.

Martin, James, court-martial, 9. 170.

Martin, John, court-martial, 8. 401.

Martin, Joseph, of Connecticut, court-martial, 5. 411.

Martin, *Col.* Joseph, of Virginia, Cherokees, 23. 338; Indian agent, 30. 338.

Martin, *Gov.* Josiah, loyalist rising, 4. 454, 6. 100; Howe's letter, 5. 321 *n*; on fleet to South, 17. 327; in British southern expedition, 18. 58.

Martin, Lawrence, *George Washington Atlas*, 33. 175 *n.*

Martin, Luther, Cresap claim, 28. 480, 30. 39, 40; ratification, 29. 472 *n*, 491.

Martin, *Col.* Thomas Bryan,* Washington, 1. 119; sketch, 119 *n*; Indian raid, militia, 196, 201, 222, 350; rangers, 297; letter for, 331; council of war, 350, 369; election, 2. 241 *n.*

Martin, Thomas C.,* threshing machine, 36. 37–39, 261, 262, 296, 297.

Martin, William, of Pennsylvania, court-martial, 15. 163.

Martin, *Lieut.* William, of Spencer's regiment, murdered by British, 8. 167, 195, 239.

Martin County, N. C., excise survey, 31. 237.

Martindale, *Capt.* Sion, capture, 4. 162; sent to England, 197; escape, pay, 6. 26.

Martínez de Yrujo, Carlos. *See* Yrujo.

Martinique, news, 5. 419, 13. 17, 14. 153; supplies, 8. 3, 7, 65; American ships, 11. 172; liqueurs, 20. 119 *n*; proposed shipment of beef, 23. 360; warships and troops, Grasse, 489, 25. 388.

Martlett, *Maj.* ——, Canadian refugee, rations, 26. 147.

Martlings, Abraham,* pilot, 16. 420 *n*, 453 *n*, 457; Hudson River soundings, 19. 143.

Martyn, Charles, *Artemas Ward*, **3.** 300 *n.*

Marvin, Elihu, brigade major, **10.** 248.

Mary, John,* relief, **30.** 68.

*Mary*, French snow, recapture, **14.** 103.

*Mary*, flagship, **24.** 62, 65.

*Mary*, from England, **29.** 361.

Maryland, Fort Necessity expedition, **1.** 42–44; Virginia recruiting, 178, **2.** 13, 99, 100; company in Virginia Regiment, **1.** 222 *n*, 280; scalp bounty, 302 *n*; *Acts*, 303 *n*; Virginia deserters, 308, **2.** 13, 99, 100; colonial war attitude, **1.** 310; Virginia chain of forts, 338; Indian raids, frontier retirement, 437, 447, 463, 469, 505; military appropriation, Fort Frederick, 394 *n*; enlistment of servants, 418 *n*, 461; Royal American Regiment, 418 *n*; Fort Cumberland, garrison, 488, 530 *n*, **2.** 20, 21, 24, 28, 29, 33, 227; priests' correspondence with French, **1.** 499, 506; *Archives*, 499 *n*; cooperative offensive, 502, 503; Indian aid, **2.** 48, 198; Forbes expedition, 210 *n*, 231, 232, 239, 247, 248, 272, 298 *n*, 312 *n*; *Votes and Proceedings*, 210 *n*; boundaries, 470 *n*; land leases, **3.** 9; paper money value (1771), 43; Potomac River improvement, authorization, 81, **27.** 374, 375, 473, 480 *n*, 481, 505, **28.** 11, 14, 22, 24, 29, 31, 46, 64, 66, 67, 71, 78, 84, 89, 92, 135, 267, 337–341, 364, **29.** 60, 129, 324, 335, **34.** 66, 381, **36.** 115–117, 125, **37.** 449, 456, 457; Washington's land, tax, sale, proclamation warrants, tenants, **3.** 107 *n*, 204 *n*, 273–275, **5.** 460, **7.** 308, 309, **12.** 328, **29.** 188 *n*, 283, 284, **30.** 234, 253, **31.** 7, **32.** 110 *n*, 111, 112, 164, 253, **33.** 290, 291, 388, 420, 516, **34.** 237, **35.** 274, 368, 461, 462, **36.** 126, 127, 179, 180, 299, 336, 337, 407, **37.** 106, 234, 253, 298, 309, 337; riflemen, **3.** 300, 507 *n*, **5.** 216, **12.** 347; militia (1776), Flying camp, departure, **5.** 87 *n*, 219 *n*, 247, **6.** 194 *n*, 312, 318, 332, 351; (1777), Philadelphia campaign, **7.** 30, 104, 189, 203–205, 249, 346, **9.** 129, 136, 140–143, 147, 149–151, 153, 174–177, 198, 210, 222, 223, 238, 240, 241, 252, 258, 261, 263 *n*, 265, 278, 284, 309, 320, 385, 462, 479, 483, **10.** 51, 140, 143, 144, 146; (1778), **11.** 235, 248, 370, 371, 404, 405, 491; (1779), **14.** 268, 347, 348; (1780), **8.** 470 *n*; (1781), Virginia, **22.** 172, 172 *n*, 174, 175; German Battalion, **5.** 202 *n*, **11.** 347; troops to New York, **6.** 32, 33, 37, 72, 102, 272; recruiting, condition of regiments, reenlistments, bounty, draft (1776), 273 *n*, 365, 403; (1777), **7.** 195 *n*, 265, 392, 397, 405, 406, 479, **8.** 12, 13, 37; (1778), **10.** 360, 372, **11.** 120, 238, 347, 372, **12.** 42, 373, **13.** 4 *n*; (1779), **14.** 123, 141, 349, 351; (1780), **19.** 76, 78, 85, 86, 290, 480; (1781), **21.** 48, **23.** 194, 196, 263; (1782), **24.** 99, 120, 152, 167, 403, 404, **25.** 10, 99; New Jersey campaign, **6.** 294, 346, 420, 422, 432; line quota, **7.** 43 *n*, **18.** 82, 102, **20.** 280; prisoners of war matters, **7.** 84, 88, **14.** 268, 347, 348; cash bounty in lieu of land, **7.** 195 *n*; loyalists, rising, regiment, 229, **9.** 137, 141, 195 *n*, **11.** 434 *n*; military clothing, **7.** 249, **10.** 14, 17, 18, 55, 274, **13.** 330; officers, ranking matters, **7.** 393, 397, 479, **8.** 12, 36, **10.** 106, **12.** 312, 333, 334, 337, **13.** 26, 27, **19.** 484, 491; circular to colonels, **7.** 279; post of troops (1777), 486, **8.** 62; line regiment for defense, 13; and nonstate regiments, officers, 426, 430, **9.** 84, **20.** 61; general officers, **9.** 228; cavalry equipments, **10.** 230; negligent officers, 261; returns, 360, **20.** 212; provisions, cattle, **10.** 467, 468, 472, 480, 491, 494, 511, 513, **11.** 54, **17.** 365, 439, **18.** 438, **20.** 313, **23.** 57, 76, 81, 82, 82 *n*, 112, 151, 209; artillery companies, **11.** 64, **18.** 31, 277; transportation law, **11.** 124; half-pay, attitude of delegates, state measure, 307 *n*, **15.** 51; valor of troops at Fort Washington, **12.** 347; line uniform, **13.** 173, **16.** 388; Convention troops march, escort, **13.** 275, 313; line winter cantonment, 325, 330, 346, 362, 366, 383; provisions for officers, **14.** 360; British menace (1779), Gist and line troops for defense, **15.** 146, 159, 160; (1781), **22.** 173, 174; alarm signals, **15.** 147; powder loan, **17.** 137; emergent relief of army, 365, 439; specific supplies, **18.** 156 *n*, **20.** 451 *n*, 465; ladies' gift to army, 168, **21.** 49; ratifies Confederation, 182, 196, 226, 261; exertions praised, **22.** 350, **23.** 112, 303; taverns, 107 *n*, 108 *n*, 361 *n*, **27.** 405, 406, **30.** 288 *n*, **34.** 74 *n*, 270 *n*; survey of roads, **23.** 332; relief of disabled soldiers, **24.** 414; requisition, 432 *n*; McHenry's pay arrears, **25.** 284, 290; British passport, **26.** 118, 127; state Cincinnati, **27.** 207 *n*; Virginia com-

mission on Potomac, 375 *n*; naturalization of Lafayette, **28.** 18 *n*; public schools, 27; loan certificates, 123, 130, 131; Chesapeake-Delaware Canal, 337, 440; Jenifer as intendant, 450; paper money controversy, **29.** 108, 123, 163–165, 169; ratification of Constitution, Washington's "interference", 302, 305, 349, 377, 386, 435, 463, 471, 472, 477, 480, 488, 491, 516, 517, **30.** 77–79; preparations for federal government, election, 18, 190, 194; glass, 199; federal judicial appointments, 470–472, 484, **32.** 111, 138, 158; ratification of federal amendments, **31.** 3; Cape Henry lighthouse, 4; cession for federal district, funds, accounts, 202, 218, 453 *n*, **32.** 14 *n*, 372, **33.** 75, 150, **34.** 353, 356–358, 361, **35.** 268, 290, 292, 309, 345, **36.** 118; federal excise, officers, salaries, **31.** 233–235, 239 *n*, **32.** 160, 470; levies for Indian expedition (1791), **31.** 259, 269, 276 *n*, 277; revenue cutter, **32.** 155; Whiskey Insurrection troops, **33.** 508, **34.** 2, 232; federal officers from, 166, 167, 169; spring roads, 175; land values, **35.** 327, 328, **37.** 298; gradual emancipation, **35.** 328; provisional army officers, politics, **36.** 334, 385, 410, **37.** 271; federal election (1798), **36.** 495; militia horse as escort, **37.** 12 *n*; Masonic address, 13; colonial clerical preferment, 482. *See also* next titles; Annapolis; Baltimore.

Maryland, governor of. *See* Eden, Robert; Henry, John; Howard, John Eager; Johnson, Thomas; Lee, Thomas Sim; Ogle, Benjamin; Paca, William; Sharpe, Horatio; Smallwood, William; Stone, John Hawkins.

Maryland artillery companies, **16.** 481; new arrangement, regimenting, **18.** 31, 277.

Maryland brigades, pay, **12.** 23; orders, 47; brigade inspectors and majors, 69, **15.** 283, 307, **16.** 22, **17.** 338; Monmouth campaign, march, **12.** 24, 90, 107; regiments, 216; one lacks commander, 275; divisioned, 409; new arrangement, **14.** 174, 346, 348–350, 360, 363, 393, 394, **15.** 34, 103, 111–113, 116, 165, 184, **16.** 19, 481, **17.** 263; Delaware Regiment added, **15.** 46; review, 153; equipment for field, 208; position in Clove, 239; need of officers, appointment, 315, 460; West Point works, 465; payment of gratuity, **16.** 132; concentration, 197; to winter quarters, route, position, **17.** 111 *n*, 138, 144, 180, *facing* 256; in line of battle, 281; light corps troops, 289, 292, **18.** 191; to South, preparations, route, march, 198–200, 204, 205, 215, 226, 243, 244, 257, 261, 264, 270, 271, 301, 307, 309, **19.** 25, 26, **20.** 2–5, 30, 343, **22.** 147, **23.** 292, 295, 310; clothing for officers, **18.** 269; Washington's compliments, **19.** 485; Camden, **20.** 18, 29; decline, **21.** 494; under reorganization, **22.** 164; Yorktown, **23.** 44, 109; soldiers court-martialed, 219; time-expired men, 325, 327, 330; to North, **25.** 162, 234; disposal, **26.** 85, 101. *See also* Gist; Mordecai; Maryland (especially "recruiting"); Preudhomme de Borre; Smallwood, William; Williams, Otho Holland; regiments by name.

Maryland Council,* address, **27.** 282.

Maryland Fifth Regiment, officers, **7.** 107 *n*, **9.** 103 *n*, **10.** 136 *n*, 361 *n*, **13.** 101 *n*, **14.** 143 *n*, 167 *n*, 208 *n*, **15.** 34 *n*, 112 *n*, 116 *n*, 166, 184, 315 *n*, **16.** 20 *n*, 22 *n*, 219 *n*, 481 *n*, **17.** 121 *n*, 250 *n*, 458, 484 *n*; brigaded, **8.** 98, 100; detachment, **9.** 104; staff officers, **13.** 473, **16.** 416; officer court-martialed, **14.** 342; battalion, **15.** 265. *See also* Richardson, William.

Maryland First Regiment, recruiting, stragglers, **6.** 478; officers, 478 *n*, **7.** 402 *n*, **12.** 301 *n*, **13.** 101 *n*, 381 *n*, **14.** 143 *n*, 376 *n*, **15.** 34 *n*, 35 *n*, 112 *n*, 215 *n*, 408 *n*, **16.** 20 *n*, 22 *n*, 111 *n*, **17.** 85 *n*, 250 *n*, 338 *n*, 458 *n*, 484 *n*; brigaded, **8.** 100; soldiers court-martialed, 403, **14.** 376, 426, **15.** 71, **23.** 320, 321; movements, **8.** 403; command, **10.** 430, **16.** 258 *n*, **23.** 176 *n*; in plan of march, **11.** 465; adjutant, **15.** 154; battalion, 265. *See also* Adams, Peter; Stone, John Hawkins; Ware, Francis; Williams, Otho Holland.

Maryland Fourth Regiment, officers, **6.** 42 *n*, **9.** 283 *n*, **10.** 136 *n*, **12.** 48 *n*, 351 *n*, **13.** 74 *n*, 101 *n*, **14.** 143 *n*, 167 *n*, **15.** 34 *n*, 35 *n*, 112 *n*, 154 *n*, 166, 166 *n*, 184, 287 *n*, 408 *n*, **16.** 22 *n*, 416 *n*, **17.** 250 *n*, 338 *n*, 458 *n*, 484, **18.** 196 *n*, 282 *n*, **20.** 291 *n*, **23.** 283 *n*, 330, **24.** 433 *n*; brigaded, **8.** 98, 100; officers and soldiers court-martialed, **12.** 48, 242, 351, 393, **14.** 426, **15.** 436, **16.** 126–128, **18.** 261, **23.** 322; battalion, **15.** 266; Yorktown, **23.** 134, 168, 287. *See also* Hall, Josias Carvil; Smith, Samuel,

*Maryland Gazette*, **3.** 211 *n*; advertisement, **31.** 228 *n*.

Maryland General Assembly. *See* Maryland Legislature.

Maryland Historical Society, material from, **3.** 236.

Maryland Independent Corps, officer court-martialed, **20.** 175, 179.

*Maryland Journal and Baltimore Advertiser*, **3.** 144 *n*; Lee's Queries, **16.** 7 *n*; Washington's advertisements, **29.** 178 *n*, **31.** 18, **33.** 283.

Maryland Legislature (General Assembly),* inefficient recruiting measure, **8.** 12, 36; ranking officers, **13.** 27; addresses, **23.** 358, **27.** 281, **30.** 508 *n*, **34.** 380 *n*, 385, **35.** 343–345; Potomac Company, **34.** 66, 381, **37.** 449, 456, 457; loan to federal district, **34.** 353, 356–358, 361.

Maryland, Second Regiment, brigaded, **8.** 98, 100; officers and soldiers court-martialed, **8.** 317, 349, **9.** 403, **15.** 71, **17.** 484, **18.** 134–137, **23.** 321, 322; seamen for river defense, **9.** 461; officers, **11.** 167 *n*, **12.** 219 *n*, 301 *n*, **13.** 106 *n*, 213 *n*, **14.** 167 *n*, 208 *n*, **15.** 34 *n*, 35 *n*, 112 *n*, 116 *n*, 166 *n*, 287 *n*, 315 *n*, 380 *n*, 452 *n*, **16.** 20 *n*, 22 *n*, 481 *n*, **17.** 458, 458 *n*, 459 *n*, **18.** 196 *n*, 261 *n*, 282 *n*, **23.** 330; in plan of march, **11.** 465; staff officers, **13.** 213, **17.** 85; battalion, **15.** 266; command, **16.** 258 *n*, **18.** 176. *See also* Price, Thomas.

Maryland Seventh Regiment, brigaded, **8.** 100; soldiers court-martialed, 154, 177, **12.** 254, **14.** 377, 426, **15.** 66; officers, **9.** 30 *n*, 403, **10.** 17 *n*, **13.** 101 *n*, **14.** 99 *n*, 376 *n*, **15.** 34 *n*, 35 *n*, 51 *n*, 112 *n*, 116 *n*, 184, 307; battalion, 265. *See also* Gunby, John.

Maryland Sixth Regiment, brigaded, **8.** 98, 100; soldiers court-martialed, **9.** 29, **12.** 254, **14.** 426; paymaster, **13.** 60; officers, **14.** 208 *n*, 377, 377 *n*, **15.** 34 *n*, 112 *n*, 307 *n*, **16.** 218, 219 *n*, **17.** 484 *n*, **20.** 291 *n*; Red Bank affair, **14.** 443 *n*; battalion, **15.** 266. *See also* Shryock, Henry; Williams, Otho Holland.

Maryland State House, material from, **23.** 303 *n*.

Maryland Third Regiment, officers, **5.** 469 *n*, **12.** 69 *n*, 219 *n*, **13.** 213 *n*, **15.** 34 *n*, 35 *n*, 112 *n*, 307 *n*, 463 *n*, **16.** 416 *n*, **17.** 171 *n*, 338, 458 *n*, 484 *n*, **18.** 324 *n*, **19.** 230 *n*, 485 *n*, **23.** 264 *n*, **26.** 8 *n*; holdover, **7.** 334; brigaded, **8.** 100, **25.** 328; officers and soldiers court-martialed, **12.** 15, 357, **15.** 72, 468, **16.** 498, **23.** 254, 322, **25.** 412; battalion, **15.** 265; Yorktown, **23.** 134, 140, 166, 287; Delaware companies, 147; post, **25.** 283, 316; divisioned, 326; inspection, 347, 374, **26.** 36, 337, 439; on duty, **25.** 366, 406, 454, **26.** 5, 45, 87, 129, 168, 209, 363, 424; guards, 259, 356, 445, 461; fatigue, 303, 330, 438, 454; timber for illumination, 338; homeward march, 468, 470. *See also* Adams, Peter; Gist, Mordecai; Lansdale, Thomas; Ramsey, Nathaniel.

Mash, John, information, **6.** 153.

Masks, order, **2.** 331, 335.

Mason, ——, shipmaster, brings powder, **4.** 337.

Mason, *Maj.* (*Lieut. Col.*) David,* of Massachusetts, Cape Ann defenses, **4.** 53; artillery, 140 *n*, 141, **6.** 266; battery at Charleston Point, **4.** 421; for New York 463; cartridges, **8.** 400; office, 400 *n*; charges against, court-martial, dismissed, **14.** 137, **15.** 67, 68, 108, **20.** 231; ration at arsenal, **15.** 482; power to order court-martial, 483.

Mason, *Col.* David, of Virginia, circular to, **7.** 279 *n*; uniform for regiment, **8.** 98; recruiting, **9.** 165, 166, **11.** 210, 211; More case, **9.** 476 *n*, **10.** 63; illegal court-martial, **11.** 211, 267; return to camp or resignation, 211, 423; regiment brigaded, **12.** 215. *See also* Virginia Fifteenth.

Mason, French, and commission, **2.** 197.

Mason, George,* military supplies, **1.** 193, 463; Mount Vernon, **2.** 401, **3.** 229 *n*; Posey, **2.** 474–476, 507, 510, 517–521, 524; nonimportation, 500, 500 *n*, 504 *n*; sketch, 500 *n*; illness, 504 *n*, **28.** 285; Savage affairs, **3.** 64; Mercer affairs, 147 *n*,

173, 255 *n*, 30. 191, 192, 33. 347, 348, 37. 504, 560; and candidacy, 3. 228; Fairfax County Resolves, 229 *n*; on right of Parliament, 239 *n*; committee of safety, 248; Virginia Convention (1775) and Washington, 277 *n*; Custis estate, 5. 28, 29, 24. 141; regards, 6. 139; currency depreciation, 10. 60; recruiting, 60; Washington's affairs, 13. 410, 412; neglects public duty, 467, 14. 301; son, 298; Washington and correspondence, 299, 302; information, 15. 118; Greene, 20. 241; warned of disaster, 241, 242; Virginia-Maryland commission, 27. 375 *n*; loan to J. A. Washington, 28. 8, 9; religious freedom, 285; Ohio Company, 415; Annapolis Convention, 422 *n*; Mississippi navigation, 29. 35; Federal Convention, 76, 119 *n*, 324; corn, 284; accident, 284; ratification, 285, 287, 289, 290, 304, 324, 333, 350, 403, 477, 512–514; Potomac Company, 300, 301; opposition after ratification, 30. 29, 396, 32. 95; coachman, 30. 249; appointment to office, 353; overseer, 31. 350; death, 32. 200; fishery rent, 222; land survey, 37. 180.

Mason, George, *jr.*, to France, introductions, 14. 298.

Mason, George, of Pennsylvania (?), court-martial, 24. 449.

Mason, George C., *Gilbert Stuart*, material from, 35. 21 *n*.

Mason, John, British emissary to mutineers, executed, 21. 89 *n*, 92 *n*.

Mason, John,* bill of exchange, 30. 436 *n*; supplies to France, 32. 450 *n*; Potomac Company, 36. 115–117, 37. 457. *See also* Fenwick, Mason & Co.

Mason, Samuel, court-martial, 8. 209.

Mason, Stevens Thomson, divulges Jay Treaty, 34. 226 *n*.

Mason, Thomson,* and Washington's candidacy, 1. 130; Savage affairs, 2. 523, 36. 250; "British-American" papers, 3. 217 *n*; land lottery, 27. 442, 30. 398, 35. 107; land, 32. 376, 37. 289; thorn, 32. 494; overseer, 33. 473; Mount Vernon road and fence, 510–512, 37. 213; Mercer affairs, 505.

Mason, William Smith, acknowledgment to, 31. 266 *n*.

Mason and Dixon survey, 2. 470 *n*, 471.

Mason, Fenwick & Co. *See* Fenwick, Mason & Co.

Masonry, military funeral, 18. 282; Washington Lodge at Peekskill, Washington and attendance, 22. 250; ornaments for Washington, 24. 497; Varnum's oration, 26. 203; addresses, 27. 287, 31. 93 *n*, 284 *n*, 285 *n*, 288 *n*, 309 *n*, 32. 291 *n*, 35. 426, 439, 37. 13; Washington's support, 31. 93 *n*; Washington portrait, 32. 83 *n*; *Sentimental and Masonic Magazine*, 34. 236 *n*; and Illuminati, 36. 453, 518, 519; Washington and English lodges, 453.

Masons, for building colonial fort, 1. 380, 383; detail, 15. 341, 342, 19. 365; West Point, shoes, 18. 183.

Massachusetts, colonial enlistment of servants, 1. 418 *n*; colonial Indian trade, 2. 315 *n*; slave bought from, 3. 117; Coercive Acts, 228, 232, 237 *n*, 245, 246, 247 *n*; general army officers, 325; quality of early troops and officers, 327, 450, 451, 4. 165, 240; recruiting, condition of troops, bounty, extra pay, draft, substitutes (1775), 3. 334; (1776), 4. 246, 5. 210, 6. 272, 273, 288, 289; (1777), 7. 85–87, 113, 117–119, 124, 125, 131, 132, 136–139, 147, 162, 166, 178, 197, 209, 216, 217, 233, 237, 269, 275, 280–283, 293, 314–316, 318, 322, 332, 335, 349, 351, 359, 360, 362, 383, 384, 396, 427, 429, 463 *n*, 468, 469, 469 *n*, 485, 486, 8. 6, 9, 38, 44 *n*, 81, 85, 276; (1778), 10. 166, 308, 11. 98, 145, 180, 226, 227, 238, 320–322, 350, 383, 423, 424, 12. 253, 254, 261, 302; (1779), 14. 405, 15. 75, 410, 467, 16. 9, 16, 36, 38 *n*, 76, 87 *n*, 88, 90, 91, 234, 308, 317, 17. 107; (1780), 18. 256, 257, 274, 19. 24, 39, 41, 43, 90, 118, 122, 155, 275, 291, 391, 20. 461; (1781), 21. 74–76, 208, 264, 277, 281, 339, 413, 22. 1, 33, 34; (1782), 23. 456, 473, 24. 134, 166, 177, 232, 233, 252, 275, 276, 278, 318, 321, 331, 452, 25. 165; (1783), 26. 7, 10; skeleton regiments, 3. 351; regiments at Boston siege, 355, 356; pay matters, liquidation of depreciation, arrears, 362, 381–383, 446, 460, 473, 474, 507, 4. 129, 192, 195, 289, 418, 17. 63, 86, 18. 311, 21. 431, 449, 22. 5, 6 *n*, 21, 33; British threats, line or militia defense, 3. 380, 396,

**8.** 85, 86, 101–103, **19.** 89; general-officer regiments, **3.** 390; regimental establishment, 395; returns, rolls, 516, **4.** 113, **10.** 222, 335, **21.** 388; privateers, **4.** 81, 116; militia and state troops matters (1775), Boston, 137, 142, 146, 149, 154, 156, 158, 173; (1776), Boston, Rhode Island, New York, New Jersey, 227, 247, 267, 303, 351, 372, 374, 384, **5.** 87 *n*, 206, 219, 239, 249, 310, 313 *n*, 364, 417, **6.** 62, 74, 78, 86, 136, 141, 196, 208, 212, 219, 247, 248, 266, 272, 392–395, 408, 411, 412, 417, 419, 428, 431, 445, 448, 458; (1777), time expired, continuance, Burgoyne, Philadelphia, **7.** 9, 29, 74, 96 *n*, 146, 179, 203, 205, 254, 260, 286, **8.** 395, 429, 430, 434, **10.** 23, 28, 30, 37, 40; (1778), Rhode Island, Hudson, British threat, **12.** 184, 207, 211, 216, 217, 291, 359 *n*, 363, 372, 397, 486, 509, **13.** 12, 24, 76, 87, 124, 134, 176, 177, 218, 251; (1779), Estaing, **14.** 290 *n*, **16.** 406, 406 *n*, 426, **17.** 22, 37, 42, 114, 115, 161, 161 *n*; (1780), frontier, Highlands, field, Newport, **18.** 406, 470 *n*, **19.** 78–80, 244–247, 286–288, 309, 338, 342, 347, 360, 390, **20.** 12, 106, 126; (1781), Newport, frontier, New York, **21.** 279 *n*, **22.** 109, 111 *n*, 160, 221, 262, 263, 265, 337, 340, 361, 378, 435–437, 446, 451–455, 458, 459, 464, 469–471, **23.** 28 *n*, 47, 68, 80; Connecticut feud, **4.** 165 *n*, **7.** 234 *n*, 352 *n*; artillery, continental relations, **4.** 182, 425, **14.** 109, 412, 458, 461, **15.** 45, 50, 56, 84; independent companies, continental pay, **4.** 192, 193, 195, 289; military supplies, loans, 235, 236, 239, 247, 273, 290, 326, 327, 471, **5.** 86, 210, **7.** 209, 216 *n*, 217, 383, 390, 430, **10.** 330, **15.** 411, 424, **16.** 4, **17.** 66, **19.** 210, 211, 290, 318, 338, 453, 454, **21.** 78; military chest loan, **4.** 248, 277, 313; Canada and Northern army, 255, 258–260, 265, 270, 274, 279, 281, 283 *n*, 324, 325, **5.** 87 *n*, 100, 190, 338; prize regulations, **4.** 295, 312, 322, 517; Fast day, 369; and Boston defenses, 522; use of Indians, **5.** 221, 261, 365, 403, 450 *n*, **6.** 235, 236, 434–436; Declaration of Independence forwarded, **5.** 238; clothing, blankets, shoes, **6.** 312, **7.** 358, 383, 386, 390, **8.** 67, 95, 112, 204–208, 223, 227, 257, 278, 288, 292, 300, 388, **10.** 516, 517, **11.** 181, **17.** 81, 123, 221, **18.** 133, **20.** 506, **21.** 170, **23.** 470–472, **24.** 8, 106, 110, 254; line quota, and nonstate corps, **7.** 43 *n*, 86, 136–139, 467–469, **8.** 111, 113, 134, **10.** 370, 372, **14.** 261, 263, **18.** 13, 27, 82, **20.** 279; inoculation, **7.** 131, 132; zeal, **8.** 86, 101, **26.** 268; price regulations, **11.** 74 *n*; ranking officers, 76, 111; and half-pay, 307 *n*, 413 *n*, **25.** 229 *n*; line uniform, **13.** 173 *n*, **16.** 388; militia forfeits state bounty, **13.** 251; flour from Pennsylvania, **14.** 406; Penobscot expeditions, **16.** 38, 43, 50, 53, 57, 58, 70, 117, 189, 268, **18.** 270, **21.** 351, 441, **24.** 500–502; French naval protection, Estaing cooperation plan, (1779), **16.** 294, 406, 406 *n*, 426, **17.** 22, 37, 42, 114, 115, 161, 161 *n*; protection of northern frontier, 152; specific supplies, **18.** 154, 156 *n*, **20.** 451 *n*, 461, **21.** 29, 30, 340, 465; constitution, comment, **18.** 298, 321; act on desertion, 462; trouble with staff officials, **19.** 90; war attitude (1780), **20.** 492 *n*; Knox's and Heath's missions on army condition, **21.** 61–63, 66–68, 201, 208, 220, **22.** 63; emergent cattle and meat supply, **21.** 122, **22.** 311, 366; gratuity to veterans, **21.** 228, 268; recruiting prisoners of war, **22.** 1, 33, 34; money for marine prisoners of war, **26.** 4, 13; Shays Rebellion, **29.** 23, 27, 33–35, 51, 52, 59, 108, 121–126, 151, 167–169, 171, 173, 181, 184, 191, 488, **30.** 55, 62, 64, 69; ratification, **29.** 349, 373, 377, 386, 396, 397, 399, 400, 402, 413, 426–428, 430, 433, 434, 442, 478; Humane Society, **30.** 4; Federalist ascendancy, 21, 23, 55; and vice presidency, 120; manufactures, 186; federal election, 190; presidential tour, 451–453; taverns, 451 *n*; northeastern boundary, **31.** 12–14; federal excise, officers, salaries, 233–235, **35.** 106; New York lands, 261 *n*; Masonic addresses, **32.** 291 *n*, **35.** 439; eleventh amendment, **34.** 81; federal officers from, 165, 168; provisional army officers from, **36.** 333. *See also* next titles; Boston; Convention troops; Eastern department; New England.

Massachusetts, governor of. *See* Hancock, John.

Massachusetts, president of. *See* Bowdoin, James; Powell, Jeremiah.

Massachusetts brigades, new arrangement, commissions, **14.** 86, 144–146, 155, 156, 202, **15.** 177, 317, 321, 467, 472, **16.** 2, 33, 35, 40, 52, 261, 332, 460, **17.** 15, 26, 63, 139, 148, 155, 173, 275–280, **18.** 17, 67, 69, 128, 133 *n*, 331, 473, **20.** 170, 171, 183–185, **21.** 45, 213, 250, **22.** 164, **23.** 433; fatigue detail, **16.** 11; artificers, 36,

25. 39; recruits as wagoners, 16. 91; winter quarters, march, 17. 116, 189, 193, 202, 210, 20. 337, 346 *n*, 352, 401, 405, 419, 447, 25. 307, 26. 235; mutiny at West Point, 17. 398 *n*; prevalence of resignations, 18. 181, 414; troops in light corps, 191, 19. 299, 21. 234, 342–344, 25. 46; distribution of levies, 18. 275; Jackson's regiment added, 18. 462, 19. 206, 241, 20. 197; waste of arms, 19. 230–232; New York City plan (1780), 271; (1781), 23. 20, 27, 46, 37. 554; line of battle, 19. 302, 20. 187, 25. 85, 86, 92; position, 19. 473; winter discharges, 20. 403, 404, 417; rank of regiments, 21. 41, 96; detachment against mutineers, 156; inspectors, inspection, muster, praise, 22. 27, 62, 373, 24. 101, 116, 229, 303, 322, 325, 334, 342, 399, 425, 461, 25. 31, 118, 247, 318, 374, 26. 36, 143, 171, 279, 337, 439; maneuvers, 22. 166, 25. 260; strength, 22. 222, 24. 165, 168; rearrangement of officers, 59, 125, 217, 253; stations, 183, 252; summer camp, 252, 284, 303, 304; command, brigadiers, 354, 355, 25. 64, 384, 385; brigade majors, 24. 359, 26. 24; officers' protest on accounts, 24. 371; conductor, 482; disability examination, 25. 8; march order, 47; river movement, 93; ranking captains, 99, 26. 235 *n*, 278; chaplain, 25. 154; on duty, 262, 264; regiment reform, 312, 322, 416, 420, 441, 455, 456, 459, 461, 463, 26. 3, 34; division, 25. 326; saucissons, causeway building, 26. 171, 235; timber for illumination, 338; desertion of recruits, 339; retained troops, 469 *n*. 477, 481, 27. 34; detail for headquarters guard, 472; departing officers, baggage, 501. *See also* Glover, John; Greaton, Jonn; Heath, William; Learned, Ebenezer; Massachusetts (especially "recruiting"); Nixon, John; Paterson, John; Putnam, Rufus; regiments by name.

Massachusetts Committee of Safety, letters to, 5. 187, 238, 261.

Massachusetts Council,* Convention troops, 10. 12; circular to, 221; muster of troops, 14. 404, 411, 412, 416; recruiting, 405, 411, 412, 416; complaint on arsenal, 15. 67, 68, 108; Lafayette and contact, 19. 270; address, 30. 453 *n*. *See also* Bowdoin, James; Powell, Jeremiah.

Massachusetts Eighth Regiment, officers, 7. 268 *n*, 11. 52 *n*, 130 *n*, 208 *n*, 12. 40 *n*, 112 *n*, 13. 84 *n*, 15. 421 *n*, 16. 208 *n*, 218 *n*, 17. 275 *n*, 19. 299 *n*, 429 *n*, 448 *n*, 476 *n*, 20. 24 *n*, 342 *n*, 497 *n*, 22. 233 *n*, 361 *n*, 460 *n*, 493 *n*, 23. 15 *n*, 24. 171 *n*, 363 *n*, 25. 131, 143 *n*, 413 *n*, 26. 279 *n*, 28. 94 *n*; new arrangement, 18. 67, 128, 133 *n*, 331; light corps, 191; brigaded, 21. 45, 22. 231, 25. 85; rank, 21. 70; inspection, 22. 439, 26. 36, 111; soldiers and officers court-martialed, 22. 442, 24. 452, 25. 44, 224, 225, 26. 339, 440; commended, 24. 325; fatigue, 454, 25. 58, 170, 26. 327, 368, 428, 438; on duty, 24. 466, 25. 43, 181, 218, 246, 345, 399, 452, 26. 3, 73, 120, 158, 205, 296, 373, 453, 477; picket, guard, 25. 117, 26. 359, 401, 444; appearance criticized, 105, 106, 108; detachment, relief, 27. 26. *See also* Jackson, Michael.

Massachusetts Eleventh Regiment, officers, 8. 376 *n*, 11. 427 *n*, 12. 322 *n*, 18. 304 *n*, 19. 426 *n*, 20. 170 *n*, 257 *n*, 341 *n*; light corps, 18. 191. *See also* Francis, Ebenezer; Tupper, Benjamin.

Massachusetts Fifteenth Regiment, officers, 10. 299 *n*, 314 *n*, 334 *n*, 455 *n*, 15. 476 *n*, 16. 2 *n*, 17. 252 *n*, 275, 275 *n*, 335 *n*, 25. 136 *n*, 19. 448 *n*, 466 *n*, 20. 170 *n*, 333 *n*; officer court-martialed, 17. 86; light corps, 18. 191. *See also* Bigelow, Timothy.

Massachusetts Fifth Regiment, officers, 8. 112 *n*, 12. 374 *n*, 388 *n*, 13. 201 *n*, 17. 46 *n*, 18. 183 *n*, 304 *n*, 19. 423 *n*, 485 *n*, 499 *n*, 20. 257 *n*, 22. 141, 343, 397 *n*, 400 *n*, 492 *n*, 25. 141 *n*; officers and soldiers court-martialed, 15. 436, 22. 180, 442, 25. 119, 413 *n*, 26. 49, 339; staff officers, 16. 143 *n*, 23. 6; new arrangement, 18. 67, 331, 332; light corps, 191; brigaded, 21. 45, 22. 231, 25. 85; rank, 21. 70; sergeant, 201 *n*; inspection, 22. 439, 26. 36, 111; fatigue, 24. 490, 25. 54, 26. 359, 410, 438, 445, 461; picket, guard, 25. 121, 26. 301, 330, 368, 425, 453, 481; on duty, 25. 218, 248, 347, 402, 453, 26. 4, 41, 75, 128, 159, 208, 373; command, 46; condition criticized, 108. *See also* Cobb, David; Newhall, Ezra; Putnam, Rufus.

Massachusetts First Regiment, officers, 9. 268 *n*, 12. 73 *n*, 13. 201 *n*, 15. 321 *n*, 16. 148 *n*, 158, 17. 278 *n*, 334 *n*, 454 *n*, 18. 343 *n*, 415 *n*, 19. 313 *n*, 448 *n*, 467 *n*, 20.

72 *n*, **22.** 373, 392 *n*, **24.** 229 *n*, **25.** 43 *n*, 326 *n*, **26.** 24, 279 *n*, **27.** 8 *n*, 18 *n*; command, **17.** 204 *n*; light corps, **18.** 191; brigaded, **21.** 45, **22.** 231, **25.** 85; rank, **21.** 70; inspection, **22.** 439; soldiers court-martialed, 442, **23.** 219, **25.** 253, **26.** 73, 220, 303; fatigue, **24.** 453, **25.** 43, 157, **26.** 363, 438, 452, 469; noncommissioned officers, **25.** 53; picket, guard, 98, **26.** 343, 400, 437, 453, 458, 500; on duty, **25.** 134, 212, 237, 255, 291, 330, 380, 427, **26.** 23, 61, 101, 147, 196, 234, 270, 312, **27.** 18; winter duty on lines, relief, **25.** 442, 496; duel of officers, civil warrant, **26.** 55–57. *See also* Vose, Joseph.

Massachusetts Fourteenth Regiment, officers, **10.** 514 *n*, **12.** 107 *n*, **19.** 347 *n*, **20.** 71 *n*, 82 *n*, 361 *n*; soldier and officer court-martialed, **15.** 436, **16.** 109; light corps, **18.** 191. *See also* Bradford, Gamaliel.

Massachusetts Fourth Regiment, officers, **5.** 181 *n*, **9.** 194 *n*, **10.** 514 *n*, **11.** 29 *n*, 49 *n*, 174 *n*, **12.** 429 *n*, **15.** 63, **16.** 16 *n*, **18.** 183 *n*, 292 *n*, 342 *n*, **19.** 323 *n*, 346 *n*, 476 *n*, 483 *n*, 499 *n*, **20.** 69 *n*, 71 *n*, 333 *n*, **21.** 479 *n*, **22.** 585 *n*, 397 *n*, **24.** 253 *n*, 335, **25.** 141 *n*, 178 *n*, 357 *n*, 413 *n*, **26.** 7 *n*, 32 *n*, 174 *n*, 270, **27.** 7 *n*; light corps, **18.** 191; post, **20.** 124; brigaded, **21.** 45, **22.** 231, **25.** 85; rank, **21.** 70; inspection, **22.** 439; fatigue, **24.** 466, **25.** 45, 255, **26.** 356, 366, 424, 438, 453, 471; picket, guard, **25.** 98, **26.** 400, 438, 460; on duty, **25.** 141, 170, 214, 237, 278, 432, **26.** 31, 62, 108, 120, 159, 201, 248, 281, **27.** 7, 25; officers court-martialed, **25.** 238, 260; escort for prisoners of war, **26.** 13. *See also* Jackson, Henry; Shepard, William.

*Massachusetts Gazette*, **3.** 211 *n*.

Massachusetts General Court (Legislature),* addresses, **3.** 307, **4.** 440, **27.** 93, **30.** 354 *n*, **35.** 397; resolve on army returns, **3.** 516; *Acts and Resolves*, **4.** 81 *n*; information, **6.** 291; Penobscot, **26.** 153–156, **27.** 183 *n*; opposition to Cincinnati, 365; on French consular convention, **31.** 104.

Massachusetts Historical Society. *Collections*, **1.** 23 *n*; *Proceedings*, 31 *n*; material from, **3.** 358.

Massachusetts Legislature. *See* Massachusetts General Court.

Massachusetts Ninth Regiment, officers, **9.** 194 *n*, **11.** 24 *n*, 208 *n*, **12.** 429 *n*, **15.** 321 *n*, **17.** 204 *n*, **18.** 292 *n*, 342 *n*, **19.** 313 *n*, 346 *n*, 423 *n*, **20.** 333 *n*, 497 *n*, **21.** 44 *n*, **23.** 167 *n*, 262 *n*, **24.** 301 *n*, **25.** 239, 332, 429 *n*, **28.** 91 *n*; light corps, **18.** 191; officers and soldiers court-martialed, **19.** 465, **22.** 485, 486, **25.** 213, 424, **26.** 310; brigaded, **21.** 45, **22.** 231, **25.** 85; rank, **21.** 70; station, **24.** 466; fatigue, **25.** 9, 71, 375; inspection, 39; noncommissioned officers, 54; on duty, 130, 156, 225, 252, 282, 348, 386. *See also* Jackson, Henry; Wesson, James.

Massachusetts Provincial Congress, Journals, **4.** 74 *n*. *See also* Massachusetts General Court.

Massachusetts regiments. *See* above and below, *also* infantry regiments of following number titles: 18th; 15th; 14th; 4th; 7th; 16th; 6th; 3d; 13th; 12th; 25th; 21st; 24th; 27th; 26th; 23d.

Massachusetts Second Regiment, officers, **6.** 43 *n*, **12.** 373 *n*, **13.** 325 *n*, **15.** 476 *n*, **16.** 21 *n*, 120 *n*, **17.** 275 *n*, **18.** 82 *n*, **19.** 415 *n*, 424 *n*, 448 *n*, **20.** 72 *n*, 257 *n*, 310 *n*, 329 *n*, 341 *n*, 342 *n*, 394 *n*, **21.** 167 *n*, **22.** 286 *n*, 373, 394 *n*, 460 *n*, 461 *n*, 493 *n*, **23.** 15 *n*, 254 *n*, **24.** 119 *n*, 301 *n*, 331 *n*, 359 *n*, **25.** 43 *n*, 149 *n*, 178 *n*, 243 *n*, 333 *n*, 456 *n*, **26.** 24, 24 *n*, 45 *n*, 304 *n*, 306, 339 *n*; light corps, **18.** 191; brigaded, **21.** 45, **22.** 231, **25.** 85; rank, **21.** 70; inspection, **22.** 439, **26.** 36; officer and soldiers court-martialed, **24.** 171, **25.** 212, 213, **26.** 191, 303; fire, **24.** 448; fatigue, 481, **25.** 48, **26.** 344, 401; corporal, **25.** 53; on duty, 143, 159, 178, 215, 238, 262, 264, 343, 393, 449, 495, **26.** 35, 72, 111, 157, 202, 249, 296, 424, 453, **27.** 15, 23; detachment, **25.** 255; guard, **26.** 327, 367, 477. *See also* Bailey, John; Badlam, Ezra; Sprout, Ebenezer.

Massachusetts Senators,* Farewell Address, **35.** 397.

Massachusetts Seventh Regiment, post, **8.** 35; officers, **9.** 194 *n*, **13.** 96 *n*, 292 *n*, 469 *n*, 470 *n*, **17.** 121 *n*, 204 *n*, 478 *n*, **18.** 292 *n*, 342 *n*, **19.** 429 *n*, 438 *n*, 476 *n*, **20.**

24 *n*, 70 *n*, 71 *n*, **21.** 167 *n*, **22.** 233 *n*, **24.** 171 *n*, 251 *n*, 425 *n*, **25.** 143 *n*, 326 *n*, 429 *n*, **26.** 7 *n*, 174 *n*, 202; brigaded, **17.** 104, **21.** 45, **22.** 231, **25.** 85; light corps, **18.** 191; staff officers, **20.** 13, **25.** 357; rank, **21.** 70; soldiers and officers court-martialed, 458, **22.** 438, 442, **24.** 406, **26.** 174, 424, 451; inspection, **22.** 439; fatigue, **24.** 492, **25.** 66, 214, **26.** 343, 400, 438, 439, 460; picket, guard, **25.** 103, **26.** 366, 445, 469; on duty, **25.** 138, 168, 259, 291, 333, 381, 429, 477, **26.** 30, 35, 74, 101, 148, 246, 278, **27.** 6. *See also* Alden, Icabod; Brooks, John.

Massachusetts Sixteenth Regiment, authorized, **6.** 500 *n*, **18.** 462, **19.** 206, 241, 242; light corps, **18.** 191; officers, 342 *n*, **19.** 423 *n*; soldier court-martialed, **25.** 212. *See also* Jackson, Henry.

Massachusetts Sixth Regiment, officers, **12.** 374 *n*, 449 *n*, **16.** 158, **19.** 313 *n*, 423 *n*, 477 *n*, 479 *n*, 485 *n*, **20.** 47 *n*, 70 *n*, 109 *n*, 178 *n*, **21.** 54 *n*, 244 *n*, **22.** 27 *n*, 156 *n*, 285 *n*, 385 *n*, 418 *n*, 469 *n*, 493 *n*, **23.** 16 *n*, 327 *n*, 470 *n*, **24.** 251 *n*, **25.** 156 *n*, 158 *n*, 333 *n*, 456, 456 *n*, **26.** 24 *n*, 110 *n*, 339; light corps, **18.** 191; brigaded, **21.** 45, **22.** 231, **25.** 85; rank, **21.** 70; inspection, **22.** 439; on duty, **24.** 466, **25.** 132, 203, 236, 254, 283, 354, 395, 494, **26.** 34, 70, 110, 156, 191, 306, 315, 363, **27.** 9; fatigue, **24.** 489, **25.** 24, **26.** 401, 438, 444, 460; guard, **24.** 489, **26.** 424, 471; officer and soldiers court-martialed, **25.** 254, **26.** 191, 310, 440. *See also* Nixon, Thomas; Smith, Calvin; Tupper, Benjamin.

Massachusetts Tenth Regiment, officers, **13.** 442, **16.** 140 *n*, 218 *n*, **18.** 9 *n*, 304 *n*, **19.** 478 *n*, 499 *n*, **20.** 32 *n*, 101 *n*, 170 *n*, 257 *n*, **22.** 492 *n*, **23.** 218, **24.** 253 *n*, 425, **25.** 43 *n*, 44 *n*, 333; light corps, **18.** 191; brigaded, **21.** 45, **22.** 231, **25.** 85; rank, **21.** 70; inspection and muster, **22.** 439, **24.** 229, 342, **25.** 347, 374; captured British clothing for, **23.** 415; posts, 427, 469, **24.** 252, **25.** 92, 300; officers and soldier court-martialed, **24.** 216, **25.** 43, 44, 220; summer camp, **24.** 303, **25.** 300; commended, **24.** 342; fatigue, 489, **25.** 42, 370, 375, 411; artificers, 39; on duty, 357; return of boats, 406. *See also* Marshall, Thomas; Tupper, Benjamin.

Massachusetts Third Regiment, officers, **11.** 52 *n*, 66 *n*, **12.** 273 *n*, 429 *n*, 449 *n*, **13.** 60 *n*, **15.** 380 *n*, 421 *n*, **16.** 21 *n*, **17.** 275 *n*, 478 *n*, **18.** 67, 82 *n*, **19.** 346 *n*, 415 *n*, 448 *n*, 466 *n*, 479 *n*, **20.** 72 *n*, 257 *n*, 333 *n*, 385 *n*, **21.** 44 *n*, 141 *n*, 199 *n*, 479 *n*, **22.** 250 *n*, 286 *n*, 373 *n*, 385 *n*, 394 *n*, 460 *n*, 461 *n*, **23.** 15 *n*, 262 *n*, **25.** 77 *n*, 413 *n*, 456, **26.** 34 *n*, 279 *n*, 337; staff officers, **13.** 246 *n*, **16.** 443 *n*, **20.** 283, **26.** 344; officers and soldiers court-martialed, **16.** 89, **22.** 442, **25.** 118, 424, 452, **26.** 74, 109; light corps, **18.** 191; brigaded, **21.** 45, **22.** 231, **25.** 85; rank, **21.** 70; inspection, **22.** 439; on duty, **24.** 466, **25.** 154, 188, 224, 251, 347, 384, 439, 493, **26.** 33, 69, 109, 149, 188, 209, 259, 281, 321, **27.** 8, 23; fatigue, **25.** 45, 84, 96, 135, 169, 278, **26.** 367, 425, 438, 453, 477; corporals, **25.** 54; command, **26.** 46; condition criticized, 67–69; slave soldier, 90, 95, 107; major, 208; guard, 344, 401, 439, 460. *See also* Greaton, John; Mellen, James.

Massachusetts Thirteenth Regiment, officers, **11.** 376 *n*, **12.** 70 *n*, 107 *n*, **18.** 415 *n*, **19.** 467 *n*, **20.** 385 *n*; light corps, **18.** 191; adjutant, **19.** 479. *See also* Smith, Calvin; Wigglesworth, Edward.

Massachusetts Twelfth Regiment, officers, **5.** 501 *n*, **10.** 305 *n*, **11.** 52 *n*, **12.** 311 *n*, **16.** 120 *n*, 148 *n*, 169 *n*, 218 *n*, **20.** 329; staff officers, **16.** 148 *n*, **19.** 424; brigaded, **17.** 104; winter quarters, 124; new arrangement, **18.** 67; light corps, 191; soldiers and officer court-martialed, **19.** 467, **20.** 319, **24.** 248. *See also* Brewer, Samuel; Sprout, Ebenezer.

Massey, ——, of Virginia, declines appointment, **28.** 260, 265, 302.

Massey, *Gen.* Eyre. *See* Clarina.

Massey, Joseph, Washington's Miami land, **36.** 141, 144, 377.

Massey, *Rev.* Lee,* Mount Vernon, **27.** 438.

Massey, Thomas. *See* Massie.

Massiac, Claude Louis, *marquis* de, letter to, **2.** 311 *n*.

Massie, *Maj.* Thomas,* at court martial, **14.** 102; ill, resignation, 102 *n*, **15.** 315; movements, 321.

Masters, *Capt.* Richard, bears letters, **13.** 208, 211; exchange, 208, 211.

Masts, for French navy, **18.** 10 *n*.

Matchcoats. *See* Watchcoats.

Mathematics, books ordered, **2.** 517; study, importance, **27.** 485, **30.** 2, 3, 24, 397, 434, **35.** 511. *See also* Arithmetic; Geometry; Surveying.

Mather, ——, shipmaster, **2.** 412, 415.

Mathew, ——, joiner work, **29.** 227, 228, 242, 247, 265.

Mathew, *Gen.* Edward, Chesapeake Bay raid, **15.** 292, 369; New Jersey advance, **19.** 65.

Mathews. *See also* Matthews.

Mathews, David, Hickey plot, **5.** 182 *n*, 193; and probable evacuation of New York, **20.** 104.

Mathews, Fletcher, loyalist, Hickey plot, **5.** 161, 170 *n*, 201; house, **22.** 491.

Mathews, *Lieut. Col.* (*Col.*) George,* promotion, **7.** 313; at court-martial, **8.** 113; service, 113 *n*, **16.** 272 *n*; parole, cartel plan, 272, **17.** 342, 352–354, 409–411, 476, 501, **18.** 189, **20.** 443; to go abroad, testimonial, **35.** 88, 88 *n*. *See also* Virginia Ninth.

Mathews, *Gov.* John,* Congress, committees, **16.** 108 *n*, 130 *n*, **17.** 133 *n*, 239 *n*, 410 *n*, 431 *n*, **20.** 134 *n*, 420 *n*, 444 *n*, **21.** 80 *n*, **22.** 357 *n*; reduction of army, **17.** 431; reorganization of medical department, **20.** 18, 19; recruiting, 113; on Congress and committee of cooperation, letter, 116 *n*; on Greene's appointment, letter, 182 *n*; return home of wife, letter, 248, 248 *n*, 356; civilian prisoners of war, **21.** 303, 365; Destouches, 400 *n*; prospects, **22.** 176; Washington on relations, **24.** 275; retaining army in South, **25.** 107, 109; Hall, **30.** 311 *n*; office, **31.** 234, 240 *n*; Jay Treaty, **34.** 254 *n*. *See also* Committee of cooperation.

Mathews, Mary, return home, British pass, **20.** 248, 248 *n*, 356.

Mathews, *Capt.* Thomas, rescued prisoner, advance to, **4.** 107, 198.

Mathews County, Va., excise survey, **31.** 239 *n*.

Matica, Anthony, court-martial, **12.** 299.

Matlack, Timothy,* engrosses Washington's commission, **3.** 293 *n*; Arnold trial, **15.** 208, 209, **17.** 217, 217 *n*.

Matsons Ford, Schuylkill River, affair, **10.** 151 *n*, 156, 157 *n*.

Matteson, David M., acknowledgment to, **37.** 512 *n*.

Matthew, Elias, quartermaster, **6.** 37.

Matthews. *See also* Mathews.

Matthews, John, of Massachusetts, court-martial, pardon, **17.** 346, **18.** 3.

Matthews, Joseph, court-martial, **3.** 429.

Matthews, Sampson,* army transportation, **11.** 155 *n*.

Matthewson, John, cheese improvements, **31.** 13.

Matting, orders, **2.** 320, **3.** 92, **30.** 179.

Mattocks, *Capt.* Samuel, resignation, **14.** 467.

Mattresses, order, price, **27.** 427, 435.

Matuchen Hill, Pa., letter from, **9.** 387.

Mauduit, Israel, on the Howes, **12.** 340.

Mauduit, Wright & Co.,* complaint on goods, **3.** 55, **37.** 491.

Mauduit du Plessis, Thomas Antoine, *chevalier* de,* artillery appointment, **7.** 399; service, 399 *n*, **9.** 334 *n*; advice, Du Coudray's objections, **8.** 398; position, 399;

Delaware River defense, 9. 328, 334, 457, 11. 15, 134; messenger, 10. 120; brevet, 303, 11. 15; rank, 12. 10, 45; court of inquiry, 21; return to France, 13. 123 *n*; at camp, 20. 406, 415, 500; to Philadelphia, introduction, 406; bears letter, 508; half-pay, 508; return to America, Washington's welcome, 28. 487, 488; Mount Vernon, 517, 521; Georgia plan, failure, return to France, 517, 29. 365, 366; gifts, 366; Cincinnati, 366.

Mauls, John, presidential mansion staff, 31. 251.

Maumee Indians, Harmar expedition, 31. 160 *n*.

Maumee River, as route, 28. 71.

Maunsell, *Rev.* William,* potato culture pamphlet, 34. 121, 176.

Maurice, Theodore, request, 11. 435.

Maury, ——, of Fredericksburg, 3. 37 *n*.

Maury, *Lieut.* Abraham, adjutant, 14. 311; resigns, 311 *n*.

Maury, James,* of Liverpool, Washington's affairs, 29. 168 *n*; tobacco, 34. 185, 186; goods for Washington, 186, 186 *n*, 339, 381, 35. 28, 121, 122, 307, 308.

Mawhood, *Lieut. Col.* (*Col.*) Charles, Princeton, 6. 468; New Jersey raid, 11. 256.

Mawrey. *See* Maury.

Maxfield, John, court-martial, 5. 7.

Maxwell, *Capt.* ——, of New York (?), exchange, 8. 233.

Maxwell, *Ensign* Anthony, court-martial, 11. 19.

Maxwell, *Lieut.* Hamilton, prisoner of war, care, 14. 47; wife, 17. 153.

Maxwell, *Capt.* (*Maj., Lieut. Col.*) Hugh,* company, 5. 299, 6. 36; promotion, 17. 275; service, 275 *n*, 19. 448 *n*, 20. 341 *n*, 22. 460 *n*, 23. 15 *n*, 24. 119 *n*; at courts-martial, 19. 448, 25. 169, 237; detachment, 20. 96; officer of the day, 151, 282, 341, 380, 22. 460, 23. 15, 25. 116, 238, 381, 410, 26. 12, 33, 49, 310; post, 24. 105, 119, 146.

Maxwell, *Col.* (*Gen.*) William,* protest on Crown Point, 5. 290 *n*; time-expired regiment, 6. 81, 85; New Jersey campaign, 337, 342; detached command, instructions, 407, 414–416; New Jersey advance, 448–450; skirmishes, 487, 7 197; posts, 75, 443; brigade returns, discrepancies, 143, 8. 97; on lack of provisions, 7. 189; brigade, 416, 8. 130, 18. 190; inquiry into cowardice, 7. 474; pay arrears, 481 *n*; New Jersey movement (1777), 8. 279, 282, 296, 299, 437, 501; councils of war: British destination, 9. 110 *n*; attack after Germantown, *facing* 462; Delaware River forts, 10. 23 *n*; assault on Philadelphia, 103 *n*; winter quarters, 133 *n*, 13. 83, 85 *n*; plan of campaign (1778), 11. 283 *n*; Southern campaign, 18. 164 *n*, 195 *n*; — Philadelphia campaign, light corps: before Brandywine, 9. 125, 147–149, 153, 155, 162, 171, 183, 186; plan to capture Hessian general, 183, 184; at Brandywine, 206, 207; after Brandywine, 209, 227, 230, 231, 235, 236, 240, 245, 266, 278; at Germantown, 307, 309; volunteers in corps, 157; charges against, court of inquiry, court-martial, 379, 438, 470, 10. 3, 20, 99; — brigade major and inspector, 9. 439, 11. 48, 174; New Jersey detachment (1778), 11. 357, 358, 358 *n*, 379, 381, 383, 445, 448, 449, 462, 472, 474, 477–479; administers oaths, 361; Monmouth campaign, 12. 66, 70, 86, 97, 107, 113, 116, 118, 132, 135 *n*, 140, 146, 149; march after Monmouth, position, 193 *n*, 230; intelligence and intercourse, letters, 281, 292, 295–297, 317, 345, 378, 13. 29, 39, 414, 441, 444, 445 *n*, 456, 483, 14. 105, 122, 134, 203, 207, 276, 292, 293, 308, 318, 319, 429, 434, 438, 487, 494, 15. 3, 11; British New Jersey raids and threats (1778), instructions, 12. 468, 512, 515, 519, 523, 528, 13. 5; (1779), 14. 119, 122, 123, 153, 153 *n*, 168, 173 *n*, 240, 345, 456, 457; (1780), Knyphausen, 18. 500, 508, 510, 19. 50, 51, 54, 74; clothing, blankets, 13. 32 *n*, 14. 48, 87, 16. 141, 17. 256, 270; fatigue detail, 13. 150, 18. 105; winter post and quarters (1778), instructions, 13. 330, 351, 380, 443–445; (1779), march, 17. 118, 119, 256, 257, 270; Lee–Butler interview, 13. 398 *n*, 456; loyalist prisoners, 441, 442, 447; new arrangement, 14. 73, 74, 135, 143, 293,

388, 442; French prisoners of war, 304, 305; guards, Light Dragoons, 305, 319, 373; alarm signals, 319 *n*; cartel commissioners, 335; courts-martial in brigade, 389, 460, **15.** 131, **19.** 18; desertions, **14.** 403, **18.** 389; withdrawal from New Jersey coast, Iroquois expedition, **14.** 404, 427, 429, 434, 435, 493, 494, **15.** 2, 3, 40, 74, 77, 188, 189, **16.** 141; on salt meat, **14.** 442; remonstrance of officers, letter, **15.** 13–16, 32, 42 *n*; forage guard, **17.** 49, 56, 57, 76; command over militia, 114; Washington visits camp, 240, 244; brigade divisioned, 265, **18.** 142; line of battle, **17.** 281; Arnold trial, 287; company detachment, 370; exchange of regiments, **18.** 181; officer of the day, 268, **19.** 110, 208, 209; advanced line (1780), position, works, letter, **18.** 373, 385, 388, 440, 440 *n*, 490; Rochambeau liaison, 402; on Jones, letter, 441 *n*; general orders on conduct of brigade, **19.** 54; maneuvers, 126, 154; Irvine-Hand rank, 138; complaint, resignation, 218; Washington on services, 218; to Congress, 218 *n*. *See also* New Jersey brigade; New Jersey Second.

May, ——, draft, **23.** 279.

May, Jesse, land grant, **3.** 159, 161, 171.

*May*, **28.** 63.

May Day, in camp, **11.** 342 *n*.

Mayer, Brantz, on Dunmore, **3.** 87 *n*; *Logan and Cresap*, 87 *n*.

Maynard, *Lieut.* Jonathan, exchange, **20.** 70; service, 70 *n*.

Mayne, Burne & Mayne, wine order, **2.** 384.

Mayo River, Va., frontier fort, **1.** 490.

Mazure, Christian, court-martial, **5.** 42.

Mazzei, Philip,* horticulture, **15.** 347; return to Europe, 348; account, **37.** 509.

Meachan, *Lieut.* John, adjutant, **20.** 283; court-martial, cashiered, 283 *n*, **25.** 452.

Mead, *Capt.* Abraham, company, **5.** 441.

Mead, *Col.* John (Matthew),* of Connecticut, regiment to New York, **5.** 388 *n*; brigaded, 503, **12.** 215; ammunition, **6.** 43; adjutant, 103; on winter posts, **13.** 435; state regiment, post, **16.** 75, 195, 452; information, 220; fascines, 462, 462 *n*, **17.** 115; line troops and local protection, **18.** 104; service, 104 *n*.

Mead, *Lieut. Col.* Matthew,* resignation, **14.** 396. *See also* Mead, John.

Meade, Everard, Lincoln's aide, **8.** 23.

Meade, George,* furze seed, **32.** 291 *n*; bill of exchange, 321.

Meade, *Lieut. Col.* Richard Kidder,* drafts and orders written by, **7.** 278 *n*, **20.** 169 *n*; Washington's aide, **7.** 280; messenger, **10.** 103, 104; hut model, 181; to escort Mrs. Washington, 414; Lee escort, **11.** 214; at court-martial, **12.** 171; uniform lottery, autograph, **13.** *facing* 82, 173 *n*; to Virginia, **14.** 222, **20.** 229; bears letter, **15.** 5; Howe, 319; Scott affair, **16.** 81; headquarters accounts, **19.** 74 *n*, 76 *n*, 89 *n*, 278 *n*, 346 *n*; Varick court of inquiry, **20.** 229; land lottery, **27.** 442, **35.** 107; provisional army recruiting, **36.** 379; Butler, **37.** 202; selection of officers, 330, 331, 336, 410.

*Letters:* militia force, **7.** 461 *n*; signals, **8.** 224 *n*; patrol, **10.** 247 *n*; intercourse, **11.** 12 *n*; discharge of Indians, **12.** 420 *n*; furloughs, **13.** 83 *n*, **18.** 80 *n*; wagoners, **13.** 248 *n*; Convention troops march, 309, 309 *n*; dueling, 329 *n*; Red Bank affair, **14.** 443 *n*; Lee's affairs, **15.** 206 *n*, 498 *n*, **19.** 123 *n*; Wolfen, **15.** 206 *n*; provost, 215 *n*; packsaddles, 351 *n*; boat for Wayne, 351 *n*; Connecticut raid, 408 *n*; Middlebrook stores, 485 *n*; court-martial, **16.** 140 *n*; road repairs, 215 *n*; La Luzerne escort, 230 *n*; rum, 256 *n*; reconnoiter of Stony Point, 342 *n*; allowance, 361 *n*; clothing, 440 *n*, **17.** 50 *n*; detachment, 286 *n*, **18.** 291 *n*; express, **17.** 386 *n*; deserters, **18.** 20 *n*, **20.** 123 *n*; penalty, **18.** 64 *n*; general orders, 146 *n*; West Point construction, 183 *n*; moving prisoner, 231 *n*; maneuvers, 277 *n*; resignation, 415 *n*; Lafayette's baggage, 451 *n*; intelligence, **19.** 47 *n*; provisions, 214 *n*, 419 *n*; headquarters at Ford house, 262 *n*; Ledyard, **20.** 90 *n*; André and Smith, 99 *n*.

Meade, *Lieut.* Sylvanus, escaped prisoners of war, case, **17.** 70.

Meadows, *Corp.* James (?), court-martial, reduced, **26.** 440.

Meadows. *See* Grass.

Meals, promptness, **36.** 118.

Mealy, Edward, court-martial, **9.** 122.

Measam, George,* clothing supply and distribution, magazine, **12.** 494, **13.** 53, 78, 96, 163, 167, 172, 215 *n*, 330, 353 *n*, 392 *n*, 496 *n*, **14.** 14, 14 *n*, 22, 217, 419, **15.** 93, 128, 133, **16.** 24, 25 *n*; office, **12.** 494 *n*; appraisal, **13.** 78 *n*; returns, **14.** 87 *n*; summer clothing, 486; condemned shoes, **15.** 274; assistant, **16.** 25; blanket returns, 237; light corps uniform, 288; Wilkinson controversy over control, 300, 301.

Mease, ——, London dressmaker, **3.** 23.

Mease, James,* clothier general, appointment, duties, instructions, **6.** 420, 492' **7.** 69, 247, 249, 418; dragoons, uniforms, **6.** 484, **7.** 324, **8.** 56, **12.** 308; commission, **6.** 492 *n*; retirement, 492 *n*, **14.** 184, **15.** 330; supply and distribution of clothing, complaints against, favoritism, **7.** 58, 60, 112, 117, 118, 127, 229, 420–422, **8.** 19, 32, 33, 207, 222, 237, 238, 278, 289, 292, **9.** 365, **10.** 45, 76, 195, 358, 482, **11.** 51, 398, **12.** 278, **14.** 266; plan, **7.** 148; purchase, 156; Washington and department, 383, 386; blankets, 386; uniforms for Commander in Chief's Guard, 453; color of clothing, **8.** 55, 98; shoes, 432, **9.** 43; clothing issue after battle, 212, 227, 251; impressment of clothing and transportation, 250, 374, **10.** 125; ordered to headquarters, delay, reproved, **9.** 324, **10.** 124, **11.** 240, 269, 270, 398; making clothes, **10.** 330, 331; supply for Hudson River force (1778), 523; special corps, **11.** 205; accounts, **12.** 50; clothing from Philadelphia, 89; summer clothing, **14.** 430.

Mease, *Dr.* James,* hydrophobia, **33.** 387.

Measles, Mrs. Washington, **2.** 341; prevalence, 341; at West Point, **26.** 460.

Measurement, exercises, **1.** 2 *n*, 3.

Meat, *civilian supply:* proposed shipment to Martinique, **23.** 360; Mount Vernon, **27.** 462, **31.** 351, **34.** 212, **35.** 377, **36.** 286; prices, **29.** 205, **35.** 436; West Indies trade, **30.** 162; mutton, **34.** 26. *See also* Cattle; Fish; Pork; Provisions.

*Military supply:* salt, packing, neglected, New England, quality, **10.** 11, 16, 23, 64, 82, 177, 184, **11.** 54, 68, 74, 169, **12.** 322, **13.** 224 *n*, 229, 269, 270, 272, 287, 319, **14.** 442, **18.** 134, **19.** 52, 363, 416, 500, **20.** 260, 296, 412, 438, 451 *n*, 453, 465, 497, **22.** 246, 478, **24.** 367, 369, **25.** 315, **26.** 45; plucks and heads, **10.** 300; butcher extortion, 300; conservation, **11.** 64, **22.** 467; necessity of salt, as summer food, **11.** 68, **24.** 147, **25.** 315; price, fixing and supply, **11.** 74, **16.** 386; Canadian expedition preparations, **13.** 224 *n*, 229, 269, 270, 272, 287, 319; in ration, **14.** 283, **22.** 385, **23.** 301; supply conditions, scarcity, suffering (1780), **17.** 258, **18.** 219, 227–230, 251, 330, 332, 406, 424–432, 434, 439 *n*, **19.** 52, 416, 419, 427, 437, 439, 470, 499, **20.** 4, 35; (1781), **21.** 96, 115–117, 122, 126, 130, 259, 330, 425, 432, 442–444, 450–452, 465, 486, 498–500, 502, 503, **22.** 8, 64, 311, 312, **23.** 278, 344; barrels, repacking, **18.** 134; transportation problems, emergent impressment, water, 266, 267, **21.** 498–500, 502, **22.** 42, 79, 182, 339, 340, 366, 463; for frontier troops, **18.** 420, 421 *n*, **20.** 260, 369, 438, **22.** 198, **25.** 421; from privateer prizes, **20.** 24, 35; congressional measures for supply, 105; salt pork or beef, **22.** 246; contracts problems, 247, **24.** 260, 321, 322, 349, 367, 369; New England supply, **22.** 311, 339, 340, 366; for militia at Newport, 360; returns on salt, 478; Yorktown siege, **23.** 223; Fort Pitt, **25.** 421. *See also* Cattle; Fish; Provisions.

Mebane, *Lieut. Col.* Robert, command, **14.** 331; service, 331 *n*.

Mechlin, Samuel, Germantown school trustee, **33.** 148 *n*.

Mecklenburg County, N. C., excise survey, **31.** 237, **32.** 312.

Mecklenburg County, Va., excise survey, **31.** 239 *n*.

Medals, Indian, **1.** 76, **35.** 196; Boston, **4.** 484, 488–491, **28.** 247; proposed, for Washington, **9.** 351 *n*; Gates, **10.** 44; Cowpens, **14.** 167 *n*. **15.** 34 *n*, 121 *n*, **16.** 20 *n*, **31.** 27 *n*; Stony Point, **15.** 34 *n*, 452 *n*, **16.** 63, **31.** 27; Powles Hook, **16.** 433;

André's captors, **20.** 133 *n*; Friendly Sons of St. Patrick, **23.** 404 *n*; Northwest Coast trade, **29.** 509.

Medaris, *Capt.* John, court-martial, **11.** 486, 487; service, 486 *n*.

Meder, *Rev.* John (?), Washington's request, **35.** 284.

Medfield, Mass., route by, **13.** 101.

Mediation, British refusal of Spanish, **16.** 115, 246, 246 *n*.

Medical department, Virginia Regiment: Fort Necessity expedition, **1.** 38; supplies, 98, 255, 437; surgeon mate, pay, 98, **2.** 207; frontier-post surgeon, **1.** 228, 284, 364, 411, 413, 426, 506, **2.** 4, 106; pay stoppage, dropped, **1.** 234, 459; quacks, 366; control, 412; lack of proper establishment, 433, 434; — Revolutionary: officers, general and regimental, **3.** 331 *n*, 350 *n*, 354 *n*, 377, **4.** 23, 51 *n*, 76 *n*, 464 *n*, 520 *n*, **5.** 25 *n*, 82 *n*, 111 *n*, **6.** 66 *n*, 437 *n*, **7.** 28, 40, 250 *n*, 398 *n*, 399 *n*, 432 *n*, 479 n, **8.** 74 *n*, 146 *n*, 352 *n*, **9.** 274 *n*, **11.** 294 *n*, 280 *n*, 389 *n*, 497 *n*, **12.** 235 *n*, 288 *n*, 289 *n*, 302 *n*, 413 *n*, 529 *n*, **13.** 118 *n*, 251 *n*, **14.** 25 *n*, 347 *n*, **15.** 361 *n*, 492 *n*, 493 *n*, **16.** 81 *n*, 143 *n*, 450 *n*, **17.** 222 *n*, 235 *n*, 282 *n*, **18.** 49 *n*, 289 *n*, **19.** 126 *n*, 493 *n*, **20.** 264 *n*, 271 *n*, 423 *n*, **21.** 9 *n*, 10, **23.** 176 *n*, 221 *n*, 368 *n*, 377 *n*, 424 *n*, **24.** 216 *n*, 263 *n*, **25.** 345 *n*; early complaints, **3.** 354; Cheeney affair, **4.** 51, 90, 107, 110; courts-martial in corps, 107, **11.** 128, 249, 261, **12.** 288, **18.** 296, **20.** 264; appointments, problems, Washington's interest, **4.** 161, **7.** 40, 319, 398, 399, **13.** 118, **20.** 18, 19, 218, **22.** 69, 441, 463, **23.** 175, 176, 440; examination of surgeons, qualifications, character, conduct, **4.** 345, 346, 388, **6.** 113, 493, **8.** 352, **10.** 241, 496 *n*, **16.** 81, 450; preparations for Dorchester Heights, **4.** 368, 369; pay and allowances, deranged surgeons, retirement, half-pay and commutation, **6.** 54, **7.** 71, 220, 286, 430, 440, **12.** 325, **20.** 293, 297, 307, 423, **21.** 211, 212, **24.** 101, **25.** 67, 68, 443, **26.** 426, 427, 455; need of reform, reorganization, regulations, **6.** 113, **7.** 387, **13.** 489, 490, **18.** 49, **24.** 480; importunities of regimental surgeons, **6.** 176; Morgan-Shippen-Rush row, 239, 361 *n*, **7.** 23, 28 *n*, 70, 150, **10.** 297, **11.** 125, **13.** 479–482, **15.** 309, 392, 488, 488 *n*, **16.** 5, 6, 53; use of stores, **6.** 362; British wounded at Princeton, **7.** 15; need and supply of surgeons, 202, 220, **8.** 96; mates, memorial, **7.** 436, **27.** 41; returns, supplies, instruments, **7.** 466, **11.** 435, **12.** 338, **14.** 347, **17.** 282, **18.** 160, **22.** 336, 373, **24.** 445, **25.** 283; surgeons and artillerymen, **8.** 175; officers as prisoners of war, exchange, release, **8.** 352, **19.** 478, **25.** 26, 38, 196; and line, rank question, **8.** 364, **24.** 480, 481; surgeons to march, **9.** 470; captured medical manuscripts, **10.** 340, **11.** 6, 33, **12.** 407; treatment in regiments, **10.** 395; passes, **11.** 281; surgeons and sick left at camp, 497; furloughs, **12.** 288; paper for, 375; surgeons assigned, **13.** 118, **19.** 7, **22.** 373, **24.** 488, **25.** 48, 54, 66; camp lectures for surgeons, **14.** 100; surgeons to South, **15.** 384, 492, **16.** 120, 489, 490, **18.** 289, 291; clothing for surgeons, **17.** 310, **18.** 174; winter advanced line, **17.** 471; preparations for French, **19.** 93, 95; rum for surgeons, 478; suspensive power, **21.** 212; roll calls, **24.** 400; paymaster general's notes, **25.** 87 *n*; return of instruments, **26.** 469; discharges and retentions, subsistence roll, **27.** 230;—provisional army appointments, **36.** 310, 315, 320, 331, 356 *n*, 385, **37.** 226. *See also* Apothecaries; Health; Hospitals; Medicines; Sick; Staff.

Medici, *Capt.* Cosmo de, purchasing horses, **12.** 152 *n*.

Medicines, Washington's orders, for animals, **2.** 321, 333; for humans, 333, **32.** 457, 481; military supply, chests, **4.** 346, 465, **9.** 286, **10.** 146, 395, **11.** 280, 300, 317, 346, **19.** 342, **25.** 132; chests and march, **11.** 497; French, invoice, **13.** *facing* 148, **19.** 330; scarcity, urge to Congress, 181; issue, **20.** 83; for militia, **21.** 450; for prisoners of war, **22.** 130 *n*, 150; returns, **22.** 215, **24.** 445; preemption of Yorktown goods, **23.** 300; return of chests, **26.** 469; frontier posts, **27.** 95.

Mediterranean Sea, American trade, **31.** 167; need of American fleet, **35.** 272.

*Medusa*, French warship, **34.** 302, 306, 319, **36.** 234.

Medway, Mass., route by, **13.** 101.

Meebies, ——, of New York, Washington's account, **27.** 71 *n*.

Meeker, John, spy, **10.** 329, 416.

Meeker, *Maj.* Samuel, information, **14.** 251.

Meeker, *Lieut.* Uzial, promotion, and half pay, **22.** 248; service, 248 *n.*

Megonigle, Neil, court-martial, capital penalty, reluctant pardon, **12.** 313, 326, 348, 349; later courts-martial, executed, **15.** 72, 381.

Mehelm, John,* Washington at house, **9.** 68; office, 68 *n*; shoes, emergent supply, **16.** 389, 459, **17.** 241; hides, 25, **18.** 110.

Meibom, *Ensign* Carl Christoph de, parole, **22.** 73, 74, 76.

Meibom, *Maj.* Justus Christoph de,* prisoner of war, request, parole, **15.** 84, **18.** 69, **22.** 73, 74, 76.

Meigs, *Lieut.* John, bears letter, **19.** 193; to conduct levies, 193; service, 193 *n.*

Meigs, Josiah, oration on Yorktown, comment, **24.** 97.

Meigs, *Maj.* (*Lieut. Col.*, *Col.*) Return Jonathan,* exchange, **5.** 309, 448, 465, **7.** 84; liberties, **5.** 395; service, **7.** 84 *n*, **9.** 295 *n*; promotion, rank, **7.** 132, **9.** 295; Long Island raid, **8.** 139, 143, 151, 158; presentation sword, 140 *n*; regiment brigaded, **12.** 217, **18.** 190; soldier court-martialed, **12.** 242; at Ticonderoga trials, 352, 526 *n*; ranking board, 370; acting division adjutant general, **13.** 455; light corps, **15.** 421; at courts-martial, 436, **18.** 448, **19.** 14, 18, 19, 23, 88; return to camp, **18.** 109; officer of the day, 404; maneuvers, 423; mutiny, letter, 424, 424 *n*, 429; leave, **19.** 321; march orders, **20.** 72; West Point, 106; post, 126, 128. *See also* Connecticut Sixth.

Melcher, *Lieut.* Jacob, Indians at Philadelphia, **32.** 341 *n.*

Mellen, *Capt.* (*Lieut. Col.*) James, temporary majority, **5.** 438; at courts-martial, **12.** 429, **19.** 352; service, **12.** 429 *n*, **19.** 346 *n*, 20. 333 *n*, **22.** 385 *n*; officer of the day, **19.** 346, **20.** 81, 141, 257, 333, 391, **22.** 385, 438, 494, **25.** 132, 183, 246, 247, 367, 393, 413, 453, 493, 494, **26.** 14, 48, 87, **27.** 8; complaint, **21.** 342 *n*; and neglectful officer, **25.** 239; command, **26.** 45. *See also* Massachusetts Third.

Mellish, *Lieut.* Samuel, quartermaster, **13.** 246; service, 246 *n*, **26.** 337 *n*; Greaton's aide, 337; resigns paymastership, 344.

Melons, seeds, **37.** 169.

Meloy, Charles, court-martial, **8.** 343.

Meltz, *Lieut.* Jacob, absent, suspended, **9.** 379.

Mendam, N. J., winter cantonment, **17.** 216.

Mendon, Mass., route by, **13.** 101.

Meng, *Capt.* ——, leather, **10.** 343.

Meng, *Dr.* John J., acknowledgment to, **15.** 56 *n.*

Mendenhalls Fort, militia, **1.** 349–351, 371, 375 *n*, **2.** 73, 75; garrison, 45, 119.

Mennis. *See* Minnis.

Menonville, François Louis Thibaut, *comte* de,* to Philadelphia, instructions, **21.** 440, **22.** 29; service, **21.** 440 *n*, **22.** 29 *n;* Franklin's provision contract, 43–45, 54, 56–58, 60; at camp, bears letters, 53, 54; Washington's regards, 28. 417.

Mentges, *Maj.* (*Lieut. Col.*) Francis,* post, **7.** 452; service, 452 *n*, **14.** 154 *n*; at courts-martial, 67, **17.** 343, 20. 251; rank, **14.** 154, 191, 310, 311, 322, 323 *n*, 347, 476, **15.** 96; Shippen trial, **18.** 110; officer of the day, 268, 314, 349, **19.** 33, 34, 137, 188, 263, **20.** 47, 320, 365; maneuvers, **18.** 423; rearguard, **19.** 274; Virginia hospitals, **23.** 423 *n*, 424, 24. 19, 34, 29. 293; protested bill of exchange, **24.** 19, 34; peace establishment, **27.** 279 *n*; certificate, 461 *n*; Whiskey Insurrection, **34.** 7; as officer, **36.** 334.

Menut, Alexander, letter to, newspaper declined, **35.** 488.

Mercantile Library, New York City, material from, **19.** 378 *n.*

Mercantile Society of Baltimore, neutrality, **32.** 490.

Mercenaries, news of hiring, **4.** 410 *n*, **5.** 57 *n*; expected, 25; American propaganda, prisoners, desertion, enlisting, 36, 405, 450, 463, 489 *n*, 491, 496, **6.** 453, 464, 504, **8.** 8, 180, **10.** 316 *n*, **11.** 368, **12.** 125, 126, 150 *n*, 240, 304, 305, 352 *n*, **24.** 292, **26.** 140, 182; Washington on use, **5.** 261, 479; arrival, 364, 371, 382, 383, 386, 389, 391, 401, 403, 405, 419, **6.** 211; Long Island, **5.** 486, **6.** 198; Harlem Heights, 69, 82, 98; White Plains, 228 *n*; as prisoners of war, affairs, 280, 284, 453, 480, **8.** 57, **10.** 317, **18.** 69, **22.** 130 *n*, **23.** 263 *n*, **24.** 427, 429, **25.** 256, 436, 461, **27.** 41; Fort Washington, **6.** 286, 296; New Jersey campaign, 315, 341, 349, 354, 355, **37.** 531; Trenton, **6.** 443, 453; Manhattan, 475; skirmishes, 477, 482; retaliation on officers, **7.** 1, 2 *n*, 84, 212, 224, 252, 253, 259, 300, 311, 314, 314 *n*, **8.** 132, 221, 239, 417, **11.** 70, 72, 219; conduct, **7.** 103, 108, **8.** 167 *n*; Washington's hint on American need, 149; rumor of Russian, 317, **10.** 82, 109; Newport, **7.** 350, **8.** 126, **14.** 207; use for intelligence, **7.** 371; reenforcement, replacement, **16.** 332, 441, **17.** 487, 488 *n*, **20.** 217, 230, **23.** 8, 27, 84; at New Brunswick, **8.** 223; capture of transports, 271, **16.** 493; exchange of officers, **9.** 38, **10.** 479, **11.** 53; plan to capture general, **9.** 183, 184; Fort Mercer, 422–425, 428–430, 450, **10.** 28, 114; Monmouth, **12.** 158; raids, **13.** 2, 15, **14.** 457; in Canada, availability, 410 *n*; proposed enterprise against, **16.** 138; to South, **17.** 334, **18.** 195, 197, 226; deserters and French service, **19.** 384, 389; Beniowski's plan for American line, **24.** 112–115, 163, 175; departure for Halifax, **25.** 112, 115, 116, 121, 128, 205; armorers, 140, 377, **26.** 140. *See also* Convention troops; Knyphausen.

Mercer, *Mrs.* ——, pass, **14.** 404.

Mercer, Alexander, Washington's account, **27.** 71 *n*.

Mercer, Charles Fenton,* army appointment, **36.** 366, 367; undeserved promotion, declines, **37.** 161, 162, 191, 202.

Mercer, *Lieut.* (*Capt.*, *Lieut. Col.*) George,* Fort Necessity expedition, **1.** 35, 78; sketch, 78 *n*; aide, pay, 176, 185, 208, 251; company, 273, 380, 391; Washington's northern trip, 297 *n*, 298, 299; militia, 348; deserters, 421, 422, 518; legal opinion, 446 *n*; witness, 475; on regimental strength, 508 *n*, 512; command at Winchester, 530; Indians, accounts, **2.** 20, 36–38, 58, 90; record by, 35 *n*; funds, 54; irregular account, 86; officers to new regiment, 184; light horse, 204; Forbes expedition, road making, 232, 235, 241, **29.** 48; commissary, **2.** 286; Fairfax ladies, 289; election, 359; Berkeley Springs house, **3.** 53; Ohio Company and Walpole Grant, letter, 66 *n*; military land grant, 66, 72, 123, **29.** 515; and Washington, **3.** 70; special grant, 160, 161; land affairs and estate, Washington's connection, 146, 173, 197, 198, 249, 254, 255, 275, 283–288, 401, **13.** 409–412, **18.** 32, 392, **20.** 317, **24.** 140, **26.** 86, **27.** 426, 427, 437, 453, 463, 466, **28.** 218, 372, 432 *n*, 515, **29.** 74, **30.** 191–194, 220, 233, 457, **33.** 140, 347–349, **36.** 343, 344, **37.** 296, 306, 317–319, 407, 504, 505, 507, 508, 515–517, 521, 522, 549, 550, 559–567; in England, Washington's regard, **16.** 292.

Mercer, *Dr.* (*Col.*, *Gen.*) Hugh,* land affairs, bonds, **3.** 198, 205, **13.** 424, **16.** 123, 124; sketch, **3.** 198 *n*; Washington on, **4.** 452; militia in New Jersey, Flying Camp, **5.** 211, 217, 222, 227, 240, 248 *n*, 250, 278, 344, **6.** 44; Staten Island movement, **5.** 265 *n*, 354, **6.** 6, 18; troops for New York, riflemen, **5.** 393, 395, 404; Fort Lee, **6.** 10, 17, 33; ill, 33; Prescott, 100 *n*; observation of enemy's movements, 120, 121, 127 *n*, 150; New Jersey campaign, 258, 343, 364, 365 *n*, 370 *n*; Trenton, 439 *n*, **37.** 537, 538; Princeton, mortally wounded, **6.** 469, 471, 477, 481; Washington's final message, **7.** 18; death, 18 *n*; honors to memory, 387.

Mercer, James,* Braddock expedition, **1.** 290; affairs, father's and brother's estates, Washington's connection, **3.** 146, 196–198, 205–207, 249–255, 284–288, **5.** 459, **13.** 409, 410, **16.** 123, 289, **18.** 246, 247, **25.** 470, **26.** 87, **27.** 427, 463, 464, **28.** 118, 371, **29.** 58, 74, 180, 515, **30.** 43, 191–194, 232–234, 270, 456, 457, **31.** 303, 490, **32.** 174, 199, **37.** 306, 317, 407, 504, 505, 515–517, 522, 549, 550, 559–567; Lee on,

4. 451 *n*; ill health, 28. 372, 29. 179; Gordon's subscription papers, 28. 411; Mary Washington's estate, 30. 399, 450; Mount Vernon, 37. 199.

Mercer, John, son, 1. 78 *n*; opinions, 2. 453, 496; estate, Washington's connection, 3. 146, 173, 196–198, 205–207, 249–255, 262, 5. 30, 459, 13. 409, 16. 123, 27. 426, 436, 442, 463, 28. 118, 362, 363, 373, 389, 29. 5, 6, 56–58, 81–83, 104, 106, 107, 116–118, 150, 180, 192, 193, 301, 378, 379, 30. 43, 232–234, 270–272, 348 *n*, 31. 303, 490, 32. 79, 80, 89–92, 110 *n*, 111, 112, 164, 174, 199, 253, 33. 140, 141, 34. 50, 37. 306; Maryland lands, 33. 290, 291, 388, 420, 516.

Mercer, *Capt.* John, of New Jersey, resignation, 32. 351.

Mercer, *Lieut.* (*Capt.*) John Fenton,* assignment, 1. 176, 177, 273; movements, 243, 261; funds and accounts, 248, 288; scout, killed, 315, 316, 318, 354, 358 *n*, 381.

Mercer, *Capt.* (*Lieut. Col.*) John Francis,* Lee's aide, 12. 35; resignation, 14. 394 *n*; Yorktown, Gloucester action, 23. 172; affairs, father's and brother's estates, Washington's connection, 25. 470, 473, 474, 26. 86, 27. 426, 436, 437, 28. 118, 218, 362, 363, 373, 389, 515, 29. 5, 6, 56–58, 81–83, 104, 106, 107, 116–118, 150, 192, 193, 301, 378, 379, 30. 77, 193, 233, 270–272, 348 *n*, 31. 490, 32. 79, 80, 89–92, 110 *n*, 111, 112, 164, 253, 33. 140, 290, 291, 349, 516, 34. 50, 37. 318, 562, 565–567; Congress, committee, 26. 212 *n*; Pine, 28. 388, 389; Mount Vernon, 29. 74; Maryland ratification, Washington's "interference," 491, 30. 77; Washington and candidacy, 32. 147 *n*, 155, 165, 166; bribery charges against Hamilton, 193, 194.

Mercer, Sophia, land, 32. 110 *n*.

Mercereau, John (Joshua),* intelligence, Staten Island, 6. 280, 7. 481, 481 *n*, 8. 50, 15. 216, 17. 381, 382, 18. 259, 19. 161; detail, 7. 482; Convention troops, 12. 507 *n*, 508, 13. 405; to New York City, 441; office, 441 *n*; proposed transfer, 16. 110, 117; pass, 26. 219.

Mercersville, N. J., Princeton advance, 6. 468 *n*.

Merchandise. *See* Invoices.

Merchant, George, escape, information, 5. 57 *n*.

Merchants, meeting of Virginia, 3. 143, 290; of Philadelphia and Baltimore, neutrality 32. 460, 477. *See also* Commerce.

Merchants' association of Philadelphia. *See* Bank.

Mercier, John Dyer (?), information, 5. 65.

*Mercury*, H. M. S., 5. 145, 6. 211.

*Mercury*, Beaumarchais's ship, 7. 330 *n*.

*Mercury*, packet, capture, 20. 185.

Meredith, Peter, court-martial, 5. 156.

Meredith, Samuel,* supplies, 19. 87, 240; bank, 20. 17; office seeker, 30. 221; Ceracchi's proposed monument, 34. 136 *n*; treasurer, 166.

Merlet, *Maréchal* (?), recommendation, 10. 337.

*Merlin*, H. M. S., destroyed, 9. 422 *n*, 423 *n*, 428, 430, 436, 441, 450, 453, 10. 114.

Merlin de Thionville, Antoine Christophe, Logan, 37. 19.

Merlino, ——, identity, 33. 161, 161 *n*.

Merrick, *Ensign* Samuel, quartermaster, 19. 424; service, 424 *n*.

Merrie, ——, shipmaster, 1. 253.

Merrill, *Lieut.* Daniel, complaint against, 5. 144 *n*.

Merritt, *Capt.* John, agent to marine prisoners of war, 26. 4, 4 *n*, 13.

Merriwether, *Maj.* Thomas,* at court-martial, 14. 167; rank, promotion, 15. 245, 16. 84, 168, 175 *n*; service, 15. 245 *n*, 16. 84 *n*.

Merryland, tract, 3. 53.

Merwin, Ozias, exchange matter, letter, 25. 147 *n*, 261 *n*.

Mesier, *Lieut.* Abraham, ferry, **5.** 298 *n*; court-martial, 411, 426.

Mesmer, *Dr.* Friedrich Anton,* mesmerism, **27.** 498.

Mesmerism, Washington on, **27.** 498.

Messages and papers, inaugural address, **30.** 291–296; fragmentary material, on proposed address, 296–308; Indian affairs, 332, 371, 503, **31.** 74–77, 88, 404, 407 *n*, 456, 463, **32.** 252, 253, 343, 352; militia, **30.** 372, 512; Madison and preparation, 369, 370; death of dauphin, 420; adjournment, 423; first annual message, 488, 491–495; North Carolina ratification, 488 *n*; ratification of first amendments, **31.** 3; Rhode Island, 4, 55 *n*; North Carolina western cession, 5 *n*; British relations, 7, 12, 32, 21, **33.** 281; Poirey, **31.** 42; second annual, preparation, 132, 155, 156, 161, 161 *n*; text, 164–169; land grant cases, 177 *n*; French alliance and American tonnage, 197; lighthouses, 191 *n*, 406, **33.** 248; federal district, **31.** 201, 444, **32.** 351, **34.** 420; Vermont, officers, **31.** 212, 228; Spanish and Portuguese missions, 219; customs officers, 228 *n*; Miami Purchase, 378 *n*; third annual, preparation, 384, 387, 389, 390; text, 395–404; extradition, 406; excise, 409, **32.** 234, 311, 312, **33.** 247; available public lands, **31.** 414; St. Clair defeat, 442; Spanish negotiations and treaty, 456, 501, **33.** 186–188, **34.** 39, 477, 508; diplomatic expenses, **31.** 477; French constitution, 495; consul in Denmark, 496; foreign loans, 508, **34.** 110; army officers, **32.** 8; Iroquois, 9, **33.** 374, **34.** 76, 77; veto of apportionment bill, **32.** 16, 17; pensions, 21; Barbary affairs, 41, **33.** 185, **34.** 130; fourth annual, preparation, **32.** 132, 134, 140, 172, 200, 205 *n*; text, 205–212; judiciary, 213, **33.** 272; Creek affairs, **32.** 213, **33.** 258, 397, **35.** 350; expenditures, **32.** 314; appointments, 362, **35.** 35*n*; fifth annual, memorandum, **33.** 160, 161, 163; text, 163–169; special, on foreign relations (1793), 170–173; foreign commerce, 220; mint, 220; war department supplies, 233; Genêt, 245; territorial laws, 248; neutral trade spoliations, 286, 363; embargo, 306; various affairs, 330; land for coast defense, 364; unneutral preparations against Spanish possessions, 372, 373; sixth annual, preparation, 522, 527, **34.** 2, 3, 18; text, 28–37; frontier, 75; ratification of eleventh amendment, 81; weights and measures, 81; Northwest Territory, 81; Whiskey Insurrection trials, 81; Jay Treaty, 212, 481; consul general, 218; Georgia and Indian lands, 218–220; seventh annual, preparation, 297, 350–353, 362, 366, 367, 376, 377; text, 386–393; French flag, 417; copper coin, 429; jails, 430; encroachments on Cherokees, 448; naval construction, 499; French relations, 505, **35.** 365; Jay Treaty papers, 2; Jay Treaty commissions, 9; Tennessee, 18; Jay Treaty extra article, 35; frontier posts, 67; foreign intercourse, appropriation, 70; eighth annual, preparation, 145, 171, 176, 178, 204, 205, 253, 271–273, 288, 289; text, 310–320; veto on military establishment, 405; Adams's, on French crisis, 456, 457, **37.** 126 *n*. *See also* Senate.

Messchert, M. H., civic festival, **34.** 174 *n*.

Messerly, Daniel, officer's abuse, **10.** 122.

Metcalf, ——, road to Canada, **4.** 532.

Methodist Episcopal Church,* Lady Huntingdon, **27.** 87 *n*; address, **30.** 339 *n*.

Metropolitan Museum of Art, material from, **12.** 124 *n*.

Mettinger, *Lieut.* Jacob. *See* Mytinger.

Metuchen Meeting House, N. J., troops at, **8.** 298, 322.

Metyard, Thomas, court-martial, **3.** 514.

Meydenger, *Lieut.* Jacob. *See* Mytinger.

Meyer, *Lieut.* Godfrey, exchange, **20.** 292; service, 292 *n*.

Meyers, Christopher. *See* Myer.

Meyrick, *Ensign* Samuel. *See* Merrick.

Miami Indians. *See* Wabash Indians.

Miami Purchase, affairs, **31.** 378.

Miami River, as route, 28. 11; Indian treaty, 30. 332 *n*; Washington's land, disposal, 31. 155, 33. 377, 378, 381, 34. 439, 36. 133, 440; Washington's right, described, jumped, 142–144, 377, 378 *n*, 440, 37. 299, 299 *n*, 427.

Michael, ——, Armstrong case, 15. 163.

Michaux, André, Mount Vernon, Washington and tour, 28. 494; subscription, 32. 311.

Michilimackinac, capture by Indians, 2. 403 *n*; British force, 13. 305; information, 333; American occupation, government, 35. 68, 312.

Micklehenny, *Corp.* Felix, court-martial, 4. 513.

Micmac Indians, military use, treaty, 5. 404, 450 *n*, 6. 435.

Microcosm, Washington sees, 1. 278 *n*.

Middle department, formed, 4. 353 *n*; pay, 5. 108, 109, 129, 140.

Middle Ferry, Schuylkill River, 12. 83.

Middlebrook (Bound Brook), N. J., magazine, 6. 293, 11. 404, 408, 15. 485; British at (1777), 7. 15; American post, 74, 452, 453; action, 399, 411, 427, 484 *n*; headquarters established (1777), 8. 133, 134 *n*, 135, 139; (1778–79), winter cantonment, 13. 179, 291, 325, 328, 330, 346, 351, 362, 363, 368, 369, 385 *n*; letters and orders from, 8. 136–296, 302–337, 13. 382–453, 457, 460–462, 472, 479, 483, 14. 69–504, 15. 1–225, 37. 548; concentration of army (1777), 8. 157; dragoons, 464 *n*, 488; route by, 478, 488, 500, 23. 42, 60; march to, 13. 295, 296, 373, 374, 376, 379; hutting, camp care, sanitation, 381, 383, 438, 443, 453, 479, 14. 367, 368; Stirling's command, his general orders, 13. 443, 452 *n*, 14. 2, 15, 16, 33, 42, 50, 51, 58, 67, 68; guard, left there, withdrawn, 13. 451, 452, 15. 297, 16. 197, 211; depredations, 13. 462, 479; Mrs. Washington, 14. 149, 221; Gérard and Miralles, 439, 455, 462, 475, 496 *n*; Delaware chiefs, 15. 53, 56 *n*, 78, 37. 548; possible British threat to cantonment, 15. 137, 141, 144; breaking camp, 149, 194, 207; British raid, 17. 32 *n*, 37, 38.

Middlesex County, Mass., excise survey, 31. 235.

Middlesex County, N. J., militia call, 7. 344; alarm signals, 14. 281, 319 *n*; impressment of provisions, 17. 362 *n*, 364 *n*, 399.

Middlesex County, Va., excise survey, 31. 239 *n*.

Middleton, ——, of Annapolis, 2. 408.

Middleton, ——, British deserter, 22. 292 *n*.

Middleton, Arthur, Congress, committee, 5. 87 *n*; Washington's regards, 13. 37, 16. 349; South Carolina civil affairs, letter to, 25. 109 *n*.

Middleton, Gilbert, Washington's account, 27. 405.

Middleton, Henry, proposed Florida expedition, 4. 172 *n*; Washington's regards, 13. 37.

Middleton, *Capt.* William, as prisoner of war, 23. 346.

Middletown, Conn., winter quarters, dragoons, 13. 435, 17. 291, 20. 337; military factory and militia service, 15. 284; boats, 16. 343; customs officers, 30. 382, 482.

Middletown, Del., Washington at, 27. 406.

Middletown, N. J., British raid, 14. 459, 461, 462, 465.

Midway, Ga.,* church address, 31. 288 *n*.

Midwifery, slave, at Mount Vernon, 33. 469.

Mifflin, *Maj.* (*Col.*) Jonathan,* brigade major, 5. 196; transportation, 6. 423; service, deputy quartermaster general, 423 *n*; ill, 7. 18; rank, 8. 328; removal of stores, 9. 291, 292; on British account of Germantown, letter, 323 *n*; emergent provisions, 10. 463, 464.

Mifflin, *Maj.* (*Col.*, *Gen.*, *Pres.*, *Gov.*) Thomas,* Washington's aide, 3. 301 *n*, 309; quartermaster general, appointment, 315 *n*, 419, 450, 455 *n*, 512; Schuyler, 376;

drafts written by, 426 *n*, 496 *n*, 4. 465 *n*, 6. 460 *n*, 16. 82 *n*; estimates on supplies, 4. 9, 22, 24; fuel and forage, 60, 102, 6. 194, 268; uniforms, 4. 87, 96; tents, 109, 394, 6. 264, 267, 7. 83, 270, 8. 49, 64, 65, 145; quartering officers, 4. 151; entertains Adams, 274 *n*; occupation of Boston, 403 *n*; march to New York, instructions, 429, 443; hint at irregularities, 432; encampments, materials, 514, 535, 537; brigadier general, 5. 37 *n*, 105; special duties, posts, 196, 210, 268, 285, 505, 6. 120; councils of war: Canadian expedition, 5. 87 *n*; Long Island retreat, 502 *n*, 508, 509; on New York, 6. 19; plan of campaign (1778), 11. 302, 304, 306 *n*, 363 *n*; — on Hickey execution, 5. 182 *n*; brigade major, 196; passing of British warships, 264, 265, 272; passes, 367, 6. 80; brigade, 5. 422, 501, 6. 4; in division, 5. 423, 6. 4, 19; alarm posts, 5. 500, 6. 120; and evacuation of New York City, 46 *n*; Fort Washington, 52; information, 57; again quartermaster general, 116 *n*, 126; detail, 147; straw, 180; lumber, 193; transportation, fund, 194, 254, 406, 497, 7. 77, 83, 192, 270, 8. 208 *n*; tools, 6. 264, 267, 8. 212, 356; magazines, 6. 268; to Philadelphia, on peril of army, 303, 303 *n*; and Associators, 314; getting out Pennsylvania militia, 340, 352, 377; clothing, 382 *n*; New Jersey advance, 447, 449, 451, 462, 467; and prices, 486; recovering stores, 7. 18; militia in New Jersey, 29, 8. 294; and wagonmaster general, 7. 36; and commissary of forage, 65; excessive duties, 65; tomahawks, 83, 8. 212; New York command (1777), 7. 93; civil and military authorities, 151; use of horses, 161; major general, 234 *n*, 301; preparations for 1777 campaign, 284, 300, 303, 385, 386; accounts, 304; movements, required at camp, 477, 8. 65, 134, 145, 204, 224, 294, 463; subordinates, 137, 138, 179, 181; spears, 222; New Jersey movement, 223, 254, 492; camp sites, 423; guides, 491; Delaware reconnaissance, 493, 496; duties on march and in camp, 9. 4, 36, 63, 169, 179, 213, 226; transportation on march, 24, 181, 193, 200, 212, 233; army chests, 145; pickets, 200; quarters at Potts Grove, 267; ovens, 10. 63 *n*; resignation as quartermaster general, 184 *n*; conduct, inquiry, 194, 243 *n*, 244, 12. 64, 14. 66, 153; Board of War, 10. 194 *n*; boats, 343; committee of conference, 362 *n*; Conway Cabal, 529, 11. 165, 493 *n*, 17. 267 *n*; Washington on conduct and active command, status, 11. 306 *n*, 414, 463; division, 465; divisional adjutant general, 12. 16; aide, 22; in plan of march (1778), 74; order written by, 75 *n*; damage claims, 13. 49, 386; resigns generalship, 14. 154, 37. 544; report on quartermaster department, 18. 185 *n*, 186 *n*; Congress, committee, 26. 86 *n*; Mount Vernon, 27. 339; Washington at house, 29. 251 *n*; Cincinnati, 457; presidential progress, 30. 290; Indian outbreak, 31. 21, 32. 432; excise disturbances, 169; French privateers, 510, 33. 4 *n*, 56, 57; on yellow fever epidemic, 134; underhand designs, 411; Whiskey Insurrection, 34. 7, 8, 32; and federal office, 168; quarantine, 35. 116–118; conference at Boston lines, 37. 519. *See also* President of Congress.

*Mifflin*, armed vessel, 5. 89.

Mifflin County, Pa., excise survey, 31. 236.

Mighill, *Capt.* Thomas, company, 4. 514, 5. 101.

Milanberger, Michael, court-martial, 11. 11.

Milburn, Stephen,* Mount Vernon farm lease, 35. 445.

Mildew, in wheat, 32. 101.

Mile Square, N. Y., 27. 26.

Mileage, militia, 4. 278.

Miles, Fairfax servant, 2. 388.

Miles, *Capt.-Lieut.* John, Tarrytown affair, 22. 392; service, 392 *n*; brigade quartermaster, 23. 136.

Miles, *Col.* Samuel,* riflemen, officers, New York campaign, 5. 393, 416, 426, 6. 192 *n*, 7. 154 *n*, 410 *n*; regiment brigaded, 5. 422, 501; prisoner of war, parole, exchange, 6. 294, 296, 308, 310, 7. 79; service, 6. 294 *n*; relief of prisoners of war, 410; regiment in New Jersey campaign, 420, 422; ladies' gift to army, 21. 4, 5, 28, 35, 101 *n*; express, 424, 22. 503; Delaware River transportation, Yorktown march, 23. 54, 55, 71 *n*, 89; headquarters supplies, letter, 24. 404, 405, 25. 20, 20 *n*.

Milford, Samuel,* Polson's land, **30.** 104–106.

Milford, Conn., route by, **12.** 196.

Miliken, John, court-martial, **17.** 347.

Miliken, Nathaniel, court-martial, **17.** 347.

Military, Washington's inclination, **1.** 107. *See also* next titles; Army; Navy; wars by name.

Military academies, peace establishment, **26.** 375, 396, **33.** 161, **36.** 355, **37.** 473.

Military certificates. *See* Loan office certificates.

Military chest. *See* Funds.

Military Company of Adventurers, **3.** 125 *n.*

Military courts. *See* Courts.

Military conductor. *See* Conductor of military stores.

Military departments, formed, **4.** 353 *n*; separate, and powers of commander, **8.** 280 *n*, 300, 301; and pay, 339. *See also* departments by name: Eastern; Middle; Northern; Southern; Western.

Military law, colonial need, bill, inefficiency, **1.** 97, 98, 202, 235, 250, 263, 287, 296, 356, **2.** 12–14, 30; and desertion, **1.** 98; for active militia, 41 *n*, 61 *n*, 188, 202, 236, 451, 493; reading to troops, 257, 264, 265, 395; enforcing British articles of war, 357, 467; attitude of Assembly, 467; expiration of mutiny bill, 504, **2.** 14, 30; British articles as code, 30; new bill (1757), 91, 93; distribution, 119, 120. *See also* Articles of war; Crimes.

Military power, examination of loyalists, **7.** 151, 450 *n*, 493; fear, **8.** 160 *n*, **10.** 159, 160, **11.** 290, 291; Washington and exercise, **10.** 232; court-martial of civilians, 261, 434–436, 458, 492, 508, **11.** 210, 258, 262; and election, **10.** 497; suggestion by Hartford convention, **20.** 452 *n*; subordination, **34.** 6, 159. *See also* Civil power; Dictatorial powers; Martial law; Standing army.

Military science and art, locating forts, **1.** 23, 24; Washington's study, 254 *n*, 385 *n*, **3.** 293 *n*; plan for line of frontier march, **2.** 296–298; frontier camp defenses, 306; proposed British strategy, **4.** 5 *n*, 6 *n*; manuals, Steuben's, comments, 81, **9.** 92, **14.** 151, 152, 227 *n*–229 *n*; lack of experience, **5.** 152; firing range at redoubts, 207, 482; passing a river, **7.** 115, 116; securing retreat, 115, 116; superior skill in firearms, 198; size rolls, **8.** 268; enemy's main force as objective, **9.** 294, 328, 420, **10.** 432, **13.** 15; plan for attack on Philadelphia, **10.** 202–205; study by officers, 238; plans for 1778 campaign, **11.** 185–194; plans against New York City, **12.** 135–138, 380–382, **19.** 107–109, **20.** 424–434, **24.** 204–215; engineer and sapper and miner regulations, comment, **14.** 160 *n*, 161 *n*, **16.** 37, 46–48; thoughts on British plans against West Point, 26–28; command in joint force special operations, 190–194, 196; flags of truce, 194; regulations for prisoners of war, 235–237; trench service regulations, **23.** 179–185; Washington's interest in European, **28.** 210. *See also* Alarm; Articles of war; Battle line; Campaign; Defense; Drill; Fortifications; Guards; March; Wings.

Military secretaries and aides, Virginia Regiment, **1.** 208, 414 *n*; Reed, Mifflin, **3.** 301 *n*, 309; major generals', 311, 342, 352, **4.** 14 *n*, 43, 329, **5.** 105, 165, 424, 436, 437, 441, **6.** 147, 191, 229, 231, 232, **7.** 9, 302, 374, 407, **8.** 23, 114, 323 *n*, **9.** 7 *n*, 252, 285, 292 *n*, 301 *n*, 439 *n*, 471, **10.** 31, 88, 226 *n*, 263 *n*, 514 *n*, **11.** 133, 174 *n*, 261, 356 *n*, 360, 389 *n*, 415 *n*, 463, **12.** 22, 35, 73 *n*, 161 *n*, 377 *n*, 397 *n*, **13.** 118 *n*, 305 *n*, 314 *n*, 371 *n*, 442, **14.** 2, 219 *n*, 308 *n*, 394 *n*, 428 *n*, 450 *n*, **15.** 155 *n*, 175 *n*, 180 *n*, 256, 258 *n*, 263 *n*, 267, 267 *n*, 306, 476 *n*, **16.** 16 *n*, 47, 54 *n*, 55, 120 *n*, 269 *n*, 392 *n*, **17.** 55 *n*, 59 *n*, 162 *n*, 185 *n*, 267 *n*, 333, **18.** 68 *n*, 157 *n*, 369, 373 *n*, 402 *n*, 451 *n*, 477 *n*, 487, **19.** 4 *n*, 200 *n*, 261 *n*, 299 *n*, 323 *n*, 483 *n*, **20.** 81 *n*, 89 *n*, 93 *n*, 253, 292 *n*, 323 *n*, 329 *n*, 475 *n*, 485, **21.** 275 *n*, 288 *n*, 357 *n*, **22.** 27 *n*, 32 *n*, 261, 336, **23.** 318 *n*, 375 *n*, 382 *n*, 425 *n*, **24.** 62 *n*, 331 *n*, 335, 360 *n*, **25.** 105, **26.** 24 *n*, 52 *n*,

178 *n*, 444 *n*, **27.** 280 *n*, **30.** 85 *n*, 173 *n*; John Trumbull, **3.** 368; Randolph, Baylor, 425, 447, 450; Harrison, **4.** 68, 104, 268, **37.** 514; Reed and return, **4.** 103, 123, 166, 268–270, 296, 323, 381, 406, 483; Moylan, 104, 268, 369, 381, **5.** 481; perquisites, qualifications, **4.** 126, **6.** 487, **36.** 374, 387; Penet, brevet, **4.** 159 *n*, **6.** 174, 216; rank and line rank, commissions, **4.** 287, **5.** 165, **10.** 378, **17.** 402, 403, **21.** 406, **22.** 2 *n*, 164; Palfrey, **4.** 369, 381; Webb, character, certificate, 432, **5.** 165, **6.** 488, **27.** 44; task, pay and allowance, **4.** 506, **11.** 242, **12.** 305, **21.** 204, 212; Harrison secretary, **5.** 50; Cary, 165; Hanson assistant secretary, 165; increase, 337, 338, **10.** 201; Grayson, **5.** 481; Tilghman, acting, **6.** 68; Fitzgerald, 151 *n*; Lewis, 279 *n*; Johnston, 487, 488, **7.** 37, 41; Walker, purpose, 161, 199, 200, **11.** 174 *n*, 355 *n*, **14.** 151 *n*, **23.** 375 *n*, 464; Hamilton, **7.** 218; Meade, 280; right to secretary, pay, **8.** 300; Thornton, Laurens, **9.** 22, 25, 189, 313, **37.** 539; brigade major *vice* absent aide of major general, **9.** 297; power to appoint, **10.** 286; appointment of major generals', from line, regulations, 378, **12.** 33, 218; offer to Henry Lee, **11.** 198, 206; offer to Scull, 242; Smith, 267 *n*, **22.** 333; Fitzhugh, **11.** 339 *n*, **13.** 331 *n*, **14.** 363 *n*, **21.** 377, **22.** 323; McHenry assistant secretary, **11.** 389; brigadier generals', **14.** 375 *n*, 437 *n*, **15.** 212, 258, 332, 430 *n*, 445 *n*, **17.** 78, **19.** 47 *n*, 346 *n*, **20.** 82 *n*, 360 *n*, **21.** 55 *n*, **22.** 335, **23.** 463 *n*, 487 *n*, **26.** 32 *n*, 54, 270, **27.** 166; communicating general orders, **15.** 357; clothing, uniform, 458, **17.** 310, **19.** 22; Tilghman, regular, 51; Humphreys, 56; Cobb, 423 *n*, **22.** 216; pay arrears and liquidation, **19.** 505; special tender of services declined, **20.** 250; Baylies, 323 *n*, **24.** 254; Hamilton's resignation, **21.** 236 *n*, 491; Harrison's retirement, Jonathan Trumbull as successor, pay and allowance, 377, 467, **22.** 81, 181; recording secretary, Varick, duties, pay, **21.** 411, 412, **22.** 112–115, 410, 411, **23.** 345, 417, 418, 432, 500, 501, **24.** 27, 40, **25.** 145, **26.** 59, 470, 471, **27.** 127 *n*, 174, 289, 290; French army, **22.** 29 *n*, 403 *n*, **25.** 26 *n*, 250, 388 *n*, **26.** 117 *n*, 420 *n*; Tilghman's services, **22.** 71; retention by general officers (1782), **24.** 262; leave, **26.** 21; to Mount Vernon, final pay, **27.** 232, 293, 382; Cincinnati eagles, 405 *n*; recommended to Congress, 409; White, **37.** 514; Washington declines (1788), **29.** 423; for provisional army: applicants, **36.** 348, 349, 351, 356, 358, 361, 362, 372, 374, 382–384, 387, 395, 401, 417, 419, 434, **37.** 30, 63, 135, 136, 168; need of secretary, appointment, Lear, **36.** 373, 374, 381, 434, **37.** 582; major generals', 26 *n*, 220, 326, 334; aides as regimental officers, rank, 49, 50, 52; uniforms, 51, 52. *See also* aides by name.

Military stores, need of commissary, **3.** 324, 350; staff, commissaries, deputies, conductors, duties, 427, **5.** 53 *n*, **7.** 418, **8.** 400 *n*, **11.** 199, **15.** 101, 102, 378, **16.** 400, 469, 470, **17.** 424, **18.** 7, 22 *n*, 306, **23.** 136, 289 *n*, **24.** 465, 466, **25.** 29, 30, 32, 72, 140, 172, 180, 370, **26.** 207; returns, **5.** 350, **9.** 19, 20, **10.** 277, 308, 330, **11.** 365, **15.** 48, 357, **16.** 318, 463, **19.** 72, **22.** 27, 40, **24.** 398, **26.** 158; accounts, carelessness, **11.** 199, **14.** 446; control, **12.** 273, **21.** 505; Northern department affairs, **14.** 414, **15.** 248; regulation of issues, **14.** 446, **22.** 254, **23.** 410, **25.** 189; guard, pay, **16.** 304, 381, **24.** 59; courts-martial in department, **16.** 400, 401, **20.** 492, **21.** 190, 354, 355; winter deposit, **17.** 170, 226; subsistence in department, 334, **24.** 184, 191, **25.** 481, 485, 487; for frontier, **17.** 502, **18.** 111, 112, **21.** 24–26, 33, 316, 462, 480, 500, **22.** 125, **24.** 49, 345, **25.** 338, **27.** 104, 106, 108; need, lack, **19.** 120, **22.** 23 *n*, 248; at Providence, removal, **19.** 122, **20.** 258; security, **20.** 285; departmental pay, **21.** 204, **25.** 171; importation, delay, **22.** 89, **23.** 273; estimate for campaign (1781), **22.** 272, 273, 280, 403; surrendered at Yorktown, **23.** 251, 255, 261, 294; irregular deliveries, **24.** 257; American, left by French, removal, 430, 431; removal to West Point, **25.** 370, 375; theft, **26.** 160; peace manufacture, 375, 397; to friendly Indians, **27.** 140; permit to export, **34.** 152 *n*; for provisional army: preparations, **36.** 425, 479; or recruiting, 478; report on quantity, **37.** 13, 22. *See also* Ammunition; Arms; Arsenals; Artillery; Cheever, Ezekiel; Equipments; Flower, Benjamin; Ordnance department.

Military surveying, theodolite, **15.** 224, **27.** 6; pay, **22.** 3; winter quarters, **25.** 320. *See also* Engineers; Geographer; Maps.

Militia and state regiments, *French and Indian War:* Virginia district adjutants, Washington's appointment and service, **1.** 20 *n*, 22 *n*, 99, 153 *n*, 158, 159, **3**7. 477; Virginia law and regulations, **1.** 41 *n*, 61 *n*, 188, 202, 236, 451, 493, **2.** 33; as Washington's guard (1755), **1.** 128, 133, 138; and slave risings, 151 *n*, 336 *n*; called out against raiders, Shenandoah front, conduct (1755), 188, 191, 192, 201, 204, 205, 215, 221, 269; (1756), 300, 306, 307, 311, 314, 318, 319, 323, 325, 326 *n*, 329, 340, 341, 345–352, 355, 357, 359–362, 367, 368, 371–377, 384, 385, 447, 449, 499–501, 508; (1757), **2.** 62, 66, 69–76, 80, 83, 88, 97; and enlistment, **1.** 236; Pennsylvania voluntary, 268 *n*; supplies, 330, **2.** 76, 78, 79; workmen, pay, treatment, **1.** 348, 350, 351, 372, 379, 451, 452; council of war, 350, 369–371; partial discharge, revocation, 350, 352, 370; quarters, 366; on southwestern frontier, fort building, conduct, 369, 370, 393, 401, 424, 477–481, 492–495; draft as punishment for deserters, 371; frontier harvesting and discharge, 398, 400, 405, 407, 413, 417, 436, 437, 441, 445; impressment by, 407, 493, 500; cowardice, 416; enlistment of deserters in lieu of punishment, 420–422; indifference, 448; unifying command, 496; Dinwiddie and abuses, 507 *n*; frontier posts, **2.** 9; policy of use, 16, 36, 203; instructions, 72, 76, 77; frontier guard during Forbes expedition, 180, 181, 183, 184, 188, 190, 194, 195, 203, 209, 212, 219–221; Washington's control over, 183, 190, 197; returns, 221; convoy, 284, 285; Pontiac Conspiracy call, 403, 403 *n*; warrants, **29.** 430, 470. *See also* Draft; Rangers.

*Revolution:* Virginia independent companies, **3.** 247 *n*–249 *n*, 265, 266, 276, 288, 298; war preparations, Virginia Convention on, 276 *n*, 277 *n*; early siege of Boston, 320 *n*, 326, 337; use against raids, 379; Lee on New England, **4.** 83 *n*, calls to camp before Boston, retention, character, 122, 125, 137, 142, 146, 154, 156, 173, *facing* 174, 177, 185, 211, 227, 242, 247–251, 255, 267, 271, 276, 304, 310, 313, 322, 332, 346, 416; call to secure prize, 130, 132; pay, allowance, term, problems (before Boston), 150, 183, 248, 277, 278, 283–285, 310, 333, 378, 435, 440 *n*, 471, 473, 501, **5.** 49, **3**7. 508, 518; (New York and New Jersey campaigns), **5.** 40, 108, 109, 225, 249, 306 *n*, 413, 414, **6.** 23, 80, 182, 292, 304, **7.** 45, 179, 263 *n*; (1777), 45, 179, 263 *n*, 367, 380, **8.** 47, 80, 283, 291, 304; (1778), **13.** 80; (1779), objections to increase, **14.** 489–491, **15.** 74, 302, **17.** 8, 110, 114, 161 *n*; assignment before Boston, **4.** 154, 158; returns, muster, rolls, requirement, irregularity, 178, **5.** 206, 333, **6.** 12, 440, 467, 468, **9.** 202, **23.** 115; Connecticut minutemen, **4.** 216; arms, ammunition, equipments, problems, carrying off (1775), 236, 247, 249, 251, 277, 283, 284, 310, 327, 329, 334, 337, 339, 445; (1776), **5.** 186, 196, 206, 227, 310, 387, 389, 396, **6.** 84, 86, 104, 106, 112, 118, 121, 146, 150, 406, 459; (1777), **7.** 17, 18, 45, 49, 68, 73, 78, 104, 110, 195, 239, 250, 349, 390, **8.** 166, **9.** 132, 140, 163, 175, 222, 230, 260, 274, 275, 278, 350, 496, 497, **10.** 39, 153; (1778), 316, 431, **11.** 311, 386, **12.** 372, 380 *n*, 405, 434; (1779), **15.** 422, 425, **17.** 38; (1780), 478, **18.** 478, **20.** 29, 30 *n*, 260; for Canada and Northern army (1776), lake fleet, **4.** 258, 260, **5.** 137, 171, 189, 190, 239, 249, 259, 386, 417, 483, **6.** 223–225; discharge before Boston, **4.** 283, 431, 471; recruiting from, 311, 342, **5.** 149, 408, 485, **18.** 140; Dorchester Heights, **4.** 351, 372, 374, 384; early for New York City, discharge, 396, 416, 479, 480, 501, 509, **5.** 50; Rhode Island, and destination of Howe, **4.** 401, 413; Boston garrison, 411 *n*, 421 *n*; Flying Camp [*see* this title]; for New York campaign, slow response, appeals, 498, 509, 523, 524, **5.** 87 *n*, 124, 176, 177, 186, 188, 190, 194, 199, 214, 222, 225, 229, 249, 260, 307–310, 313 *n*, 317, 318, 332, 362–364, 387, 389, 390, 396, 401, 403, 414, 416, 453, 463, 480, **6.** 3, 38–40, 75, 78, 136, 141, 141 *n*, 149, 171, 213, **3**7. 529; Hudson River defense (1776), **5.** 18 *n*, 138, 139, 266, 272, 275–278, 288, 297, 306–310, 340, 341, 397–400, 408, 450, 464, **6.** 20, 34, 35, 47, 48, 353; (1777), **7.** 31 *n*, 48, 94 *n*, 96 *n*, 179, *facing* 276, 425, 444, 450, 467, 491, **8.** 325–327, 330, 333, 336, 415, 454, 455, 467, 473, 500 *n*, **9.** 1, 5, 9, 60, 71, 91, 92, 111, 112, 196, 197, 219, 254, 290, 296, 326, 336, 340, 349, 356, 365, 371, 372, 401 *n*, **10.** 2, 3, 29; (1778), **11.** 402, 447, **12.** 205, 366, 367, 372, 380 *n*, 406, 467; (1779), **14.** 248, 250, **15.** 202, 225, 228, 231, 233, 238, 240, 243, 246, 256; (1780), **19.** 14, 16, 24, 31, 49, 68, 78–82, 84, 92, 309, 316, 341–343, 360, 361, **20.** 87, 88, 99, 106, 108, 126, 130, 139, 196; (1781), **21.** 95. 113,

281, 282, 290, **22.** 418 *n*, 421; alarm posts at New York, **5.** 51, 468; Washington's power to call out, 160; substitution in Eastern department, 203, 219, 232, 239, 417, **7.** 271, 271 *n*; in parade for action, **5.** 209; Long Island defense and plans, 211, 486, 495, **6.** 61, 211, 213, 219, **10.** 4; tents, need, **5.** 211, **6.** 78, 86, 106, **16.** 423, 424, 426, **19.** 341; conditions and dismissal, **5.** 224, 225, 288; Connecticut light-horse affair, 228, 229, 234–237, 240, 242, 249, 251, 260, 286, 295, **6.** 238 *n*, 350, 383, **13.** 114, 115 *n*; in brigades, **5.** 270, 378, 457, 503, 504, **12.** 215–217, **19.** 418; status of state regiments, **5.** 362 *n*; term expired, appeals to continue, response, bounty, 397, 398, **6.** 241, 266, 274, 311, 314 *n*, 320, 332, 461, 464; commissary, problems, **5.** 400, 414, **9.** 390, **16.** 389, 391, **19.** 246, 247, 316, 328, 341, 398, 403, 455, **20.** 336, **24.** 477; conduct in New York campaign, effect on discipline, desertions, **5.** 499, 505, **6.** 4, 12, 14, 32, 39, 110, 111, 118, 122, 138, 232 *n*, 234 *n*, 247, 265, 313, 315, 362 *n*; evils of dependence on, 5, 32, 96, 110–112, 137, 138, 150, 155, 165, 166, 169, 223–225, 332, 347, 352, 366, 379, 398, 402, 406, **7.** 53, 59, 198, 256, 270, 319, **8.** 168, **9.** 367, **10.** 28, 114, **11.** 140, 235, **14.** 35, 244, **15.** 7, 25, **16.** 67, **18.** 198, 418, 505, **19.** 409, 412, **20.** 49, 205, 209, **21.** 449, **22.** 18, **23.** 30, **24.** 129; frontier defense and operations, irregular, pay, delays, urge (1776), **6.** 81, 166; (1778), **12.** 180, 200, 262, **13.** 80, 98, 111, 501; (1779), **14.** 64, 117, 176, 188, 199, 248, 249, 338, 340, 398, 405, 406, 408, 409, 415, 451–454, 476, 497, **15.** 37, 302–304, **17.** 39; (1780), **18.** 253, 301, 384, 389, 405, 406, **19.** 37, 45, 46, 48, 49, 286–288, 294, 347, 457, 458, 460, 461; (1781), **22.** 262–266, 337, 340, 375, 378, 399, 435–437, 446, 458, 459, 464, 469–471, **23.** 3, 4; (1782), **24.** 302, 443, 470, 477, **25.** 90; discharge (1776), **6.** 104, 106, 122, 137, 238, 241; (1777), **7.** 55, 56; varieties, **6.** 111; dependence on, pending new army, fluctuations, calls, 155, 384, 403, **7.** 29, 30, 33–35, 45, 53, 59, 74, 104, 110, 146, 158–160, 168, 176, 179, 184, 189, 198, 203, 205, 213, 222, 244, 245, 249, 253–255, 257, 260, 262, 286, 288, 318, 319, 332, 339, 340, 342, 345, 348, 363, 413, 438, 440, **8.** 46, 49, 119, 120, 135, **9.** 56, 59; Connecticut measures against desertion, **6.** 181; against loyalist plot, 196, 204; panic in action, 232 *n*; call for New Jersey campaign, term, appeals, response, 247, 248, 250, 256, 265, 272, 303, 304, 312, 314, 315, 318, 320–322, 325, 329, 331, 334, 335, 337, 338, 341, 346, 348 *n*, 351, 352, 357, 364, 368, 371, 372, 377, 378, 382, 396, 397, 407, 409, 411, 413, 415, 417, 419, 420, 422, 423, 426–428; for defense of Philadelphia (1776), 338, 399, 400, 423–425, 433, 438; Massachusetts call (December 1776), use, 392–395, 431; against British in Rhode Island (1776), 408, 412; New Jersey advances (1777), at Morristown, 438, 440, 443, 445, 447–450, 455, 458, 460, 462, 467, 470, 471 *n*, 477, 481, 502, **7.** 9, 16, 33, 53, 160; commended, **6.** 470, 504, **9.** 182, **15.** 396, 407, 419, **19.** 10, 17, 55, 65, **23.** 246; Washington denies responsibility, **6.** 480, **11.** 280; orders after New Jersey campaign, **7.** 12, 13, 15; Fort Independence affair, 31 *n*, 48, 94 *n*, 96 *n*; Washington and Rhode Island state regiments, 42, 89, 241; desertion and advance in pay, 45, 179; Philadelphia light horse, 55; needed reform in laws and regulations, 56, 79, 205, 254, 263, 344, 363, 367, 492, **8.** 44; obligation of service, **7.** 57; officers, character, supernumerary, rank, allowance, 57, 153, 367, 368, 445, 493, **8.** 110, **10.** 504, **19.** 491, **20.** 25, 85; general officers, rank, absence, **7.** 93, 488, **8.** 351, 353, **19.** 225; civilians in military work, exemption, **7.** 143, 464, **15.** 284, **20.** 496, 498, **37.** 552; coercing response, extorting fines, **7.** 159, 186, 189; service outside state, 210, **8.** 47, **22.** 18; skirmish in Maryland, **7.** 229; expense of frequent calls, 288, 348; disloyal, 319; *Philadelphia campaign:* Delaware River defense, 401, **8.** 151, **9.** 284, 335, 345 *n*, 350, 357 *n*, 371 *n*, 376, 402, 407, 411, 413, 418–420, 431, 443–445, 457, 469, 473, 476, 485, 486, **10.** 17, 21, 24, 25, 32, 43, 85, 89, 90, 101; march and before Brandywine, **8.** 453, 462, 463, 475, 476, 491, 501, **9.** 128–130, 132, 136–143, 147–151, 153, 157, 160, 174–177, 184, 195 *n*, 196, 198, 202; after Brandywine, 210, 215, 216, 222–224, 230, 232, 238, 240, 241, 246, 252, 258, 260, 268, 270–275, 277, 278, 282, 284, 293, 301; at Germantown, 307, 309; after Germantown, use, inadequacy, 313, 317, 320, 324, 325, 337, 338, 341, 344, 346, 350, 353, 383–386, 391, 398, 405, 408, 451, 453, 462, 474, 479, 483, 496; British supply line, winter patrol, inadequacy, **10.** 12, 246, 247, 336, 340, 452, 456 *n*, 478, 479, 503, 525, **11.** 14, 159, 236, 248, 250, 374; Massa-

chusetts, to Pennsylvania, countermand, **10.** 28, 30, 37, 40; in skirmishes, conduct, 140, 143, 144, 146, 156; Wilmington, 171, 174, 175, 183, 219; in plan for surprise attack, 204; to annoy British shipping, 509, 510;—later conduct and discipline, desertions, **7.** 402, **9.** 183, 497, **11.** 280, **13.** 251, **17.** 441, **20.** 209; guards for stores, magazines, remote posts, **8.** 85, 109, 162, 285, **9.** 291, 292, 294, **11.** 65, 236, 248, 404–407, 434, 491, **19.** 127, **24.** 223, 226, 381, 436; proper use, **8.** 147, 471, **12.** 19; New Jersey defense (1777), winter posts, **8.** 163, 233, 249 *n*, 251, 253, 258, 261, 267, 270, 275, 279, 287, 294, 314, 325, 341, 342, 389, **9.** 114, 158, 159, 294, 402, 477, **10.** 114, 134, 315, 328; right to plunder, **8.** 263; as prisoners of war, exchange, 290, **15.** 340, 341, 415, **17.** 353, **20.** 220, **21.** 72, 85, 219, 222, 237; Burgoyne campaign, **8.** 377, 386, 395, 415, 429, 430, 434, 457, 485, 507, **9.** 9, 13, 16, 34, 60, 61, 76, 77 *n*, 78, 102, 111, 112, 115, 182, 197, 451, 453, **10.** 52; and Howe's possible landing in Massachusetts, **9.** 42; Virginia conditions, active force, 1781 campaign, 163, 164, 301, **15.** 8, **16.** 494, **21.** 247, **22.** 91, 93; officer for headquarters orders, **9.** 298; substitutes, bounty, 481, 486, **10.** 54, 367, **11.** *facing* 404; use in winter, **9.** 483; in order of battle, **10.** 138; staff service and fines, 312, **11.** 241; staff appointments, **10.** 316; New Jersey coast guard, signals, winter patrol, horse (1778), **11.** 110, **12.** 468, 513, 515, 519, 523, 528, **13.** 5, 404; (1779), **14.** 281, 284, 284 *n*, 307, 309, 465, **15.** 74, 143, **16.** 115; (1780), Knyphausen's raid, **17.** 475, **18.** 107, 268, 284, 288, 461 *n*, 487, 488, 490, 492, 494, 495, 500, 505, 508, 510, **19.** 3, 6, 10, 17, 42, 50, 51, 55, 64, 65; (1781), **21.** 324–326; in plans for 1778, call, use, data, **11.** 185, 186, 188–190, 235, 248, 277, 310–312, 365, 369–372, 377; line court-martial, 222, 258, 262; exemption of British deserters, *facing* 404; unauthorized post, 417; Monmouth campaign, 445, 472, 474, **12.** 1, 19, 77, 86, 96, 97, 100, 103, 108, 112, 113, 116, 118, 123, 125, 126, 128–130, 140, 141, 146 [*see also* Dickinson, Philemon]; Rhode Island campaign, 184, 202, 207, 211, 213, 237, 245, 291, 309, 345, 359 *n*, 365, 397, 405; later light horse, 272, 295; as wagoners, 290, **19.** 401; light corps, **12.** 301; possible British eastward march (1778), Boston, 444, 486, 509, **13.** 12, 24, 76, 87, 134, 176, 177; Connecticut coast guard, British raids (1778), **12.** 483 *n*; (1779), **14.** 297, 320, **15.** 73, 143, 394, 396, 407, 417, 419, 497, 498, **16.** 49, 67, 75, 162, 163, 451, 462; (1782), **24.** 59, 105, 119, 233 *n*; Neutral Ground patrol, forage, skirmish, **13.** 96 *n*, **15.** 328, 337, 414, **21.** 68, 69, **26.** 105; escort of Convention troops, **13.** 132, 141, 218, 274, 275, 280, 289, 290, 308, 309, 311, 313, 381, 438; proposed Canadian expedition, 224 *n*, 236–238; departure and forfeit of state bounty, 251; Southern campaign, Camden, Kings Mountain, **14.** 257, 258, **15.** 492, **20.** 13, 29, 30 *n*, 49, 209, 258, 308, **21.** 312; guard and escort for other prisoners of war, **14.** 268, 347, **23.** 324–326; Philadelphia guard (1779), **14.** 346; data on possible New England force, 290: later Rhode Island force, Rochambeau, Newport guard, 398, **19.** 282, 283, 306, 325, 338, 338 *n*, 340, 347, 370, 390, 391, 455, 460, **20.** 12, **21.** 279 *n*, **22.** 105, 111 *n*, 143, 160–162, 361, 390, 473–475, 491, **23.** 47, 48; warning of possible need (1779), **15.** 224, 228, **16.** 78, 87 *n*; redress of injuries by, 45; state called, authority of continental officers, 162–164; proposed cooperation with Estaing (1779), countermand, dismissal, pay, 343–345, 403, 404, 406 *n*, 423, 451–453, **17.** 6, 8, 22, 34, 37, 42, 43, 97, 108–110, 114, 115, 161, 161 *n*, 180; fatigue, 6, 38, 49, **18.** 364, 466, 478, **19.** 139, 140, 291, 338 *n*, 339, 394, **20.** 170; Staten Island expedition, **17.** 390; attitude toward service, 441; 1780 preparations, in field, dismissed, **18.** 106, 220, 399, 457, 458, 468, **19.** 86, 100, 103–107, 206, 207, 244–246, 263, 267, 271, 276, 278, 291–293, 295–298, 305, 310, 319, 329, 331, 386–388, 392, 393, 398, 403, 418, 430, 439–441, 455–457, 460, 462, 495, **20.** 6, 169, 458; care of wounded, **19.** 17; no draftees to cavalry, 94, 140, 218; Maryland substitute for called, 297; New Jersey mode of service, 400; force of Connecticut state regiments, **20.** 7; suppression of line mutiny, **21.** 56, 56 *n*, 59, 66, 92, 104, 128, 132, 136; Penobscot, 442; for New York campaign (1781), delay, awaited, **22.** 111, 111 *n*, 118, 120, 209, 217, 219–222, 265, 266, 290, 291, 304, 308, 309, 321, 322, 337, 340, 354, 368, 384, 386, 415, 417, 422, 429, 446, 451–453, 457, 468, 472, 493, **23.** 22, 27, 47, 67, 68, 80; of Middle States to Virginia (1781), **22.** 171, 172, 174, 175; Yorktown, 502, **23.** 43 *n*, 48, 109,

112, 115, 126, 127, 130, 141, 147, 171, 173, 177, 199, 200, 204, 205, 216, 246, 324–326; for 1782 campaign, preparations, doubt, **24.** 45, 124, 169, 180, 205, 237; Connecticut huts, 59; irregular intercourse, 138; protection of Vaudreuil's fleet, **25.** 167, 202, 215; special Hudson River movement (1782), countermand, 390, 391; 1783 possibilities, **26.** 254. *See also* Draft; Signals.

*Peace establishment:* uniform regulations, **26.** 375, 386, 391, **28.** 518; as bulwark of defense, **26.** 387–389, 494, **30.** 302, 303; composition, efficient organized portion, **26.** 389–391, **27.** 143, 360, 505; elements, drill, discipline, **26.** 392–394; magazines, 394; veteran officers as commanders, 394; addresses, **27.** 234, 240, 266, **35.** 397 *n*, **36.** 517; Steuben on, **27.** 505; federal regulation, **30.** 372, 385, 405, 512, **31.** 168, 402, 494, **33.** 166, 356, **34.** 35, 390, **35.** 319; Indian operations, **30.** 405, 430, **31.** 259, 260, 268, 451, **32.** 253; Pennsylvania, as rangers, 152; federal artillery refused, 387; against Whiskey Insurrection: call, response, **33.** 460, 505, 508; public opinion, 460, 463; officers, 491; gathering and march, 523, 524, 526, **34.** 1, 2, 19, 30–32, 34; conduct on march, 5–9, 17; dismissal of belated, 7; retained troops, 141 *n*, 176; conduct in occupation, 159, 160.

Milk, of jenny, **30.** 117. *See also* Butter.

Mill, sketch of water-throwing, **37.** 399. *See also* Flour mills.

Mill Town, Del. (?), British at, **9.** 197.

Mill Town, Pa., magazine, **6.** 416, **7.** 250.

Miller, *Corp.* ——, of New Jersey, court-martial, reduced, **8.** 436.

Miller, *Lieut.* ——, British paymaster, **8.** 57.

Miller, Abraham, Jay Treaty, letter to, **34.** 301 *n*.

Miller, Asher, customs officer, **30.** 382, 482.

Miller, Catherine (Littlefield | Greene), Washington portrait, **36.** 189, 295. *See also* Greene, Catherine.

Miller, Charles, storekeeper, fee, **4.** 272; deputy commissary general, **5.** 352.

Miller, *Ensign* Charles, of Connecticut, court-martial, **5.** 196, 212; service, 196 *n*.

Miller, Charles, of Pennsylvania, court-martial, **15.** 67.

Miller, Frederick, court-martial, **8.** 435.

Miller, *Capt.* (*Maj.*, *Lieut. Col.*) Henry,* information, **6.** 355; service, 355 *n*, **12.** 374 *n*; plan for remodeling army, **10.** 125 *n*; at courts-martial, **12.** 374, 416; resignation, **13.** 433.

Miller, Hunter, *Treaties*, **34.** 225 *n*; on Jay Treaty, 267 *n*.

Miller, *Ensign* Javan, appointment, **15.** 462; service, 463 *n*.

Miller, John, deserter, flag of truce incident, **11.** 130.

Miller, John, of light corps, court-martial, capital penalty, **20.** 96.

Miller, John, of Pennsylvania, Washington's accounts, **27.** 334; mares, **30.** 506, 507.

Miller, *Lieut.* Joseph, adjutant, **19.** 479; service, 479 *n*.

Miller, Patrick,* work, gift, **33.** 13 *n*.

Miller, Peter, court-martial, **26.** 339, 340.

Miller, Philip, on raising trees, **28.** 135.

Miller, *Capt.* Samuel, of Pennsylvania, recruiting troubles, **9.** 176.

Miller, *Rev.* Samuel,* Fourth of July sermon, **33.** 75.

Miller, Thomas, land, Washington's survey and claim, **29.** 294.

Miller, *Lieut. Col.* William Turner, at court-martial, **3.** 418.

Miller. *See* Flour mills.

Millers Fort, **1.** 481 *n*.

Millers Run, Pa., Washington's land, squatters, ejectment, **27.** 331, 443, 492, **28.** 4, 39, 110–115, 192–196, 200, 216 220 239, 261–264, 294, 347, 488–492, **29.** 7–12,

85–88, 90; disposal, rent, 90–93, 96, 202, 203, 273–275, 437, 30. 90, 31. 1, 71, 175, 32. 412, 33. 377, 379, 403–407, 409, 448, 451, 498, 34. 89, 94, 142, 143, 221, 289, 290 *n*, 35. 22, 91, 131–133, 496, 497, 36. 372.

Milligan, ——, court-martial, 16. 390.

Milligan, James,* tavern, 9. 238 *n*; accounts of commander in chief, 27. 333–336, 382, 383; office, 30. 413.

Milliken, *Corp.* James, court-martial, 4. 513.

Mills, ——, ship master or owner, 2. 338.

Mills, ——, of Pennsylvania, arrest, 12. 14.

Mills, *Capt.* John, Indians at Philadelphia, 32. 341 *n*.

Mills, *Capt.* Peter, Kings Ferry redoubts, 17. 158, 159; resigns, 158 *n*.

Mills, *Capt.-Lieut.* William, court-martial, 20. 71; service, 71 *n*.

Mills & Hicks, New York booksellers, 26. 449.

Millestone, N. J., provisions from, 8. 130; brigade court-martial, 14. 15. *See also* Somerset Court House.

Millstone River, N. J., flour mills, 7. 15; action, 48.

Millwright, possible immigrant, 29. 356.

Milne, ——, Mount Vernon, 30. 199; cotton manufacture, 199.

Milner, *Ensign* (*Lieut.*) Nathaniel, commission, 1. 166, 167; recruiting, neglect, 207, 239; assignment, 273; rank, 2. 56; absent, ill, 127; death, 178.

Milnor, William,* Washington's goods, 3. 168, 169; sketch, 168 *n*; supplies for independent companies, 265–267; bolting cloth, 435; office seeker, 30. 270; to Virginia, 37. 511.

Minard, Benedict, recruit, fraud, 25. 292.

Miner, Thomas. *General Howe* case, 14. 231, 474.

Mineral land, reservation of public, 28. 11.

Miners, Forbes expedition, 2. 269. *See also* Sappers and miners.

*Minerva*, 4. 472.

Ming. *See* Meng.

Mingo Indians, Fort Necessity expedition, 1. 66; Ohio Company conference, 88 *n*; suspected spies, 2. 97; Wyandot rivalry, 15. 303; expedition against, 418, 16. 2, 492, 17. 1. *See also* Monakatoocha.

Mining, Washington's dislike, 35. 141 *n*.

Minisink, N. Y., frontier route, 13. 87; protection, winter post, 205 *n*, 210, 221, 221 *n*, 264–266, 275, 276, 292, 293, 306, 322, 323, 338, 339, 346, 373, 397, 402, 475; troops from and to, 14. 74, 75, 287, 321, 323, 338, 340; Indian raid, 16. 29, 43, 88.

Minn, John, court-martial, 15. 67.

Minnesota Historical Society, material from, 27. 505 *n*.

Minnis, *Lieut.* Holman, court-martial, 14. 126, 127; service, 126 *n*; provisional army appointment, 37. 227.

Minor, George,* Washington's land, 33. 326–328, 368, 34. 44, 35. 11.

Minor, *Capt.* Nicholas,* militia detachment, 1. 345, 346, 362, 372, 375, 377, 405, 444 *n*, 2. 72, 74.

Minor, William,* Washington's accounts, 28. 154, 165, 166.

Minor Meeting House, Pa., 9. 405.

Minorca, capture, 24. 173 *n*.

Minot, George Richards,* book on Shays Rebellion, gift, 30. 62, 64, 65, 69; book on Massachusetts, gift, 36. 181, 182.

Minsenberger, Annie, acknowledgment to, **17.** 154 *n.*

Mint, establishment, **31.** 168, 242, 402, 403; importation of artisans, **32.** 57; site, 57; beginning, delays, 84, 86, 210, **33.** 220, **34.** 37; departmental connection, **32.** 187; copper, 242, 242 *n*; officials, director, **33.** 118, **34.** 306, 312, 315, 355; site in federal district, 261; reforms, 366, 392.

Mint water, making, **32.** 459.

Mirabeau, Honoré Gabriel Riquetti, *comte* de, Cincinnati, **28.** 327, 350.

Miralles, Juan de,* copies of Peale's Washington, **14.** 33 *n*; and Washington, 192; at headquarters, 462; to forward letter, **15.** 99; gifts to headquarters, 400, **16.** 470, **18.** 219 *n*, 234; Spanish information, **16.** 470; joint operations, letter, **17.** 225, **18.** 56–58, 100, 218; countersigns honoring, 290, 315; illness, death, funeral, 301, 303, 312, 312 *n*, 316, 347; Washington's tribute, 317; letter of sympathy to widow, **20.** 174; jackass for Washington, **27.** 446.

Miralles, Maria Josefa Elirio de la Puente,* condolence, **20.** 174.

Mirbeck, —— de, affairs, **32.** 11.

Miró, *Gov.* Estéban, letter from, **31.** 49 *n.*

Miro District, Tenn., memorial, **31.** 385; defense, command, **33.** 324, **34.** 242 *n.*

Mirrors, presidential mansion, **37.** 571.

Mirwin, Miles,* presidential staff, **32.** 504.

Misdemeanors. *See* Crimes.

Missions, to Indians, **3.** 526, **15.** 55, **29.** 489, **30.** 355 *n*, 502, 503, **32.** 19, 20.

Mississippi Company, Washington's interest, **3.** 47 *n*, 48 *n*, 125 *n*, **37.** 487, 506; plan, 487 *n.*

Mississippi River, Washington and military land grant on lower, **3.** 125–129, 151; proposed posts, **26.** 379; free navigation question, Washington's attitude, **27.** 475, 479, 487, **28.** 109, 169, 205, 207, 231, 256, 460, 484, **29.** 35, 99, 113 *n*, 122, 249, 293, 450, 452, 518, **30.** 214 *n*; federal negotiations, 355, 486, 487, 501, **31.** 88, 128, 457, 487, **33.** 160, 330; ascending, 150; and attitude of West, 464. *See also* preceding title; San Lorenzo.

Missouri Historical Society, material from, **9.** 93 *n.*

Mitchell, ——, shipmaster, Potomac run, **2.** 485, 486, **33.** 512.

Mitchell, *Corp.* ——, Washington's barge, **26.** 311 *n.*

Mitchell, *Capt.* Alexander,* courts-martial, **12.** 448, **18.** 314; services, **12.** 448 *n*, **18.** 314 *n*, **21.** 32 *n*, **22.** 420 *n*; Wyoming post, instructions, scarcity, **21.** 32, 35, 37, 38, 40, 51, **22.** 420, 477, 484, **23.** 467.

Mitchell, Henry, Washington's accounts, **28.** 404.

Mitchell, *Mrs.* J. Clayton, acknowledgment to, **37.** 505 *n.*

Mitchell, *Col.* John,* of Philadelphia, headquarters supplies, letter, **13.** 23, 24, 221, **14.** 127–129, **19.** 321, **25.** 319; Mrs. Washington's travel, letter, **13.** 222, **16.** 472, 472 *n*, **17.** 81; express, **14.** 206; forwards letters, **15.** 113 *n*, **16.** 484 *n*, 488 *n*, **17.** 6 *n*, 58 *n*, 62 *n*; wagons, **15.** 159; news, 173, 272, **16.** 367, 377; office, 484 *n*; Arnold trial, **17.** 262, 302, 303, 312, 313, 313 *n*, 333, 377; Washington's private affairs, coach, accounts, **18.** 128, 129, 129 *n*, 177, 178, 233, **19.** 253, **21.** 249, **25.** 165, 302, 319; transportation for French, **18.** 496; supplies for Mount Vernon, complaint on, **25.** 23, 302.

Mitchell, *Lieut.* John, of Maryland, adjutant, **15.** 154; service, 154 *n.*

Mitchell, John, Whiskey Insurrection, trial, **34.** 159.

Mitchell, *Capt.* (*Maj.*) Nathaniel, court-martial, **15.** 27, 28; service, 27 *n*, **19.** 229 *n*,

Mitchell, Step en Mix, resignation, **34.** 10.

Mitchell, Uriah,* office, to forward letter, **16.** 478 *n.*

Mitchell, William, British deserter, information, 8. 190 *n*.

Mitten, Arthur J., acknowledgment to, 31. 191 *n*.

Mittens, supply, issue, 12. 456, 13. 497, 17. 202, 424, 18. 59 *n*, 25. 207, 26. 47 52.

Mitts, orders, 2. 331, 335, 336, 370, 454, 463, 3. 91, 141.

Mix, *Lieut.* (*Adj.*) John,* and sappers and miners, 14. 235, 15. 103; Yorktown provisions, 23. 3; service, 3 *n*, 25. 3 *n*; express, 3, 4; bears letter, 27. 105; office, 105; frontier posts transportation, 108, 110.

Moccasins, making, 9. 341.

Moeballe, *Capt.* ——, foreign volunteer, 5. 435.

Moffat, ——, young Custis and Alexandria Academy, 36. 170.

Mohawk Indians, Weiser, 2. 89 *n*; Unadilla, 13. 50 *n*; removal by Sullivan, restoration, 16. 460, 17. 27. *See also* Iroquois.

Mohawk River. *See* next title.

Mohawk Valley, posts, works, communication, 5. 128, 131, 136, 146, 162, 189, 14. 43, 46, 98, 122, 20. 423, 24. 42; British-Indian movements, raids, suffering (1776), 6. 261 *n*; (1777), 8. 273 *n*, 485 *n*; (1778), Cherry Valley, 11. 324, 12. 190, 214, 220, 319, 355 *n*, 496, 13. 50, 87, 94, 121, 134, 263–265, 267, 275, 306, 315; (1780), 18. 429, 442, 500, 19. 49, 416, 459, 20. 232, 295, 312, 315; (1782), 24. 405, 25. 56; provisions from, loss, 7. 485, 491, 19. 165, 20. 295, 313, 315, 329, 338; Arnold and command, 8. 459; defense and offense, line and militia (1778), 10. 132, 12. 284, 496, 13. 50, 87, 94, 95, 97, 98, 103, 108, 131, 135, 160, 265; (1780), 18. 253, 301, 384, 389, 405, 406, 409, 429, 442, 443, 449, 496, 500, 19. 49; (1781), 22. 121, 124, 127, 263, 264, 375, 376, 378, 379, 23. 362, 363, 368, 407; (1782), 24. 417, 418, 443, 444, 25. 107; (1783), 27. 154, 196; Iroquois expedition, force and route, 12. 284, 14. 252, 268–271, 397, 398, 407–409, 415, 416, 476, 497, 15. 2, 9, 16. 100; desertions, 12. 372 *n*; quiet, 423; Stark's command, 496 *n*; as route for Canadian expedition, 13. 299, 303, 429; Washington's tour, 27. 66, 70, 71 *n*, 83, 84; river improvement, 375. *See also* Fort Schuyler; Frontier; Iroquois expedition; Iroquois Indians; Oswego.

Mohegan Indians, use, 5. 172, 184–186.

Mohocomac, N. Y., route by, 15. 19, 20, 76.

Moissac de la Marquisie, *Capt.* Bernard, foreign volunteer, 5. 359.

Molasses, West Indies rumors and prices, 13. 192; for Mount Vernon, 28. 381, 383, 29. 112. *See also* Sugar.

Moleskin, for breeches, 31. 474.

Molesworth, James, loyalist spy, executed, 7. 478 *n*.

Molitoe, *Capt.* —— de,* relief, 30. 328.

Mollevier, *Chevalier* de, horses for Grasse, 23. 336.

Mollison, ——, English factor, bill of exchange, 3. 290, 37. 491.

*Molly*, cartel ship, 23. 337 *n*.

*Molly Beverly*, 29. 421.

Monakatoocha (Scarrooyady), Mingo, Fort Necessity expedition, 1. 39, 53, 64, 71–73, 77, 88; invitation, 197; attitude, 206 *n*.

Monarchy, Washington's refusal to consider kingship, 24. 272, 273 *n*, 30. 168 *n*, 169; sentiment for, 28. 503; Washington on possibility, 29. 190; fear, 32. 97–99.

Monckton, *Col.* Robert, killed at Monmouth, 12. 145, 149, 159.

Moncreiff, Archibald,* bill of exchange, 30. 284.

Monell, James, salting fish, 22. 24.

Money, bit, 1. 422 *n*; intercolonial exchange, 5. 191 *n*; johannes, 7. 365 *n*, 16. 311 *n*; dollar as unit, 17. 440; wheat as currency, 21. 163 *n*; varieties, 25. 235; coinage,

28. 233, 246, 251; dollar in shillings, 299, 33. 303, 470; abundance, 29. 145; Virginia exchange, 205; need of metallic change, copper, 31. 403, 34. 429; value of foreign, 32. 210, 395. *See also* Counterfeits; Funds; Mint; Paper money; Specie.

Monhort, John, soldier, 11. 83.

Moñino, José. *See* Floridablanca.

*Monk*, H. M. S., Annapolis affair, 21. 444 *n*.

*Monmouth*, H. M. S., 12. 428.

Monmouth campaign, expected evacuation of Philadelphia, probable route, preparations against, 11. 397, 398, 401–408, 413, 415, 418, 419, 424, 427–429, 437, 444–451, 456, 458, 460, 468, 469, 471, 474, 482, 483, 490, 491, 494, 499, 12. 1, 2, 10, 19, 29, 37, 42, 44, 51, 60 *n*, 62, 70, 76, 83; preparations in New Jersey, 11. 445, 448, 449, 472, 474, 477–479, 12. 1, 19, 66, 70, 75 *n*, 77, 86, 140; problems of pursuit, 11. 451, 468, 483, 495; plan of march, 465–467, 489, 490, 12. 47, 74, 75, 85, 90, 91; plan to occupy Philadelphia, 11. 466, 468, 485, 499; cavalry, 469, 12. 3, 80, 91, 108, 113, 114, 131; militia movements, 1, 19, 77, 86, 96, 97, 100, 103, 108, 112, 113, 116, 118, 123, 125, 126, 128–130, 140, 141, 146; British naval movements, 2, 42, 104; American concentration, 2; reoccupation of Philadelphia, American supplies from, defenses, 3, 74, 84, 88, 89, 94, 95, 133–135; need of arms, 10; evacuation of Philadelphia, 37, 82, 83, 85–87; British line of march, obstructing and harassing, skirmishes, 37, 86, 87, 96, 97, 100, 102–104, 107–118, 120 *n*, 121 *n*, 123, 123 *n*, 125–128, 140, 141, 158; American pursuit, 38, 83, 85–88, 96, 97, 100, 102, 103, 108, 109, 124, 127, 140, 141, 156; evacuation expected, 64, 66, 72, 73, 75; councils of war on plan, 75–78, 115–117; strength of forces, 76, 77, 116; supplies, 81, 86, 88; Morgan's corps, sharpshooters, 87, 88, 102, 106–108, 112, 113, 115, 118, 124, 126, 128, 131, 140, 146, 149; regulations and orders on march, 93, 94, 104–106, 110, 111, 124; delays, fatigue, rain, heat, scarcity, 100, 103, 120 *n*, 121, 122, 125, 128, 140, 141, 145, 150; Lafayette's advanced detachment, Lee and command, 117–123, 124 *n*, 125, 128, 140, 141; question of general engagement, 117; British deserters, 121 *n*, 125, 128, 129, 150 *n*, 160, 161, 163; reconnaissance at Englishtown, 124; battle, 128, 142–144, 151; movements and march after battle, 129, 131, 132, 135 *n*, 144–146, 149, 150, 155, 157, 158, 160, 161, 161 *n*, 163, 164, 166–169, 173–175, 177, 179, 181, 191, 192, 211, 255; congratulations by Washington, 130; burials, 130, 131; care of wounded and sick, 131, 172, 194; conduct of artillery, 131, 143, 145; thanksgiving, 131; depredations after battle, 132, 147; Lee's conduct and trial, 132, 133, 142, 146–148, 154, 156, 160–162, 171, 175, 201, 228, 255, 324, 329, 487, 13. 334, 448, Washington in battle, 12. 144 *n*; conduct of troops, 145; casualties, 145, 149, 151, 157–161, 163, 164; Laurens's commendation, 165; thanks of Congress, 171, 173; Estaing's delayed arrival, 255, 342; staff service, 277; effect, 343; Lee's newspaper publication, comment, 13. 383, 384; officer's conduct, inquiry, 14. 259; anniversary, 30. 10.

Monmouth County, N. J., attitude (1776), 6. 307, 341 *n*; skirmish (1777), 7. 169; militia calls, 344, 493, 8. 279, 12. 123; removal of supplies, 7. 363, 449; loyalists, attempt, trade with the enemy, 433, 434, 13. 496, 14. 46; salt works, British threat, 9. 402, 411, 486 *n*; observation post, 12. 295; raids, protection, 13. 379, 404, 14. 456 *n*, 459, 461, 462, 465, 487, 22. 293; winter posts, withdrawal, 13. 496, 14. 34, 63, 103 *n*, 104, 427, 434, 17. 211, 290; Lee's post, and expected French, 16. 279, 311, 367, 19. 156–158, 183, 184, 244; impressment of provisions, 17. 362 *n*, 364 *n*, 448.

Monmouth Court House (Freehold), N. J., loyalist rendezvous, 5. 388; militia at, 9. 402 *n*; headquarters near, letters from, 12. 128–131; stores, 19. 24; Mount's return, 27. 112. *See also* Monmouth campaign.

Monney, John, court-martial, 5. 111

Monocacy River, as route, 28. 53, 312, 31. 439.

Monongahela County, Pa. (Va.), militia at Fort Pitt, 15. 37; military seizure of provisions, 120.

Monongahela River, as route, navigability, 1. 24, 27. 478, 28. 50, 119, 393; value of adjacent land, 119.

Monongalia County, W. Va. (Va.), excise survey, 31. 239 *n*.

Monopoly. *See* Speculation.

Monroe, *Maj.* James,* Stirling's aide, 10. 88, 14. 2; movements, Washington on services, 15. 198; *Observations on Constitution*, 30. 213, 213 *n*; Hamilton and British mission, letter, 33. 320, 320 *n*; appointment to French mission, 364 *n*, 385 *n*, 36. 194, 195; departure, bears letter, 33. 409, 411, 412; reception as minister, 34. 10, 36. 196, 197, 227, 228; conduct, French and Jay Treaty, letter, 34. 60, 247, 35. 38 *n*, 39, 128 *n*, 138, 139, 152, 156, 157, 239, 244, 255, 36. 196, 197, 199, 200, 202–214, 218–222, 226, 227, 229–231, 233, 234; and federal office, 34. 167; Mme. de Lafayette, 210; Rowan, 247, 247 *n*; *Medusa-Africa* affair, 302; dispatches, tampered, 306, 35. 153, 164; and protest to France, 102; recall, 123 *n*, 124 *n*, 126–131, 133, 174, 176, 430 *n*, 36. 1, 2, 203 *n*, 214–216, 222, 223; cannon founder, 35. 152, 164; on Morris as minister, 187–190, 210, 36. 197, 201, 219, 227; defense, Washington's marginal comments, 35. 513, 513 *n*, 514, 36. 8, 8 *n*, 18, 23, 126, 138, 145, 145 *n*, 155, 156, 183, 184, 193–237; Hamilton's reply, 138, 156; instructions, alliance, 195, 196; French spoliations, 197, 198, 200, 201, 211, 212, 217, 218, 221, 228, 229, 231, 235; address to Convention, censure, 200, 201; Algerian negotiations, 203, 204; Parish, 210; on administration's foreign policy, 215; Fenwick, 232.

Monroe, James, naval captain, intelligence, 16. 454.

Monroe Papers, material from, 32. 322 *n*.

Montagne, Abraham, tavern, 5. 270 *n*.

Montagu, John. *See* Sandwich.

Montagu-Dunk, George. *See* Halifax.

Montague, Edward,* Mercer affairs, 3. 172, 254, 255 *n*, 283, 288, 32. 90, 37. 504, 505, 507, 560, 567.

Montague, *Sir* George (James?), on Graves, letter, 3. 422 *n*.

Montauk Point, L. I., removal of stock, 5. 261.

Montbarey, Alexandre Marie Léonor de Saint Mauris, *prince* de, Rochambeau's instructions, 19. 186 *n*.

Montcalm, Louis Joseph, *marquis* de, Indians, 2. 314 *n*.

Montcalm-Gozon, Louis Joseph de, *marquis* de Saint-Véran, scalp bounty, 1. 511 *n*.

Monteil, François Aymar, *baron* de, West Indies, 21. 7; Pensacola, 7 *n*.

Montesquieu, Charles Louis de Secondat, *baron* de,* compliments, 26. 420; Chastellux's aide, 420 *n*; Ridout, 28. 18 *n*; expected visit, 226.

Montflorence, James Cole. *See* Cole Mountflorence, Jacques.

Montgomerie, Archibald, Forbes expedition, 2. 298 *n*, 304, 305, 307; Cherokee war, 345, 361 *n*.

Montgomerie, Robert, Colvill estate, 29. 393, 31. 137.

Montgomerie, Thomas,* Savage affairs, 2. 523, 3. 33, 34, 64, 101, 102; accounts, bond, 139, 37. 499; illness, 10. 527; pass, 528; private secretary for Washington, 28. 177–180, 190; Colvill estate, 30. 121, 275–277; Armistead estate, 282.

Montgomery, ——, shipmaster, 2. 481.

Montgomery, ——, of New York, charges against, 6. 162.

Montgomery, James, of Pennsylvania, court-martial, 9. 30.

Montgomery, James, of Philadelphia, revenue cutter command, 31. 119, 125, 131.

Montgomery, Janet (Livingston), letter for, 21. 61; at headquarters, 24. 315; to Ireland, introductions, 30. 368, 504.

Montgomery, John, of Pennsylvania, court-martial, 9. 30.

Montgomery, John (?), of Princeton, Greene's son, **25.** 267.

Montgomery, Joseph, Congress, committees, **22.** 61 *n*, **23.** 308 *n*, **25.** 296 *n*.

Montgomery, *Gen.* Richard,* Canadian command, **4.** 18; on Price, letter, 24 *n*; Washington's regard, 45; and resignation, 179; fall, Trumbull's print, 254, 258, 263, 270, 281, 315, **20.** 207, **37.** 125; exchanges, **6.** 181, 183. *See also* Canadian expedition.

Montgomery, Robert, of New Jersey, **12.** 118 *n*.

Montgomery, William, court-martial, **9.** 29.

*Montgomery*, U. S. S., river operations, **9.** 299 *n*.

Montgomery County, Md., excise survey, **31.** 239 *n*; Washington's land, **33.** 290, 291, 388, 420, 516, **37.** 298.

Montgomery County, N. C., excise survey, **31.** 237, **32.** 312.

Montgomery County, Pa., excise survey, **31.** 236.

Montgomery County, Va., excise survey, **31.** 239 *n*.

Montgomery Township, Pa., camp, **9.** 333.

Montguyol, *Vicomte* de, troops for Wilmington, **23.** 267.

*Monthly Magazine or British Register*, material from, **10.** 338 *n*.

Montmorency Laval, Anne A. M. S. J. de. *See* Laval.

Montour, Andrew,* Fort Necessity expedition, **1.** 72, 75, 77, 88, 92; invitation, 180, 182, 197–199, 206, 214, 217; son, **24.** 297 *n*.

Montour, *Capt.* John, at headquarters, **24.** 297; to frontier, 426.

Montreal, capture, **4.** 119, 122, 126, 169 *n*, 174 *n*; retreat, **5.** 102, 104.

Montresor, *Col.* John, statue of George III, **5.** 246 *n*; confiscated wine, **6.** 86 *n*.

Montresor, *Capt.* John, journal, **13.** 432 *n*.

Montresor, *Capt.* Robert, Howe's aide, **6.** 100.

Montresor Island, N. Y. smallpox hospital, **4.** 492, **5.** 25, 63; British on, **6.** 45, 57, 66; American attack, 104, 132, 165, 234.

Montserrat, French capture, **24.** 70, 81.

Monument, Ceracchi's plans, **34.** 136–139.

*Monuments of Washington's Patriotism*, **2.** 298 *n*.

Moodie, *Capt.* Andrew, court-martial, **13.** 213; service, 213 *n*, **21.** 324 *n*, **22.** 376 *n*, **24.** 461 *n*; Fort Schuyler artillery, **21.** 324; stores, **22.** 126; to main army, 376; recruiting, **24.** 453; inspection, 461.

Moody, Benjamin, Colvill estate, **3.** 139, **15.** 376, **28.** 481 *n*, **29.** 109.

Moody, Enoch, Falmouth committee, **4.** 69.

Moody, *Lieut.* James, of Virginia, court-martial, **15.** 359; service, 359 *n*.

Moody, *Lieut.* James, of New Jersey, loyalist officer, trial, **19.** 388, 395.

Moody, John (?), of New Jersey, activity as loyalist, **23.** 445.

Moody, John,* of Virginia, army appointment, **37.** 146.

Moody, Thomas,* Colvill estate, **28.** 481 *n*.

Moon, Jacob, paymaster, court-martial, **9.** 101.

Mooney, Hugh, Washington's accounts, **27.** 334.

Mooney, John. *See* Monney.

Moore, ——, of New York (?), loyalist, family to New York City, **6.** 386.

Moore, ——, of England (?), introduction to Morris, **27.** 119.

Moore, ——, bears letter, **31.** 221.

Moore, *Col.* ——, of Virginia, claim, **2.** 477.

Moore, *Sergt.* Alexander, of New Jersey, court-martial, **5.** 468.

Moore, Alexander, of Virginia, office, **31.** 389.
Moore, Andrew, committee to president, **32.** 205 *n.*
Moore, Augustine, Yorktown capitulation, **23.** 236 *n*, 242 *n.*
Moore, Benjamin, court-martial, **8.** 59.
Moore, Bernard,* Yorktown house, **3.** 37 *n*; bond, 38; land, 164, **37.** 503; estate, 499
Moore, Charles, advisory committee, **1.** ix; acknowledgment to, **4.** 141 *n.*
Moore, Cleon,* Washington's Alexandria house, **33.** 14, 15.
Moore, Elizabeth (Channing), pass, **20.** 251.
Moore, Francis,* Savage estate, **27.** 185.
Moore, Gilbert, Pennsylvania soldier, **19.** 221.
Moore, Hannah,* Savage estate, **28.** 91, 101.
Moore, *Sir* Henry, land scheme, **3.** 47 *n.*
Moore, James, of North Carolina, brigadiership, **4.** 353 *n.*
Moore, James, of light corps, court-martial, capital penalty, **20.** 96.
Moore, *Maj.* James, of Pennsylvania, command, **17.** 139; court-martial, reprimand, **18.** 142, 143; detachment, 268, 282; service, 268 *n*, **20.** 63 *n*, **22.** 133 *n*; officer of the day, **18.** 324, 433, **20.** 47, 83, 186, 236, 264, 319, 347, 380; maneuvers, **18.** 359; at courts-martial, 401, **22.** 133; brigade major, **20.** 63; Howe trial, **23.** 375, 431.
Moore, John, of New York, court-martial, **5.** 81.
Moore, *Ensign* John, of Virginia, paymaster's abuse, **9.** 101; service, 101 *n.*
Moore, John, Virginia soldier. *See* More.
Moore, John, of New York, house, headquarters, **15.** 454 *n*, **16.** 11.
Moore, John, Alexandria Academy, **33.** 282 *n.*
Moore, John Hamilton,* coast charts, book, gifts, **32.** 252, **33.** 256.
Moore, John Spotswood, resignation, **31.** 389.
Moore, *Capt.* Joseph, company, **5.** 125.
Moore, *Lieut.* (*Capt.*) Nicholas Ruxton,* pay or resignation, **9.** 68, 69, 81, 82; resigns, **14.** 302 *n.*
Moore, Peter, court-martial, **22.** 487.
Moore, R. Walton, commissioner, **1.** vii; acknowledgment to, liii.
Moore, Stephen, New York house, **15.** 454 *n.*
Moore, Thomas, of Virginia, land exchange, **5.** 331.
Moore, *Lieut.* Thomas, of Virginia, court-martial, **9.** 439.
Moore, *Capt.* (*Maj.*) Thomas Lloyd,* court-martial, **12.** 256; brigade major and inspector, **13.** 60, **15.** 267, **17.** 103; service, **13.** 60 *n*, **15.** 267 *n*, **17.** 310 *n*; bears letter, 103; to main camp, 289; light corps, 310, **18.** 191; advanced line, 295, 360, 365 *n*; officer of the day, 336, **19.** 88, 109, 162, 496, **20.** 72, 199, 302, 358, 401; proposed raid, **18.** 401; maneuvers, **19.** 143; at courts-martial, 251, **25.** 87; peace establishment, **27.** 279 *n*; as officer, **36.** 334.
Moore, Thomas William, consul, exequatur revoked, **34.** 319 *n.*
Moore, *Lieut.* William, of Virginia, command, **19.** 199; service, 199 *n.*
Moore, *Judge* William, of Pennsylvania, house, **10.** 362 *n*; daughter, **27.** 425 *n.*
Moore, *Pres.* William,* of Pennsylvania, dragoon equipments, **23.** 319; circulars to, 461 *n*, **24.** 44 *n*, 234; provost recruiting fund, **23.** 491, 492; line recruiting, **24.** 16, 75; frontier defense, 17; proposed Indian expedition, **25.** 106 *n*, 110, 198, 199.
Moore, William, Alexandria Academy, **33.** 282 *n.*
Moore, William Duke,* gift, letter, **27.** 256, 256 *n.*

Moore County, N. C., excise survey, **31.** 236.

Moore Hall, Pa., **10.** 362 *n*, 455 *n*, **11.** 22.

Moores Creek, N. C., battle, **4.** 454 *n*, **6.** 74 *n*.

Moores House, N. Y., headquarters, **16.** 11.

Moores Mill, Yorktown, **23.** 158.

Moores Town, N. J., British march, **12.** 102, 109.

Moory, John, of London, order for, **2.** 337; death, **27.** 213.

Morale, at Valley Forge, **10.** 427, 460, 461, 464, 469, 470 *n*, 471 *n*, 472, 474, 498, **11.** 117, 181, 291; *esprit de corps* commended, **25.** 8. *See also* Discipline.

Morals, need of attention, **8.** 129, **9.** 130, **10.** 242; charges against officers, **11.** 83, **12.** 23, 24; general orders on immorality, **13.** 118; laxity of public, 335, 464, 467, 478, **14.** 300, 312, 365, 432, 433 *n*, **15.** 38 *n*, 39, 60, 180; essentiality, Farewell Address on, **30.** 349 *n*, **35.** 229, 416; and Christianity, **30.** 336 *n*. *See also* Crimes; Discipline; Gambling; Liquor; Profanity; Prostitution; Religion.

Moran, Michael, court-martial, **24.** 312.

Moravians, army hospital, **11.** 171; Indian missions, massacre, **24.** 474, **29.** 489, **30.** 355 *n*; addresses, 355 *n*, **31.** 291 *n*; female school, **35.** 284, 320, 321, 334, 366, 466.

Moré, *Comte* de. *See* Pontgibaud.

More, John, court-martial, capital penalty, consideration, pardon, **9.** 476, **10.** 63.

More, Jonathan, court-martial, **13.** 135, 136.

Morehead, *Capt.* Samuel, company, **15.** 303, **18.** 37 *n*.

Morehouse, Andrew, headquarters at, accounts, letters from, **20.** 67 *n*, **21.** 328, 329; route by, 174.

Morehouse, Joshua, court-martial, **8.** 404.

Moreland, *Sergt.* Francis, appointment, **1.** 278.

Mores Creek, N. Y., position on, **8.** 447 *n*.

Morey, ——, of Massachusetts, slave soldier, **20.** 272.

Morgan, A. S., acknowledgment to, **28.** 525 *n*.

Morgan, Charles,* Washington's Pennsylvania land, agency, **28.** 294, **29.** 9, 10, **33.** 406, **34.** 94, 220–223, 297, 298, **35.** 90, 273, 303; death, 22.

Morgan, *Capt.* (*Col.*, *Gen.*) Daniel,* riflemen company, **3.** 424 *n*, 507 *n*, **6.** 128; rank in Arnold expedition, **4.** 2, 12; accounts, 176; commended, **6.** 128, **15.** 342; exchange, **6.** 128, 319, **12.** 348; service, **6.** 128 *n*, **11.** 435 *n*; colonelcy, **6.** 319, **12.** 348; men for Commander in Chief's Guard, **7.** 495 *n*; corps as light infantry, instructions, recruiting, reenlistments, **8.** 336, *facing* 422, **10.** 211, 290, 401, **11.** 440, **13.** 249; rifles, **8.** 246; skirmish in New Jersey, 249 *n*; New Jersey movement (1777), 282, 291, 295, 301, 308, 312, 313, 463, 477, 486, 488, 503, **9.** 37, 45; rations, **8.** 362; alert, preparations to move, 437, 455; pay, 502, **9.** 71, **10.** 93; corps to Northern army, Burgoyne campaign, **9.** 70, 71, 78, 82, 102; to adjudge claims, 94; return of corps, 264, 466 *n*, 468, 468 *n*; clothing, **10.** 66, 502, **11.** 51, **13.** 250; Delaware River defense, **10.** 95, 101; in line of battle, 138; before Philadelphia, movements, patrol, 140, 142, 143, 146, 182, **11.** 384, 435; in plan for surprise attack, **10.** 203; spy, **12.** 11; Monmouth campaign, 87, 88, 102, 106–108, 113, 115, 118 *n*, 124 *n*, 126, 131, 135 *n*, 140, 146, 149; and absence for frontier defense, 190, 200, 214, 284, 406; post before New York City, 251, 252, **13.** 365 *n*; memorial to Congress, 22 *n*; brigade command, 250 *n*; at court-martial, 284, 287; march to winter quarters, 328, 376; resignation, **15.** 342; and command of light corps, 342 *n*; Mrs. Robinson's slave, **17.** 35, 36; new officers, **19.** 199; brigadiership, Washington's opinion, 224–226, **20.** 218; detachment in South, **21.** 171; Cowpens, general orders on, medal, 223–225, 265, 268, 308, 312, 437, 472, **31.** 27 *n*; inaction, **23.** 174; British prisoners of war, 382; Washington's affairs, **27.** 466, **28.** 128, 391; British officer's watch, **30.**

65, 75, 116; character and federal army command, 31. 511, 513, 514, 32. 14, 77; Whiskey Insurrection, occupation, 33. 522–524, 34. 159, 160; Mitchell, 159; letter to, Jay Treaty, 395 *n*; recruiting for provisional army, 36. 379; Randolph, 37. 178, 182; favor, 182, 183; false report of death, 183; Butler, 202; selection of officers, 204, 205, 207, 272, 319 *n*, 334, 406; Lewis estate claim, 405, 406. *See also* Posey, Thomas; Virginia regiments: Eleventh; Seventh.

Morgan, *Col.* George,* land grant, 3. 49 *n*; western commissary, 14. 56 *n*, 118, 423; bears letter, 262; McIntosh's charges against, inquiry postponed, 15. 77, 78, 88; Indian chiefs to headquarters, 113, 120, 37. 548; transfer of Washington's papers, 27. 238, 271; Indian vocabularies, 28. 525 *n*; wheat experiments, 30. 48, 59, 60; New Madrid settlement, 321 *n*.

Morgan, *Dr.* John,* director of hospital, needed at camp, 4. 104, 6. 8; staff, 4. 161; horse, 420; moving hospital to New York, 464; service, 464 *n*; Canadian expedition supplies, 5. 46; needed medicines, 114; for Philadelphia, 114; regimental surgeons, 6. 176; White Plains, 235; Shippen row, dismissed, vindication, 239, 361 *n*, 362, 7. 23, 28, 64, 70, 150, 13. 479–482, 15. 309, 488, 488 *n*, 16. 5, 6, 53, 17. 216, 282.

Morgan, John, of Rhode Island, court-martial, 8. 404.

Morgan, *Capt.* John,* of Pennsylvania, supernumerary, 21. 317.

Morgan, John, of New York, court-martial, 5. 426.

Morgan, John, of New Jersey (?), court-martial, 9. 30.

Morgan, *Ensign* John, of New Jersey, federal court-martial, 32. 108, 161.

Morgan, *Dr.* Maurice, pass refused, 24. 242, 270, 320.

Morgan, *Lieut.* Simon, court-martial, 9. 404.

Morgan, *Ensign* Spencer, appointment, 15. 462; service, 463 *n*, 19. 199 *n*; regiment, 199.

Morgan, Thomas (?), on barnyards, 28. 441.

Morgan, *Capt.* William, of Virginia, company, 7. 201 *n*.

Morgan, William, Pennsylvania civilian, court-martial, 11. 202.

Morgan Library, material from, 1. 188 *n*.

Morgans Tavern, Conn. (?), Washington at, 22. 100 *n*.

Morgantown, N. J., court of inquiry, 16. 288.

Morocco,* letter to emperor, 30. 474; and Barbary aggressions, tribute, treaty, 474–476, 31. 223; Barclay, 260. *See also* Barbary.

Morrel, John, court-martial, capital penalty, pardon, 11. 353, 356.

Morrill, *Maj.* Amos, brigade quartermaster, officer of the day, 20. 83, 124, 22. 334, 373, 412, 442, 499, 25. 159, 215, 237, 254, 291, 374, 402, 439, 459, 26. 62, 108, 147, 197, 248; service, 20. 83 *n*, 22. 334 *n*, 26. 147 *n*; at court-martial, 25. 474.

Morrill, *Ensign* Joseph, service, 25. 159 *n*.

Morris, ——, and Mount Vernon alarm, 4. 446 *n*; land, 13. 426.

Morris, ——, deputy quartermaster in Virginia, fuel, 23. 199.

Morris, *Sergt.* ——, of dragoons, substitute and discharge, 25. 182.

Morris, Annie C., acknowledgment to, 11. 486 *n*.

Morris, *Col.* Anthony James,* to camp, 8. 73; regiment brigaded, 88. *See also* Pennsylvania Ninth.

Morris, *Maj.* Apollos,* and adjutant generalship, 7. 67, 267, 8. 166; reconciliation attempt, 7. 67 *n*, 77, 78, 217, 218, 8. 191–193; deportation, 192, 193.

Morris, Daniel, mill, 9. 307, 10. 413.

Morris, Francis, court-martial, capital penalty, 10. 320.

Morris, Gouverneur,* movement against loyalists, 5. 69 *n*; pay of New York troops, 109 *n*; Congress, committees: conference, 10. 362 *n*, 14. 254 *n*, 343 *n* [*see also*

Committee of conference]; cartel, 11. 278 *n*; reconciliation, 281 *n*; Lafayette, 13. 41 *n*, 393 *n*; recruiting, 146 *n*; Canadian expedition, 244 *n*; Fleury, 388 *n*; Washington's letter, 15. 421 *n*; — letters: on distress, 10. 471 *n*; on generals and council of war, half-pay, 11. 305–307, 306 *n*, 307 *n*, 413; on Conway, 414 *n*; on cartel, 441 *n*; on Congress, 483 *n*, 17. 80 *n*; on memorial of officers, 13. 22 *n*; on winter cantonment plans, 344, 344 *n*; on British southern campaign, 15. 24 *n*; on French statistics, 30. 445 *n*; on French revolutionists and British alliance, 32. 61 *n*; on fear of regicide, 63 *n*; on France and Jay Treaty, 35. 38, 38 *n*; — Rhode Island, 11. 484; new arrangement, 485, 17. 79; reoccupation of Philadelphia, 11. 485; foreign volunteers, 12. 226; specie bounty, 403 *n*; on probable British plans (1778), 13. 21; plan to attack New York City, 15. 24, 20. 457–459; cartel negotiations, instructions, failure, 23. 373, 24. 22, 53–59, 66, 88, 175, 186, 187, 25. 32, 33, 36, 108; naval prisoners of war, 24. 64; Laurens, 79; intercourse, flag shipments, 89–91, 95, 96; and suspected spy, 94; Huddy reprisal, 136 *n*, 137; Mrs. Lloyd, 318; Dalrymple, 484; prisoners of war accounts, 25. 146; compliments, 26. 21; use of army to establish funds, 324; Pine, 28. 141 *n*; bears letter, 199; Washington's esteem, 29. 283, 33. 413; Mount Vernon, 29. 322, 490, 37. 214; Humphreys, 29. 490, 31. 147; to Europe, introductions, 30. 134–138, 140, 142; articles for Washington, accounts, 141, 438, 443–445, 31. 15, 16, 38, 69, 93, 146, 147, 173, 174, 326, 368; British private mission, conduct, report, results, 30. 439–442, 31. 38, 68, 69, 132, 132 *n*, 169, 170, 172, 215, 281, 469; funding loan, 366–368; French mission, caution on conduct, 467–470, 32. 272 *n*; French tobacco trade, 24; fish oil, 57; artisans for mint, 57; caution on communications, 63; absent from post, 74; Churchman, 148 *n*; commercial negotiations, 189; French news, character, 188, 332; French debt, 385; doubts on French Revolution results, 402; Jackson, 499; Mme. de Lafayette, 502; Genêt's recall, 33. 58 *n*; Lear, 76; instructions, 161; recall, successor, 345, 346, 364, 364 *n*, 409, 413; intercepted correspondence, 413, 419; return, 34. 482, 37. 214; proposed lease of Mount Vernon farms, 34. 484; French Directory and Washington's private letter, 35. 187–190, 209, 210, 470; publicity of private correspondence, 36. 126, 157; as minister, Monroe on, comment, 197, 201, 219, 227.

Morris, Israel, overseer, ill, 2. 341.

Morris, *Maj.* Jacob,* and Lee, 7. 154, 252, 344, 10. 354, 357, 358; service, 7. 154 *n*; question of regiment, 419, 420; deputy quartermaster general, lack of qualifications, 8. 137, 138; Lee's will, 26. 353; Washington's affairs, 27. 216.

Morris, James, headquarters at house, 9. 494, 495 *n*.

Morris, John, overseer, 12. 327 *n*, 29. 256.

Morris, *Capt.* John, of New Jersey, loyalist troops, 37. 527.

Morris, *Capt.* Jonathan, rank, 15. 35, 112; service, 35 *n*.

Morris, *Maj.* Joseph,* supplies, 7. 143; detail, 475; wounded, 10. 144.

Morris, *Gen.* Lewis [1],* army appointments, 3. 399; militia brigade, 5. 417; exchanges, 8. 233; sketch, 233 *n*; council of war on plans (1778), 12. 231 *n*; quarters, 232; protection of Neutral Ground, 13. 96 *n*; Indian affairs, 334, 35. 404; compliments, 24. 485.

Morris, *Maj.* (*Lieut. Col.*) Lewis [2],* Sullivan's aide, 5. 436, 12. 397 *n*; to adjudge claims, 9. 94; light corps, 10. 211; bears letters, 12. 397, 398, 404, 13. 16, 23. 73, 84, 192; volunteer aide to Greene, 15. 267, 267 *n*; return to Greene, 23. 151; memoranda for Greene, 193–195; pay arrears, 30. 157.

Morris, *Ensign* Lewis R.,* furlough, 25. 16; resignation, 413, 413 *n*; Livingston's secretary, message to Carleton, 26. 258 *n*; admission of Vermont, 31. 212, 213 *n*; marshalship, 228.

Morris, Mary (Philipse), 1. 127 *n*, 2. 383, 6. 57 *n*.

Morris, Mary (White),* Mrs. Washington, 26. 21; Mount Vernon, 29. 487, 491, 37. 371; articles for Mount Vernon, 30. 61; fitting up presidential mansion, 31. 127, 136; receives presidential mansion furniture, luster, 35. 428, 441, 442.

Morris, Richard,* explanation, **26.** 162; civil government for Westchester County, chief justice, 447, **27.** 10; federal office, **31.** 497.

Morris, Robert,* private bills of exchange, **3.** 290, **29.** 212, 237; early military funds, **4.** 14, **7.** 112 *n*, 143 *n*, **8.** 18; letters to, **4.** 83 *n*, **5.** 257 *n*; powder, 63; arms, 113, **7.** 68; ships, **5.** 144, **6.** 375, **7.** 107; letters: on Northern army, **5.** 257 *n*; on executive committee at Philadelphia, **6.** *facing* 362, 420, 420 *n*, 421 *n*, 436 *n*, 460; on funds for overtime bounty, 458, 458 *n*; on Washington's optimism, conditions in Congress, **7.** 22 *n*; on Lee and conference, 225 *n*; on subsistence plan, conversion, **22.** 365 *n*; on specie for Yorktown campaign, **23.** 12 *n*; on 1782 campaign, 14 *n*, 28 *n*, 32 *n*; on deserter, 95 *n*; on provisions contracts, **25.** 185 *n*; on pay arrears, 231 *n*; on requisitions and pay, 258 *n*; on Washington's headquarters advances, **27.** 99 *n*; — tents, **6.** 46; affairs before and after Trenton, 375, 420, 436, 441, 451, 457, 463, 466, 474, 502; bill of exchange for Lee, 452, 455; specie, secret service funds, 457, 463, **9.** 65, **22.** 449, **23.** 12, 12 *n*, 52, 89, 95, 107, **26.** 20; Washington's mail, **7.** 1; stores in Philadelphia, 32, 107, 184, 185, 203, 221, 402; salt cargo, 107, 185; Washington's apology and commendation, 203; Washington on relations and correspondence, appreciation, 221, **23.** 279, **27.** 293, **30.** 179; Armand, **8.** 90, **10.** 446, **11.** 316; reconciliation, **8.** 191, 192, **12.** 339; arsenals, 315; French alliance, 453; reoccupation of Philadelphia, 499; to headquarters, Rocky Hill, **17.** 486, **22.** 181, 367, 450, 495, **23.** 14, **27.** 130, 178, 209; liquor for headquarters, **19.** 262, **27.** 179; Muir's parole, **20.** 154; appointment as superintendent of finance, confidence, cooperation, **21.** 181 *n*, 183 *n*, 374, **22.** 79, 159, 177, 181, 367; marine agent, **21.** 181 *n*; flour, **22.** 226, 255, 282, 349, 449; on legal tender, 281; subsistence plan, conversion, 365, 365 *n*, 368, 464, 467; shipping for Virginia campaign, 450, 451; Wyoming garrison, supplies, 477, 484; 1782 campaign planning, 425, **23.** 14 *n*, 28 *n*, 32 *n*; Yorktown campaign supplies and finances, specie, 11, 12, 12 *n*, 51, 52, 81, 89, 95, 107, 144, 279, 331; water transportation on Yorktown march, 11, 51, 58; bears letter, 14; conversion of French flour, 16, 40; cannon from *Culloden*, 83; occasional funds, 89; sons to Europe, commended to Grasse, return, 273, 274, 279, **29.** 487, 492, **33.** 184; cipher, **23.** 311, **28.** 75 *n*; provisions contracts, controversy, **23.** 344, 362, 389, 427, **24.** 8, 118, 119, 126, 158, 159, 193, 251, 255, 257, 287–291, 295, 296, 321, 324, 348–351, 366, 393, 394, 440, 441, 464, 465, 467, **25.** 4, 108, 123, 124, 163, 175, 185, 185 *n*, 235, 262, 269, 314, 315, 418, 419, 478, **26.** 13, 20; preemption of Yorktown goods, **23.** 354, 355, 375, 376, 378, 379; frontier contracts, 397; Washington's host, 406, **27.** 406, **29.** 210, 282, **30.** 289 *n*; Varick's work, funds, **23.** 418, 500, **24.** 126, 301, **25.** 235, **26.** 59, 95, **27.** 127 *n*; prisoners of war accounts and cartel negotiations, **23.** 464, **24.** 401, **25.** 108, 122, 163, 185, 235; requisitions, **23.** 458–460, 464, 474, 476, **25.** 258 *n*, **27.** 86; Hutchins, **23.** 470; clothing problems, for officers, 481, 502, **24.** 25–27, 31–33, 73, **25.** 230, 231 *n*, **26.** 206; provost, **23.** 491, 492; British sick and wounded prisoners, hospital, 497, **24.** 19; recruiting funds, **23.** 499, **24.** 25; baggage transportation, 13; quartermaster department estimates, funds, 13, 256 *n*; staff departments in South, 28; pay problems, arrears and discontent, notes, 35, 121, 350, 351, **25.** 230, 231 *n*, 258 *n*, 289, **26.** 75, 259, 466, 466 *n*, 473; Steuben's pay arrears, **24.** 43, 69; conferences, 71; funds for headquarters expenses, bills of exchange, accounts, 82, **26.** 243, 244, **27.** 98, 99, 99 *n*, 101, 102, 238, 292; forage, payment, dire need, **24.** 429, **25.** 466, 468, 469; army inspector or intendant, 54, 248; lack of funds, 187, 188; marine prisoners of war, 242, 417, 418, 437, 462, **26.** 12, 59, 72, 95; receivers of taxes, **25.** 258 *n*; engraved cannon for Rochambeau, 453, **26.** 59, 60; interstate exchange, **25.** 458; Washington private affairs and accounts, **26.** 19, 20, **30.** 179, **31.** 327; women with army, **26.** 78–80; Washington's land affairs, 81, **33.** 376 *n*, 380, 381; cattle inspection, **26.** 161, 162; Washington's deprecation of resignation, 200; Parker, 212; civil damage claims, 205; pay in merchandise, 213; officers' memorial, 221; problems of peace and army discharge, 290, 309; use of army to establish funds, 293, 294; attitude toward army demands, comment, 351–353; funds for frontier posts occupation, **27.** 87, 115; introduction to, 119; Mrs. Washington, 179, 209; pay for retained officers, 245; portrait for Solms, 297; advance to Washington's aides, 382; position

for Washington's nephew, 412, 430–432; icehouse, 431; Potomac Company, **28.** 48–55; housekeeper, steward, 222, **30.** 477; jackass, **28.** 297 *n*; loan, 400, 401; Quakers and slavery, 407; Rucker, **29.** 250 *n*; plow for, 264, 268, 282; fodder, 283; Mount Vernon, 322, 491, **36.** 417; movements, accident, **29.** 492; French tobacco contract, **30.** 43, 84; lamps, **31.** 15; presidential mansion, rent, 110, 112–114, 116, 120, 125, 136, 152–154, **32.** 102, **37.** 570–572; Philadelphia as temporary capital, **31.** 120 *n*; New York land speculation, 261; Wolcott, 298; Spotswood's son, 475, **32.** 39, 92, **33.** 83, 109; Andrew Hamilton, **32.** 163, tilt hammer, **33.** 431; Weston, **34.** 66; federal district affairs, loan, 244, 247, 261, 262, 303–305, 314, 382, **35.** 64, 89, 98, 111; Hoops, **36.** 418. *See also* Bank.

Morris, *Gov.* Robert Hunter,* Braddock expedition, **1.** 118 *n*, 134, 137, 148; intelligence, Pennsylvania attitude, 268, 269, 309; Indian news, 445.

Morris, *Capt.* Roger, Braddock's aide, sketch, **1.** 127 *n*; wounded, 148, 149, 151, **29.** 43; and Washington, **1.** 154; wife, **2.** 383 *n*; house, Washington's headquarters, **6.** 57, **12.** 380.

Morris, *Capt.* Samuel, light horse, **7.** 55; hunting horn and hounds for Washington, **28.** 429, **29.** 272, 277.

Morris, *Lieut.* Thomas, exchange, **20.** 54, 67, 366, 376, 449.

Morris, William, Robert's son, to England, **33.** 184; bears letter, 357; Mount Vernon, **35.** 511.

Morris, *Lieut.* William Walton, artillery quartermaster, **26.** 24; service, 24 *n*; office, **30.** 413.

*Morris*, **5.** 371, 373.

Morris County, N. J., militia, posts (1776), **5.** 217, 224; militia and New Jersey campaign, **6.** 320; light horse, **7.** 37, **11.** 80; militia and 1777 campaign, **7.** 158, 159; iron works, exemption of workers, 465; impressment of provisions, **17.** 364 *n*, 452; extortion on soldiers, **18.** 85 *n*; neutrality address, **33.** 93.

Morrisania, N. Y., obstructing roads, **6.** 34; in plan to attack New York (1778), **12.** 136; loyalist post, raid on, **20.** 390, **21.** 44, 68, 69, 115, 139, 152, 160, 166, 172; thanks of Congress for raid, 238; proposed surprise attack, **22.** 294, 303–305, 308–310, 321, 322, 324, 326 *n*, 330; reconnoiter in force, 410 *n*; as approach to city, **24.** 207–209.

Morrison, ——, of Virginia, painter, **29.** 247.

Morrison, *Lieut.* (*Capt.*) Isaac, recruiting fund, **6.** 465; service, 465 *n*, **7.** 201 *n*; company, 201; court-martial, **11.** 376; charges by, **14.** 135, 144.

Morristown, N. J., Lee at, **6.** 336 *n*, 342; force for (1776), purpose, instructions, 407, 415, 416, 419, 448, 455; militia rendezvous, 471–473, 478, **18.** 470 *n*, **19.** 298, 386; headquarters, letters and orders from (1777), **6.** 473–503, **7.** 1–495, **8.** 1–137, 337–339, 481–487, **37.** 539; (1779), **15.** 225–230; (1779–80), **17.** 211–508, **18.** 1–488, **19.** 262, **37.** 549, 562; (1780), **20.** 416–424; (1782), **24.** 88–94; army baggage, **6.** 501; lack of clothing, **7.** 13; liberty pole, 122; returns, 161; St. Clair's brigade, 200; general parade ground, 392; artificers, **8.** 16; works, guard house, 58, 135; artillery, 130, **17.** 117, 211; headquarters leaves and returns (1777), **8.** 133, 337, 481; troops left at, post of communication, 135, 232, 232 *n*, 236, 375, 497, 499; route by, 490, 492, 503, **9.** 253, **12.** 463, **15.** 207, 210, 213, 223, **16.** 112, **17.** 33, 135, **27.** 35; army ovens, **9.** 185; stores, removal, magazines, guard, 224, **11.** 404, 408, **12.** 512, 514, 519, **14.** 58, **15.** 87, **21.** 151, 155, 190; Lee trial, **12.** 161, 162; and winter cantonment (1778), **13.** 345 *n*; tavern, **17.** 302; British plans and advance against, **18.** 105–108, 130, 145, 147, 148, 162, 163, **19.** 59, 60; ball, **18.** 261; winter quarters of Pennsylvania brigades (1780–81), instructions, **20.** 337, 344, 352, 369, 382 *n*, 406–408, 418, **21.** 2, 28, 29; specific supplies, **20.** 451 *n*; New Jersey line, **21.** 196, 198; light corps, 228, 229; court-martial at, **22.** 423; winter quarters (1781–82), **23.** 291, 323; military repair of courthouse, **24.** 92; no winter quarters (1782–83), **25.** 343. *See also* Mutiny (Pennsylvania line); winter quarters (1779–80).

Morrow, Charles,* Rumsey, **30.** 7.

Morse, *Rev.* Jedidiah,* Mount Vernon, bears letters, **29.** 125, 167; works, gifts, 522, **33.** 12, 13, **34.** 172 *n*, **35.** 455, 468, **37.** 140, 215.

Morse, John, spy, **11.** 263 *n*.

Morse, *Capt.* John. *See* Moss.

Mortars, supply, **4.** 371, 380, **11.** 113; burst, **4.** 379; placing, **5.** 31, 32, 416, 492. *See also* Artillery.

Mortgages, on slaves, **3.** 146; bottomry bond, 169. *See also* Debts.

Mortier, Martha,* flag communication, **22.** 240, 249; delicacies for Mrs. Washington returned, 249.

Mortimer, *Dr.* ——, of Virginia, **2.** 498.

Morton, A., bears letter, **29.** 162.

Morton, *Mrs.* Andrew, home, **28.** 83.

Moseley, *Col.* Increase, militia regiment, post, **12.** 217, 380 *n*.

Moss, ——, spy, **11.** 263.

Moss, *Capt.* John,* Virginia agent, **13.** 310; militiary clothing, 458; accounts, **15.** 290; state orders, **17.** 310; land information, **37.** 435.

Mossey Swamp, **2.** 411.

Mossum, *Rev.* David, **2.** 318 *n*.

Mott, ——, pass, **26.** 1.

Mott, *Maj.* Edward, at court-martial, **6.** 132.

Mott, *Capt.* Gershom, disputed member of company, **14.** 325; service, 325 *n*.

Mott, *Lieut.* John, detail, **12.** 371.

Motte, Isaac, Congress, committee, **21.** 327 *n*.

Mottersboth, *Sergt.* ——, court-martial, reduced, **8.** 401.

Mottin de la Balme. *See* La Balme.

Moulton, *Lieut. Col.* Johnson, abused, **4.** 362; inoculation, **5.** 82.

Moulton, *Capt.* William, bears letters, **17.** 162, **20.** 338; service, **17.** 162 *n*, **20.** 338 *n*.

Moultrie, Alexander,* Yazoo Company, **31.** 411.

Moultrie, *Col.* (*Gen.*, *Gov.*) William,* Charleston defense, **5.** 364 *n*; list of captured officers (1781), **23.** 391; exchange, 446, 494, **24.** 17; Addams's petition, 38; continuance in service, 491; Castiglioni, **28.** 44 *n*; Santee Canal, 439, 458, 29. 36; Cincinnati, 36; Hall, **30.** 311 *n*; presidential tour, **31.** 333; Wycombe, 411 *n*; plants for Mount Vernon, 476, 477, **32.** 4, 5, 34; character and federal army command, **31.** 509, 513; on Indian warfare, **32.** 35; Cherokees and Creeks, 337, **33.** 73, 74; federal artillery for militia, **32.** 387.

Moultrie Memorial Association, acknowledgment to, **32.** 35 *n*.

Mound builders, Washington on, **29.** 369.

Mount, Richard, sappers and miners, **14.** 235, **15.** 103.

Mount, Timothy Brinley,* services in New York City, return home, **27.** 112.

Mount & Page, London booksellers, **2.** 343 *n*.

Mount Airy, Md., letter from, **3.** 147.

Mount Clare, Md., Carroll estate, **30.** 449.

Mount Eagle, Fairfax estate, **1.** 138 *n*, **37.** 91, 95.

Mount Holly, N. J., force at (1776), **6.** 426 *n*, 427 *n*, 440; British retire, 451 *n*; militia post, **8.** 233, **10.** 134; Monmouth campaign, **11.** 478, **12.** 97, 102, 104, 109.

Mount Hope, N. J., British at, **8.** 371; route by, **17.** 24, 25; furnace, **19.** 214 *n*.

Mount Horem (Whoredom), Boston, British works, **4.** 173.

Mount Independence. *See* Ticonderoga.

Mount Pleasant, N. J., guard, **8.** 185; route by, **17.** 24, 25.

Mount Vernon, *mansion and grounds:* letters from (1755–60), **1.** 107–117, 152–163, 466, 473, 476, **2.** 136–138, 159–162, 164, 165, 321–340, 343–352, 355, **37.** 479, 480; (1761–65), **2.** 359–363, 366–386, 388–391, 398, 400–410, 413, 416, 420–433, **37.** 484–487; (1766–70), **2.** 434–444, 453–482, 486–532, **3.** 1–36, **37.** 487–495; (1771–75), **3.** 36–66, 72–118, 126–156, 167–215, 227, 230, 237, 243, 248–276, 280–290, **37.** 496–510; (1781), **23.** 109–113, 339–357; (1783–84), **27.** 286–328, 333–393, 406–466, 471–494, 496–505, **28.** 1–17, **37.** 559; (1785), **28.** 22–367; (1786), 367–528, **29.** 1–136, **37.** 567; (1787), **29.** 136–213, 278–348; (1788), 348–528, **30.** 1–173, **37.** 569; (1789), **30.** 173–286; (1790), **31.** 114–159; (1791), 256–278, 292–309, 374–394; (1792), **32.** 43–50, 88–177; (1793), 404–419, 510–513, **33.** 1–3, 89–143; (1794), 410–422; (1795), **34.** 177–184, 243–270, 303–336; (1796), **35.** 94–180, 238–250; (1797), 424–514, **36.** 1–115, **37.** 579, 580; (1798), **36.** 115–525, **37.** 1–82, 582; (1799), 82–474, 582, 583; Mary Washington, and social demands, **1.** 136, **29.** 160; antebellum supplies, **1.** 253, **37.** 483 [*see also* Invoices]; livery, **1.** 253–255, **2.** 332, 420, **27.** 296, 304, 304 *n*, 356, 398, 428, **29.** 434, 446, **30.** 254, **37.** 443, 576; preparations for return after marriage, **2.** 318, 319; antebellum visitors, 341, **3.** 105, 108, 126, **37.** 487; early repairs and alterations, material, **3.** 154, 155, **37.** 482, 483; wartime addition and improvements, **3.** 227, 435, **5.** 460–462, **6.** 139, **10.** 531, **12.** 326–328, **13.** 157, 427, **21.** 386, **27.** 2, 429, **29.** 6; fireplaces, grates, mantels, **2.** 23, 339, **3.** 435, **27.** 303, 390, 425, **28.** 63, 237, **29.** 264, 271, 272, 281, 283, 326, **35.** 12, 287, 357, 424, **37.** 576; Dunmore's threat, **3.** 432; wartime charity, **4.** 115; alarm (1776), packing up, 446 *n*, **37.** 536; Bishop, wartime wages, **14.** 362; newspapers, periodicals, **16.** 292, **24.** 488 *n*, **28.** 56, 104, 136, 142, 211, 349, 430, **29.** 113, 140, 438, **37.** 577; Greene, **20.** 464; British at (1781), supplies given, **22.** 14, 15, 31, 32, 145; Mrs. Knox, **23.** 88; Washington's return (1781), **23.** 107 *n*, **37.** 554; French officers, **23.** 110; fire, caution, 435, **33.** 267; Custine's gift of china, **24.** 485; later improvement of grounds, trees, lawns, vistas, **25.** 472, 473, **27.** 493, 494, 502, **32.** 177–179, 182, 185, 202, 215, 216, 216 *n*, 217 *n*, 221, 223, 247, 256, 259, 261, 265, 275, 295, **33.** 244, 273, 285, **34.** 26, 48, 56, 72, 83, 112, 153, 384, 495, 496, **35.** 11, 259, 260, 332, 355, **37.** 95, 115, 119; postbellum supplies, window glass, provisions, **27.** 160, 238, 296, 304, 428, **28.** 147, 223 *n*, 237, 315, 369, 375, 382, 383, 427, 430, 492, 524 *n*, **29.** 258, **30.** 20, 35, 230, **31.** 73, 351, **35.** 71, 250, 335, **36.** 47, 174, 175, 188; tableware, linen, **27.** 101, 150, 151, 160, 175, 184, **28.** 223 *n*, 238 *n*, **31.** 58, 70, 73, 77; furniture, chairs, carpets, curtains, blinds, **27.** 160, 398, **28.** 524 *n*, **30.** 91, 93, 179, **34.** 450, **35.** 35, 71, 80, 279, 287, 462, 484, **37.** 6, 96, 119; silverware, plated ware, **27.** 161, 214–218, 259, 384; postbellum return, **27.** 286 *n*; postbellum visitors, problem, 293, 298, 340, 343, 365, 373, 389, 458, 463, 496, **28.** 28, 48, 159, 164, 232, 288, 303, 307, 308, 346, 349, 409, 470, 494, 516, 517, **29.** 74, 77, 94, 165, 167, 213, 301, 322, 325, 368, 505 *n*, 519, **30.** 56 *n*, 117 *n*, 122, 139, 140, 160, 199, 204, 251, **31.** 157, 378, **32.** 89, 164, **33.** 109, 124, **34.** 179, **35.** 101, 110, 111, 117, 133, 134, 150, 438, 459, 467, 477, 478, 492, 494, 505, 506, 511, **36.** 22, 96, 246, 248 *n*, 297, 325, 329 *n*, 369 *n*, 386, 408, 409, 420 *n*, 426 *n*, 469, 481, 522, **37.** 188, 325, 330, 353, 360, 371, 378, 448, 575 *n*; interior finishing, fittings, stucco, paper, border, banquet room, **27.** 298, 305, 357, 388, 397, 430, **28.** 146, 147, 150, 175, 237–239, 263, 324, 330–333, 369, 370, 458, 496, **29.** 16, 84, 131, 201, 216, 228, 234, 241, 242, 246, 247, 254, 258, 264, 268, 271, 272, 279–281, 283, 481; piazza and colonnades, flooring, tiles, **27.** 303, 304, 388, 433, **28.** 171, 172, 317, 426, 453, **33.** 65, **34.** 273; Virginia-Maryland commission, **27.** 375 *n*; cupola, leaks, coppering, 388, 405, **28.** 175, 349, **29.** 228, 250, 258, 264, **35.** 266; mattresses, price, **27.** 427, 435; Lafayette, 458, 496; park, deer, other animals, birds, **28.** 86, 221, 314, 468, **29.** 59, 74, 93, 94, 168, 178, 216, 281, 397, **33.** 155, **34.** 74, **35.** 356, 378; walks, driveways, surfacing, lanes, posts, **28.** 94, **31.** 309, **32.** 178,

185, 33. 145, 34. 57, 83, 35. 11, 44, 262; housekeeper, 28. 222, 256–258, 36. 7 *n*, 27, 33, 55, 56, 58, 62, 63, 71, 76, 77, 109, 150; unbidden and unintroduced visitors, 28. 470; plain living, 470; Christmas, 29. 129; Vaughan's plan, 313; hospitality during absence of family, 32. 196, 233, 247, 33. 112, 34. 41, 42, 53, 151 *n*, 162, 35. 71, 72; house closed, employment of house slaves, 32. 177–181, 194, 196, 204, 227, 228, 247, 256; Frances Washington, 353, 383, 392; Baltimore-Annapolis distances, accommodations, 33. 69; outhouses, use, school house, 34. 41, 52, 35. 47; care of mansion, later repairs, interior renovations, 34. 49, 378, 449, 476, 35. 24, 424, 425, 429, 430, 434, 447, 36. 4, 49, 67, 85, 87, 263, 37. 5; necessaries, 35. 72; preparations for family and visitors, 79, 80; Latrobe's diary on visit, 141 *n*; Indian visitors, 146; study, 251; sanding mansion, substitute, 263, 265; cellar windows, 287; mansion table, 377; house for papers, 431, 447; pictures, frames, 454, 455, 36. 15, 32, 295; Washington's routine, 35. 455, 456, 37. 187; as home for Lawrence Lewis, service, 36. 2; stoves, 15, 16, 32, 47; cook, 63, 70, 122, 123, 149; clerk, 148, 150, 165–167, 172, 176, 178, 283, 37. 438; river wall, 36. 524, 525, 37. 6; fuel, 2, 6; assessment list, window panes, 147. *See also* Books; Carriages; Dogs; Horses; Horticulture; Ice-house; Liquors; Wine.

*Farms:* management during Braddock expedition, 1. 110, 114, 116, 120, 139, 140; annuity to Lawrence's widow, 111 *n*; land, additions, controversies, 2. 340 *n*, 349, 390, 397, 455 *n*, 505–507, 509, 511, 3. 5–9, 13. 407, 412, 423–427, 21. 385, 23. 348–351, 24. 69, 70 *n*, 25. 361–366, 452, 458, 470, 26. 19, 20, 81, 82, 28. 60, 61, 76, 77, 29. 16–21, 32, 272–274, 276, 296, 332, 358, 376, 377, 439, 445, 33. 31; ferry, 2. 340 *n*, 29. 450 *n*, 30. 158–160, 257, 31. 134 *n*, 33. 510; trespass, boundaries, 2. 341, 13. 411, 413, 423, 425, 27. 3, 30. 261, 33. 203; quitrent, 2. 390, *facing* 436; wartime activities and instructions, 3. 432, 4. 114, 115; wartime irregularity of news, 7. 1; unprofitable, 12. 326, 328; cotton, fabrics, 13. 181, 183, 33. 297, 298; maps and plans, surveys, 13. 426, 33. 175 *n*, 34. 343, 37. *front.*, 253 *n*; taxes, 21. 341, 22. 283, 28. 364, 414, 32. 220, 251, 422, 434, 456; questions on affairs (1781), 21. 386, 22. 145; preparations for foray (1781), 22. 145; white servants, artisans, agreements, 27. 102, 367, 429, 434, 448, 449, 452, 28. 171, 317, 369 *n*, 29. 84, 85, 109 *n*, 110, 112, 206, 207, 240, 264, 269, 356, 445, 461 *n*, 31. 343 *n*; paint, 27. 175, 28. 492, 29. 179, 268, 31. 73, 32. 232, 259, 282, 302, 303, 318, 330, 341, 447, 462, 33. 147, 35. 286, 306; search for manager, conditions, 27. 492, 33. 21–27, 38, 68–70, 97–101, 110–112, 142, 318, 324, 35. 181–185, 257, 337, 356 [*see also* Manager]; record of work, reports, crops, accounts, 28. 336 *n*, 364, 29. 217, 30. 486 *n*, 31. 336, 32. 74, 101, 33. 232, 240, 246, 249, 280, 33. 10, 40 *n*, 41 *n*, 53, 63, 64, 98, 195, 206, 225, 227–229, 230 *n*, 232, 233, 267, 326, 334, 34. 63, 101, 379, 35. 257, 376, 36. 110, 111, 151–154, 254, 257, 37. 463; scarcity, drought, purchase of fodder and grain, 28. 348, 355, 363, 366, 378, 381, 395, 29. 284, 288, 294, 303, 324, 325, 425, 460, 33. 114, 375, 36. 240, 301, 302, 473, 481, 37. 131, 211, 214, 232, 233, 339, 341; flax, hemp, seed, 28. 385, 411, 33. 9, 233, 242, 243, 266, 279, 288, 309, 336, 344, 394, 446, 469, 35. 72, 265, 323; Washington's attachment, 28. 418, 504; Washington as own manager, 411, 469; soil, erosion, conservation, 29. 65, 32. 238, 319, 347, 470, 33. 176, 34. 104, 217, 36. 240; prices and purchases, bargains, 29. 110–112, 33. 315; spinning, weaving, 29. 156, 179, 235, 258, 434, 458, 487, 498, 30. 114, 137, 230, 434; harvests, hay and grain, harvest home, 29. 226, 33. 362, 35. 494; water, springs, streams, wells, pumps, 29. 264, 30. 35, 32. 81, 183, 198, 230, 240, 247, 259, 266, 281, 301, 304, 307, 33. 144, 148, 205, 35. 67; hunting refused, 29. 295, 32. 109, 37. 194, 195; experimentation, 29. 336–339, 414–417, 436, 32. 328; driftwood, 30. 39; instructions and admonitions to head men (1789), labor requirement, 175 *n*, 176 *n*, 262–266; application of funds, 258, 259; rented land and slaves, rent and returns, 31. 171, 186–189, 33. 255; carpentry, schedules, troubles, 31. 307–309, 32. 293, 33. 52, 53, 64, 134, 141, 196, 197, 221–224, 244, 270, 275, 454, 455, 502, 512–515, 34. 12, 25, 40, 41, 45, 52, 65, 73, 103, 117, 161, 274, 291, 377, 378, 427, 502, 35. 368, 37. 4–6; timber, lumbering, woodcutting, 32. 219, 228, 34. 25, 422, 500; roads, public, 32. 221, 299, 340, 33. 510–512, 34. 373, 384, 422, 479,

35. 258, 285, 286, 337, 354, 383; quality rather than quantity, 32. 228, 34. 370, 383, 35. 11; thefts, 32. 232, 240, 257, 330, 424–426, 465, 483, 34. 212; ashes, 32. 232; caution on fires, 258, 263; desired self-sufficiency, 262, 307, 423, 442, 33. 365, 34. 24, 112, 273, 480, 36. 153; blacksmith, work, iron, 32. 275, 279, 470, 481, 33. 105, 34. 51; plowing, table, 32. 283, 33. 189, 207–211, 225–229, 434, 34. 25, 73; fallow culture, 32. 301; scales, 457, 470, 471; trials of Washington's absence, 466, 467; affairs and illness of manager, 508; temporary agent, 33. 5; proposed leasing and sale, descriptions, 174–183, 480, 34. 21, 22, 408–410, 433–438, 442–447, 450–453, 464–472, 475, 476, 479, 484, 494, 497, 500–502, 35. 23, 25, 330, 445, 487, 500, 505, 36. 30, 31, 80, 81, 106, 107, 192, 37. 6–9, 24; quarry, 33. 184, 400, 427, 447, 502, 34. 59, 35. 251; special planting, 33. 202; neglect and waste, 241, 264, 302; dairies, butter, 267, 399, 427; business, 424, 425; main objectives, 430, 34. 11, 111, 371, 422, 36. 268; thoroughness, 33. 452, 469, 34. 153, 37. 462, 471, 472; clear contracts, 34. 103; rice, 426, 427; consistent clearing, foul spots, rolling, 35. 261, 262, 504 [*see also* Grass (meadows)]; proper cultivation, 263; necessity of systematic labor, 36. 112, 113; consolidation of farms, 114; rights of proprietor and manager, 267–270, 284; new managerial arrangement, 269, 270, 283–287, 37. 354, 356–358, 377, 383, 384, 459–472, 474; troublesome neighbors, lease to quiet, 9, 11, 12, 105, 122–124, 178–180, 210, 211; in Washington's will, lease anticipating, 275, 288–291, 369, 370, 376–378, 383, 415; obedience to orders, 472. *See also* Agriculture; Animals; Buildings; Distillery; Fences; Fertilizers; Fisheries; Flour; Fodder; Grain; Grass; Implements; Manager; Overseers; Rotation; Slaves; Tobacco; Vegetables; Weather; farms by name: Dogue Run; Ferry; Muddy Hole; River; Union.

*Mount Vernon*, capture, 35. 95 *n*, 96, 97, 97 *n*, 101–103, 106, 122.

Mount Vernon Ladies' Association of the Union, acknowledgment to, 1. lii; material from, 2. 319 *n*.

Mount Washington. *See* Fort Washington.

Mount Whoredom. *See* Mount Horem.

Mountflorence. *See* Cole Mountflorence.

Mountings, issue of small, 15. 187.

Mountjoy, *Col.* John, regiment, 19. 198.

Mountjoy, William, paymaster, 10. 88.

Mourning, second, 3. 139, 141; rings, 144, 37. 287; sword, 3. 144 *n*.

Moustier, Eléonor François Élie, *comte* de,* introductions, 29. 404, 409; welcome, compliments, 407, 31. 356; Mount Vernon, 29. 408, 30. 116, 122, 139, 160; attitude, criticisms, Washington's comments, 29. 446–448, 30. 47, 116, 139, 31. 142, 242 *n*; Franco-American trade, 29. 448, 30. 43–46, 84, 160, 161; travel, 139; direct intercourse with president, 333–335, 342; leave, bears letters, 437, 439, 448; house, 31. 15.

Mowatt, *Capt.* Henry, Falmouth raid, 4. 41.

Moxcy, Jonathan, oration, 37. 324 *n*.

Moxley, Benjamin, Alexandria Academy, 33. 282 *n*.

Moxley, William, Alexandria Academy, 33. 282 *n*.

Moyes, *Dr.* ——, of Philadelphia (?), Mount Vernon, 28. 163.

Moylan, James, gift, 21. 416; office, 416 *n*.

Moylan, John,* blankets, 17. 70; emergent transportation of clothing, 300; articles of clothing on hand, letter, 18. 59 *n*; artillery clothing, 127; clothing affairs, 19. 213, 24. 77; light corps clothing, 21. 246; clothier general, commendation, 283, 371, 22. 40; clothing to South, 12 *n*; Wilkinson's accounts, 63; shirts, 24. 457, 458, 25. 207, 242, 26. 32; quality of shoes, 25. 66; winter clothing, preparation, distribution, 207, 313, 375, 27. 178, 206, 222; frontier posts clothing, 126.

Moylan, *Col.* Stephen,* Washington papers, 1. xliii; mustermaster general, 3. 414, 419, 428, 459; on discipline, letter, 508 *n*; instructions to, on armed vessels, 4. 6, 32;

supplies from prize, 31; drafts written by, 102 *n*, 6. 473 *n*, 37. 542 *n*; acting military secretary and aide, 4. 104, 268, 369, 381, 5. 481, 6. 68; at musters, 5. 1, 12, 21; quartermaster general, 105; returns of stores, 106; tools, 156, 157; tents, quarters, huts, 184, 6. 46, 47, 103, 120; prize papers, 5. 233; emergent supplies, 341; passes, 367; water casks, 407; impressing horses, 6. 2; lumber, 11; replacement advised, 116 *n*; resignation, 126, 193; exchange of prisoners of war, 324, 454; Lee, 362 *n*; volunteer, 7. 51; cavalry command, 51, 322, 419; uniform, 421, 8. 53–56, 98, 9. 288; general dragoon command, 8. 121 *n*, 11. 115, 23. 266, 24. 82; character of men, 8. 136, 197; rank, 203, 11. 385, 12. 290; march orders (1777), 8. 437; intelligence, funds, letter, 447, 473, 15. 473, 16. 34, 85, 86 *n*; movement into Pennsylvania, 8. 475, 479, 488; and dragoon court-martial, 9. 29, 379, 404; stragglers, 36; officers and special pay, 68, 69, 81, 82; troopers court-martialed, 99, 19. 414, 466; removing stores, 9. 214; scouting before Philadelphia, 214 *n*, 242, 245; exploits, 288, 10. 31; Pulaski's complaint, court-martialed, 9. 472; in line of battle, 10. 139, 20. 187; horse for Washington, 10. 228; clothing, arms, equipments, 256, 11. 322, 338, 12. 2, 205, 470, 16. 34, 329, 18. 90, 167, 168, 280, 282, 20. 120, 441, 499, 21. 294, 23. 220, 434; purchasing mounts, region, 10. 369; winter quarters, controversy, conduct of officers, 11. 147, 149, 244, 13. 284, 351, 371, 397, 17. 116, 147, 199, 200, 202, 210, 291, 318, 395, 482, 18. 18, 18 *n*, 20. 337, 419; wintering horses, 11. 147, 446, 469, 20. 361; escort, 11. 203, 13. 356, 357; and spies, 11. 203, 15. 399; on lack of provisions, letter, 11. 398 *n*; detachment, 420 *n*; remounts, 470; Monmouth campaign, 12. 3, 80, 108; to the Hudson, 162; posts, movements, patrol, 228, 248, 249, 530, 13. 25, 15. 327, 328, 337, 338, 373, 395, 471, 474, 16. 56, 17. 392, 394, 19. 46, 47, 123 *n*, 20. 20, 141, 251; Arnold trial, 15. 182, 17. 287; command over, 15. 437; dismounted men, 16. 34; leave, 85; recruiting, replacements, 329, 382, 18. 219, 20. 362; bears letter, 17. 146; troopers from different states, state provision, 318, 322, 18. 3, 14, 19, 25, 39, 101, 102, 295, 20. 441; promotion in corps, 17. 318; new arrangement, commissions, 355, 402, 19. 123, 506; Shippen trial, 18. 91, 291; to main army in field, 495, 19, 53, 25. 163; Philadelphia Light Horse, 19. 70; rearguard in march, 99; guard orders, 139; officer to orderly office, 142; impressment expedition, 216, 260–262, 276; condition of corps (1780), 441; proposed Kings Bridge attack, 20. 381, 382, 385, 395; dinner at headquarters, 395; refitting for southern service, 21. 306, 314, 415, 431, 471, 22. 353, 23. 194, 198, 200, 216, 270, 312, 317, 319; Yorktown, 141; ill health, letter, 317 *n*; Howe trial, 375, 423; discharge of trooper, 25. 182; reduction of corps, 466, 467; Mount Vernon, 28. 142; federal office, 30. 413, 33. 134, 134 *n*. *See also* Cavalry; Fourth Dragoons.

Moylan, *Mrs.* Stephen, compliments, 16. 330.

Moyston, Edward, housekeeper for Mount Vernon, 28. 222, 257; presidential mansion cook, 31. 33.

Mozair, Lewis, court-martial, 26. 24.

Mud, as fertilizer, 28. 271, 272, 296, 306, 32. 300, 33. 176, 37. 466.

Mud Island, Delaware River, later works, 12. 135. *See also* Fort Mifflin.

Mudd, *Sergt.* ——, British, flagship, 20. 449.

Muddy Hole Farm, described, 33. 178; proposed lease, 34. 435, 443, 445; slaves, 37. 264, 265; instructions, 472 *n*. *See also* Mount Vernon (*Farms*).

Muddy Run, Pa., camp, 2. 299 *n*.

Mugford, *Capt.* Thomas, death, 5. 144; prize, 7. 390.

Muhhekunneek Indians,* certificate of service, 27. 53.

Muhlenberg, Frederick Augustus,* speaker, 23. 363; expect Iroquois expedition, letter, 25. 106 *n*, 111 *n*.

Muhlenberg, Henry Melchior, on hardships of march, 9. 238 *n*; Diary, 238 *n*.

Muhlenberg, *Gen.* Peter,* promotion, rank, 7. 239, 10. 185, 246, 449, 490 *n*, 11. 19, 21, 88, 233; subaltern ranking, 7. 391; pay, arrears, 481 *n*, 12. 23; brigade majors

and inspectors, 8. 73, 9. 120, 144, 11. 225, 15. 66; brigade returns, 8. 97 *n*, 11. 434 *n*; brigade, composition, 8. 100, 9. 329, 12. 79, 80, 215, 15. 46, 23. 134; instructions, 8. 129 *n*; march toward the Hudson (1777), 437; march into Pennsylvania, 464, 487, 9. 125; councils of war: British destination (1777), 110 *n*; attack after Brandywine, 279; attack after Germantown, *facing* 462, 464 *n*; winter quarters, 10. 133 *n*, 13. 76 *n*; plan of campaign (1778), 11. 283 *n*, 12. 75 *n*, 231 *n*; Rhode Island campaign, 12. 388 *n*; inspector general department, 438 *n*; troops to Boston, 13. 83 *n*; Arnold trial, 15. 205 *n*, 208, 209; —at court of inquiry, 9. 379; Wayne trial, 421, 491; seamen for river defense, 461; discharges, 10. 315 *n*; leave, 449, 13. 173; clothing, shoes, 10. 502, 13. 173, 16. 462, 24. 61, 25. 419; and resignation, 11. 239, 277, 484; administers oaths, 361; in plan of march (1778), 465, 497; Monmouth campaign, 12. 74, 90, 107; before New York City, advanced post, British movement, 217, 283, 13. 354, 365, 369, 370, 15. 380, 440, 441; Ticonderoga trials, 12. 352, 526 *n*; civil arrest of officer, 364 *n*, 384, 15. 46 *n*; in division, 12. 409; reenlistments, 469 *n*, 474 *n*, 13. 250 *n*, 394 *n*, 16. 354; furloughs, 13. 82; division command, 196; Putnam, 196 *n*; to winter quarters, march, 295, 296, 346, 351, 354, 17. 118, 119; new arrangement, 14. 89, 132, 16. 180, 183, 305–307; data on Virginia gratuity, 14. 169; alarm signals, 282 *n*, 284; ranking board, 310, 311, 322, 323 *n*, 325, 346, 15. 162; parole breakers, 311 *n*; Stony Point, 426, 474, 475; Powles Hook controversy, 16. 191 *n*, 196; commission for sergeants, 211, 17. 13; to South, 260; later Virginia recruiting, reofficering brigades, graft, 18. 285–287, 289, 19. 194–197, 203, 204, 229, 232, 381, 20. 20, 202, 203, 24. 60, 61, 25. 10, 199, 201, 241, 340; on escaped prisoners of war, 19. 374, 382; Yorktown: order of battle, 23. 146; vanguard, 148; picket, 153, 168; officer of the day, 167; trench command, 197, 202, 216, 223, 238; trench materials, 204; on duty, 239, 275; leveling works, 263; preemption of goods, 300; — military stores, irregularity, 24. 257; intercepted returns, 435; execution of deserter, 436 *n*; Virginia and 1783 campaign, 26. 98, 100. *See also* Virginia brigades.

Muir, *Capt.* Francis, service, 19. 230 *n*.

Muir, *Rev.* James,* Alexandria Academy, letters, 33. 279, 281, 282 *n*, 34. 214; Washington's donation, 36. 137 *n*.

Muir, *Capt.* William, parole, 20. 155.

Muirson, Benjamin Woolsey, sent to British, 24. 280.

Muirson, Richard (?), conduct, commission, 20. 416.

Mulberries, Mount Vernon, 32. 216.

Mulberry Grove, S. C., plantation, 37. 219.

Mules, usefulness, 28. 244. *See also* Asses.

Mullen, Thomas, of Virginia, land claim, 31. 78, 154.

Mullen, William, court-martial, capital penalty, 17. 138.

Mullens, *Capt.* (*Maj.*) Thomas, foreign volunteer, bears letters, 8. 85, 9. 292; brigade major, bravery, 8. 85 *n*, 92, 9. 305, 313; troubles, court-martial, 7, 44, 65; service, 7 *n*.

Muller, *Sergt.* ——, provost, officer's assault, 13. 247.

Muller, John, Washington's study of works, 1. 255 *n*.

Mulley. *See* Meloy.

Mullican, Charles, Braddock expedition, 1. 152.

Mullican, Priscilla, 1. 152.

Mulligan, Hercules,* moleskin, 31. 474.

Mullins, James, bears funds, 25. 185; prisoners of war accounts, 196.

Mullock, William, affidavit, 24. 244 *n*.

Mulloy, ——, shipmaster, 2. 326, 433, 438.

Mumford, Benjamin, court-martial, 4. 329.

Mumford, James, court-martial, **5.** 468.
Mumford, *Justice* Paul, deposition before, **25.** 407.
Mumford, Thomas,* supplies, **13.** 277, 277 *n*, 278; wine for headquarters, **20.** 57.
Mun, Nathaniel, court-martial, **5.** 468.
Munday, *Lieut.* William, court-martial, cashiered, **23.** 207.
Mundell, Robert, Adams affair, **3.** 205 *n*, 274.
*Munificence*, **2.** 436.
Munroe, Hugh, unfit recruit, **24.** 452.
Munroe, John, court-martial, **15.** 67.
Munsee Indians, expedition against, **16.** 480, 492, **17.** 1; peace overtures, **16.** 487.
Munson, *Capt.* Theophilus,* rank, **16.** 252 *n*.
Munson, *Capt.* William,* passes, **26.** 148.
Murarius, Lewis,* aideship, **36.** 401.
Murder, civil charge against officer for duel, **26.** 55–57. *See also* Assault (fatal).
Murderers Creek, N. Y., winter quarters, **20.** 353; boat haven, 486, 497.
Murdock, George, cattle, **11.** 279.
Murdock, *Capt.* Joseph, militia detachment, **1.** 346.
Murfree, *Maj.* Hardy, at court-martial, **13.** 106; private team, **15.** 365; light corps, 421, 467, **16.** 470, **17.** 134.
Murnans, *Maj.* Jean Bernard Gauthier de,* Du Portail's subordinate, **13.** 263; commission and service, 263 *n*; Wyoming, **14.** 496 *n*; fascines, **16.** 462 *n*, **17.** 115, **18.** 364, 466, **19.** 140; ill, **18.** 364; trouble, recall, courts-martial, cashiered, restored, **19.** 338, 344, **20.** 33, 76, **22.** 421, 482, 483, **23.** 63–65; blockhouse, **21.** 447; Howe trial, **23.** 375; certificate, **26.** 452.
Murphy, Daniel, court-martial, **6.** 192.
Murphy, Hardy. *See* Murfree.
Murphy, John, pardon, **9.** 44.
Murphy, Patrick, of Virginia, colonial deserter, **1.** 518.
Murphy, Patrick, of Pennsylvania (?), court-martial, **8.** 404.
Murphy, Robert, land grant, **3.** 159, 161, 171.
Murphy, Thomas, court-martial, **8.** 154.
Murphy, William, court-martial, **8.** 60.
Murran, *Ensign* William, commission, service, **15.** 46 *n*, **16.** 65 *n*; quartermaster, 65.
Murray, ——, of Madeira, **2.** 481.
Murray, ——, court-martial, **10.** 456.
Murray, *Lieut.* Abraham, regiment, **19.** 200.
Murray, *Maj.* Daniel,* flag communications through, **25.** 127, 233, 372, 373 *n*, **26.** 133.
Murray, David. *See* Stormont.
Murray, Fontaine, overseer, **36.** 450.
Murray, Francis, of Pennsylvania, court-martial, **12.** 358.
Murray, *Capt.* (*Maj.*) Francis,* information, **6.** 378; service, 378 *n*, **16.** 434 *n*, **20.** 243 *n*; to line army, **9.** 224; capture, **10.** 504; exchange, **16.** 434, **20.** 221, 243.
Murray, George, slave cook, **36.** 70.
Murray, *Gen.* James, reconciliation, **11.** 307, 501.
Murray, *Lieut.* James, parole, **20.** 445.
Murray, John. *See* Dunmore.

Murray, *Rev.* John, of Rhode Island, chaplain, **3.** 497.

Murray, *Maj.* (*Lieut. Col.*) John, of Pennslyvania, rank, **14.** 154, 191, 310, 311, 322, 323 *n*, 347, 476, **15.** 96; service, **14.** 154 *n*, **16.** 218 *n*, **18.** 315 *n*; at court of inquiry, **16.** 218; officer of the day, **18.** 315, 404, **19.** 448, **20.** 63, 253; at court-martial, **18.** 343; maneuvers, 433.

Murray, John, of Philadelphia, brother's exchange, **16.** 434.

Murray, John (?), *lord*, gardener, **35.** 432.

Murray, John, & Co.,* herring contract, **28.** 389.

Murray, Judith (Sargent | Stevens),* works, Washington's subscription, **35.** 291, **36.** 281; compliments, 353.

Murray, Lawrence, court-martial, **15.** 67.

Murray, Lindley (?), supplies for British, **7.** 433, 434.

Murray, *Lieut.* William, sappers and miners, **14.** 235; service, 235 *n*.

Murray, William Vans,* information, **36.** 87; correspondence, 405; Logan, **37.** 18; Dandridge, 71; French mission, 142 *n*, 143, 400; mill, 399; Lafayette, 400, 419.

Murray, Mountford & Bowen, Washington s affairs, **29.** 421.

Murray's Magazine, New York City, guard, **5.** 110.

Murrow, John, court-martial, **25.** 424.

Murthering Town, location, **1.** 29 *n*.

Muse, ——, surveyor, arbitration, **30.** 208.

Muse, Bataille,* Washington's land agent, affairs, conduct, **27.** 470, **28.** 62, 212–214, 236, 268–271, 341, 342, 353–356, 367, 368, 375–378, 390, 391, 478, 498, 515, **29.** 81, 100, 101, 150, 162, 305, 450, 451, **30.** 125, 180, 204–210, 227, 261, **31.** 265, 390, 392, **33.** 371, 486, **34.** 124, 491; Fairfax agency, **28.** 83, 313, 499, **30.** 124, 180, 209, 210, 261, 274; wheat for Washington's mill, flour, **28.** 235, 236, 356, 425, 478, 483, 498, **29.** 99, **30.** 226; clover seed, **28.** 267, 368, 377, 499; power of attorney, 270; butter, 369, 375; bears letter, **29.** 306; father's land grant, **30.** 273; charity tenant, **31.** 178.

Muse, *Maj.* (*Lieut. Col.*) George,* Fort Necessity expedition, **1.** 36, 78; district adjutant, 36 *n*, 99; militia detachment, council of war, 369; Boucher on, **2.** 486 *n*; frontier land grant, conveyance to Washington, **3.** 159–161, 263, **16.** 62, **26.** 407, **27.** 357, 358, **30.** 273, 274, **31.** 158, 283 *n*, **36.** 131; rebuked, **3.** 179; son, **28.** 83; Bronaugh, **35.** 275.

Muse, Hudson, office, **33.** 294.

Muse, Lawrence,* land transaction, **27.** 357, 358; office, **33.** 294, 331.

Muse, *Lieut.* Richard (?), bears letter, **15.** 57.

Muse, *Capt.* Walker, rank, **15.** 35, 112; service, 35 *n*.

Museum of natural history, need, **30.** 13.

*Museum Rusticum*, order, **2.** 436 *n*.

Musgrave, *Maj.* Thomas, British officer, Dorchester Neck, **4.** 332 *n*.

Musgrave, *Gen.* Thomas, quarters (1781) **22.** 316.

Music, Washington's orders for instruments and materials, **2.** 370, 463, 464, 467, 528 *n*, **36.** 123, 145; regimental, **4.** 136, **13.** 440, **14.** 110; noncommissioned officers, **5.** 238, 337; of company, **7.** 246; improvement ordered, **8.** 181; on march, time, **9.** 127; inspector and superintendent, pay, instructions, **12.** 4, 357, 429, **24.** 424; at parade, **12.** 393, **22.** 424; clothing, **12.** 451, 456, **23.** 457; on recruiting service, **14.** 349; tents, **15.** 163; light corps, 293; instruments captured at Stony Point, **16.** 63 *n*; band at execution, **18.** 23; musicians and rank and file, enlistment, 63, **23.** 457, 458; returns on equipments, **18.** 75; practice, instruction, **19.** 22, 397, **22.** 398, 424, 428, **24.** 489, **25.** 105, 169, **26.** 138, 282; sappers and miners, **19.** 364, desired number

of musicians to regiment, 20. 162; paroled British band to theater, 24. 432, 433; on river movement, 25. 94; at field camp, 103; march with guards, 203; veterans and instruments, 26. 482, 483; Hopkinson's songs, 30. 196, 197; Washington's inability, 197; Nellie Custis's lessons, 481; for provisional army, 37. 46, 47, 49, 53. *See also* Drums; Fifes; Organ.

Musket battalion, 5. 422 *n*, 426.

Muskingum Indian treaty, 31. 161.

Muskingum River, as route, 27. 477, 28. 50, 29. 89, 348, 370; proposed post, 32. 114, 126.

Muslin, orders, 3. 93, 26. 60, 28. 223 *n*, 238, 264, 29. 487, 31. 70, 73.

Mustard, orders, 2. 331, 3. 91.

Muster, first, into continental service, 3. 419, 428, 439, 449, 481, 482, 490, 497, 501, 517, 524; objections, 505; regimental, 4. 86, 505, 526, 527; rolls, regulations, forms, neglect, results, 491, 8. 349, 9. 28, 149, 306, 343, 362, 10. 128, 348, 396, 11. 341, 12. 290, 526, 13. 345, 14. 102; at New York, 5. 1, 12, 21, 39, 43, 44, 88. 97, 136; of New York state regiments, 333; of recruits, 7. 8, 8. 170, 349, general, 170; invalid corps, 10. 152; officers at, 12. 370; proper returns, 14. 163; Massachusetts troops, 404, 411, 412, 416; for pay, 17. 388, 421, 436; soldiers used as servants, 20. 265; duty of inspectors, 399; monthly, 23. 438; troops in Philadelphia (1782), 495, 501; orders, 24. 303; postponed, 25. 8. *See also* next title.

Mustermaster general department, need, appointment, Moylan, 3. 324, 350, 414, 459; deputies, 5. 163, 7. 381, 12. 218 *n*, 13. 363 *n*, 14. 120, 120 *n*, 389, 482, 502; duties, regulations, interpretation, 7. 430, 447; and inspector general department, merged, 12. 439, 15. 488, 16. 135, 136, 276, 17. 436, 18. 64, 78, 23. 412, 483; service as mustermaster, 16. 120; subsistence for officers, 17. 258; clothing, 310. *See also* Inspector general; Moylan, Stephen; Ward, Joseph.

Muter, George, Indian affairs, 31. 449.

Mutiny, Virginia Regiment, 1. 239, 242, 358, 2. 1; continental line trials, punishment, 3. 490, 513, 4. 28, 30, 88, 89, 499, 513, 5. 6, 42, 230, 6. 132, 144, 7. 132, 144, 8. 59, 361, 436, 9. 99, 12. 92, 14. 426, 15. 71, 26. 424, 440; incipient, 8. 169; officer encouraging, 9. 439; at Valley Forge, fear, 10. 193, 461, 465, 469, 469 *n*, 11. 117; incitation, 274, 14. 111, 427, 24. 311, Huntington's brigade, 14. 20, 21; proper measures against, 20, 21, 111, 112, 260; Rhode Island force, 111–113, 259, 260; dissatisfaction of troops as, 480, 483; Convention troops guard, 16. 139; scarcity and threats, Connecticut line, 17. 163, 398, 18. 424–431, 434, 451; Fort Schuyler, 19. 36, 45; Pennsylvania line: outbreak and progress, 21. 55–59, 61, 62, 64–71, 74, 79–82, 85, 88, 134, 173, 280; causes, 62, 113, 120, 472; British emissaries, 80, 81, 86, 88 *n*, 89, 89 *n*, 91, 92, 94, 98, 99, 111, 113, 120, 134; detachment against, not sent, 90–93, 95–97, 99, 104, 113, 116, 130; negotiations, settlement by state authorities, Washington on compromise, 92 *n*, 98, 111–113, 120, 145, 151, 158, 172, 175, 176 *n*, 177, 193, 207, 280 *n*, 348; question of Washington's presence, 103; militia and suppression, 111; "foreigners," 120; British preparations, 122; — New Jersey line: outbreak and suppression, 124–126, 128–133, 135–141, 146–151, 155–157, 161, 165, 172, 193, 208; commission on grievances, 146–148, 195, 198; general orders on suppression, 158; reaction in army, 154, 157, 158, 161, 172; thanks of Congress for suppression, 263; — renewal in Pennsylvania line, 22. 191; New York line threat, 375, 487; refusal of Virginia line officers to go South, 23. 436, 442–444, 492, 24. 28, 35; later Connecticut line, trial, 227, 228, 249, 289; Southern army, 408; at Philadelphia: threat against Congress, 27. 32, 33, 37 *n*; troops ordered against, instructions, 32, 34–37, 42; suppression, return of troops, 42 *n*, 100, 114, 147, 162, 170; Howe's investigation, 45, 47, 68, 70 *n*, 100. *See also* Disobedience.

Mutiny bill. *See* Military law.

Muzzey, *Lieut.* Robert, court-martial, 24. 171; resigns, 171 *n*.

Myer (Meyers), *Lieut.* Christopher, court-martial, 9. 31; service, 31 *n*; Potomac Company, 34. 381, 382, 410, 411, 466.

Myer, George, court-martial, 9. 121.

Myer, John J., Varick's clerk, 22. 112 *n*.

Myer, Windle, court-martial, execution, 10. 506 *n*, 11. 36, 65.

Myers, ——, of Boston, affair, 16. 357.

Myers, Anne, information, 10. 506 *n*.

Myers, *Lieut.* Christian, of German Battalion, court-martial, retrial, 8. 187, 255; service, 187 *n*.

Myers, Christian, of Massachusetts, court-martial, pardon, 17. 345, 18. 3.

Myers, Clifford R., acknowledgment to, 7. 297 *n*.

Myers, Dennis, of Massachusetts, court-martial, 26. 440.

Myers, Dennis, of Pennsylvania, court-martial, 8. 153.

Myers, *Capt.* Eleazer, resigns, 7. 296.

Myers, *Lieut.* Godfrey. *See* Meyer.

Myers, Matthew, court-martial, 8. 405, 435.

Myers, William, loyalist recruiting, 8. 390.

Mytinger, *Lieut.* Jacob,* convoy of prisoners, 20. 266; Yorktown march, 23. 106; service, 106 *n*.

N

Naamans Creek, Pa. (?), 9. 475.

Nagel, *Lieut. Col.* (*Col.*) George, circular to, 7. 278 *n*; detachment, 11. 121; court-martial, 12. 23, 48, 54. *See also* Pennsylvania regiments: Ninth; Tenth.

Nagel, Peter, court-martial, capital penalty, 7. 353.

Nahuys, Petrus Cornelius, notary, 31. 353.

Nails, orders, 2. 332, 412, 3. 155, 26. 435, 436, 27. 175, 29. 458, 32. 470, 481, 34. 204, 35. 385; shipment, 2. 416; military supply, 5. 47, 6. 199; for special departments, 5. 53, 75, 6. 48, 157 *n*; prices, 29. 499; pilfering, 32. 330; counting, 33. 146.

Nancrede, Paul Joseph Guérard de, works, gift, dedication, 36. 155, 156.

*Nancy*, prize, 4. 128, 130, 132, 149, 201, 234, 5. 170, 178, 179.

*Nancy*, Potomac run, 37. 124.

Nanjemoy, Md., tobacco warehouse, 36. 428.

Nankeen, orders, 2. 330, 335, 369, 463, 28. 223 *n*, 224.

Nansemond County, Va., Washington's land, 29. 502, 37. 296; excise survey, 31. 239 *n*.

Nantasket Roads, British warships driven off, 5. 167, 169.

Nantes, Bibliothèque Municipale, material from, 15. 228 *n*.

Napier, Francis, *baron*, exchange, 10. 521, 11. 334.

Napier, John, portrait, 29. 481 *n*.

Napkins, order, 35. 308. *See also* Linen.

Naples. *See* Two Sicilies.

Napoleon I. *See* French Directory.

Napp, ——, counterfeiter, 1. 420, 462, 475.

Napp, Thomas, land grant, 3. 159, 161, 171.

Narragansett Ferry, Washington at, 21. 328 *n*.

Narrows, New York Harbor, defenses, 5. 68; British movements, 13. 16, 18.

Nash, *Col.* ——, post, Fort William, 1. 478, 490, 492.

Nash, *Gov.* Abner,* Southern campaign, **20.** 248 *n*, **21.** 133, 418; news, **20.** 307.

Nash, *Gen.* Francis,* movements, **8.** 415; service, 415 *n*; Philadelphia campaign: before Brandywine, **9.** 8, 24, 116, 119, 130, 144, 169, 179, 180, 200; after Brandywine, 226 *n*, 251, 297; councils of war, 263 *n*, 279; at Germantown, mortally wounded, 307, 309, 310, 321, 332, 336, 355, 374, 398; funeral, 342;—executions, 80; promotions, 81; monument, **10.** 44.

Nash County, N. C., excise survey, **31.** 237.

Nashville, Tenn., Indian attack, **32.** 113; Indian conference, 129.

Nassau (New Providence), ordnance from, **4.** 476, 481.

Nassau Chasseurs, in Canada, **14.** 410 *n*. *See also* Mercenaries.

Natchez, Miss., proposed expedition, **17.** 350, **18.** 111; Spanish capture, 56; boundary commission, **35.** 312; garrison, **37.** 364.

Nathan, slave cook, presidential mansion, **37.** 571.

*National Intelligencer*, material from, **6.** 140 *n*.

National Library of Scotland, material from, **36.** 59 *n*.

Native Americans, Commander in Chief's Guard, **7.** 495, **8.** 179; dragoons, 197, **11.** 275, 337; officers for sappers, **12.** 40; loyalty, dependence, **17.** 470, 501, **21.** 66, 120. *See also* Aliens.

Natural Bridge, Va., route to, **36.** 472.

Natural history, need of museum, **30.** 13.

Naturalization, federal law, **30.** 492. *See also* Aliens.

*Nautilus*, merchant ship, **2.** 380, 404, 412, **37.** 485.

*Nautilus*, H. M. S., **4.** 476, 502 *n*, 521.

Naval architecture, work on, **33.** 13 *n*.

Naval officer of customs, duties, **32.** 106 *n*.

Navarro, *Gov.* Diego José de,* compliments, **14.** 192, **15.** 99; Miralles, **18.** 316.

Navigation, damage in transit, delays, **2.** 167, 170, 336, 351, 354, 438, 441, 443, **3.** 56, **37.** 490; direct shipment to the Potomac, **2.** 339, 348, 350, 360, 368, 372, 377, 381, 383, 386, 399, 409, 413, 430, 462, **3.** 56, 57, 89, **37.** 491; freight, ocean, coastwise, **2.** 357, 435, **3.** 89, **32.** 256; convict ship, **2.** 367, 409; packages, stowage, 439; Washington s schooner and brigantine, **3.** 42, 204, 212, 213; bottomry bond, 169, 212; transportation of troops, sea and river, **4.** 392, 408, 429, 443, 463, 466, 476, 479–481, 500, 512, 526, 529, **5.** 2, 45, 180, 244, 259, **7.** 359, 360, 362, **8.** 273, 277, 376, 382, 408, 450, **9.** 8; transportation of stores, risk, **5.** 330, 332–335, **11.** 395, **12.** 490, 505, **13.** 140, 147, 149, **22.** 339, 340, 360, 366, 463; seamen as prisoners of war, conditions, supplies, exchange, **5.** 355, **13.** 405 *n*, **23.** 24, 84, 256, 407–409, **24.** 5, 22, 54, 57–59, 64, 315–317, 337, 337 *n*, 395, 406, 422, 423, **25.** 197 *n*, 241, 242, 293 *n*, 402, 410, 417, 418, 437, 462, **26.** 4, 12–14, 59, 72, 95, 134, 148, 201, 256; land enlistment of seamen, **7.** 178; importation of ship supplies, **8.** 339 *n*; attempts and plans against British shipping, machines, **10.** 349 *n*, 509, 510, **12.** 180–182, 188–190, 314, 355 *n*, **14.** 44, **28.** 280 [*see also* Fire rafts]; Long Island Sound, through Hell Gate, **12.** 180, **14.** 278, **16.** 414, 418 *n*, **19.** 154, 155, 314; transportation of Convention troops, sick, officers' families, baggage, **13.** 200, 202, 249, 361, 415; flagships with prisoner of war supplies, exchanges, passports, **14.** 47, 48, 57, 104, 105, 107, 171–173, **15.** 493, **16.** 284, **17.** 324, **20.** 32, 52, 326, 331, 356, 447–449, **21.** 72, **23.** 378, 496, **24.** 65, 68, 90, 93, 358 *n*, **25.** 376–378, 403; wreck of British transports, **14.** 329; Hudson River, soundings, transportation, winter, **19.** 143, 298, **21.** 36, 53, 60, 111; Yorktown campaign transportation, sea and marginal waters, **22.** 450, **23.** 1–3, 10, 11, 34, 36, 39, 40, 48, 51–58, 60, 69–72, 77, 78, 88 *n*, 96–102, 113, 116–120, 125, 126, 128, 129, 145, 157, 163; cartel boat with Yorktown officers, 255, 256, 260, 268, 313, 337, 347, 377, 380; sea service for Washington's relatives, **27.** 12, **31.** 475, **32.** 39, 92, **33.** 109, 294; contemplation of inland, Atlantic-Valley connections,

Erie-Ohio routes, **27.** 189, 482, **30.** 123, 124, 200, 431; packets, **27.** 215; transportation of invalids, 236; French free ports, 319; Rumsey's mechanical boat, steam, Fitch, 468, 480, 484, **28.** 107, 160, 374, 375, **29.** 319, 320, **31.** 103; Virginia port bill, **28.** 336; making salt water potable, 380; ship hire, **29.** 381; Massachusetts Humane Society, **30.** 5; coast survey, charts, improvement, 432, **32.** 252, 429, 433 *n*, **35.** 139; seamen's hospital, **31.** 2, 3, **37.** 342; wreck, depredations, British arrest of American ship, **31.** 12 *n*, 16 *n*; grain in bulk, 18; magnetic variations, 106 *n*; development of American marine, 167; ship officers, 475; manning foreign ships, **33.** 18, 36; ship-selling to belligerents, 19; Moore's work, 256; coastwise regulations, 260; protection of seamen, agents, passports, **35.** 116, 116 *n*, 124, 127, 156, 313; Lake Ontario public ship, 170. *See also* Acts of Trade; Blockade; Boats; Canals; Convoy; Embargo; Ferries; Impressment; Insurance; Internal improvements; Lighthouses; Mississippi River; Navy; Neutral trade; Obstructions; Pilots; Privateering; Prizes; Revenue cutters; Rivers; Seamen; Shipbuilding; Smuggling; Tobacco; Transportation; Wharves.

Navigation act, in ratification contest, **29.** 286, 290. *See also* Acts of Trade.

Navy, American, Rhode Island ship to Bermuda for powder, **3.** 386, 477; Washington's Fleet, instructions, behavior, value, 467–469, 513, **4.** 6, 7, 11, 23, 24, 27, 32, 37–39, 62, 66, 106, 116, 119, 128, 130, 141, 149, 162, 172, 201, 261–263, 284, 290, 303, 304, 323, 354, 490, **5.** 16, 25, 26, **37.** 517; Rhode Island, proposed cruise, **3.** 500, 501, **4.** 24, 29, 53, 117; cruise to the St. Lawrence, 23 *n*, 24, 29, 32–34, 53, 75, 101, 144, 152; Connecticut, 29, 117, 216, **5.** 330, 332, 335, **6.** 40; wages out of prize, **4.** 31; Massachusetts, 116; British ruse (1775), 145; Chesapeake squadron against Dunmore, 161; Pennsylvania, 241; New Jersey, 241 *n*; South Carolina, 241 *n*, 290 *n*; list of Fleet, 304; possible blockade of Hopkins, 476, 521; army detail, 502, 521, **5.** 89, **6.** 40; actions, **4.** 502 *n*, **5.** 144; Lake Champlain fleet; preparations, actions, **4.** 511, **5.** 9, 75, 77, 80, 117, 147, 183, 189, 248, 258, 292, 293, 385, 429, 433, 454, 463, 472, 483, **6.** 223; purchase of prizes for, **5.** 26; at New York, 77, 89; proposed transfer of Fleet to New York, 86; enlisting captured seamen, 402; prisoners of war, treatment, exchange, problems, 416 *n*, 447, **6.** 131, 504, **7.** 4, 5, **12.** 240, **14.** 157, 158, **18.** 251, **19.** 93, **21.** 73, 143, 144, 144 *n*, 145 *n*, 220, 243, **22.** 22, **23.** 24, 84, 256, 407–409, **24.** 5, 22, 54, 57–59, 64, 315–317, 337, 337 *n*, 395, 406, 422, 423, **25.** 72, 147, 241, 242; on Hudson, construction, destruction, **5.** 450, **7.** 65, **8.** 52 *n*, 95, 327, **9.** 373, 401 *n*; New Jersey campaign, **6.** 335, 344, 349; saving ships on Delaware, to sea, to upper river, scuttling, 375, 437, **7.** 386, **9.** 434, 437, 445–448, **10.** 30, 33, 51, 121, 235, **11.** 359, 378, 380, 383; Manning, **6.** 464; Georgia ship captured, 504, **7.** 5; ammunition, 384, 430, **9.** 286; service in, as military punishment, **8.** 268, 269, 404, **9.** 168, 170, **12.** 242, 448, **16.** 442, 445, **18.** 65, **21.** 355, 357, **22.** 70, **25.** 252 *n*; Delaware River defense, army reenforcement, return, **9.** 255, 283, 293, 299, 300, 321, 327, 328, 334, 356 *n*, 358, 364, 368–371, 371 *n*, 373, 378–381, 393, 394, 399, 400, 409–411, 422 *n*, 427, 428, 430, 433, 434, 436, 440, 445, 447, 448, 450, 452, 459–461, 469, 477, 489, 494, 495, **10.** 5, 9, 59, 69, 73, 85–87, 100, 108, 114, 266, **11.** 105, 261; Biddle's exploit, **9.** 305; desertion, 370, 423 *n*; French equipment, Channel exploit, **10.** 61; later Delaware movements, 121; dismantling Delaware galleys, **11.** 7, 12, 88, 89, 105, 113, 284; Barry's exploit, 67, 73; foreign volunteer, 215 *n*; small arms, 359, 360; Arnold and command, **12.** 270; loss of *Raleigh*, **13.** 75; shipbuilding for Canadian expedition (1778), 396, 401, **14.** 121; safeguarding in Connecticut, 320; inactivity, suggested use, Washington and Jay on, 435, 436 *n*; capture of British convoy, 443; suggested attack on New York shipping, **15.** 91, 144, 145; ships to South, Charleston, **16.** 242 *n*, **18.** 165; proposed fisheries operations, **16.** 298; French cooperation, 408, 413, **17.** 106, 176, 177, **19.** 319 *n*, 330–333, 382–385; proposed expedition (1780), troops for, **18.** 114, 173; Jones, 331, 393, **22.** 90; construction, **21.** 440; transfer of officer to, refused, **22.** 78; British plan against ships at Portsmouth, **24.** 280 *n*; *America*, to French, **25.** 68 *n*, 275; peace establishment, **26.** 375; federal need, **30.** 302, **35.** 273, 314, 464; proposed, officers, appointments, **33.** 294, **36.** 486, **37.** 304–306, 307 *n*, 387, 388, 395, 396; constructing frigates, abuses,

Algerian peace and cessation, **33.** 333, **34.** 70, 79, 366, 392, 499, 500, **35.** 147; uniforms, **33.** 443 *n*; suggested names for frigates, **34.** *front.*; for Mediterranean, **35.** 272; department, secretary, **36.** 377 [*see also* Stoddert, Benjamin]; navy yard in federal district, 464–467; engravings of French quasi-war, **37.** 255; hospital, 342; for Great Lakes, 367. *See also* Board of Admiralty; Boats; Continental Navy Board; Eastern Navy Board; Marines; Pennsylvania State Navy; Privateering; Prizes.

Navy, British, French and Indian War, **2.** 361, **24.** 109; movements, arrivals and departures, intelligence (1775), **3.** 422 *n*, **4.** 185, 186; (1776), before New York, **5.** 254, 283, **6.** 61, 121, 150, (1777), **8.** 13, 19; (1778), **12.** 174, 176, 178, 179, 389, 390 *n*, 398, 428, 472, 473, **13.** 5, 30, 34, 48, 93; (1779), **14.** 230, 240, 293, 295, 302, 306, 320, 339, **15.** 234 *n*, 281, 369, 419, 471, **16.** 189, 194, 200, 332, 431, 437, **17.** 56, 61, 63, 64, 230; (1780), **18.** 370, 379, 379 *n*, 393, 394, 484, **19.** 29, 47, 50, 162, 180, 184, 196, 197, 203, 205, 210, 211, 214, 223 *n*, 484, **20.** 49 *n*, 58, 67, 138, 364, **37.** 551; (1781), **21.** 469, 492, 506, **22.** 402, 416, 464, 488, 499, **23.** 394, 400; (1782), **24.** 173, 492–495, **25.** 18, 61, 74, 76, 116, 125, 127, 129, 140, 144, 167, 187, 198, 202, 214, 233 *n*, 272, 273, 275, 280, 296–298, 308, 317, 321, 330 *n*, 350, 351, 356, 371, 379, 382, 385, 387, 434, 445, 447; plans against, at Boston, **4.** 17, 72, 76, 198, 208, 211; off Rhode Island (1775), truce, supplies, 215; off New York, intercourse, supplies, prohibition, 215 *n*, 476, 480, 486–488, 521, 530, 533, 534, **5.** 20, 78, 80, 85, 155, 334, 335; New London blockade, **4.** 476, 521; Block Island action, 502 *n*; fleet expected for New York campaign, arrival, Howe, 521, **5.** 198, 201, 203, 210, 214, 222, 225, 228, 232, 234, 241, 250, 254, 258, 260, 262, 264, 281, 303, 316, 317, 325, 329, 343, 347, 352, 354, 360, 363, 363 *n*, 364, 371, 373, 382; fire rafts and gondolas against, 97, 104, 129, 196, 288, 294, 340, 344, 457–459, 470, 473, **6.** 83; driven from Nantasket Roads, **5.** 167, 169; ascent to Tappan Bay, fight, return, 264, 265, 269, 271, 272, 275–278, 281–283, 288, 292–294, 296, 297, 301, 306, 306 *n*, 313, 326, 330, 340, 341, 343, 359, 363, 370, 373, 446, 450, 452, 454, 455, 457–459, 464, 470, 473; Anderson's plan against, 275, 287, 300, 344; repulse before Charleston, 314–316, 318, 360, 364 *n*, 382, 383, 400; prisoners of war, treatment, prison ships, exchange, 447, 473, **6.** 130, 131, **23.** 24, 84, 256, 407–409; in Long Island attack, **5.** 474, 481, 485, 495, 499, 508; advance after Long Island, in the Sound, **6.** 14, 15, 22, 32, 40, 53, 54, 57, 58, 66, 73, 78, 94, 95, 211, 212, 217, **7.** 269; renewed Hudson movement, obstructions passed, **6.** 184, 190, 193, 196, 198, 205, 210, 244, 245, 257, **7.** 328, 330, 332, 333; Trumbull's plan, **6.** 211; Delaware Bay (1776), 371, 422, **7.** 410, 411; Philadelphia campaign, Chesapeake Bay, 226, **9.** 106, 111, 113, 115, 116, 185, 186, 196–198 [*see also* Delaware River]; deserters, 188; supplies for Convention troops, **10.** 154, **12.** 466, 490, **13.** 119, 123, 132; evacuation of Philadelphia, **12.** 2, 42, 104, 255, 342; and Estaing's arrival, 169, 174, 206; Rhode Island (1778), 250 *n*, 281, 291 *n*, 292–294, 304, 317, 329–331, 345, 354 *n*, 389; after Rhode Island, possible Boston movement, return, 368, 378, 379, 398, 408, 419, 432–434, 467, 471, 475; Ushant, 502, 506, 509, 518, **13.** 9, 72, 74, 90; Howe's departure, 10; New York command, 18; contagious disease, 29 *n*, 30, 89; later designs and demonstration against Boston, storm, disaster, 32 *n*, 34–36, 67, 72, 85, 157, 184, 185 *n*, 259, 265, 266, 278, 316, 320, 325, 332, 336; later Hudson River movements, 38, **22.** 392, 406; Collier's cruise, Penobscot, **16.** 43, 50, 53, 57, 68; West Indies conditions, actions, 54, 70, 84, 95, 117, 118, **17.** 39, **18.** 479, **21.** 279, 285, 289, 298, 305, 332 *n*; force at New York (1779), **16.** 273, 410; (1780), **20.** 255, 347; at Newport (1779), **16.** 484; European events, **17.** 62, 64, 80; Southern campaign, **18.** 165, 371; defeat Spanish, 169, 217 *n*, 241; movement against French force, Newport blockade, dispersed, resumed, Brest blockade, **19.** 237, 238, 250, 266, 272, 306, 319, 324 *n*, 325, 375, 383, 441–443, 453, 462, 469, 483, **20.** 6, 28, 39, 138, 147, 322, **21.** 192, 194, 197, 229, 289, 299–302, 304, 310, 437; Chesapeake Bay, Annapolis, **19.** 374, **21.** 444 *n*, wintering, **20.** 447; letters to New York commandant, **21.** *front.*, 143, **23.** 24; pursuit of Destouches, action, **21.** 333, 334, 339, 345, 360, 361, 376 *n*, 387, 387 *n*, 396, 398, 403, 419, 438; Tarrytown affair, **22.** 392, 406, **30.** 155; Yorktown: Hood and Graves, action, **23.** 13, 15, 44, 61, 68, 72, 73, 78, 85, 104, 115–119, 149, 170, 192, 214; Digby's reenforcement and further

movements, 129, 132, 138, 150, 189, 191, 214, 226, 227, 231, 247, 277 *n*, 279, 281, 291, 298, 311, 347; sick and wounded prisoners of war, 377;—Saintes, Rodney and Grasse, **24.** 271, 294, 315, 382, 409, 432; activity and suspension of land hostilities, **25.** 137; East Indies action, 268; Gibraltar, 371, 394, 398, 404, 441, 445, 448; irregulars in Cheaspeake Bay (1783), **26.** 44, 266; *Africa-Medusa* affair, **34.** 302, 306, 319. *See also* Blockade; Convoy; Impressment of men; Obstructions; Privateering; Prizes; Raids; Sea power.

Navy, Dutch, Surinam, **24.** 459; at sea, **25.** 181.

Navy, French, prisoners of war, exchange, **12.** 240, 514, 518; Ushant, 502, 506, 509, 518; proposed Canadian expedition, **13.** 224 *n*, 229, 231, 236; possible fleet off New Jersey (1779), **16.** 42; masts for, **18.** 10 *n*; proposed coast cruise of frigate, 393, 394; West Indies affairs, 479; prizes, **20.** 255; and New London, **23.** 360; in 1782 plans, **24.** 200, 201, 205, 206; *Magnifique* and *America*, **25.** 68, 68 *n*, 275; East Indies action, 268; in 1783 plans, 423, 433, **26.** 253; Hudson Bay, **25.** 441, 445; American youth and position, **29.** 262, 263; fleet expected at New York (1796), **35.** 271. *See also* Barras; Destouches; Estaing; Grasse; Guichen; Sea power; Ternay; Vaudreuil; Yorktown.

Navy, Spanish, defeats, **18.** 169, 217 *n*, 241; prizes, **20.** 255.

Navy boards.* *See* Continental; Eastern; Pennsylvania.

Neal, Bennet, priest, French intrigue, **1.** 499 *n*.

Neal, John, court-martial, execution suspended, **7.** 412, 413.

Neal, Richard, court-martial, **5.** 208.

Neal, Robert, capture, **17.** 449.

Nealand, John, **1.** 181.

Neale, ——, horse trade, **1.** 130.

Neale, John, carpenter, **34.** 274, 291, 378, 427; ill, **35.** 337.

Neale, William,* Mrs. Washington's debt, **2.** 477.

Neale & Co., land grant, **2.** 470.

Neallys Fort, alarm, **2.** 73; garrison, 119.

Neason, Samuel, quartermaster, court-martial, **4.** 254.

Neat fat, order, **2.** 468.

Neats-foot oil, rendering, **10.** 291.

Neavil, George, ordinary, **1.** 5.

Neavil, Joseph, ordinary, letter to, **1.** 186, 187.

Necker, Jacques, bust, portrait, **31.** 130, 141.

Necklaces, orders, **2.** 335, 414, **3.** 23, 93.

Necks, Lucy (Harrison), letter for, **26.** 157.

Needles, order, **2.** 454.

Neeks. *See* Nicks.

Neglect of duty. *See* Disobedience to orders.

Negroes, in Virginia Regiment, enlistment, **1.** 407; from Fort Duquesne, **2.** 211; question of line enlistment, soldiers, **4.** 8 *n*, 56, 86, 194, 195, **5.** 501, **12.** 338, **23.** 415 *n*, **24.** 35, 452; taking up stragglers, **4.** 21; Rhode Island battalion, **10.** 400 *n*, **19.** 93; hire as wagoners, **10.** 401; pilots, **15.** 488; inquiry into killing soldier, **18.** 81, 108, 109; in South Carolina quota, 82; Laurens's proposed corps, **24.** 4, 88 *n*, 121; civil sale of soldier for charges, 467. *See also* Slaves.

Neil, *Capt.* (*Maj.*) Daniel, Princeton, killed, **6.** 469; barbarity on, relief of widow, **7.** 152, 206 *n*, 482 *n*.

Neil, Elizabeth,* relief, **7.** 206, 482.

Neill, Edward D., *Fairfaxes*, **2.** 294 *n*.

Neill, *Col.* Henry,* dismissal of militia, **20.** 169.

Nielson, *Col.* John,* New Jersey militia, **6.** 460; action, **7.** 168, 174, 196; service, 168 *n*, **15.** 215 *n*, **21.** 77 *n*; Monmouth campaign, **12.** 123; intelligence, **15.** 198, 215; Staten Island diversion, 219, 220, 273; British threat, 228; military imposition on, **20.** 110; bears letter, 212 *n*; ladies' gift to army, **21.** 77, 84; mutiny, express 93; transportation of flour, **22.** 5; on fording the Delaware, **23.** 69.

Neilson, *Capt.* John, of North Carolina, company, **8.** 425.

Neivelle, Peter, court-martial, **3.** 514.

Nelnet, *Corp.* William, status, **14.** 325.

Nelson, *Sergt.* Andrew, discharge, **24.** 329.

Nelson, Catharine (Washington), **32.** 27.

Nelson, *Lieut.* Henry, paymaster, **26.** 344; service, 344 *n*.

Nelson, *Ensign* John, of Virginia, appointment, **15.** 463; service, 463 *n*, **19.** 23 *n*.

Nelson, John, Washington wife, **32.** 27 *n*.

Nelson, *Capt.* John, of North Carolina. *See* Neilson.

Nelson, *Sec.* Thomas, compliments, **10.** 28.

Nelson, *Col.* (*Gen.*, *Gov.*) Thomas [1],* tobacco shipment, **3.** 218; bill of exchange, 365; Virginia militia command, instructions, **9.** 163–165; militia and army recruits, 271, **10.** 27, 147, 431; arbitration, **9.** 281; information, **10.** 146 *n*; inoculation, 432; expected at camp, 432, **14.** 247; state cavalry corps, dropped, **11.** 392, 393, **12.** 203, 341; horses for Washington, 341, **13.** 422 *n*, **14.** 246; neglect of public duty, **13.** 467; Congress, **14.** 246; French warship, **21.** 415; governorship, congratulations, **22.** 415, 472, **23.** 55; appointment asked of, **22.** 472; Yorktown: preparations, **23.** 56; British deserters, 155; passports, 161; hospital, 162; militia to assist artillery, 177; pilots, 204, 209, 235; Washington's appreciation, 246; impressment and damages, accounts, 266, 331; British sick and wounded, 324, 325;—clothing for dragoons 220; recruiting, 271, 272; military magazine, 332–334; circular to, 397 *n*; resignation, 447; Verme, **27.** 166 *n*; Federal Constitution, ratification, **29.** 278 *n*, **30.** 33.

Nelson, Thomas [2],* presidential household, **30.** 365, 367; Rhode Island tour, **31.** 93 *n*; Mount Vernon, 100, 101; aideship, **36.** 384.

Nelson, *Capt.* Thomas,* son of Sec. Thomas, resignation, marriage, **9.** 93, **11.** 63.

Nelson, *Lieut.* William, of Pennsylvania, recruits, **10.** 19.

Nelson, *Pres.* William, of Virginia, Washington's supplies, **37.** 483.

Nelson, *Maj.* (*Lieut. Col.*) William, son of Sec. Thomas, promotion, **7.** 312; and cavalry, 325.

Nelson, William,* the above major or son of Gov. Thomas, district attorney, commission, **30.** 469 *n*, **31.** 10 *n*; neutrality, **33.** 92.

Nepomuceno de Quesada, Juan. *See* Quesada.

Nepotism, in military appointments, Washington kin and friends, **1.** 314, 454, **7.** 154, 295, 321, 361, 479, 480, **8.** 342, **9.** 449; evil, **7.** 384, **30.** 366.

*Neptune*, sloop, cruise, **3.** 501.

*Neptune*, French warship, **22.** 171 *n*.

Neshaminy Camp, Pa., selected, **9.** 36; headquarters, letters and orders from, 54–124.

Neshaminy Ferry, rally point, **6.** 361–363.

Net hoods, order, **3.** 93.

Netanis, Indian, attitude, **4.** 4 *n*.

Netherlands, Seven Years' War, **2.** 368; wartime attitude, **14.** 196, 220, **16.** 247, 247 *n*, 248, **17.** 225, **18.** 71, **24.** 437, **26.** 362; Laurens's mission, **17.** 72; armed neutrality, **19.** 128, **20.** 478; British war, **21.** 346, 347, 350; French treaty, **24.** 173 *n*; fleet, 459, **25.** 181; linen, 181, 207, 230; stockings, 230; American treaty,

26. 7, 18; and peace, 18; herrings for Washington, 27. 73; peace relations, trade, 74–77; Austrian crisis, 28. 1, 98, 124, 145, 170, 174, 202, 231, 339; disturbances, foreign interference, emigration, 29. 185, 257, 359, 375, 401, 402, 406, 474, 504, 505; gardener for Mount Vernon, 444; later conditions, 30. 71, 36. 93; American debt, 31. 161, 165, 285, 353, 400, 508, 32. 137, 211, 487 *n*, 488, 489, 503, 504, 506, 507, 33. 27, 33, 43 *n*, 168, 338, 397, 398, 423, 34. 108 *n*, 110 *n*; minister to, 32. 272 *n*, 33. 410, 34. 242, 279; American consul, 33. 57; revolution and minister's conduct, 34. 184, 191; minister received, 35. 191. *See also* Berckel; Polanen.

Neufville, Jean de, (& Son),* letter-copying machine, 1. xlviii; gifts, 24. 149, 356; compliments, 26. 362, 363; reorganization of firm, 27. 295; son in America, Mount Vernon, 296, 28. 259, 286; claim, 27. 296, 28. 259, 30. 350, 35. 372; Dismal Swamp loan, German laborers, 28. 258, 259, 286.

Neufville, Leonard de,* claim, 30. 350. *See also* preceding title.

Neutral Ground, N. Y., removal of supplies, stock, foraging, 7. 90, 94, 95, 104, 255, 271, 292, 293, 12. 193, 412, 438, 462, 18. 463, 20. 338, 350–352, 21. 5, 6, 68, 69, 189; posts, patrol, 7. 95, 14. 86, 15. 168, 327, 328, 337, 373, 468, 471, 473, 474, 496–498, 17. 116, 146, 147, 194, 202, 210, 478, 18. 104, 20. 107, 124, 22. 99; British advances and raids, protection, 7. 256, 12. 504, 505, 510, 512, 516, 522, 529, 13. 96 *n*, 15. 421, 423, 425–427, 469, 18. 9, 18, 40, 42, 44, 106, 107, 20. 260; reconnaissance (1778), 12. 251–253, 459 *n*; exploits, actions, 15. 391, 17. 95, 152, 153, 18. 343 *n*, 22. 92 *n*, 98; map, 16. 195; intercourse, 443; conflicting projects, 17. 149; partisans, bandits, 18. 451, 21. 275, 284, 24. 60; Franco-American camp (1782), 25. 217; militia incursion, reproof, 26. 105; civil reestablishment of Westchester County, 447, 27. 9, 10, 23, 26, 46. *See also* Advanced lines; Howe, Robert; North Castle.

Neutral trade and rights, contraband, 33. 38, 171, 172; British correspondence, 84, 84 *n*, 346, 347, 363, 412, 412 *n*; memorials, 106; British spoliations, 160, 172, 286, 314, 355, 356, 34. 101, 336, 399; French spoliations, Monroe, 33. 171, 172, 286, 35. 95–97, 97 *n*, 101–103, 106, 122–124, 124 *n*, 126, 128, 150, 154, 318, 36. 189, 197, 198, 200, 201, 211, 212, 217, 218, 221, 224, 228, 229, 231, 232, 235, 236, 260; American reaction to European attitude, 33. 162, 355, 356; special message, 170–173; Madison's resolutions, 331; agent to West Indies, 334 *n*; nonintercourse bill, 356; Washington and safe cargo, 34. 186 *n*; British spoliations after Jay Treaty, 293, 295, 35. 247; repeal of British orders, 34. 398; Spanish spoliations, commission, 509, 35. 313; British spoliations commission, 86, 312; French announced retaliation policy, reply, 251–253, 255, 256; defensive measures, need of navy, 314, 464; merchants' claims, 388; effect of spoliations on land prices, 36. 67; British spoliations and French relations, 204. *See also* Embargo; Jay Treaty.

Neutrality, necessity to America, policy, 29. 351, 352, 406, 30. 71, 82, 31. 87, 32. 399, 402, 415, 416, 428, 33. 466, 479, 34. 37, 100, 335, 401–403, 407, 35. 30, 40, 190, 323, 449, 452, 487, 36. 48; Nootka Sound crisis, passage of troops, 31. 102, 103; questions to Cabinet, 32. 419–421; Cabinet opinion, 420 *n*, 421 *n*; proclamation, 430, 449; addresses on, 460, 477, 489, 33. 3, 19, 40, 43, 47–49, 54, 58–60, 68, 70–72, 79–82, 84–86, 88, 96, 101, 114–116, 136, 153–156, 195, 286 *n*; manning foreign ships, 18, 38; selling ships to belligerents, 19; public reaction, character of opposition, 23, 137; questions to Supreme Court, 28, 37. 575; Genêt's accusations, 33. 87 *n*, 114 *n*; rules, enforcement, 118–120, 131, 132, 159; annual message on proclamation and affairs, 160, 163–165; unneutral activities, proclamation against, 304, 305, 372, 373; blockade of port, 34. 302, 306, 319, 36. 234; and trade spoliations, 34. 389; and British attitude, 401; in Farewell Address, 35. 47, 236; and political abuse, 120; and French discontent, alliance, 360, 361, 36. 195, 196, 199, 223–226, 228, 232; desire and French crisis, 37. 67–69, 89. *See also* Democratic societies: Genêt; Privateering.

Neutrals. *See* Loyalists.

Nevil, George. *See* Neavil.

Nevil, Joseph.* *See* Neavil.

Neville, *Col.* John, at court martial, **13.** 484, **17.** 485; service, **13.** 484 *n*, **15.** 454 *n*, **17.** 245 *n*; movements, **15.** 454; commissions for sergeants, **16.** 211; Bird case, **17.** 245; Virginia-Maryland commission, **28.** 260 *n*, 302; office, **31.** 236; Whiskey Insurrection, **33.** 458, 461, 462; public land sales, **35.** 131. *See also* Virginia Fourth.

Neville, Mace, court martial, capital penalty, pardon, **15.** 105.

Neville, *Lieut. Col.* Presley,* Pennsylvania militia, **10.** 153; movements, **16.** 371; service, Lafayette's aide, 371 *n*, **20.** 475 *n*; exchange, 475, **22.** 479; Washington's western lands, survey, **29.** 85, 86, 96, **33.** 404–409, **35.** 22.

Nevin, *Capt.* Daniel. *See* Niven.

Nevins, *Lieut.* David, promotion, **6.** 215.

Nevis, French capture, **24.** 70, 81.

New arrangement. *See* Committee of arrangement; Rank.

New Arrow, Seneca, speech, **32.** 291.

New Bedford, Mass., British raid, **12.** 416, 432, 437.

New Blazing Star, Staten Island, **17.** 376.

*New Blessing*, cartel ship, **23.** 377, 380.

New Boston, N. Y., huts, hospital, **25.** 291, 330, 339.

New Brunswick, N. J.,* depot for prisoners of war (1776), **6.** 158, 163; possible post (1776), 254, 255, 279; headquarters, letters and orders from, 310–323, **12.** 147–163, **23.** 68, **27.** 259; British at, before and after Trenton, **6.** 333, 462, 466, 468 *n*, 470, 471, 477, 481, 487, 489, 504, **7.** 9, 22, 27, 49, 66, 84, 94, 115, 124, 146, 159, 160, 164, 175, 176, 185, 196, 262, 333; British wounded, 15; supplies from, 15; suggested surprise, **8.** 131; British evacuation, 223, 279, 281, 284, 289, 291, 293; route by, 488, **19.** 401, **22.** 465, **27.** 236 *n*; as winter post, **13.** 345 *n*; hospital, **14.** 2, 167, 223; later British threat and raid, 125, **17.** 32, 32 *n*; flour, guard, peril, **18.** 292, 302, 318, 326 *n*, 344; Washington at, **27.** 113 *n*, **30.** 291 *n*, **31.** 100; address, **27.** 259; provisional army rendezvous, **37.** 41.

New Brunswick Historical Club, *Publications*, **23.** 69 *n*.

New Building. *See* Temple.

New Camp, Pa., **2.** 299 *n*.

New Castle County, Del., militia for Pennsylvania campaign, **9.** 202; address on neutrality, **33.** 60.

New Church.* *See* Swedenborgian.

New England, Lee on troops, **4.** 83 *n*; sectionalism in Congress, 165 *n*; Washington on people, 320; prejudice against Schuyler, **5.** 66 *n*, 257 *n*; militia and Highlands defense (1776), 341; and evacuation of Crown Point, 290 *n*, 359; militia and New Jersey campaign, **6.** 472, 502; artillery establishments, **7.** 19; Washington on troops, 53; circulars to states, 58, 113, 118, **12.** 61, **22.** 68, 109; recruiting, appeals, **7.** 58, 118, **12.** 45; collection of arms, **7.** 113; delegates and Washington, 169 *n*; as Howe's objective (1777), **8.** 356, 364, 366, 368, 369, 384, 426, 445, 451, 461, 467, 468, 484, **9.** 1, 6, 23, 34, 36, 41–43, 53, 54, 57; Burgoyne campaign, militia, 13, 60, 61, 76, **10.** 52; drafting, **9.** 386, 487; supplies from, cessation, magazines, **10.** 3, 474, **13.** 269, **14.** 110; cattle, meat packing, dependence on, **10.** 11, 16, 23, 82, 177, **11.** 54, **22.** 149, 217, 340, 448, **23.** 86, 96, 111, 209, 278, 344; liquor from, **10.** 43, **22.** 66; time-expired men, **10.** 153, **11.** 182; possible campaigns, **10.** 355, **12.** 400; transportation, **11.** 396, **22.** 67; attitude (1778), **11.** 492 *n*; possible coast raids, alarm signals, **12.** 51, **14.** 297; conventions, **19.** 453, **20.** 452, **21.** 3, 362; urge for men and supplies, (1781), Heath mission, response, **22.** 52, 58–60, 63–66, 68, 69, 72, 82, 83, 109–111, 117, 120, 182, 209, 217, 249, 260, 337, 338, 361; clothing, 66; opposition to half-pay, **27.** 188; commotions, and Union, 481; Cincinnati, **28.** 5; Annapolis Convention, **29.** 123; and Federal Convention, 123; presidential tour: purpose, **30.** 436; progress,

450 *n*–452 *n*; Boston, Hancock affair, 451–453, 453 *n*, 454 *n*; addresses, 453 *n*; impressions, 497, 502:—southern jealousy, **31.** 28–30; agriculture, 437, **35.** 325. *See also* Eastern department; states by name.

New England Confederation, scalp bounty, **1.** 303 *n*.

*New England Historical and Genealogical Record*, **4.** 94 *n*.

New Fairfield, Conn., specific supplies, **18.** 318.

New Germantown, N. J., auditor's quarters, **15.** 221; clothing, 278.

New Hampshire, troops before Boston, **3.** 306, 315, 322, 355; frontier, troops, protection, 370, 438, **5.** 252, **17.** 152, **19.** 90 [*see also* Bayley, Jacob]; powder, loans, **3.** 388, **4.** 399, **5.** 231, **19.** 116, 254; field-officers' companies, **3.** 390; regimental establishment, 391; militia calls and response, problems (1775), **4.** 137, 143, 146, 154, 158, 173; (1776), 250, 251, 267, 278, **5.** 49, **6.** 141 *n*, 149, 204, 275 *n*, **37.** 518; (1777), Burgoyne campaign, **8.** 429, 430, 434, **9.** 76; (1778), **12.** 359 *n*; (1779), **14.** 290; (1780), **18.** 470 *n*, **19.** 100, 103, 106, 244–247, 276, 309, 310, 360, 393, **20.** 106, 126; (1781), **22.** 219, 451, **23.** 27, 28, 68; (1782), **25.** 215; troops for Canada and Northern army, **4.** 255, 256, 259, 265 *n*, 270, 271, 279, 283 *n*, 286, 302, **5.** 87 *n*, 190, 219, 339 *n*; arms and clothing, **4.** 236, 237, 239, 273, 290, **7.** 216 *n*, **8.** 312, **10.** 330, 516, 517, **20.** 506; line officers, **7.** 39; recruiting, quotas, conditions (1777), 43 *n*, 113, 117–119, 124, 131, 132, 147, 162, 197, 216, 233, 237, 242, 283, 330, 396, 485, **8.** 6, 35, 81, 276; (1778), **10.** 370, 372, **11.** 238, (1779), **15.** 75; (1780), **18.** 82, **19.** 100–103, 105, 106, 254, 275, 276, 391, **20.** 279; (1781), **21.** 199, 334, 459, **22.** 41, 220, 451; (1782), **23.** 473, 474, **24.** 166; inoculation of troops, **7.** 131, 132; draft, **8.** 81; price fixing, **11.** 74 *n*; delegates and half-pay, 307 *n*; specific supplies, **18.** 160, **20.** 451 *n*, **21.** 460, 486; pay depreciation liquidation, **18.** 311; seamen for military operations, **19.** 117; appeal to, on condition of army, mission, **21.** 61–63, 66–68, 201, 208, 220, **23.** 474; rum, **22.** 467; Belknap's history, **28.** 22; Federal Convention, **29.** 225, 228, 257; ratification, 377, 386, 425, 435, 441, 449, 451–453, 463, 471, 510, 519, 525, **30.** 9, 12, 19, **37.** 569; state Cincinnati, **30.** 86; address (1789), 453 *n*; ratification of amendments, **31.** 11 *n*; federal excise, officers, salaries, 233–235; customs, **32.** 107; federal officers from, **34.** 165; provisional army officers from, **37.** 192 *n*. *See also* next titles; Connecticut River; New England; Portsmouth.

New Hampshire, president of. *See* Weare, Meshech.

New Hampshire Battalion. *See* New Hampshire Regiment.

New Hampshire brigade, irregularities, **4.** 225; uniform, **13.** 173 *n*, **16.** 388; new arrangement, **14.** 139 *n*, **15.** 200, 203, 253; brigade major, **17.** 72, **25.** 367; troops in light corps, **18.** 191, **19.** 299, **21.** 235; West Point, **18.** 181, 182, 193, **20.** 126, 133; movements, **19.** 315; winter quarters, **20.** 337, 401, 416, 419, 447; troops from nonstate corps, **21.** 43; detachment against mutineers, 155; reorganization, 250, **22.** 164, **26.** 22, 101, 140, 142, 172; arrears, state relief, **21.** 431; maneuvers, **22.** 197; force, 220, **24.** 165, 168; inspection, muster, **22.** 372, **24.** 303, **25.** 347, 374, **26.** 36, 70, 111, 143, 171, 337, 439; New York campaign (1781), **23.** 20, 27, 46, **37.** 554; to frontier, command, winter, **23.** 362, 406, 427, 434, **24.** 337, **25.** 107; guard for Schuyler, **23.** 468, 471 *n*; letter to commander, 471 *n*; drill, **24.** 345; order of battle, **25.** 85; reform of regiments, 287 *n*, 312, 376, 460; to main army, 305, 308; in division, 326; reclothing and discipline, **26.** 63; fatigue, 171, 235, 338; desertion of recruits, 339. *See also* adjacent titles; New Hampshire (especially "recruiting"); Poor, Enoch; Stark, John.

New Hampshire Committee of Safety,* ammunition, **3.** 388.

New Hampshire First Regiment, officers, **3.** 315 *n*, 418 *n*, **5.** 167 *n*, 448 *n*, **7.** 85 *n*, **12.** 17 *n*, **15.** 137 *n*, **16.** 251 *n*, **17.** 72 *n*, 324 *n*, **18.** 212 *n*, **19.** 323 *n*, 346 *n*, **20.** 94 *n*, 233 *n*, **22.** 287 *n*, 373 *n*, 421 *n*, **23.** 64 *n*, 168 *n*, **24.** 279 *n*, **25.** 367 *n*, 380, 386 *n*, **26.** 24 *n*, 303 *n*; light-corps troops, **18.** 191; brigaded, **21.** 45, **22.** 231; officers and soldiers court-martialed, 424, 443, 482, 483, **24.** 267 *n*, 279, **25.** 410; inspection,

22. 439; on duty, 25. 464, 26. 14, 55, 93, 141. *See also* Cilley, Joseph; Dearborn, Henry; Scammell, Alexander.

New Hampshire Grants. *See* Vermont.

New Hampshire Historical Society, material from, 4. 68.

New Hampshire Legislature.*

New Hampshire Rangers, officers, 13. 318 *n*, 15. 445 *n*; absorbed, 21. 43.

New Hampshire Regiment (Battalion), on duty, 26. 175, 180, 228, 313, 27. 16; soldiers court-martialed, 26. 192, 220; guards, 268, 353, 363, 415, 452, 458, 468, 498; duty on lines, relief, 259, 306, 315, 363, 424; fatigue, 353, 400, 438, 451, 458, 468, 481; detail, 27. 26; remaining troops, 34. *See also* Reid, George.

New Hampshire regiments. *See* above and below, *also* infantry regiments of following number titles: 8th; 5th; 2d.

New Hampshire Second Regiment, officer and soldiers court-martialed, 13. 212, 22. 443, 25. 411; officers, 16. 251 *n*, 18. 212 *n*, 20. 83 *n*, 22. 334 *n*, 373, 420 *n*, 25. 367, 26. 24; light-corps troops, 18. 191; brigaded, 21. 45, 22. 231; inspection, 439; on duty, 25. 374, 424, 474, 26. 22, 61, 94, 141. *See also* Hale, Nathan; Reid, George.

New Hampshire Third Regiment, officers, 5. 448 *n*, 6. 146 *n*, 12. 21 *n*, 15. 137, 17. 491 *n*, 18. 146 *n*, 20. 94 *n*, 233 *n*; light-corps troops, 18. 191; officer court-martialed, 19. 465. *See also* Scammell, Alexander.

New Hanover County, N. C., excise survey, 31. 236, 32. 311.

New Hartford, Conn., route by, 13. 211 *n*.

New Haven, Conn.,* British threat (1775), 3. 503 *n*; letters from, 4. 475, 30. 450; stores, removal, 8. 27; price fixing, 11. 74 *n*; route by, 12. 196; raid (1779), 15. 391, 392 *n*, 393, 394, 396, 402, 405–407, 426, 16. 59, 269, 374; French regiment, 21. 77; addresses, 30. 453 *n*, 33. 79–81; further raid feared, 37. 552.

New Hempstead, N. Y., route by, 12. 169 *n*.

New Jersey, militia, calls, in field, conditions: (1776) New York and New Jersey campaigns, 4. 219, 221 *n*, 222, 226, 229, 391, 396, 398, 479, 480, 509, 524 *n*, 5. 87 *n*, 124, 198, 199, 206, 211, 217, 218, 222, 224–227, 248, 250, 276, 278, 295, 317, 389, 395, 396, 403, 6. 303, 314 *n*, 315, 320, 325, 329, 331, 338, 348 *n*, 351, 362 *n*, 368, 382, 397, 407, 415, 426 *n*; (1777), advance, 438, 440, 448–450, 462, 467, 470, 471 *n*, 477, 481, 7. 34, 45, 158, 159, 186, 189, 202 *n*, 286, 319, 344, 345, 363, 438, 440, 461 *n*, 492, 493; Howe's June movement, 8. 119, 120, 163, 233, 234, 249 *n*, 251, 253, 258, 267, 270, 275, 279, 287, 314, 325, 341, 342, 389; Philadelphia campaign, 475, 491, 501, 9. 56, 59, 196, 246, 258, 261, 263 *n*, 268–271, 278, 282, 284, 293, 309, 313, 320, 383–385, 399, 402; Hudson River and home defense, 111, 112, 114, 159, 196, 294, 326, 340, 356, 402, 477, 486 *n*, 10. 4, 21; Delaware River defense, 9. 284, 335, 345 *n*, 350, 357 *n*, 371 *n*, 376, 402, 407, 411, 413, 418–420, 431, 444, 456, 457, 462, 469, 473, 476, 485, 486, 10. 21, 24, 25, 32, 89, 90; winter service, 134, 315, 316, 509, 510, 17. 293–295, 390, 471, 475; (1778), Monmouth campaign, 10. 315, 328, 11. 235, 248, 311, 377, 445, 472, 474, 12. 1, 77, 96, 97, 100, 112, 116, 118, 123, 125, 126, 128–130, 140, 141, 146; (1779), 14. 338, 340, 489–491, 15. 74, 87, 224, 228, 231, 233, 16. 87 *n*, 406, 406 *n*, 17. 22, 34, 161; (1780), 18. 220, 470 *n*, 19. 292, 295, 298, 319, 331, 386–388, 393, 400, 401, 439, 20. 130, 139; (1781), 22. 111 *n*, 222, 422, 451, 452, 453 *n*, 493, 23. 28 *n*, 43 *n*, 48, 68 [*see also* below under "later British threats," and "coast guard"];—armed ships, 4. 241 *n*; troops for Canada, 281, 283 *n*; recruiting, quotas, conditions (1776), 4. 493, 500, 6. 308 *n*, 309; (1777), 380, 415, 430, 7. 143 *n*, 278, 319, 345, 397, 9. 407, 412, 486, 10. 21, 32; (1778)1778), 370, 372, 11. 311, 436, 448, 12. 42, 70; (1779), 15. 249, 253 *n*, 16. 114; (1780), 18. 82, 101, 134–141, 170, 19. 28–30, 270, 293, 387, 388, 391, 20. 279; (1781), 21. 89, 117, 387, 22. 370, 452, 453 *n*; (1782), 24. 167; arrest of Governor Franklin, 5. 203–205; loyalists and British army (1776), removal, 220, 225–227, 227 *n*, 228 *n*, 388; ammunition, 227, 22.

184, 190, 191; British plans and landing, 241, 6. 105, 120, 121 *n*; communication and transportation across, road repairs, 5. 354, 8. 137, 13. 150, 153, 18. 260, 25. 294; posts. inspection, 6. 44, 59, 70, 73, 127; hospitals, 239, 11. 206, 13. 462, 14. 375, 15. 100, 19. 172, 21. 39; British occupation, policy, conduct, loyalists, 6. 307, 334, 347, 415, 437, 462; taverns, 460 *n*, 8. 131, 252, 263, 344, 12. 118 *n*, 120 *n*, 14. 193, 17. 302, 18. 467, 19. 425 *n*, 20. 274, 384, 23. 7, 54, 30. 291 *n*; commissary demands, conditions, impressment (1777), 6. 488, 496, 497, 10. 91, 163; (1778), 480, 524, 11. 54, 12. 164, 13. 147, 296; (1779), 14. 63; (1780), 17. 360–365, 368, 371, 373, 395, 399, 400, 405, 416, 422, 439, 447–450, 452, 464, 467, 481, 18. 50, 52, 94, 206, 266, 267, 438, 19. 54, 260–262, 280, 286, 402, 429, 431–433, 437, 439, 441, 442, 449, 452, 462, 483, 493, 494, 20. 35, 369; (1781), 21. 475, 22. 223; proclamation on neutrals, loyalists, 7. 36, 37, 61, 62, 106, 109, 120, 142–144, 175, 188–190, 227, 345, 404, 414–416, 450 *n*, 475, 476; militia regulations, inadequacy, enforcement, 56, 205, 263, 266, 344, 363, 367, 492, 8. 44, 9. 158; fast, 7. 98, 102; depression, 274; three months men, 319, 345; later loyalist conditions, prisoners, troops, 8. 390, 9. 149, 158, 160, 294, 486 *n*, 10. 22, 324, 328, 13. 441, 442, 447, 14. 459, 19. 378 *n*, 388 *n*, 23. 444, 445, 461, 481, 24. 227; troops left in (1777), 8. 501; later British threats and raids (1777), 9. 201, 203, 218, 219, 221, 223, 225, 231, 234, 236, 402, 411; (1778), 11. 106, 109, 150, 256, 383, 12. 468, 493, 494 *n*, 497, 504, 508, 510, 512–516, 518–523, 526–530, 13. 1–8, 11–18, 24, 25, 32, 38, 39, 47, 85, 91, 92, 94, 125. 127, 379; (1779), 14. 93, 119, 124, 125 *n*, 153, 168, 173 *n*, 186, 220, 240, 443 *n*, 456, 457, 459, 461, 462, 465, 15. 94, 322 *n*, 375, 472; (1780), Knyphausen, 17. 449, 455–457, 471, 497, 18. 364, 365, 486–495, 505, 507, 508, 510, 19. 1, 3, 6, 8–10, 12, 17, 26, 37, 39, 42, 50–58, 64–66, 70, 73, 74, 93, 97, 101, 130, 20. 33, 71, 24. 240; (1781), 21. 111, 281, 324–326, 22. 274, 293; stores, guard, removal, 9. 291, 292, 294, 10. 231, 316, 19. 127; salt works, guard, 9. 402, 411, 486 *n*, 10. 326, 412, 11. 148, 149, 241; deserters, 9. 412; clothing, 10. 22, 55, 102, 13. 173, 330; trade with the enemy, checking, 10. 103, 17. 250, 256, 257, 301, 359, 441, 20. 314, 21. 89, 24. 396, 25. 322, 337, 349, 26. 66; winter cantonments and protection, 10. 107, 187, 13. 276, 404, 405, 443, 20. 369, 23. 291, 323, 385, 386, 468; militia command, 10. 315, 328; price fixing, 327, 11. 58, 74 *n*; military use of flour mills, 10. 327; dragoons, militia, horses, 420, 501, 11. 79, 247 *n*, 322, 12. 295, 18. 107, 268, 284, 288, 461 *n*; staff reforms, 11. 80; transportation law, 124; arrangement of officers, 126; line court-martial of militia deserter, 222, 258, 262; delegates and half-pay, 307 *n*; frontier defense, 12. 180, 200, 14. 338, 340, 17. 247; observation posts, 12. 295; position of troops (1778), 13. 64 *n*; shoes, 244; Convention troops march, 272, 312, 313, 318; distances in, 295; civil and military authority, 14. 185, 186, 216, 370, 371; alarm signals, 281–284, 284 *n*, 319 *n*, 15. 143, 16. 115, 18. 107, 131; prisoners of war, exchange, 14. 292, 21. 222, 237; coast guard, line and militia, winter, 14. 305, 427, 434, 435, 492, 15. 74, 87, 17. 210, 250, 251, 256, 301, 305, 321, 329–331, 440, 449, 455–457, 461, 469–471, 475, 477, 479, 497; captor's right to enemy property, 15. 104; line and additional regiment troops, 157; state action on discharge claims, 18. 28–31, 43; exactions on troops, 85; state interference in furloughs, 92; specific supplies, 154, 156 *n*, 460, 19. 440, 20. 451 *n*; state payment for impressed provisions, 18. 206; ladies' gift to soldiers, 19. 72 *n*, 333, 334; irregular quartering, 493; payment for soldiers' depredations, 21. 37; militia and line mutinies, 56, 56 *n*, 92, 104, 111, 128, 132, 136; Yorktown campaign supplies, 23. 76, 81, 82; protest on British conduct (1781), 404, 405; reported British post, 444; irregular intercourse of militia, 24. 138; iron, 25. 7 *n*; militia address, 27. 234; war services, 261, 30. 476 *n*; ratification, 29. 349, 352, 359; presidential progress, 30. 291 *n*; cession of Sandy Hook, 31. 191 *n*; excise, officers, salaries, 233–235; militia in Whiskey Insurrection, 33. 508, 34. 1, 7, 32; federal officers from, 166, 168; agriculture, 35. 325; provisional army officers from, 36. 335; federal election, 519 *n*. *See also* next titles; Advanced line; Campaign of 1777; Dickinson, Philemon; Flying Camp; Monmouth campaign; Powles Hook; Sandy Hook; Staten Island; Trade with the enemy; Winter quarters.

*New Jersey*, capture, 36. 189.

New Jersey, governor of. *See* Livingston, William; Paterson, William.

New Jersey Battalion. *See* New Jersey Regiment.

New Jersey brigade, new arrangement, 14. 73, 74, 135, 143, 191, 264, 293, 388, 442; clothing, uniform, ladies' gift, 16. 368, 17. 378, 20. 352, 21. 5, 29, 35, 76, 77, 84, 23. 415; condition, 17. 429; winter quarters, march, construction, 18. 47, 20. 337, 359, 401, 405, 408, 409, 412, 418, 421, 422, 447, 454, 23. 291, 323, 25. 307; light corps troops, 18. 191, 19. 299, 21. 233, 25. 47; advanced line detachment, 18. 342, 345, 355, 366; and Kynphausen's raid, 487, 493, 495; promotions, state approbation, 19. 123–125, 141, 194; position, 273; line of battle, 302, 25. 85; nonstate corps additions, 20. 64, 21. 40, 25. 328; West Point, 20. 126, 133; letters to commandant, 408, 421, 21. 195; reduced colonels, 20. 490; Wyoming, 21. 29, 31, 35, 37, 40, 51, 114, 23. 467, 24. 8, 25. 257, 301, 321, 411, 412, 416, 419, 26. 33, 147; and Pennsylvania line mutiny, 21. 56 *n*, 60, 76; command, 194, 195, 24. 355; Morristown post, 21. 196, 198; rearrangement, final reform, 250, 25. 286, 312, 376, 460, 26. 22, 140, 142, 172; arrears, 21. 431; and Southern campaign, 446; Yorktown, 23. 8 *n*; one battalion, 198; contract supplies, 24. 93; force (1782), 165, 168; inspection, muster, 229, 303, 25. 117, 247, 318, 374, 26. 36, 111, 143, 171, 279, 337, 439; relaxed discipline, 24. 230; march orders (1782), to field, main army, 25. 47, 62, 65, 100, 338; boats, 104; maneuvers, 260; on duty, 262, 324; in division, 326; brigade majors, 26. 23, 175; fatigue, 171, 235, 338; and taxes, 332 *n*. *See also* Dayton, Elias; Maxwell, William; Mutiny (New Jersey); New Jersey (especially "recruiting"); regiments by name.

New Jersey campaign, construction of Fort Lee, 6. 10, 17, 29, 33; Howe's supposed plans, 243, 249, 254, 255, 258, 261, 263, 272, 275, 277, 279, 293, 315 *n*, 318–320, 326, 336, 340, 347 *n*, 349, 352, 355, 357, 364, 372, 380, 390, 393, 395, 401, 413, 418, 421, 432, 437, 439; capture of Fort Washington, effect, 243–248, 258, 279, 283–287, 289, 290 *n*, 291 *n*, 292, 296, 300 *n*, 390; Washington's trans-Hudson movement, 249 *n*, 250, 254–256, 258, 261, 263, 272, 279, 397; removing teams, stock, forage, stores, 254, 256, 258, 307, 316; barracks, 255, 256; militia, call, response, 247, 248, 255 *n*, 256, 265, 272, 294, 303, 304, 312, 314, 315, 318, 320–322, 325, 329, 330, 331, 338, 341, 348 *n*, 351, 352, 357, 362 *n*, 366, 368, 371, 372, 377, 378, 382, 395, 396, 397, 399, 400, 409, 411, 413, 417–419, 422–428, 431, 438, 440, 443, 445, 447–449, 455, 458, 460, 462, 467, 470, 472, 477, 478, 481, 504; evacuation of Fort Lee, lost stores, 258, 293, 295, 296, 298, 302, 351; instructions to Lee east of the Hudson, 263–266; Lee and joining Washington's force, 266, 267, 270, 295 *n*, 298–300, 300 *n*, 301 *n*, 303, 305, 306, 309, 312, 318, 321, 323, 325, 326, 328, 329, 331, 336, 337, 340, 342, 346, 348, 350, 352, 362 *n*, 366, 367, 370–372, 396, 407; artillery, 266, 267, 305, 454; commissary and stores, 268–270, 312, 389, 465, 481, 505; proposed posts and magazines, 279, 293, 294; dwindling army, crisis, 279, 288 *n*, 294, 303, 311, 312, 315, 318, 320, 332, 345, 346, 351, 355, 357, 378, 395, 398, 401, 409–411, 413, 417, 420, 422, 427, 432; funds, Washington's private account, 295, 304, 330, 433, 457, 458, 9. 65; across Passaic River, 6. 296, 301, 302; importance, 299; Mifflin's audience with Congress, 303; size of American force, 303 *n*, 318 *n*, 337, 346, 352, 397, 420, 421, 432, 462; Reed sent to Livingston, 305; disaffection, effect, 307, 347, 369, 376, 393, 397, 402, 436; line troops from Northern army, 308 *n*, 309, 325, 328, 329, 356, 357, 366, 371, 372, 385, 407, 409, 414, 417, 419, 432; British advance, American retreat, 309, 310, 314, 318, 320–324, 329, 331, 333, 336, 339, 341 *n*, 345, 351, 371, 395, 397; prospects, Washington's attitude, 311, 313, 325, 340, 345–347, 350, 352, 355, 365–367, 372, 382, 396–399, 411, 413, 418, 420, 427, 431, 436, 438, 490; Livingston on difficulties, 312 *n*; securing boats on the Delaware, guarding crossings, posts, 319, 321, 322, 337–339, 341 *n*, 343, 344, 346, 347, 349, 352, 358, 360–364, 365 *n*, 368–370, 377, 397, 407, 422; state government during, 320 *n*, 330; panic in Philadelphia, 321 *n*; retreat across the Delaware, 325, 331, 336, 339, 397; planned advance to Princeton, 331, 333, 334; result of failure of militia, 331, 379, 398; British proclamation, policy and conduct, 334, 347, 462, 466, 480, 7. 53, 103, 108, 152, 228;

Cadwalader's Philadelphia militia, position, 6. 334, 335, 337, 346–348, 352, 357, 362–364; naval force, galleys, 335, 344, 349, 363; Heath's force, upper New Jersey and Hudson River movements, outcome, 335, 366, 367, 371–373, 383, 384, 392–395, 407, 411, 414–416, 419, 445, 448–450, 455, 456, 458, 472, 473, 475, 476, 483, 489, 497, 501, 502, 504, 7. 10, 11, 14, 17, 24, 26, 29, 31, 32, 48, 65, 66, 71, 81, 90, 92–94, 96 *n*, 99, 100, 103, 116, 117, 119, 124, 125, 221 *n*; Philadelphia defenses and proposed stand, 6. 339–341, 345, 346, 352, 353 *n*, 357, 358, 361, 363, 369, 372, 377, 400, 417, 418, 420, 421, 423–425, 433, 438, 439; British movements and positions on the Delaware, 341, 342, 344–346, 349, 350, 354, 355, 357, 370–372, 395, 413; American quarters, 343; capture of Lee, 347, 375, 376, 378, 389, 396, 398, 421; arrival of Lee's (Sullivan's) force, 347, 407, 409, 421; intelligence, 350, 358, 360, 361, 367, 369, 370, 415, 433, 457 *n*, 472; flight of Congress, curious resolutions, 353, 354 *n*, 371, 372, 436 *n*; expected loss of Philadelphia, 355, 413, 418, 423, 424, 428, 438; Washington's dictatorial powers, 354 *n*; scouting across the river, 355; British and weather, 365, 422; plans for trans-river movement, 366–368, 372, 373; instructions on defense of river, 368–370; saving warships, 375, 437; British into winter quarters, 377, 378, 378 *n*, 380, 384, 385, 390, 397; distress, need of clothing and provisions, supply, 381, 409, 410, 420–422, 436, 453; British force, 397, 462; new line troops, hastening, 403, 456; plan for Trenton movement, 426 *n*, 427 *n*, 429, 438, 438 *n*, 439 *n*, 440; Indians at camp, 436; battle of Trenton, effect, 441–446, 448–450, 452, 463; plans for further attacks, 446, 463; British retirement and positions, American advance, militia, posts after, 447, 449, 451, 451 *n*, 452, 454, 456, 457, 460, 462, 466, 467, 468 *n*, 470–472, 477, 481, 487, 489, 501, 502, 504, 7. 9, 12, 13, 15, 17, 18, 22, 26, 27, 37, 53, 84, 94, 100, 101, 146; continuance by time-expired men, bounty, 6. 455, 456 *n*, 458, 459, 461, 463, 498, 7. 29, 53; specie for spies, 6. 457; special appeal to New Jersey militia, 460; return to Trenton, 461, 467, 37. 537; Assunpink Creek and Princeton, 6. 467–472, 481, 489; Morristown as rendezvous, 471–473, 478; skirmishes, 477, 481, 487; guarding ferries, 7. 13; recovering stores from militia, 17, 18; British casualties, 44; dismissal of militia, 55, 56; allusion, 27. 261. *See also* Campaign of 1777.

New Jersey Committee of Safety,* militia regulations, 4. 509.

New Jersey College. *See* College of New Jersey.

New Jersey Fifth Regiment, soldiers court-martialed, 8. 362; officer, 17. 362 *n*.

New Jersey First Regiment, officers, 4. 479 *n*, 5. 468 *n*, 6. 178 *n*, 370 *n*, 465 *n*, 7. 187 *n*, 201 *n*, 412 *n*, 443 *n*, 473 *n*, 11. 208 *n*, 353 *n*, 12. 295 *n*, 448 *n*, 13. 386 *n*, 14. 93 *n*, 135 *n*, 144 *n*, 264, 376 *n*, 460 *n*, 17. 370 *n*, 18. 192 *n*, 314, 19. 127 *n*, 137 *n*, 221 *n*, 21. 32 *n*, 22. 420 *n*, 23. 153 *n*, 262 *n*, 24. 216 *n*, 25. 47 *n*, 26. 11, 23, 359 *n*; command, pay, recruiting, 6. 465, 7. 134, 135, 186; soldiers and officers court-martialed, 9. 268, 10. 421, 11. 376, 18. 314, 422 *n*, 22. 70, 23. 15, 25. 8, 252, 26. 109; brigaded, 8. 100, 130; paymaster, 11. 299; staff, 14. 367; new arrangement, complaint, disapproval, 388, 389, 15. 13–16, 32, 33, 43, 44; Iroquois expedition, march, pay issue, 2, 3, 15; light-corps troops, 18. 191; proposed attack on Kings Bridge, 20. 428, 429; picket, 25. 105; fatigue, 135; on duty, 170, 214, 237, 259, 291, 26. 11, 48, 87, 132, 170; winter duty on lines, instructions, relief, 25. 395–397, 442. *See also* Ogden; Matthias; Winds, William.

New Jersey First State Regiment. *See* Taylor, John.

New Jersey Fourth Regiment, recruiting, 7. 143 *n*; officers, 337 *n*, 358 *n*, 365 *n*, 404 *n*, 8. 93 *n*, 12. 295 *n*, 448 *n*, 17. 362 *n*; brigaded, 8. 100, 130; soldiers and officers court-martialed, 436, 9. 88, 10. 88, 11. 258 *n*, 12. 448. *See also* Brearley, David; Martin, Ephraim; Rhea, David.

*New Jersey Gazette*, 10. 89 *n*.

New Jersey Historical Society, material from, 20. 143.

*New Jersey Journal*, 18. 297 *n*.

New Jersey Legislature,* remonstrance of line officers, 15. 13–16, 32, 33, 43, 44; addresses, 27. 260, 30. 476 *n*, 35. 289.

New Jersey Light Infantry,* Dobbs Ferry, 20. 412.

New Jersey magistrates,* food supply, 17. 481, 18. 266.

New Jersey Public Record Office, material from, 30. 291 *n*.

New Jersey Regiment (Battalion), on duty, 26. 220; fatigue, 259, 260, 306, 334, 360, 372, 414, 429, 438, 454; guards, 260, 303, 306, 334, 360, 372, 410, 428, 446, 454, 463; paymaster, 359; duty on lines, 373.

New Jersey Second Regiment, officers, 8. 59 *n*, 424 *n*, 11. 436 *n*, 12. 295 *n*, 318 *n*, 345 *n*, 14. 345 *n*, 392, 15. 119, 17. 362 *n*, 370 *n*, 18. 141 *n*, 192 *n*, 19. 221 *n*, 502 *n*, 20. 359 *n*, 23. 153 *n*, 206 *n*, 262 *n*, 283 *n*, 24. 80 *n*, 292 *n*, 330 *n*, 25. 47 *n*, 159 *n*, 183 *n*, 383 *n*, 26. 23 *n*; officers and soldiers court-martialed, 8. 59, 424, 9. 30, 88, 12. 358, 15. 131, 18. 422 *n*, 19. 18, 23. 496, 24. 31, 33, 216, 26. 191; brigaded, 8. 100, 130; new arrangement, 14. 392, 442; deserters, trial, 403; light-corps troops, 18. 191; on duty, 25. 138, 178, 237, 262, 299, 368, 406, 455, 26. 89, 135, 172; fatigue, 25. 183; Asgill guard, 367 *n*; winter duty on lines, 496. *See also* Barber, Francis; Cumming, John Noble; Dayton, Elias; De Hart, William; Maxwell, William; Shreve, Israel.

New Jersey Third Regiment, officers, 5. 7 *n*, 42 *n*, 382 *n*, 8. 94 *n*, 10. 122 *n*, 11. 174 *n*, 250, 385 *n*, 12. 57 *n*, 13. 386 *n*, 14. 144 *n*, 17. 449 *n*, 18. 141 *n*, 19. 127 *n*, 20. 359 *n*, 21. 195 *n*; reenlistments, 7. 27; terms expired and retention at Ticonderoga, 27 *n*; soldiers and officer court-martialed, 8. 60, 201, 209, 403, 404, 425, 11. 250, 18. 65, 422 *n*; brigaded, 8. 100, 130; May Day celebration, 11. 342 *n*; Iroquois expedition, march, 15. 77; light-corps troops, 18. 191; adjutant, 19. 137; detachment, 152. *See also* Barber, Francis; Dayton, Elias.

New Jersey Volunteers, loyalist regiment, 8. 390 *n*; recruiter captured, trial, 9. 149, 158, 160; officers, 19. 378 *n*, 388 *n*. *See also* Barton, Joseph.

New Kent County, Va., Custis land, 12. 269; excise survey, 31. 239 *n*.

New London, Conn.,* stores, 3. 463; British threats, 503 *n*, 6. 373, 14. 230, 295, 297, 302, 306, 308, 320, 436, 15. 379, 37. 552; embarking troops for New York (1776), 4. 746, 479, 480; possible blockade, 476, 521; Washington at, 479; protection, defenses, 481, 504, 16. 75, 23. 360; military survey, 5. 110; route by, 12. 196; securing armed vessels, 14. 320; importance of harbor, map, 19. 155, 266; supplies by French fleet, 168, 205, 266; British flagship, 20. 464; laboratory, 24. 73; neutrality address, 33. 79–81.

New Madrid, Mo., Morgan's settlement, 30. 321 *n*.

New Milford, Conn., route by, 13. 6, 44, 175.

New Milford, N. J., British threat, removal of stores, 15. 322 *n*.

New Orleans, British plans against, 16. 352 *n*; closure, 28. 109, 205; report on troops, 32. 129. *See also* Mississippi River.

New Post, Spotswood's estate, 36. 444.

New Providence. *See* Nassau.

New Rochelle, N. Y., loyalists, 5. 441; British at, 6. 218, 219; American retirement, 7. 271 *n*.

New Town, Md., tavern, 27. 406 *n*.

New Windsor, N. Y., committee of safety, 6. 162; troops at (1777), 7. 165 *n*; arms from, 11. 459; command (1778), 12. 302; Convention troops march, 13. 312; route by, 15. 19, 20, 76, 17. 57, 111 *n*, 135; headquarters, letters and orders from (1779), 15. 294, 298 *n*, 300–431, 440–453; (1780), 20. 352, 434–508, 21. 1–40, 37. 552; (1781), 21. 41–145, 149, 151–327, 340–507, 22. 101, 112–267; hospital, 16. 25, 25. 328, 333; stores, magazines, 16. 88, 19. 23, 33, 54, 112, 213, 215, 216; Sussex road. 16. 112, 213, 215, 216; winter quarters, 20. 337, 353, 25. 305; specific sup-

plies, **20.** 451 *n*; character of headquarters, **20.** 475; ration issue, **24.** 183; Temple, **26.** 76 *n*. *See also* Winter quarters (1782–83).

New Year's, liquor issue, **10.** 242.

New York, company in Fort Necessity expedition, **1.** 82 *n*; nonimportation, **3.** 21; land lottery, Washington's prizes, 265; Schuyler's instructions as commander in, 301–304; conditions (1775), 373, **37.** 511; military commissions, **3.** 413; consideration of department, **4.** 46; supplies for army before Boston, 91–94, 105, 107, 120, 125, 139, 161, 234, 267, 291, 314, 325; loyalists, measures against, troops, 281, 293, 294 *n*, 314, 326, 511, **5.** 65, 66, 121, 170, 201, 227 *n*, 266, 324, 357, 388, 417 *n*, **6.** 196, 204, 209, 385, **7.** 455, 460, 474, **37.** 536 [*see also* Loyalists]; militia calls, in field, conditions: (1776), New York campaign, **4.** 498, 524, **5.** 40, 50, 51, 87 *n*, 199, 401, 403, 416, **6.** 3, 20, 34, 35, 311, 314 *n*, **37.** 529; (1777), Hudson River, Burgoyne campaign, **7.** 340, 425, 444, **9.** 1, 5, 9, 12, 60, 92, 111, 112, 371, **10.** 52; (1778), **12.** 205, 366, 372, **13.** 80, 98, 111; (1779), frontier, Highlands, Estaing cooperation, 501, **14.** 248, 250, 338, 398, 409, 415, 452, 476, 497, **15.** 202, 225, 228, 233, 238, 240, 243, 246, 256, **16.** 87 *n*, 403, 404, 406, 406 *n*, 483, **17.** 6, 22, 38, 50, 109, 161, 296; (1780), French cooperation, **18.** 106, 220, 470 *n*, **19.** 14, 16, 24, 37, 45, 48, 49, 68, 78, 84, 278, 287, 288, 309, 361, 393, 418, 430, 457, 458, 460, 461; (1781), New York campaign, **21.** 95, 113, 281, 282, 290, **22.** 265, 266, 292, 295, 309, 321–323, **37.** 553, 554 [*see also* "state troops," below]; —recruiting, quotas, conditions, officers (1776), **4.** 510, 524, 538, **5.** 116, **6.** 288, 382, 403; (1777), **7.** 33, 34, 43 *n*, 56, 93, 165, 167, 172, 181, 197, 216, 240, 241, 275, 277, 283, 292, 318, 347, 397, 419, 426, 467, **8.** 35, 36; (1778), **10.** 370, 372, **13.** 100; (1780), **18.** 82, 384, **19.** 49, 83–85, 391, **20.** 279, 296, 344, 345, 452, 455; (1781), **21.** 258; arms, ammunition, **4.** 511, 534, **5.** 19, 59, 177; funds from and to, **4.** 525; artillery, **5.** 24, 367 *n*; intrenching tools, 67; troops to Canada, 87 *n*, 103; pay matters, 108, 109, 129, 140, 177; state troops, levies, Highlands, frontier (1776), 138, 139, 306–310, 333, 340, 341, 414, 450, 464; (1779), **15.** 49, 295, 392; (1782), status, supply question, **24.** 159, 160, 162, 167, 266–268, 280, 281, 418, 470, 477, **25.** 90, 140, 338, 406, 449–451, **26.** 199; commissary affairs, impressment, civilian distress and discontent, **5.** 414, **12.** 487, **13.** 121, 122 *n*, 194, 277, 296, 456, **19.** 286, **20.** 48, 452, **21.** 1, 3, 111, 127, 139, 163–165, 475, **22.** 49, **24.** 419, 428; clothing, **7.** 13, 14 *n*, 63, 116, 118; inoculation of troops, 130; new state government, **8.** 455; depredations-sequestration controversy, **10.** 119, 120, **11.** 24; prisoners of war, militia, **10.** 344, **15.** 340, 341; price fixing, **11.** 74 *n*; delegates and half-pay, 307 *n*, ranking officer, 488; militia light infantry, **12.** 301; taverns, 463, 482, **15.** 232 *n*, 238 *n*, **20.** 120, 427; British movements (1778), **12.** 506, 508, 510, 512–515, 518–523, 526–530; damage claims, **13.** 49; magazines on private lands, protection, 122; Convention troops march, 219, 270, 282, 290, 309, 312, 313, 318, 350; and Congress, 467; enemy post on upper Delaware, **15.** 134–136, 138, 295, 341; road repairs, **17.** 6; land in, and outside continental bounty, 23; militia and winter service, 296, **20.** 417; specific supplies, **18.** 155, 156 *n*, 460, **19.** 165, **20.** 451 *n*; alarm signals, **18.** 193, 255; flour supply for army or export, **20.** 48, 452; British invasion from north (1780), 193, 195, 216, 230, 232, 295, 303–306, 312, 322, 353, 417; British supplies, 314, **26.** 35 *n*; Hartford convention, **20.** 452; frontier posts, preparations to occupy, funds, **27.** 81, 87, 97, 98, 110, 115, **31.** 369; Washington-Clinton land, **27.** 99, 100, 501, **28.** 134, **29.** 53, 57, 246, **33.** 159, 216, **34.** 374, 480, **35.** 406, 407, **37.** 284, 298; Iroquois affairs, state interferences, **27.** 135, **28.** 2, 4, 9, **30.** 232 *n*, **31.** 179–184, 274, **32.** 116, 380, **34.** 250, 251, **35.** 351; retained state troops on frontier, **27.** 196; western route, improvement, 375, 473; relief of Paine, 420, 421, 423; British debts, **28.** 10; confederate impost, 124, 127, 421, 505; postbellum loyalist affairs, Rutgers *v.* Waddington, 124, 281; and Union, **29.** 191; ratification, 290, 291, 350, 375, 377, 389, 399, 425, 450, 512, 519, 525, **30.** 10, 12, 15, 18 *n*, 34, 52, 63, 66, 96, 118; western boundary, 395 *n*; land grants to Canadian refugees, 482; federal excise, officers, salaries, difficulties, **31.** 233–235, 496, 497, **32.** 470; Morris's land speculation, **31.** 261 *n*; customs, **32.** 107; society on useful arts, 337; eleventh amendment, **34.** 81; federal officers from, 166,

168; Connawango land, 35. 35 *n*; provisional army officers from, 36. 333, 37. 31; Genesee lands, 582. *See also* next titles; Burgoyne campaign; Campaign (1777–83); Canada; Frontier; Hudson River; Long Island; Mohawk Valley; Neutral Ground; Northern army; Vermont.

New York, governor of. *See* Clinton, George; Jay, John.

New York, lieutenant-governor of. *See* Van Cortlandt, Pierre.

New York Artillery, soldier court-martialed, 25. 406; rations for families, 26. 199.

New York brigade, uniform, 13. 176, 16. 388; new arrangement, ranking colonels, 14. 139 *n*, 190, 331, 414, 15. 128, 222, 272, 277, 305, 16. 2; winter quarters, 17. *facing* 256, 20. 337, 401, 417, 419, 423, 447, 454, 23. 291, 324, 467, 471 *n*, 24. 94, 25. 307; line of battle, 17. 281, 19. 302, 25. 85; poor condition (1780), 17. 429; officers' demands, 493; clothing, 18. 114, 20. 498, 21. 4, 23. 415; light-corps troops, 18. 191, 19. 299, 25. 47; march to New York (1780), purpose, 18. 429, 433, 442, 443, 443 *n*, 449, 450, 19. 271; force, 18. 442, 24. 165, 168; West Point, 19. 47, 52, 20. 126, 133, 21. 329; militia in, 19. 418; discontent, arrears, scarcity, 21. 199, 391, 431, 451, 476; reorganization, 250, 22. 164, 25. 312; frontier defense, 21. 251, 252, 287, 288; state pay, 22. 226; recruiting, 228; part to main army (1781), Hamilton's battalion, 438; Yorktown, 23. 8 *n*; contract supplies, 24. 94; Washington visits, 94; inspection, muster, commended, 229, 269, 303, 309, 470, 25. 118, 135, 247, 318, 374, 26. 23, 111, 143, 171, 279, 337, 439; march to field (1782), 25. 47, 62, 100; boats, 104; brigade major, 104 *n*, 26. 23; detail, 25. 247; maneuvers, 260; on duty, 264; Clove garrison, 284; in division, 326; chaplain, 464 *n*; delayed commissions, 26. 280. *See also* Clinton, James; New York (especially "recruiting"); regiments by name.

New York campaign of 1776, British consideration of occupation (1775), 4. 5 *n*, 6 *n*; expected British movements from Boston, 16, 17, 24, 209, 212, 218, 267, 271, 273, 289, 293, 297, 298, 349, 350, 352, 366, 378, 395–397, 399, 404, 406, 407, 410, 414, 416, 442, 448; British ships before city, intercourse, supplies, prohibition, 215 *n*, 476, 480, 486–488, 521, 530, 533, 534, 5. 4, 20, 78 *n*, 80, 84, 155, 179, 254; Lee and securing, preliminary force, constructing defenses, 4. 212–223, 226, 229, 244, 266, 298, 351, 352, 354 *n*, 358, 366, 367, 391, 396, 398, 402, 409, 428, 443, 452, 476, 480, 523, 530, 536, 5. 2, 50, 59, 67, 68, 74, 103, 161, 325; march from before Boston, preparations, orders, water transportation, 4. 350, 352, 378, 385, 387, 389–392, 394, 395, 397, 399, 400, 402, 404, 406–410, 414, 416, 420, 428, 429, 431, 435, 437, 439, 440, 442–444, 448, 459, 476, 479, 480; Battery guns, 351 *n*, 358; first American forces, 353, 396, 398, 399, 410; temporary command, instructions, 395, 402, 409, 442–444; strategic importance, 395, 397, 399, 414, 448, 5. 19, 6. 170; Washington and departure for, 4. 397, 406, 429, 432, 435, 439, 449, 454, 460, 461, 473; quartermaster department preparations, 429, 430; troops diverted to Rhode Island, 456–459, 471; artillery, transportation, 462–464, 476, 481, 5. 242, 273 *n*, 318, 319, 322, 352, 384, 416, 37. 530; medical department, 4. 464, 465, 13. 481, 482; militia, calls, response, appeals, conduct, discharge, 4. 479, 480, 498, 501, 509, 523, 524, 5. 40, 51, 68, 87 *n*, 109, 124, 160, 170, 177, 186, 188, 190, 194, 198, 199, 214, 224, 225, 229, 249, 260, 270, 307–310, 317, 318, 325, 330, 332, 362–364, 366, 370, 387, 389–391, 396, 401, 403, 414, 416, 417, 453, 457, 463, 480, 499, 505, 6. 4, 12–14, 20, 23, 32, 34, 38, 39, 75, 78, 80, 86, 96, 106, 122, 136, 137, 141, 149, 169, 213, 232 *n*, 234 *n*, 247, 248, 250, 37. 529, 531; inhabitants and soldiers, 4. 484, 5. 340, 376, 411, 442; arms, ammunition, equipments, scarcity, 4. 496, 500, 504, 511, 518, 5. 5, 16, 18, 59, 69, 85, 86, 145, 177, 179, 180, 210, 217, 231, 239, 243, 248, 294, 346, 352, 6. 32, 117; provisions, other supplies, stock, 4. 500, 503, 5. 122, 187, 214, 220 *n*, 225, 241, 261, 276, 329, 330, 333, 400, 6. 3, 217–220, 222; and sending more troops to Canada, 4. 519, 523, 524, 530, 5. 96, 103, 115, 199, 225, 260; British expected, 4. 521, 5. 23, 27, 121, 124, 222, 225, 228, 232, 234, 241, 250, 254, 258, 260, 262, 37. 522; funds, need, supply, 5. 16, 143, 249, 298, 306, 354, 360, 378, 382, 385, 6. 24, 34; probable British plans, 5. 19, 215, 219, 225, 241, 242, 258, 295, 303, 326, 332, 335, 406, 451,

467, **37.** 526; riflemen, **5.** 22, 216, 393, 395, 416, 426, 489; news of mercenary treaties, 57 *n*, 58; consultation with Congress, plans, 58 *n*, 62, 67, 70, 74, 87, 91; headquarters, 60 *n*; Putnam, temporary command, instructions, 67–69, 87; street barriers, 68; alarm signals, 68, 87; loyalists, removal, plots, Hickey, 69, 70, 121, 193, 267, 283, 284, 311, 388, 412, 413, 415, 420, 439–441, **37.** 526; proposed American fleet, **5.** 86; American conditions and expectations, spirit, 93, 194, 198, 199, 215, 234, 235, 241, 250, 258, 325, 387, 403, 405, 428, **6.** 164, 165, **37.** 528; boats, galleys, gondolas, fire rafts, water guards, after evacuation, **5.** 97, 104, 129, 143, 196, 197, 241, 288, 294, 298, 320, 332, 340, 343, 346, 354, 363, 367, 457–459, 470, 473, **6.** 83, 143; quarters, tents, **5.** 109, 240, 248, 432, 435, 497, **6.** 11, 12, 46, 47, 70, 78; line reenforcements, **5.** 121, 136, 143, 203, 219, 223, 231, 232, 236, 244, 251, 255, 262, 302, 307, 346, 352, 408, **6.** 7 *n*, 24, 33, 72, 130, 141 *n*, 245 *n*; tools, scarcity, **5.** 130; arrival of British troops and fleet, Staten Island, 187, 194, 198, 200, 201, 203, 210, 214, 215, 220, 222, 226, 227 *n*, 258, 264, 281, 303, 312, 316, 317, 325, 329, 332, 343, 347, 352, 355, 360, 363, 363 *n*, 364, 364 *n*, 371, 373, 382, 386, 388, 389, 391, 400, 401, 403, 405, 418, 427, 431, 433, 434, 438, 455; American and British strength, 194 *n*, 214 *n*, 228, 231, 234, 241, 250, 258, 262, 273 *n*, 312, 324 *n*, 325, 347, 372, 382, 387, 389, 390, 403, 404, 418, 457, 458, 464, 491, **6.** 32, 96, 105, 137, 150, 169, 184, 211, 217 *n*, 234 *n*, 245, 247, 250; need of general officers, appointment, **5.** 210, 223, 232, 372, 379–381, 382 *n*, 421, 432, 435; ferries, 217, 218, 225, 298 *n*; cavalry, light-horse affair, 228, 229, 234–237, 240, 242, 249, 251, 260, 286, 295, 324, **6.** 39, 228, 350, 483, **13.** 114, 115 *n*; passes, **5.** 244, 267, 287, 314, 400, 401, 505; independence proclaimed, 245; Indians, 262, 356, 386, 392, 402, **6.** 192, 232; proposed movement against British, **5.** 265 *n*, 326, 344, 354; Anderson's plan, 275, 286, 344; question of evacuation (July), 298; protection of rear and communications, Highlands, 306–309, 397, 406, 408, 413, 414, 417, 464, 473, 474, 493, 499, 501, 504, 509, **6.** 209, 214, 222, 245, 249 *n*; illness, **5.** 364, 404, 439, 464, 491; British preparations, point of attack, 383, 388, 389, 393, 395, 404, 405, 431, 432, 435, 439, 446, 457, 458, 471, 473–475; removing headquarters papers, 427, 452, **6.** 12; removing noncombatants, **5.** 444, 445, 453, 478; proclamation anticipating bombardment, 445; Dunmore and force, 446, 455, 460; question of destruction of city on retreat, 477, 478, **6.** 6, 22, 31 *n*, 32, **37.** 532; expected British landing on Manhattan, **5.** 504; Governors Island abandoned, 507; upper island posts, conditions, British plans against, **6.** 1, 3, 12, 19, 20, 23, 27–29, 34, 39, 43–45, 52, 76, 82, 94, 98; intelligence, 1, 18, 22, 33, 59, 96 *n*, **37.** 528; removing stores and sick, moving camp, problems, **6.** 2, 36, 44, 46, 48, 49, 51–56, 63, 66, 71, 77, 82, 94; concentration on Manhattan, 3, 27, 44; proposed diversion on Staten Island, 6, 18; evacuation foreshadowed, arguments, decision, 6, 15, 19, 20, 23, 27–32, 46, 53, 63, 76, 82, 94, 98, 164, 169; New Jersey posts, Fort Lee, 10, 17, 29, 33, 44, 59, 70, 73, 80, 127; British ships up the Hudson, effect, 14, 15, 22, 32, 40, 53, 54, 57, 58, 66, 73, 77, 78, 94, 95, 184, 190, 193, 196, 198, 205, 210, 228 *n*, 244, 245, 257, 263 *n*; postoffice removed, 15, 23; bells removed, 35; British on Manhattan, Kips Bay affair, 57, 63, 82, 95, 96, 98; loss of matériel on evacuation, 59, 69, 77, 82, 94, 95, 170; retreat to Harlem Heights, battle, 59, 63, 67–69, 77, 82, 95, 96, 98, 102, 117, 164, 170, 184; British lines on Manhattan, preparations, works, 69, 73, 78, 83, 84, 96, 99, 144; force above Kings Bridge, 67, 71; fire in city, 92, 99, **7.** 42, **37.** 533; Montresor Island affair, **6.** 104, 132, 165, 234; British New Jersey posts, 105, 121 *n*; difficulties due to character of army, 110–116; congressional committee at camp, 116 *n*, 123, 152; needed size of army, 116 *n*; holding Harlem Heights, 120, 138; possible British plans and movements (September), 120, 121, 134, 140, 150, 170; British and provisions, 150; British and American Westchester movements, 197, 202, 205 *n*, 209–211, 214 *n*, 217–221, 228 *n*, 243; British warships in Sound, plan against, 211, 212, 217; Pells Point action, 218 *n*, 221; Mamaroneck, 220, 221; skirmishes, 228 *n*; White Plains, engagement, retirement, 232, 232 *n*, 234 *n*, 243, 250, 258, 261; situation (November 6), 242; maps, 243; British retirement from White Plains, design, 243, 248–250, 253–255, 264, 277; Fort Washington, 243–245, 250, 251, 253, 258, 279, 283–287, 289, 292, 296, 390, **16.** 150, **28.** 97. *See also*

Flying Camp; General orders (1776: *New York, Harlem Heights, White Plains*); Hudson River; Kings Bridge; Long Island.

New York Chamber of Commerce, Jay Treaty, **34.** 280.

New York City,* Washington at (1756), **1.** 297 *n*, 298, 299; antebellum orders for goods from, **2.** 383; letters from (1773), **3.** 134, 135; (1775), 301–305; (1776), **4.** 476–540, **5.** 1–70, 101–509, **6.** 1–55, **37.** 524–531; (1783), **27.** 249–259; (1789), **30.** 308–449, 456–487; (1790), 487–512, **31.** 1–109; Washington and Tryon in (1775), **3.** 301, 301 *n*; Wooster's force, 302 *n*, 465 *n*, 467; early wartime attitude, 303 *n*, 332; possible British designs, 408, 412, 413, 419; provisions for British in Boston, 407; shipment of military stores, 458, 463; statue of George III, 246; liberty pole, tavern, 270 *n*; fires, **6.** 92, 99, **7.** 42, **12.** 291, **37.** 533; diversion during New Jersey campaign, Heath's operations, **6.** 472, 473, 475, 476, 483, 489, 497, 501, 502, 504, **7.** 10, 11, 24, 26, 29, 31, 32, 48, 65, 66, 71, 81, 90, 92–94, 96 *n*, 99, 100, 103, 116, 117, 119, 124, 125, 221 *n*; British force (1777), **6.** 475; (1778), **10.** 335, **11.** 363, **12.** 230, 263; (1779), **15.** 164, 489, **16.** 272; (1780), **18.** 300, 370, 456; (1781), **21.** 495, **23.** 27, 84; (1782), **24.** 132, 164, 181, 195, **25.** 448; (1783), **26.** 254; Wooster's retirement from front (1777), rebuke, **7.** 271; intelligence from and about, sought, troop movements, arrivals, departures, puzzles, possible evacuation (1777), **8.** 130, 452, **9.** 44, 55, 66, 67; (1778), **11.** 135 *n*, 137, 145, 146, 157, 167, 170–172, 178, 182, 227, 398, 402, 403, 406, 407, 424, 429, 447, 451, 456, 458, 474, 482, 483, 494, **12.** 249, 281, 295, 296, 342, 350, 355, 365, 366, 368, 368 *n*, 370, 378, 379, 389, 400, 404, 416–418, 425–427, 437, 444, 465, 467, 468, 471, 472, 474, 479–486, 493, 497, 498, 503–505, 510, 511, 520, 529, **13.** 2, 3, 7, 8, 10, 13, 16, 24, 36, 39, 43 *n*, 46, 73, 75, 80, 85, 88, 91–93, 99, 101, 103–105, 104 *n*, 108, 110, 112–114, 113 *n*, 120 *n*, 122–124, 126, 127, 129, 130, 133, 143, 147, 150–153, 156, 159, 163, 165, 168, 170, 181, 183–186, 190–192, 195, 199, 203, 205, 210, 212, 216, 230, 265–269, 277, 281–284, 294, 295, 316, 320, 325, 332, 335, 336, 348, 372, 378, 379; (1779), **14.** 277, 293, 339, 429, 432, 434, 437, 459, 460, 462, 487, 494, **15.** 10–12, 20, 24, 41, 60, 75, 83, 89–91, 181 *n*, 484, 485, 494, 495, **16.** 6, 10, 35, 38, 40, 189, 194, 197, 198, 200, 201, 215, 220, 232, 240, 242, 248, 254, 255 *n*, 269, 283, 295, 311, 312, 332–335, 340, 348, 352 *n*, 356, 362, 363, 366–368, 373, 410, 422, 440, 441, 465–467, 474, 475, 493, **17.** 56, 61, 63, 64, 69, 79, 92, 104, 168, 206, 230, 244, 246, 262, 268, 269, 273, 288, 290, 293, 295, 299, 304, 304 *n*, 307, 312, 314, 317, 327, 333, 336, 407; (1780), 18. 124, 170, 180, 187, 195, 197, 200, 218, 226, 241, 256, 264, 299, 307, 308, 365, 385, 396–398, **19.** 20, 26, 27, 29, 32, 37, 39, 47, 50, 53, 144, 146, 157, 161, 162, 245, 247, 417, 422, **20.** 7, 15, 22, 26, 27, 29, 30, 44, 59, 104, 172, 177, 190, 193, 195, 203, 204, 216, 217, 224, 230, 273, 276, 285–287, 289, 290, 292, 293, 298, 308, 315, 322, 326, 327, 346, 347, 364, 374, 414, 448, 449 *n*, 455, 457, 464–466, 469–472, 476, 480, 495, **21.** 8, 19, 21, 28, 47, 48, 50–52, **37.** 552; (1781), 21. 289, 313, 338, 340, 350, 385, 387, 428, 435, 466, 470, 473, 475, 477, 507, **22.** 6, 7, 11, 19, 72, 74, 76, 80, 84, 85, 89, 91, 92, 94, 95, 98, 108, 126, 128, 135, 137, 138, 140, 142, 144, 145, 147, 154, 156, 189, 213, 229, 429, 430, 434, 457, 474, 481, 488, 489, 494, 496, 498, 501, **23.** 395, 400, 416, 426–428, 465; (1782), **24.** 8, 100, 295, 463, 467, 470, 472, **25.** 112, 115, 116, 121, 128, 195, 206, 350, 351, 356, 371, 372, 423, 435, 445, 446, 455; plans against (1777), **9.** 108, 254 *n*, **10.** 149 *n*; (1778), **11.** 59, 178, 179, 185, 188–193, 227, 282, 297, 366 *n*, **12.** 135–138, 179, 184, 192, 193, 201, 207–211, 230, 255, 342, 380–383, 388 *n*; (1779), expected Estaing cooperation, British preparations, **13.** 486, **14.** 6–8, 470–472, **15.** 24 *n*, 259, **16.** 402, **17.** 1, 2 *n*, 4, 22, 31, 51, 61, 63, 116; (1782), **23.** 285, 382, **24.** 121–125, 128, 164–171, 195, 200–202, 204–209, 225, 247, 250, 434, 435 *n*, **25.** 384 *n*, 448; (1783), **26.** 85, 88; plans to capture generals, **11.** 29, 30, 51, **21.** 6, 7, 140; British works, **11.** 363, **12.** 229, **16.** 240, 241 *n*, 273, 311, 312, 333, 334, 356, 373, 422, 466, 492, **26.** 180; British naval impressments, **12.** 169, **19.** 422, **20.** 347; land supplies, intercepting, **12.** 193 *n*, 228, 248, 255, 299, **20.** 314; reconnaissance in force on (1778), **12.** 251–253, 259 *n*, 283; retention expected (1778), **13.** 89, 265, 320, 325, 335; (1782), **25.** 168, 272, 275, 280, 290; retirement from advanced posts (1778), **13.** 109, 153; British activity, advances, possible plans (1778), 363–372, 378,

379, 382, [*see also* Boston (British designs against Estaing)]; (1779), **14.** 457, **15.** 137, 141–144, 149, 153, 155, 167, 176, **16.** 67, 70, 72, 77, 86; (1780), **18.** 105–107, 130–133, 145, 147, 148, 162, 352 *n*, 353, 354; (1781), **21.** 111, 280–282, 295, 324, 326, **22.** 234, 274, 293; (1782), **25.** 177, 181, 184, 186, 187; suggested attack on shipping, **15.** 91, 144, 145; naval force and movements (1779), **16.** 273, 410; (1780), 393, **19.** 162, 180, 184, **20.** 49 *n*, 58, 64, 138, 255, 358, 364, **37.** 551; (1781), **21.** 466, 492, 506, **22.** 416, **23.** 13, 44, 61, 68, 72, 73, 129, 138, 150; (1782), **24.** 20, 21, 33, 173, 492–495, **25.** 18, 61, 74, 76, 116, 125, 127, 129, 140, 141 *n*, 144, 167, 187, 198, 202, 214, 234 *n*, 272, 273, 275, 280, 296–298, 308, 317, 321, 330 *n*, 350, 351, 356, 371, 379, 382, 385, 387, 434, 445, 447; (1783), **26.** 15; privateers from, **17.** 230, American army supplies from, **18.** 212–214; Cork fleet, **20.** 192, 255, 314, 358; passes, 251, **24.** 102, 104 *n*, **27.** 64, 125, 192; prisoners of war, prison ships, **22.** 495, **23.** 24, 84, 256, **24.** 315–317, 336, 337, 337 *n*, 422, 423, **25.** 197 *n*, 402, 409, 417, 437, 462; garrison compacted, 272, **26.** 180; embarkations, American inspection, 255, 364, 365, 370, 412–414, 455, 465, 499–501, **27.** 27, **28.** 121, 283; question of evacuation, **26.** 259, 260, 403, 405, 408, 418, 419, 421, 427, 428, 430, **27.** 1, 19, 125, 177, 187, 191, 222, 234; preparations to occupy, **26.** 284, **27.** 204–207, 222, 228, 240, 241, 243, 246, 247 *n*–249 *n*, 254, 255, 278, 318; Continental army pending evacuation, **26.** 328, 332; conference on evacuation, 371; goods for Washington from, 435, 449, 450, **27.** 20, 21, 24, 25, 184, 259, 318; visiting deprecated, 46; packets to Europe, 215; reported plot to plunder, 248; addresses, 249–251, **30.** 317 *n*, **33.** 43, 54; civil control, quietness after occupation, **27.** 252, 255; celebration of peace, 258, 258 *n*; Washington's entertainment, 262 *n*; his farewell to officers, 262 *n*; seat of government, **28.** 74, **30.** 32, 53, 83, 91, 95, 99, 100; freedom of city to Washington, **28.** 123, 125–127; letter to Corporation, 126; fur trade, **29.** 218, 220, 221; reception of president-elect, **30.** 251, 291 *n*; presidential mansions, departure, unexpired lease, 255, 349 *n*, **31.** 15, 122, 125, 132; charity church school, **30.** 485 *n*; Washington on residence in, **31.** 108; yellow fever, quarantine against. **33.** 113, **36.** 470; French fleet and neutrality regulations, **33.** 113; Jay Treaty, **34.** 256–258; federal artillery company for defense, **37.** 39. *See also* Advanced post, Hudson River; Kings Bridge; Long Island; Neutral Ground; New York campaign of 1776; New York joint campaign; Powles Hook; Prisoners of war; Raids; Staten Island; Trade with the enemy; Yorktown (British fleet; possible British relief plans).

New York Committee of Safety,* intercourse with British warships, **4.** 488 *n*; and Continental troops, 525, 538, **5.** 9, 10; arms, 19; on inoculation, 82, 83; confidence in Washington, **6.** 383 *n*; appropriates army clothing, **7.** 13, 14 *n*, 116, 118.

New York Council of Safety,* militia, **8.** 454, 455; Burgoyne compaign, **9.** 12–14.

New York Fifth Regiment, officers, **8.** 391 *n*, **11.** 497 *n*, **18.** 442 *n*, **21.** 17 *n*; light corps troops, **18.** 191. *See also* Dubois, Lewis; Willett, Marinus.

New York First Regiment, officers, **5.** 12 *n*, 32 *n*, 42 *n*, 76 *n*, 99 *n*, 101 *n*, 106 *n*, 111 *n*, 156 *n*, 300 *n*, 310 *n*, 314 *n*, 368 *n*, 376 *n*, 384 *n*, 421 *n*, 426 *n*, 462 *n*, 470 *n*, 489 *n*, **7.** 294 *n*, 347 *n*, **11.** 317, **12.** 56 *n*, **15.** 455 *n*, **16.** 43 *n*, 44 *n*, **17.** 344 *n*, 445 *n*, **18.** 34 *n*, 89 *n*, 90 *n*, 374 *n*, 389 *n*, **21.** 458 *n*, **22.** 462, 495, **23.** 251 *n*, **24.** 281 *n*, **25.** 104 *n*, 159 *n*, **26.** 23, 367; new arrangement, **15.** 455; command, **16.** 302 *n*; soldiers and officers court-martialed, **22.** 134, 486, 487, **25.** 155, 212, 252, 368, **26.** 221; Yorktown, **23.** 287, 318; picket, **25.** 103; Stony Point garrison, 136; on duty, 141, 159, 181, 215, 300, 325, 369, 410, 456, **26.** 12, 49, 174, 227, 261, 310; detachment, **25.** 214; fatigue, 236, **26.** 363, 415, 438, 446, 467; duty on lines, relief, 74, 120; guards, 337, 429, 454. *See also* McDougall, Alexander; Van Schaick, Goose.

New York Fourth Regiment, officers, **5.** 74 *n*, 116 *n*, **6.** 14 *n*, **7.** 167 *n*, **11.** 141 *n*, 174 *n*, 229 *n*, 249 *n*, 317, **12.** 272 *n*, 301 *n*, **17.** 508 *n*, **18.** 247 *n*, **19.** 490 *n*, **20.** 25, 452, **23.** 375 *n*, **24.** 300 *n*; soldier and officers court-martial, **11.** 249, **12.** 272, **18.** 3, 380, 422 *n*, 466, 467, **22.** 134, **24.** 300, **26.** 339; Regnier's rank, **11.** 464, 477, 488; command, **14.** 314 *n*; light-corps troops, **18.** 191; adjutant, **20.** 63. *See also* Living-

ston, Henry Beekman; Nicholson, John; Regnier, Pierre; Weissenfels, Frederick Wynkoop, Cornelius D.

New York *Gazette*, **6.** 84 *n.*

New York Harbor, navigation, map, **22.** 32, 35.

New York *Herald*, **2.** 289 *n.*

New York Historical Society, material from, **3.** 431 *n*; *Deane Papers*, 8. 387 *n*; *Lee Papers*, **12.** 91 *n*; *Collections*, 304 *n.*

*New York in the Revolution*, **13.** 167 *n.*

New York Independent Company, **5.** 443 *n.*

New York joint campaign, *1780, proposed:* plans and preparations, **18.** 370, 372, 399, 413, 459–461, 459 *n*, 482–485, **19.** *front.*, 162, 168–170, 174–181, 235, 244, 254, 260, 326, 329, 383, 421, 422; ruse to divert attention from, **18.** 460; prospects and failure, delay, fear, results of failure, **19.** 31, 34–36, 81, 82, 100, 105, 116, 120, 128, 136, 166, 207, 226, 228, 234, 235, 262, 269, 318, 335, 399, 400, 403–405, 428, 482, 495, **20.** 150; plan to attack upper posts, abandonment, **19.** 107–109, **20.** 351, 352, 362, 363, 379–397, 395 *n*, 424–434, 459; militia, in field, burden, dismissal, **19.** 104–107, 244–246, 263, 267, 319, 329, 331, 439–441, 455–457, 460, 462, **20.** 7; naval phase, pilots, Graves's arrival, American cooperation, **19.** 146, 147, 154, 158, 158 *n*, 162, 181, 238; matériel, scarcity, 206, 210, 212, 213, 235, 236, 240, 259, 269, 313, 391–394, 427, 431–433, 462, 470, **20.** 6; dependence on French second division, blockaded, **19.** 265, 267–269, 314, 320, 326, 327, 329, 331, 339, 341, 344, 359, 362, 375, 378, 384, 393, 399, 441–443, 453, 455, 462, 469, 495; **20.** 9 *n*; Teaneck camp, **19.** 430, 433, 434, 472, 483, 487 *n*; British movement against French: start, militia to Rochambeau, 223, 237, 238, 243, 250, 266, 282, 283, 306, 323, 325, 338, 338 *n*, 340, 343, 347, 370, 390, 391, 455, 460; American counter, 268–284, 289–293, 295–298, 300–303, 329, 334; British return, American retirement, 293, 294, 305, 307, 309, 311–313, 315, 318, 321, 324–326, 339–341, 472; Clinton on affair, 293 *n*, 294 *n*; — failure of recruiting, **20.** 6; Guichen expected, revival of plan, 46, 58, 79; importance of reduction of city, 76, 77; requisites of successful operations, 77; Lafayette's desire for attack, 267; reply to proposal of winter attack, 457–459.

*1781:* preparations, plan, doubt, **21.** 209, 210, 238, 495, **22.** 103–107, 119, 132, 143, 146, 174, 179, 189, 190, 199, 201–204, **30.** 26–28; Wethersfield conference, **22.** *front.*, 80, 85–87, 91, 94, 95, 97, 100, 103–107, 119, 143, 146; opposing forces, 103, 133 *n*, 143, 154, 272, 388 *n*, 401, 402; artillery, military stores, engineers, 126, 152, 154, 227, 272, 280, 403, 448, 468; Clinton's knowledge and comment, 132 *n*; French march, urge, operation, 157, 207, 234, 249, 257, 258, 267, 268, 284, 286; expected effect on southern operations, 157, 189, 190, 383, 384, 433; preparations for taking field, American march, camp, 165, 229, 232, 249, 253, 285; boats, 177, 197, 212, 232, 233, 235, 272, 275–277, 279, 288, 333, 333 *n*, 345, 347, 386, 387, 387 *n*, 398, 399, 450, 466; and Grasse, 206–209, 395–397, 400–402, 407–409, 416, 440, 441, 456, 465, 488, 489, 497; recruits, militia, delay, urge, operations await, 209, 212, 217, 219–222, 224, 249, 265, 266, 337, 340, 345, 353, 354, 357, 368, 384, 386, 415–418, 422, 429, 445–447, 449, 451–453, 457, 468, 472, 481, 493, **23.** 22, 27, 28, 28 *n*, 47, 67, 68; provisions, scarcity, **22.** 223, 311, 312, 345, 449; concentration for, 225; organization of army, 231; rifle corps, 234, 257, 261, 341, 356, 391, 426, 427; French camp, 267, 328, 331 *n*; general orders on interarmy relations, camp regulations, discipline, 268, 269; prospects, 272, 280, 284, 329–331; arrival of French, reception, 286–288, 325, 328, 331, 331 *n*, 332, 341, 367; proposed surprise attack, failure, 289–310, 313–325, 326 *n*, 327; New York and New Jersey line troops, 289, 290, 332, 334, 345, 363, 419, 421, 434, 438; Connecticut state regiments, 290, 291, 362, 363, 369, 376, 406; reconnoiter in force, 330, 363, 370–372, 374, 376–380, 376 *n*, 378 *n*, 406, 409, 409 *n*, 410 *n*, 411, 412, 415, 465, 466; Dobbs Ferry works, 337, 393, 398; market places, 351; British activity, 358, 360; Tarrytown affair, 392, 406; reconnoiter on west side, 394 *n*; proposed Barras operation, 425 *n*; possible replacement by Virginia campaign, shipping, 450; after

Yorktown march, abandoned, **23.** 9, 26, 46, 95, 156, 230; Heath in command, instructions, 20–23, 27, 46; French accounts, 469.

New York *Journal*, **5.** 445 *n.*

New York Legislature (Provincial Convention),* addresses, **3.** 305, **30.** 369 *n*; character, **3.** 465 *n*, 467; regulation of prices, **5.** 40; charges against, 66; loyalists, 69, 159, 266 *n*, 311, 420, **6.** 196, 204, 209; resolution against inoculation, **5.** 82; thanks to Washington, reply, 114 *n*; exportation of provisions, 120, 121, 128, 335 *n*; Highlands, 123 *n*, 138, **6.** 48, 161, 407, **7.** 291; provisions from Long Island, **5.** 133, 134; obstruction of the Hudson, 134; on possible evacuation of the city, 298; loan by Washington, 306, 309; telescope for Washington, 400; removal of noncombatants, 445, 453, 478; on rumored intention to destroy city, letter, 477 *n*; *Journal*, 496 *n*; removal of bells, **6.** 35; Heath s expedition, **7.** 94 *n*; manning galleys, 292; removing forage, 293; on distress and confidence in Washington (1781), line protection, **21.** 251, 287, 288.

New York *Mercury*, **1.** 298 *n.*

New York *Packet*, publisher, **19.** 323 *n.*

New York Provincial Congress, *Journal*, **5.** 496 *n.* *See also* New York Legislature.

New York Public Library, material from, **1.** 34.

New York Second Regiment, officers, **5.** 42 *n*, **11.** 174 *n*, **12.** 272 *n*, **14.** 235, 314 *n*, **15.** 242 *n*, **16.** 476, **17.** 160 *n*, **18.** 184 *n*, 260 *n*, 442 *n*, **20.** 63 *n*, **21.** 13 *n*, **23.** 262 *n*, 464, **24.** 281 *n*, **25.** 250 *n*, 413 *n*; staff officers, **14.** 251, **17.** 508 *n*, **25.** 249; soldiers court-martialed, **16.** 126, **18.** 380, **23.** 219, 301, 323, **25.** 213, **26.** 424, 439; light-corps troops, **18.** 191; proposed attack on Kings Bridge, **20.** 428, 429; picket, **25.** 117; on duty, 143, 218, 238, 264, 328, 370, 412, 459, **26.** 12, 49, 174, 227, 261, 310; detachment, **25.** 236; fatigue, 278, **26.** 337, 398, 437, 438, 458; to cantonment, **25.** 300; duty on lines, relief, **26.** 159, 209, 373; guards, 363, 414, 451, 467. *See also* Van Cortlandt, Philip; Van Schaick, Goose.

New York State Library, material from, **14.** 190 *n.*

New York State Regiment, clothing, **23.** 415; on duty, **25.** 18; march under Sheldon, 390, 391. *See also* New York (state troops); Seely, Sylvanus.

New York *Sun*, **37.** 513 *n.*

New York Third Regiment, officers, **5.** 7 *n*, 61 *n*, 100 *n*, 122 *n*, 442 *n*, 490 *n*, **6.** 14 *n*, 42 *n*, 192 *n*, **14.** 197 *n*, 319 *n*, **17.** 160 *n*, 344, **18.** 34 *n*, **20.** 13 *n*, **21.** 17 *n*, **23.** 163 *n*; soldiers and officer court-martialed, **17.** 344, **18.** 34, 184, 380, 422 *n*; light-corps troops, **18.** 191. *See also* Gansevoort, Peter; Nicholson, John; Ritzema, Rudolphus.

New Zealand, hemp, **35.** 323.

Newall, Ezra. *See* Newhall.

Newark, N. J., protection, troops at, post, **5.** 217, 222, **6.** 127 *n*, 279, **8.** 119, 120, 390, **13.** 94, **14.** 168, 305, **18.** 441; headquarters, letters from, **6.** 303–310, **12.** 164; provisions from, **8.** 130; militia, 163; route by, **13.** 295, **22.** 465; winter post, patrol, **13.** 345 *n*, 443, **17.** 257; military shoe factory, **13.** 475, **14.** 391; moving boats, **16.** 155 *n*; British surprise, inquiry, **17.** 449, 455, 456, 471; expected British forage, **20.** 340 *n*; mail robbery, **29.** 147. *See also* Advanced line.

Newark Mountains, route by, **15.** 211 *n.*

Newbern, N. C.,* presidential tour, addresses, **31.** 230, 261, 272, 284 *n*, 285 *n*; letter from, 284; Jay Treaty address, **35.** 35.

Newberry County, S. C., excise survey, **31.** 237.

Newberry Library, material from, **37.** 582 *n.*

Newbery, John, fever powders, **1.** 141 *n.*

Newburgh, N. Y., troops (1776), **5.** 265 *n*; destination on march from Valley Forge, **11.** 466, 467, 474, 479; Convention troops march, **13.** 291; clothing magazine, **16.**

245, 280, **17.** 374; headquarters, letters and orders from, **24.** 96–385, 391–430, 438–503, **25.** 1–96, 303–496, **26.** 1–401, 415–501, **27.** 1–71, 80–113, **37.** 559; ration issues, **24.** 183; main magazine, **25.** 139; remaining detachment, **27.** 26. *See also* next title.

Newburgh Addresses, Hamilton's warnings, **26.** 185–188; Madison on Hamilton's prestatements, 188 *n*; Hamilton on impending, and Washington's conduct of redress, 188 *n*; general orders on proposed assembly, 208, 211, 214, 215; circulation of papers, contents, 211, 211 *n*, 212; report to Congress on movement, 211; Madison on handling of affairs, 212 *n*; Washington s private account of affair, 213–218, 232–234, 245; origin of movement, 213, 214, 216, 218, 240; liquidation of accounts, funds, partial payment, 215, 217, 285–289, 292–296, 300, 324; Washington's speech, 222–227, 229 *n*; spectacles incident, 222 *n*; his promises on behalf of Congress and himself, 226, 230; his report to Congress on meeting, urge, reaction, 228–232, 260–262, 269; general orders after meeting, 234; Washington's urge to states, 239–241; commutation of half-pay, 261 *n*, 269; statement to Armstrong (1797), **35.** 397.

Newburgh Washington Headquarters and Museum, material from, **3.** 139 *n*.

Newbury, *Maj.* Roger, militia regiment, **5.** 480; brigaded, 504.

Newbury, Mass., local bounty, **10.** 450.

Newbury, Vt., Canadian expedition preparations, **13.** 178 *n*, 237, 272; petition, **21.** 11 *n*.

Newburyport, Mass.,* continental agent, **21.** 332 *n*; Washington at, addresses, **30.** 453 *n*.

Newcastle, Del., British advance, **9.** 173; Washington at, **27.** 406.

Newcastle, Va., route by, **23.** 83, 104, 106, 110.

Newcomb, *Col.* (*Gen.*) Silas,* militia regiment, (1776), **5.** 287, 501; service, 501 *n*, **7.** 134 *n*; brigaded, **5.** 503; at court-martial, **6.** 132; appointment, 465; displacement, **7.** 134, 135, 186; use of militia brigade (1777), **9.** 56, 59, 110; militia and defense of the Delaware, complaint against, 335, 345 *n*, 350, 357 *n*, 371 *n*, 376, 407, 413, 418, 462, 469, 473, 476, 477, 485, 486; retirement from command, **10.** 315, 328.

Newell, Eliphalet, Charlestown selectman, letter to, **34.** 297 *n*.

Newell, Jonas, court-martial, **26.** 303.

Newell, *Capt.* Jonathan, company, **6.** 36.

Newell, Timothy, on evacuation of Boston, letter, **4.** 377 *n*.

Newenham, *Sir* Edward,* Humphreys, **27.** 414, 414 *n*; Washington and correspondence, 414, 416, **28.** 396, **29.** 345, **30.** 503, **31.** 212 *n*, 358, **36.** 3, 4; son to America, **27.** 417; Washington portrait from Lafayette, **27.** 418; proposed visit to America, advice on travel facilities, **28.** 115–117, 396, 458, **29.** 204, 424, **30.** 74, **35.** 436; Irish affairs, **28.** 322, 323, **32.** 73, 190; aeronautics, **28.** 323; American portraits, 324; books from, 324, **30.** 70; workmen for Mount Vernon, **28.** 331, 458; Bibby, 348; consulship for son, **29.** 50, 156, 175, 206, 346, **35.** 437, 438; horticulture, **29.** 205, **35.** 437; Irish wolf hounds, letter, **29.** 401, 424; American attitude, **30.** 72, **31.** 357; Morris, **30.** 143, 143 *n*; Mrs. Montgomery, 368, 504; letter from, **33.** 81; daughter's illness, **35.** 436.

Newfoundland, proposed Franco-American naval operations, **16.** 298; Barras plan, **22.** 499 *n*.

Newfoundland, N. J., route by, **21.** 245.

Newgate, Va., and Mount Vernon ferry, **30.** 159.

Newgate Prison, Conn., guard, **24.** 301.

Newgent. *See* Nugent.

Newhall, *Capt.* Eliphalet, post, information, **6.** 32.

Newhall, *Lieut. Col.* Ezra,* leave, 18. 183; service, 183 *n*, 19. 499 *n*, 20. 270 *n*, 22. 397 *n*, 25. 141 *n*; at court-martial, 19. 448; officer of the day, 499, 20. 185, 270, 347, 401, 22. 397, 453, 500, 25. 141, 143, 204, 251, 291, 369, 395, 396, 26. 55, 94; vanguard, 20. 403; at court of inquiry, 21. 241; command on lines, 25. 43; apology by subordinate, 26. 49; post, 104 *n*; regiment criticized, 108. *See also* Masschusetts regiments: Fifth; Fourth.

Newkirks Fort, 2. 76.

Newman, ——, dancing master, 2. 499 *n*.

Newman, *Capt.* Wingate, privateer, prisoners, 16. 171, 228.

Newmarsh, *Capt.* Timothy, exchange, 6. 454.

Newmyer, *Mrs.* W. H., acknowledgment to, 37. 549 *n*.

Newport, Del., tavern, 9. 168; troops at, 179, 194; headquarters, letters and orders from, 190–193, 195–197; hospital, 10. 511, 513.

Newport, R. I.,* fear of British expedition (1775), 4. 182, 209, 212, 215; loyalists, 183, 197; defense, works, line troops refused, 528, 6. 60, 64; arms from, 5. 19 *n*; attitude, exertions, 40; British expedition, plans against, 6. 249, 327, 328, 336, 337 *n*, 346, 366, 370, 373–375, 407 *n*, 408, 412, 417, 7. 114–116, 233, 270, 436, 11. 194; British troops from, question of evacuation, 7. 24, 25, 29, 69, 81, 94, 99, 104, 146, 172, 178, 198, 350, 353, 354, 395, 434, 439, 8. 126, 131, 134, 9. 463, 471, 11. 145, 146, 157, 167, 170, 172, 178, 182, 227, 352, 14. 206, 220, 307, 438, 15. 325, 343, 345, 351, 370, 390, 416, 16. 240, 351, 440, 471, 474, 484, 490, 492; exchange of prisoners of war, 7. 42, 9. 161; British force, works, 7. 350, 11. 364, 15. 164, 16. 273, 295, 484; British purpose, puzzle, 7. 447, 449, 8. 126, 13. 80, 114, 130, 178 *n*, 230, 265, 277, 283, 337, 348; reported American raid, 9. 484; fuel, 13. 18; later British naval movements, 35, 203; in 1779 plans, Estaing, 486, 14. 6–8, 471, 472, 16. 397, 406 *n*, 407, 411–413, 484; British evacuation (1779), American movements, 17. 2, 2 *n*, 4, 11, 22, 27, 28, 31, 36, 43, 44, 51, 53, 54, 59, 60, 74, 99, 268, 271, 18. 124; records carried off, return, 17. 153, 154 *n*, 166; preparations for Rochambeau's force, 18. 370, 387, 391, 403, 411, 467; medical preparations, 410, 411, 419, 467; express, 471; headquarters, letters from, 21. 330–337, 37. 553; addresses, 21. 331, 31. 93 *n*, 37. 553; 1781 plans and holding, 22. 105, 106; militia guard, 105, 111 *n*, 119, 143, 160, 359, 361, 390, 455, 473–475, 491, 23. 47, 48; French fleet to remain, 22. 171 *n*, 204, 205, 207, 210; meat for militia, 360; policy, leveling works, 24. 172, 178, 225; Washington at (1790), 31. 93 *n*; *Medusa-Africa* affair, 34. 302, 306, 319, 399; federal artillery company, 37. 39. *See also* Destouches; Rhode Island campaign; Rochambeau; Ternay.

Newport Artillery Company,* address, 33. 283.

Newspapers, land advertisements, 3. 144–146, 211, 212, 27. 353–356, 426 *n*, 29. 12, 35. 495, 37. 489, 496; fugitive servant advertisement, 3. 289; and British propaganda, 8. 17; to publish punishment of officers, 10. 314, 11. 50, 61, 141, 12. 8, 81, 18. 161, 21. 23, 355; notices on absentees, 11. 487 *n*, 17. 265, 22. 123; through the lines, 13. 483, 14. 105, 134, 206, 302, 370, 394 *n*, 15. 89, 197, 16. 266, 17. 258, 18. 45; for Mount Vernon, irregular, 16. 292, 24. 488 *n*, 25. 182, 28. 56, 104, 136, 142, 211, 349, 29. 113, 438, 37. 577; Carey's, 28. 103, 104; Washington and perusal, 419, 430, 33. 73 *n*; misinformation, 29. 94; stud advertisements, 178 *n*, 31. 18 *n*, 34 *n*, 228 *n*, 32. 401, 33. 205, 278, 283, 284, 295, 34. 112, 36. 35 *n*; in mail, 30. 16, 305, 32. 210, 210 *n*, 211 *n*, 33. 161, 169; character of political news, 31. 30, 32. 63, 136, 137, 189; advertisement for housekeeper, 36. 7 *n*; from England (1758), 37. 480. *See also* Bache, Benjamin Franklin; Periodicals.

Newton, Amy (Hutchings), 3. 109 *n*.

Newton, Martha (Tucker), 3. 109 *n*.

Newton, Thomas, *sr.*, 3. 109 *n*.

Newton, Thomas, *jr.*,* colonial consignments, **3.** 109, 110, 143, 167, 204; sketch, 109 *n*; Dalgleish affair, **27.** 103; Washington's postbellum affairs, flour, **28.** 29, 248, 404, 432, 443, 524, **29.** 108, 131, 144, 146, 156, **30.** 13, 164, 433, 433 *n*, **34.** 206; shingles, **30.** 30, 113, 164, **32.** 347; lighthouse, **30.** 433, 464; Green estate, **32.** 278; Jay Treaty, **34.** 294; Dismal Swamp, 313; bill of exchange, **37.** 509.

Newton, William,* dancing assembly, **37.** 425 *n*.

Newton, N. J. *See* Sussex Court House.

Newtown, Conn., route by, **12.** 198; dragoon winter quarters, **25.** 414.

Newtown, N. Y., action, **16.** 242 *n*, 243, 251, 252, 268, 286; general orders on, 259; comment, 293.

Newtown, Pa., headquarters, letters from, **6.** 441–460; stores, magazine, removal, 488, 496, **7.** 182; smallpox, 44; route by, 110; post, 164, 166, 176; letter to commandant, 166; militia picket rendezvous, **9.** 338; Washington's baggage, **10.** 290; impressment of cloth, 404 *n*; cartel negotiations, **11.** 209, 213, 214, 276; artillery winter quarters, **21.** 411.

Niack, N. Y., post, guard, **19.** 418, 430 *n*, 431.

Niagara, Shirley expedition, **1.** 157; colonial capture, **2.** 345 *n*; and American capture of Montreal, **4.** 66; proposed plans against (1776), 494, **5.** 114; (1778–79), **13.** 205, 233, 233 *n*, 236–241, 243, 303, 304, 333, 400, 432 *n*, 486–488, **14.** 6, 8, 9, 11, 19, 64, 380; (1780), **17.** 466; (1782), **24.** 87, 279; importance of reduction, **13.** 430; and Iroquois expedition, **14.** 272, **15.** 191, 192; preparations to occupy, **26.** 379, 480, **27.** 104, 108; Washington and visit, 400, 460; British retention, 460, 476; occupied, **35.** 111, 198, 312; line of supply and communication, 171–173; garrison, returns, **37.** 139, 141. *See also* Frontier posts.

Nice, *Capt.* John, light corps, **18.** 191; service, 192 *n*.

Nicetown, Pa., headquarters near, **9.** 124 *n*.

Nichol, *Capt.* William, company, **8.** 268.

Nicholas, *Lieut. Col.* George,* North Carolina men, **9.** 249; Fairfax affairs, **28.** 474–476, 499, **29.** 306, 314, 315; ratification, 292, 477, 512, 513; federal attorneyship, **30.** 415 *n*; on Kentucky and Indians, **31.** 450.

Nicholas, John,* land grant costs, **3.** 120, **37.** 499; Langhorne affair, **36.** 52 *n*, 53 *n*, 81, 82, 408, 420; politics, 182–185; Mount Vernon, 184.

Nicholas, *Col.* Robert, shipment of arms, office, **9.** 324.

Nicholas, Robert Carter,* Washington's regards, **1.** 117, **11.** 63, **36.** 82; resolve, **3.** 215 *n*; Virginia Convention, 277 *n*; Byrd's pay, **4.** 14; treasurer, Lee on, 451 *n*; Fairfax affairs, **17.** 58, 58 *n*, **18.** 66, **19.** 130, **20.** 316, 318, **27.** 59, **28.** 475; death, **17.** 58 *n*.

Nicholas, *Maj.* Samuel, on lead supply, **9.** 415, 417; clothing, transportation, **12.** 476, 480, **13.** 105, 311; bears letter, 78.

Nicholas, William Cary, neglect of public duty, **13.** 467.

Nicholl, Edward, *jr.*, glassware, **27.** 150 *n*.

Nicholl, John, legal advice, **35.** 512.

Nichols, *Maj.* Francis, abused, **11.** 377; service, 377 *n*, **13.** 107 *n*; superintendent of hospitals, **12.** 154; at courts-martial, **13.** 107, **19.** 61; rank, **14.** 154, 191, 310, 311, 322, 323 *n*, 347, 476, **15.** 96; resigns, reinstatement refused, **14.** 154 *n*, **15.** 417.

Nichols, Isaac, loyalist, pass, **11.** 421.

Nichols, John, horses, **1.** 181.

Nichols, *Capt.* Noah, company returns, **16.** 237; resigns, 237 *n*.

Nicholson, ——, shipmaster, **2.** 170.

Nicholson, ——, Washington's Gloucester land, **31.** 17.

Nicholson, George, pass, **26.** 135 *n.*

Nicholson, *Maj.* George Chadine, court-martial, **19.** 118; service, 118 *n.*

Nicholson, *Com.* James, Annapolis affair, **21.** 444 *n.*

Nicholson, John, of Virginia, pass, **26.** 1.

Nicholson, *Col.* John, of New York, court of inquiry, **5.** 129, 132, 282; service, 129 *n*; regiment, status, 411, 430.

Nicholson, John,* of Pennsylvania, state finances, **29.** 148; office, 148 *n*; federal district affairs, **34.** 244, 247, 261, 262, 303–305, 313, **35.** 98. 111.

Nicholson, *Lieut.* Robert, rank, **14.** 264; court-martial, **15.** 70; resigns, 70 *n.*

Nicholson, *Capt.* Samuel, Channel exploit, **10.** 61 *n*; office, **30.** 413.

Nicholson, William, court-martial, **8.** 209.

Nicks, ——, shipmaster, **2.** 338, 431, 465.

Nicola, *Col.* Lewis,* Fort Mifflin, **9.** 283, 284; invalid corps, officer, **10.** 141 *n*, 150, **12.** 38; conduct of corps, **11.** 258; posts, 417; quarters, **12.** 69; gratuity to corps, **16.** 436, 490; pardoned offender, **17.** 491; men for Maryland brigades, **19.** 25; corps to West Point, **22.** 241, 242, 490; charges against, 475, 490; Howe court-martial, **23.** 419; Brodhead court-martial, 463, 465, **24.** 29, 31; Reed affair, 76; provisions, 214 *n*, **25.** 184 *n*, **26.** 30; movements of corps, **24.** 246, **27.** 201 *n*; ranking board, **24.** 247; kingship affair, letter, 272, 273 *n*, **30.** 168 *n*, 169; representation, **24.** 323; regulation of corps, reform, 363, **25.** 395; charges against subordinate, **24.** 478; guard, **25.** 48; dismissed officer, 56, 57; returns, 340, 351, 368; winter quarters, **26.** 30; admission to corps, letter, 106, 107 *n*; at court of inquiry, 119; examination of Canadian refugees, 147. *See also* Invalid corps.

Nicoll, *Col.* Isaac, militia regiment, **5.** 18 *n*, **6.** 133 *n*; information, 33 *n*; bears letter, **22.** 7 *n.*

Nicoll, Leonard D.,* New Windsor church, **16.** 25 *n.*

Niemcewicz, Julian Ursyn,* Mount Vernon, **36.** 297.

Nifer, ——, deserter, as decoy, **16.** 71.

*Niger*, H. M. S., **4.** 196, **6.** 211.

*Nightingale*, **6.** 172.

Nine Partners, N. Y., **12.** 481.

Nineteenth Infantry, brigaded, **4.** 408; officers, **5.** 6 *n*, 111 *n*, 135 *n*, 142 *n*, 155 *n*, 470 *n*. *See also* Webb, Charles.

Ninety-six, S. C., siege, **22.** 216, 218, 341, 367.

Ninth Foot, British, officers, **21.** 399 *n*, **22.** 242 *n.*

Ninth Infantry, officer, **5.** 144 *n*. *See also* Varnum, James Mitchell.

Nisbet, Charles, Dickinson College, **29.** 467.

Niven, *Capt.* Daniel,* company, **10.** 138; service, 138 *n*, **17.** 443 *n*; engineer appointment, commission, 443, **18.** 335; river chain, **20.** 463, **21.** 395.

Nix, Cornelius, court-martial, capital penalty, pardon, **18.** 65, 422 *n.*

Nixon, *Col.* (*Gen.*) John,* regimental court-martial, **3.** 311; service, 311 *n*; at courts-martial, 336, 342, 343, 345, 358, 364, 490, 515, 524, **5.** 89, 91, 94, 98, 100, 101, 110, 125, 141; regiment brigaded, **3.** 355, **4.** 275, 512, 536; at courts of inquiry, 119, 268; new establishment of regiment, 190, **5.** 24, 80, 91, 98, 106, 111, 141, 299; march to New York, **4.** 420, 440; alarm posts after evacuation of Boston, 436; muster, **5.** 39; details, 78, 94; fatigue, 81, 84, 208, **13.** 6; returns, mislaid, exonerated, **5.** 107, 126, **10.** 430 *n*; posts at New York, **5.** 209, 501; brigadier, 381 *n*, 421; brigade, in division, 422, 423, 503, **6.** 4, 208, 240, **12.** 216, 409, **18.** 190; brigade majors and inspector, **5.** 423, **12.** 273, **15.** 380; and evacuation of New York, **6.** 46 *n*; Harlem, 56; New Jersey post, 73; recruiting, **7.** 489, **12.** 254, 474 *n*, **15.** 410; brigade at Peekskill,

8. 6; to Northern army, 277, 326, 329, 332, 335, 357, 376, 378, 381, 395, 410, 428, 450, 454, 472, 506; return to the Hudson, 9. 441; to main army, 464, 468, 12. 178; councils of war: 1778 plans, 12. 231 *n*; Rhode Island campaign, 388 *n*; inspector general department, 438 *n*; winter quarters, 13. 85 *n*; mustermaster general, 15. 488; 1779 plans, 489, 490; 1780 plans, 20. 5 *n*, 9 *n*;—at Ticonderoga trials, 12. 352, 526 *n*; on assault on civilians, 13. 50; eastward march (1778), 107, 126 *n*, 130, 134, 147, 175; leave, return ordered, 216, 14. 157 *n*; winter quarters, march, 13. 285, 290 *n*, 320, 346, 351, 366, 368, 372; time-expired men, 14. 241; public supplies for officers, 15. 62; Highland defense, posts, under Heath and McDougall, 141, 167, 286, 306, 406, 421; Verplancks Point operations, 423, 428, 429; light corps troops, 461, 467; ranking board, 466, 467; women's intercourse with British, 16. 128; caution against surprise, 144; preparations and movements (1779), 201, 276, 277, 286, 286 *n*, 305; new arrangement, 17. 26, 148; Kings Ferry redoubts, 191; officer of the day, 19. 3, 46. 371, 414, 463, 496; resigns, 20. 22. *See also* Massachusetts brigades; Fourth Infantry.

Nixon, *Lieut. Col.* John,* of Pennsylvania, New Jersey campaign, 6. 347, 362, 364; family abused, 11. 432; flour for army, letter, 19. 376, 376 *n*.

Nixon, Col. Thomas,* regiment brigaded, 12. 216, 18. 190; soldier and officer court-martialed, 12. 357, 449; at court-martial, 15. 363; levies, 424; light-corps troops, 461; rank of regiment, 16. 33; conveyance of paper money, 60; leave or resignation, 18. 67; officer of the day, 19. 478, 20. 75, 168, 257, 341, 397, 403; at court of inquiry, 33, 71. *See also* Massachusetts Sixth.

Noailles, Emmanuel Marie Louis, *marquis* de, announces American alliance, 11. 451.

Noailles, Louis Marie, *vicomte* de,* at camp, 20. 415, 456; to Philadelphia, introduction, 404; service, 404 *n*, 25. 273 *n*; to South, 20. 40; to frontier, introductions, 499, 500, 21. 19; Washington's regards, 23. 342, 25. 274; emigré, president and reception, 32. 447.

Noailles, Philippe, *comte* de,* invitation, 27. 192.

Noarth, *Lieut. Col.* George, aideship, 12. 218; office, 218 *n*.

Noble, Arthur, introduction, 27. 209 *n*.

Noble, *Capt.* David (James?), company, 4. 345.

Noble, Mark, courts-martial, 4. 345, 22. 442.

Noble, Richard,* Washington's western lands, 29. 273, 275, 438.

Noirmont de la Neuville. *See* La Neuville.

Noncombatants, removal from New York City, 5. 444, 453, 478. *See also* Civilians

Noncommissioned officers, appointment of colonial, 1. 177, 178, 278; drilling recruits, 182; acting, on private pay, 234; superfluous, 266; responsibility for conduct of troops, 353, 11. 231, pay, position and allowances, 1. 359, 2. 153, 4. 57, 85, 5. 238, 337, 12. 30–32; court-martialed, reduced, 1. 408, 3. 497, 4. 89, 499, 513, 5. 5, 38, 39, 6. 36, 42, 50, 178, 7. 183, 412, 483, 484, 8. 24, 59, 201, 344, 401, 403, 436, 9. 167, 11. 133, 274, 487, 12. 12, 13, 137, 15. 360, 17. 346, 18. 408, 422 *n*, 22. 423, 486, 23. 323, 24. 227 *n*, 228, 248, 249, 311, 25. 8, 87, 382, 412, 26. 220, 424, 439, 440; and workmen, 1. 450; duties of colonial, 2. 111, 112; conduct, 156; reports on detachments, 3. 340; stripes, 357; drummed out, 497; assaulted, 4. 136, 10. 500, 13. 137, 247; promotion, mode, commissions, rank, 5. 351, 16. 110, 211, 212, 17. 13, 20. 184; capital penalty, remission, 7. 183, 14. 467, 474, 475, 18. 408, 422 *n*, 25. 8, 87; reprimand, 8. 401, 436, 11. 133; whipped, 274, 12. 12; fife major, 415; clothing, 451, 456; footing in respect to arrest, 14. 285; examination for qualifications, 15. 48; unauthorized detail, 323; reform, 17. 426; side arms, 18. 45, 76, 19. 386, 478; recruiting service, 18. 175, 24. 491; petition, 21. 154; provost marshal, 240, 22. 394, 397; mutiny, trial, 24. 227 *n*, 248, 249; shoulder knots, 254; posting, 265 *n*; detail as blowers, 25. 53; carrying of arms, 144; half-pay and enlarged land grants, 26. 329. 332, 351, 429, 448. *See also* Orderlies.

Nonimportation, Washington on scheme (1769), **2.** 501–504; Mason on, 504 *n*; Washington and Virginia Association, 512; observance, defection, 512, 514, **3.** 16, 17–21; new association (1770), 17; and invoices, 22, 23, 60, **37.** 494; limitation, **3.** 60; association of 1774, comment, 216 *n*, 217 *n*, 223, 248 *n*, 249 *n*, 256.

Nonintercourse, bill (1794), **33.** 356.

Nonstate corps. *See* Additional.

Nooks Hill, Mass., occupation, **4.** 354, 371, 377, 392, 403, 405, 407.

Nootka Sound, Anglo-Spanish crisis, American concern, **31.** 102, 103, 127, 128, 137, 242.

Norcross, *Lieut.* Aaron, adjutant, **13.** 4; service, resigns, 4 *n*, **16.** 134, 134 *n*.

Norcross, William,* New Jersey justice of the peace, **7.** 404.

Norcross, *Lieut.* William,* of New Jersey, resignation not accepted, **8.** 94 *n*.

Norfleet, *Mrs.* ——, land, mill, **2.** 411.

Norfleet, Marmaduke, land affairs, **2.** 411, **3.** 103, **24.** 130, **33.** 289, 497, **35.** 302.

Norfolk, Conn., Convention troops march, **13.** 211 *n*.

Norfolk, Va., colonial trade, **3.** 109, 110, 143, 167, 204, 256; Dunmore on, 248 *n*, 249 *n*; destruction, **4.** 297; British raid (1779), **15.** 152 *n*, 292; Dalgleish affair, **27.** 104; postbellum flour trade, **28.** 404; state trade regulations, **29.** 191; shingles, **30.** 13, 30; neutrality address, **33.** 84, 85; construction of frigate, 333; fortification, 333; Jay Treaty address, **34.** 294; French crisis, **36.** 273, 275; artillery company, **37.** 39; marine hospital, 342.

*Norfolk*, prize, **5.** 26.

Norfolk County, Va., war measures, **5.** 93; excise survey, **31.** 239 *n*.

Normans Ford, Va., **1.** 6 *n*.

Norris, ——, Morristown tavern, **17.** 302.

Norris, ——, Virginia surveyor, **37.** 441.

Norris, Henry, court-martial, **11.** 143.

Norris, *Maj.* James, furlough, **17.** 491; service, 491 *n*.

Norris, Peter, court-martial, **8.** 362.

Norristown, Pa. *See* Swedes Ford.

North, *Maj.* (*Lieut. Col.*) Caleb,* at court-martial, **10.** 128, 169; at courts of inquiry, **12.** 69, **15.** 378; service, **12.** 69 *n*, **18.** 260 *n*, **23.** 384 *n*; winter post, **14.** 63; recaptured French vessel, 103; impressing provisions, **17.** 362 *n*, 364 *n*; Shippen trial, **18.** 109; officer of the day, 260, **19.** 17, 126, 173, 252, **20.** 22, 202, 282; bears letter, **23.** 384.

North, Frederick, *lord*, comment on, **14.** 394 *n*; war attitude, 499; Irish trade, **18.** 120 *n*. *See also* Reconciliation.

North, George. *See* Noarth.

North, John, Huddy reprisal, **24.** 145 *n*.

North, Samuel, court-martial, **4.** 89.

North, *Lieut. Col.* William, at court-martial, **24.** 310; office, **30.** 413; as officer, **36.** 333; provisional army appointment, adjutant-generalship, 403, 426 *n*, 433, 442, 463 *n*, 501.

North Bush Run, Pa., encampment, **2.** 299 *n*.

North Carolina, Fort Necessity expedition, **1.** 74 *n*, **29.** 38, 40; cattle, **1.** 220, 240, 245, 249; troops with Virginia Regiment, 236, 288; Virginia recruiting, 251; deserters in, **2.** 149; Forbes expedition, 210 *n*, 224, 298 *n*; proposed Florida expedition, **4.** 172 *n*; Scottish loyalists, Moores Creek, 454, **6.** 74 *n*; British movements (1776), **5.** 93; troops for New York, **6.** 7 *n*, 24; line troops, quotas, recruiting,

conditions, **7.** 43 *n*, **8.** 98, **10.** 268, **11.** 139, 170, 202, **12.** 8. **18.** 82, **20.** 280, **21.** 418, **23.** 302, 310; dragoons from, disposal, horses, **9.** 118, **10.** 226, **11.** 22, 28; recruiting by outsiders, **10.** 301; troops on galley service, **11.** 105; delegates and half-pay, 307 *n*; dismissal of artillery officer by, protest, 444; troops for Southern campaign, militia, **14.** 469, **21.** 312; supplies, specific supplies, **18.** 156 *n*, 160 *n*, **20.** 14, 451 *n*, 465; arms from Yorktown, **23.** 289, 290; British evacuate, 389, 431; Washington's land, **24.** 130, **30.** 93, **32.** 88, 158, **33.** 141, 256, 288, 449, 491, 496, 497; state Cincinnati, **27.** 202 *n*; travel conditions, **28.** 28, 116; internal improvements, Dismal Swamp, 68, 72, 78, 279, 302, 312, 333, 339; ratification, **29.** 332, 334, 373, 386, 389, 501, **30.** 10, 12, 35, 52, 118, 442, 485, 488, 488 *n*, 491, **37.** 567; address before ratification, **30.** 347 *n*; Cherokee relations, 386, 388; amendments, 426 *n*; western cession, public lands, **31.** 5 *n*, 385; extension of judiciary law to, appointments, 9, 49 *n*; federal excise, officers, salaries, 233–237, 239 *n*, 319; presidential tour, 284 *n*, 285 *n*; cession for lighthouses, 406; excise troubles, proclamation, **32.** 137, 153, 169; customs, 163; excise survey, 311, 314, 470; French privateers, **33.** 3; federal officers from, **34.** 167; French crisis, **36.** 333; provisional army officers from, 424, 469, 479, 490, 492, 505, 515–517, **37.** 34, 73, 192 *n*, 363; quota for provisional army, **36.** 492; federal election, **37.** 249. *See also* next titles; South; Southern campaign; Wilmington.

North Carolina, governor of. *See* Ashe, Samuel; Burke, Thomas; Caswell, Richard; Davie, William Richardson; Johnston, Samuel; Martin, Alexander; Nash, Abner.

North Carolina brigade, clothing, for officers, **11.** 51, 169, 170, **13.** 330, 353, **16.** 245, 321, 322, 382, **17.** 175, **18.** 20; command, **10.** 180, **11.** 388, **12.** 275; in plan of march (1778), **11.** 465; pay, **12.** 23; illness, 43; in division, 47, 409; blankets, 65; Monmouth campaign, 74, 90, 106, 144; regiments, 215; position before New York, 217, **15.** 437; ranking officers, **12.** 388; movements, **13.** 6, 7, 183, 248; reenlistment and winter leave, 145; uniform, 173, **16.** 388, **22.** 129; winter quarters, **13.** 330, 346, 351, 362, **17.** 111 *n*, 210; new arrangement, **14.** 139 *n*, 191, 239, 264, 431; wagonmaster court-martialed, **15.** 368; light-corps troops, 462, 467; West Point works, 465; watermen, 502; fatigue detail, **16.** 11, 432; for South, order recalled, renewed, instructions, march, 241, 242 *n*, 282, 360, 363, 364, 382–384, 384 *n*, 408, 470, 473, **17.** 121, 124, 133–135, 147, 151, 171, 175, 178, 248, **18.** 124, 165; strength, **17.** 175, **22.** 164; to remain in South, **25.** 162. *See also* Hogun, James; McIntosh, Lachlan.

North Carolina Council,* addresses, **30.** 347 *n*, **31.** 101 *n*.

North Carolina delegates, * clothing, **18.** 20.

North Carolina Eighth Regiment, officers, **9.** 81 *n*, 359.

North Carolina Fifth Regiment, officer, **10.** 306 *n*; Verplancks Point, **15.** 234 *n*. *See also* Davidson, William Lee.

North Carolina First Regiment, officers, **9.** 359, **12.** 388 *n*, **13.** 248 *n*, 377 *n*, **14.** 170 *n*, 264, 331 *n*, **15.** 94 *n*, 365 *n*, **16.** 21 *n*, 209 *n*, **17.** 44 *n*, 140 *n*, **18.** 20 *n*; replacements, **10.** 268; soldiers and officers court-martialed, **13.** 137, 248, **14.** 239 *n*, **15.** 104, **16.** 387, **17.** 138, 140–144; new arrangement, **14.** 431; staff officers, **16.** 271. *See also* Clark, Thomas.

North Carolina Fourth Regiment, soldiers and officer court-martialed, **8.** 425, **10.** 333, 524; officers, **9.** 421 *n*, **16.** 271 *n*; paymaster, **10.** 127. *See also* Polk, Thomas.

North Carolina Historical Commission, material from, **29.** 502 *n*.

North Carolina Independent Artillery Company, **16.** 235 *n*; for South, **17.** 124; regimented, **18.** 274, 277.

North Carolina Independent Company of Light Horse, **12.** 152 *n*.

North Carolina Legislature,* on resignation of officers, **10.** 202 *n*; addresses, **35.** 374 *n*.

North Carolina Second Regiment, command, **10.** 95; officers court-martialed, 307, 451, **12.** 358; replacements, **10.** 268; officers, **11.** 174 *n*, **12.** 388 *n*, **13.** 106 *n*, 107 *n*,

**15.** 421 *n*, **17.** 121 *n*; health, **11.** 387; staff, **16.** 271. *See also* Martin, Alexander; Patten, John.

North Carolina Seventh Regiment, officer court-martialed, **10.** 307, 451; officer, **11.** 464 *n*. *See also* Hogun, James.

North Carolina Sixth Regiment, officer, **11.** 208 *n*. *See also* Lamb, Gideon.

North Carolina Tenth Regiment. *See* Shepperd, Abraham.

North Carolina Third Regiment, officers, **9.** 359, **11.** 486 *n*, **12.** 415 *n*, **14.** 170 *n* 331 *n*, **15.** 94 *n*; officers court-martialed, **10.** 192, **11.** 486, **13.** 183; replacements, **10.** 268. *See also* Hogun, James; Mebane, Robert; Sumner, Jethro.

North Carolina Volunteers, British, Yorktown prisoners, **23.** 263 *n*.

North Castle, N. Y., stores removed, **6.** 300; as post, **12.** 523, 529, **16.** 304, **19.** 342, 417 *n*, 487–489, **20.** 7, 112; skirmish, **15.** 391 *n*; route by, **23.** 6.

North River, Va., letter from, **2.** 225.

North Turtle Creek, Pa., encampment, **2.** 299 *n*.

North Wales Meeting House, Pa., **9.** 282.

Northampton, Mass., paroled prisoners of war, **4.** 151; dragoon winter quarters, **20.** 492 *n*.

Northampton County, N. C., excise survey, **31.** 237.

Northampton County, Pa.,* militia calls, **6.** 314 *n*, 399, 423–425, **7.** 184; impressment of clothing, **9.** 269; Convention troops march, militia escort, **13.** 311; excise survey, **31.** 236.

Northampton County, Va., excise survey, **31.** 239 *n*.

Northeastern boundary, in peace treaty, **26.** 268; doubt, controversy, **28.** 93, **31.** 8, 12–14; commission, **35.** 12, 73, 85, 239, 312.

Northern army and department, Schuyler's instructions, **3.** 301–304; returns, force, **6.** 11, 224, **8.** 62, **13.** 110; commissary, supplies, **6.** 11, 12, 123, 157 *n*, 193, **8.** 106, 274, **9.** 154, 156; ammunition, cartridge paper, **6.** 12, 16, **8.** 356, 357, 380, 385, 392, 408, 410, 428, 433, 448; Indians, **6.** 47, 81; time-expired men, 85, 328; barracks, tents, 123, **8.** 206, 320, 357, 380, 385, 428, 450, 494; British force against (1776), **6.** 123, 124; prisoners of war, parole, exchange, 123, 124, 158, 173, 181, 183, 201, 349, 390; proposed Oswego expedition, 157 *n*; militia, Washington's warning against, 223–225; end of campaign (1776), 273; troops for Washington's army (1776), 308 *n*, 309, 325, 328, 329, 356, 357, 366, 371, 372, 385, 407, 409, 414, 417, 419, 432 *n*; (1777), delay, **9.** 264, 463, 466, 468, 471, 478, **10.** 2, 3, 22, 29, 33, 38, 40, 53, 67, 77, 83, 86, 90, 91, 101, 113, 132; reply to Gates's accusation of neglect, **8.** 87, 88; cavalry, 139, 254; field artillery, 254, 305, 319, 320, 357, 378, 380, 381, 383, 385, 428, 450, 457, 473; unstable policy of Congress, 316; Gates and Schuyler, command, 316, 499 *n*, **9.** 8, 9, 11, 34, 61, **11.** 298, 373; as separate department, extent, **8.** 339, **11.** 70; tools, **8.** 356, 357, 378, 380, 385; kettles, 380, 385, 411, 428, 449; engineers, 381, 385; unaccountable lack of arms, 388; troops for Hudson River (1777), **9.** 371, 441, 463, 468 *n*, 471; (1778), **11.** 91, 92, 96, 101, 113, 124, 139, 146, 152; officers and Cabal, 493; winter quarters, **13.** 50; later duties and command, plans, instructions, 110–112, 469, 470, **14.** 44, 45, 272, **17.** 305, **20.** 259, 296, **22.** 273, 274, 288, **25.** 86, 89, 90, 100, 326; funds, **14.** 12. *See also* Burgoyne campaign; Canada; Gates, Horatio; Lake Champlain; Schuyler, Philip; Ticonderoga.

Northern Neck grant, lines, **1.** 6 *n*, **7** *n*. *See also* Fairfax, Thomas, *6th baron*.

Northumberland County, Pa.,* provisions from, **9.** 368 *n*; excise survey, **31.** 236; address, **35.** 397 *n*.

Northumberland County, Va., excise survey, **31.** 239 *n*.

Northwest and Territory, Clark's operations, **15.** 401; officers' memorial on settlement, Washington's comments, **27.** 16–18, 163, 172, 225, 410, 411; settlement policy, restricted line, 136–139, 486, 487, **28.** 12, 106, 108, 109, 168, 204; possible

states, 27. 139; land troubles, squatters and speculators, 163, 192 *n*, 350, 486, 28. 11; state cessions, Connecticut reserve, 27. 163, 410, 28. 486, 486 *n*; first ordinance, 27. 410, 413; Ohio Company, plans, 29. 80, 81, 97, 412, 30. 14; water routes, 29. 89, 348, 349, 370, 371 *n*, 418, 419, 30. 123, 124, 200, 431, 31. 103; facilities for settlement, 29. 134–136, 521; judge, 30. 375, 393; northeast corner, 395 *n*; organization, 31. 45 *n*; Scioto, 64, 65; Washington's land, 155, 33. 377, 378, 381, 34. 439, 36. 133, 142–144, 377, 378 *n*, 440, 37. 299, 299 *n*, 427; land grant cases, 31. 177 *n*; St. Clair's illegal exercise of power, 190, 191; Miami Purchase affairs, 378; available public lands, sales, 415, 34. 47, 35. 134; absence of officials, 32. 108, 380, 406; laws to Congress, 33. 248; excise, 248; judicial system, 34. 81; jurisdiction over frontier posts, 35. 68. *See also* Frontier; Illinois country; Indians; Public lands; West.

Northwest Coast, trade, medal, 29. 509, 31. 45. *See also* Nootka Sound.

Norton, ——, pass, Virginia act, 18. 441.

Norton, ——, land grant costs, 37. 499.

Norton, George F., office, 31. 258, 284.

Norton, *Lieut.* Thomas, court-martial, 12. 273; service, 273 *n*, 16. 65 *n*; quartermaster, 65.

Norwalk, Conn.,* stores, removal, 6. 212, 218; route by, 12. 196; militia guard, 483 *n*; military abuse, 13. 81, 82; letters to authorities, 81, 15. 409, 25. 147, 261 *n*; flag and trade irregularities, mart for plunder, 13. 187, 21. 356 *n*, 25. 147, 261 *n*; British raid, 15. 394, 402, 407, 409, 419, 426, 469, 16. 59, 269, 374; artificers at, 37. 530.

Norwich, Conn., British threat, 3. 503 *n*; water transportation of troops, 4. 392, 408, 429, 443, 463, 466, 5. 255, 259, 305, 307; Washington at, 4. 479, 504, 21. 328 *n*; powder magazine, 5. 231, 301; route by, 17. 60.

Norwich, Vt., petition, 21. 11 *n*.

Norwich Ferry, Washington at, 21. 328 *n*.

Norwood, *Capt.* Edward,* court-martial, cashiered, 12. 48, 48 *n*, 351, 352, 393–396, 410, 524, 525; restoration refused, 13. 33.

Notch, N. J. (?), post, 20. 202, 251, 266, 267.

*Notes and Queries*, material from, 30. 498 *n*.

Nottingham, Md., Washington at, 23. 83 *n*.

Nottingham, Pa., removing stores, 9. 153; troops at, 198.

Nottoway County, Va., excise survey, 31. 239 *n*.

Nottoway Indians, at Fort Cumberland, 1. 383, 422, 462, 526; Tuscarora mission, 414; Forbes expedition, 2. 274.

Nourse, James,* Lee's farm, 10. 408; Samuel Washington's estate, 27. 313, 314.

Nourse, Joseph, deputy secretary of Board of War, 10. 343 *n*; Georgetown Academy, 27. 464; Washington's public stock, 33. 516 *n*; register, 34. 167.

Nova Scotia, proposed expeditions, 3. 415, 4. 292, 16. 298, 299; mission, instructions, 4. 99, 111–113, 120, 331; petition, 437, 438, 457; spies, 457 *n*; prize case, 5. 234; intelligence, 13. 269. *See also* Halifax.

Nova Scotia Indians, use, 5. 221, 261, 365, 6. 391, 392.

Noyes, Belcher, information, 3. 396.

Noyes, *Dr.* John, light corps, 25. 66; service, 66 *n*.

Nugent, *Lieut.* ——, militia detachment, 1. 349, 371, 373, 374, 398, 405.

*Nugent*, 2. 160, 161, 343.

Nullification, Virginia and Kentucky Resolutions, 37. 88 *n*.

Number Four, N. H., route by, 4. 257; after Ticonderoga, 8. 395; Canadian expedition preparations, 13. 237 *n*, 270, 287, 304, 403; graft, 17. 245; rum, 18. 160; court-martial, 20. 187; specific supplies, 451 *n*.

Nurses, pay, **6.** 54; women, **8.** 257; for sick left at camp, **11.** 497; need, **12.** 284.

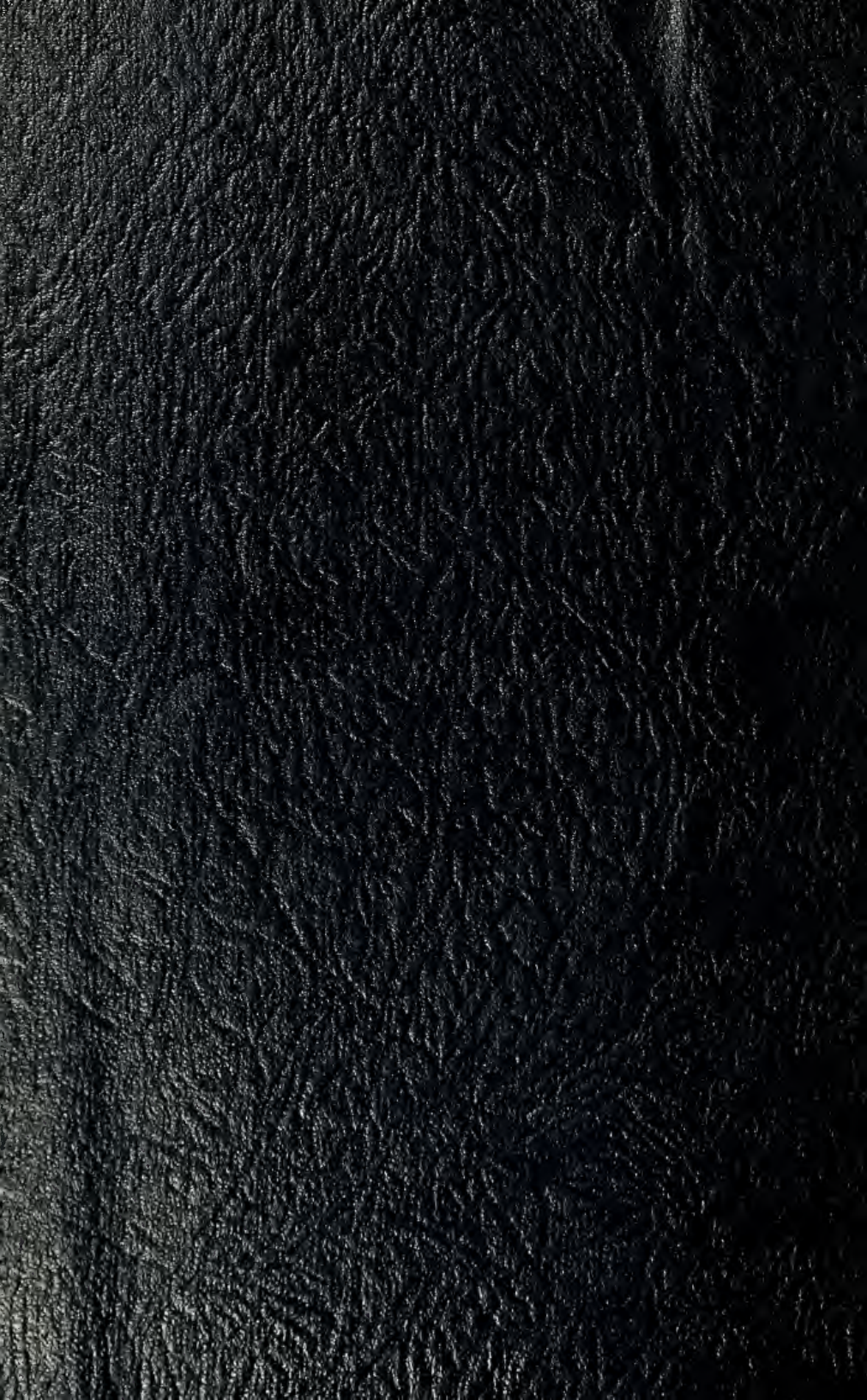
Nutcrackers, order, **2.** 514.

Nute, Grace L., acknowledgment to, **31.** 211 *n.*

Nuthall, Nathan, quartermaster, court-martial, **13.** 183.

Nuts, for Mount Vernon, **2.** 331, **3.** 91, **27.** 160, 398, 405, **36.** 175; for headquarters, **13.** 330; Mount Vernon planting, **30.** 165, **33.** 233, 275, 297, **34.** 205; for Thornton's planting, **36.** 39 *n*, **37.** 148.

Nutten Island, post, **5.** 22; water obstruction, 452.

Nutting, *Capt.* John, company, **3.** 367, **4.** 295.

*Nymph*, accident, **28.** 6, 7.